

---

# **Social Security Bulletin**

---

Annual Statistical Supplement, 1991



SSA DOCS  
HD  
7123  
S56  
suppl.  
1991

U.S. Department of Health and Human Services  
Social Security Administration

The **Social Security Bulletin** (ISSN 0037-7910) is published monthly by the Social Security Administration, Van Ness Centre, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Room 205, Washington, DC 20008. Second class postage is paid in Washington, DC and additional mailing offices. The detailed tables published in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** augment the monthly and quarterly tables carried in the regular issues of the publication.

The **Bulletin** is prepared in the Office of Research and Statistics, Social Security Administration. Suggestions or comments concerning the **Supplement** should be addressed to the Office of Research and Statistics at the above address. Queries concerning the data in particular tables should be directed to the individual whose name appears below the table.

The **Bulletin** is for sale by the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402. The cost of a copy of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** to the **Bulletin** is included in the annual subscription price of the **Bulletin**.

Price: **Bulletin** (12 issues) and **Supplement**, \$21.00 a year domestic and \$26.25 foreign; single copies, \$4.00 domestic and \$5.00 foreign. Price of the **1991 Supplement** is \$18.00 domestic and \$22.50 foreign.

Postmaster: Send address changes to **Social Security Bulletin**, 4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Washington, DC 20008.

Note: Contents of this publication are not copyrighted; any items may be reprinted, but citation of the **Social Security Bulletin** as the source is requested.

Louis W. Sullivan  
Secretary of Health  
and Human Services

Gwendolyn S. King  
Commissioner of  
Social Security

Charles P. Maloney III  
Deputy Commissioner for  
Policy and External Affairs

Peggy S. Trout  
Acting Director  
Office of Research  
and Statistics

#### **Publications Staff**

Marilyn R. Thomas, Director  
Emil L. Loomis, Jr., Deputy Director  
Karyn M. Tucker, Acting Managing Editor  
Phyllis A. Marbray, Senior Editor  
for the Supplement  
Sherman E. Caldwell  
Annie M. Danna  
Lelia E. Findley  
Debra L. Hayward  
Celine D. Houget  
Thelma L. Manley  
Karen R. Morris  
Louise A. Segal  
Antonia J. Washington  
Marian E. Wilson

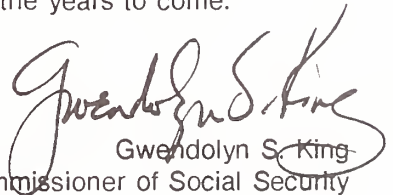
## Foreword

---

Any time government policymakers make a decision that affects Social Security, the lives of millions of individuals are affected as well. The programs administered by the Social Security Administration—Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance and Supplemental Security Income—provide vital economic security and protection to the American populace. Planning Social Security's future, therefore, requires vision, prudence, and the most accurate and relevant information available.

That is why this publication is so valuable. The **Supplement** continues to be one of the most detailed and comprehensive compendia of data for the U.S. income-maintenance system in existence. The material included in these pages provides policymakers and analysts the data they need to review and evaluate our programs. As we plan for the challenges that await us in the next century, this publication tells us where we have been, where we are today, and helps guide us to where we want to be in the future. The Social Security Administration is managing change through careful planning and this publication is a part of that effort.

The **Supplement's** historical perspective and its comprehensive look at the current state of Social Security show what an indispensable role our programs play in the lives of virtually all Americans. With the information compiled here, we can get a clear, objective appraisal of our stewardship, how well we are doing in protecting the public's investment in its own future. More importantly, we can get a better idea of how to maintain and even enhance the quality of that stewardship in the years to come.



Gwendolyn S. King  
Commissioner of Social Security

December 1991

## Acknowledgements

---

### Supplement Committee

#### Social Security Administration

##### Office of Research and Statistics

Jack Schmulowitz, Chairman

Ann Kallman Bixby

Joseph Bondar

Gregory K. Diez

Mayer Feldman

Donald T. Ferron

Herman Grundmann

William J. Kehring

Barbara A. Lingg

Joan W. Loeff

Phyllis A. Marbray

Beatrice K. Matsui

Shirley B. Queen

John W. Wagner

##### Office of the Actuary

John Richard Nagel

##### Office of Disability

Cheryl L. Bugg

Clarina Nelson

Clara B. Powell

##### Office of Retirement and Survivors Insurance

Arnold Weber

##### Office of Supplemental Security Income

Alfreda M. Brooks

#### Administration for Children and Families

Emmett C. Dye, Jr.

Leon Litow

#### Health Care Financing Administration

Winston Edwards

L. Antonio Mariano

Anthony Parker

Clarence Small



HD7123  
.556  
Suppl.  
1991

## Annual Statistical Supplement, 1991

|                     |     |  |
|---------------------|-----|--|
| Overview            | 2   | Program and Administrative Highlights        |
|                     | 6   | Program Descriptions                         |
| Statistical Tables  | 100 | Social Welfare and the Economy               |
|                     | 127 | Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance |
|                     | 254 | Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid   |
|                     | 274 | Other Social Insurance Programs              |
|                     | 282 | Income-Support Programs                      |
| Technical Notes     | 314 | Sampling Variability                         |
|                     | 317 | OASDI Benefit Award Data                     |
|                     | 318 | Survey of Income and Program Participation   |
|                     | 321 | Poverty Data                                 |
| General Information | 324 | List of Abbreviations                        |
|                     | 326 | Glossary of Program Terms                    |
|                     | 350 | List of Statistical Tables                   |
|                     | 361 | Index  |

## Program and Administrative Highlights

### Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)

1991: OASDI benefits increased by a 3.7 percent cost-of-living adjustment effective for December 1991. Amounts of taxable and creditable earnings increased in 1992 to \$55,500, for OASDI and \$130,200 for HI. In 1992, the amount of earnings required for a quarter of coverage increased to \$570. The retirement test exempt amounts increased to \$10,200 for persons age 65-69 and \$7,440 for those under age 65.

#### Social Security

##### Number of beneficiaries, December 1990:

|  |              |
|--|--------------|
| Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance ..... | 39.8 million |
| Old-Age Insurance .....                            | 28.4 million |
| Retired workers .....                              | 24.8 million |
| Survivors Insurance .....                          | 7.2 million  |
| Widows and widowers, nondisabled .....             | 5.0 million  |
| Disability Insurance .....                         | 4.3 million  |
| Disabled workers .....                             | 3.0 million  |

##### Average monthly benefits, December 1990:

|  |       |
|--|-------|
| Retired workers .....                  | \$603 |
| Widows and widowers, nondisabled ..... | 556   |
| Disabled workers .....                 | 587   |

##### Benefit payments, December 1990:

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance ..... | \$21.7 billion |
| Old-Age Insurance .....                            | 16.0 billion   |
| Survivors Insurance .....                          | 3.7 billion    |
| Disability Insurance .....                         | 2.0 billion    |

Number of workers in OASDI covered employment, 1990 ... 133.6 million

Estimated average earnings, 1990 ..... \$20,359

##### Earnings required in 1992 for—

|   |       |
|---|-------|
| 1 quarter of coverage .....             | \$570 |
| Maximum of 4 quarters of coverage ..... | 2,280 |

##### Earnings test exempt amounts for 1992:

|                    |                         |
|--------------------|-------------------------|
| Under age 65 ..... | \$7,440 (\$620 monthly) |
| Age 65-69 .....    | 10,200 (\$850 monthly)  |

##### Administrative costs, 1990:

|   |               |
|---|---------------|
| OASI .....                                | \$1.6 billion |
| As a percent of total benefits paid ..... | .7 percent    |
| DI .....                                  | \$707 million |
| As a percent of total benefits paid ..... | 2.8 percent   |

---

## Health Care

1991: The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1990 provided for standards for Medicare supplemental insurance (Medigap) policies. The Act also required that effective July 1, 1991, States extend Medicaid eligibility to all children born after September 30, 1983, and under age 19 and living in families with incomes at or below the Federal poverty level.

### Medicare <sup>1</sup>

#### Hospital Insurance (Part A):

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Total benefits paid in calendar year 1990..... | \$66.2 billion |
| Number of enrollees in July 1990.....          | 33.8 million   |

#### Supplementary Medical Insurance (Part B):

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Total benefits paid in calendar year 1990..... | \$42.5 billion |
| Number of enrollees in July 1990.....          | 32.6 million   |

#### Administrative costs, 1990:

|  |                 |
|--|-----------------|
| Hospital Insurance.....                  | \$758 million   |
| As a percent of total benefits paid..... | 1.1 percent     |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....     | \$1,519 million |
| As a percent of total benefits paid..... | 3.6 percent     |

### Medicaid

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Total benefits paid in fiscal year 1990.....                     | \$68.7 billion |
| (Vendor payments—\$64.9 billion,<br>plus premiums \$3.8 billion) |                |
| Number of unduplicated recipients, fiscal year 1990.....         | 25.3 million   |

---

<sup>1</sup> Preliminary estimates.

---

## Black Lung

1991: Effective January 1, 1992, 4.2 percent adjustment to benefits of miners or widows; new amount is \$403.30 monthly.

---

## Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

1991: Effective January 1, 1991, 3.7 percent cost-of-living adjustment to Federal benefit rates; new rates are \$422 monthly for an individual living in his or her own household and \$633 for a couple.

### SSI

#### Total:

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Benefits paid in 1990.....               | \$16.6 billion |
| Number of recipients, December 1990..... | 4.9 million    |
| Average benefit, December 1990.....      | \$303.19       |

#### Federally administered payments:

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Benefits paid in 1990.....               | \$16.1 billion |
| Number of recipients, December 1990..... | 4.8 million    |
| Average benefit, December 1990.....      | \$299.22       |

#### Federal SSI payments:

|  |                |
|--|----------------|
| Benefits paid in 1990.....               | \$12.9 billion |
| Number of recipients, December 1990..... | 4.4 million    |
| Average benefit, December 1990.....      | \$261.47       |

#### Federally administered State supplementation:

|  |                          |
|--|--------------------------|
| Benefits paid in 1990.....               | \$3.2 billion            |
| Number of recipients, December 1990..... | <sup>1</sup> 2.1 million |
| Average benefit, December 1990.....      | \$139.79                 |

#### State-administered supplementation:

|  |                         |
|--|-------------------------|
| Benefits paid in 1990.....               | \$0.5 billion           |
| Number of recipients, December 1990..... | <sup>2</sup> .3 million |
| Average benefit, December 1990.....      | \$141.01                |

<sup>1</sup> Includes 1.7 million persons receiving Federal SSI and State supplementation and 0.4 million persons receiving State supplementation only.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 214,000 persons receiving Federal SSI and State-administered supplementation and 71,000 persons receiving State supplementation only.

---

## Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC)

### AFDC, 1989

|                            |                          |
|----------------------------|--------------------------|
| Total payments.....        | \$17.5 billion           |
| Federal share.....         | <sup>1</sup> 9.5 billion |
| State share.....           | <sup>1</sup> 8.0 billion |
| Average monthly number of— |                          |
| Recipients.....            | 11.0 million             |
| Families.....              | 3.8 million              |
| Average per family:        |                          |
| Number of children.....    | 2                        |
| Monthly payments.....      | \$383                    |

<sup>1</sup> Preliminary estimates.

---

## Food Stamps

1991: Increase in food stamp benefits to \$370 monthly to an eligible four-person household with no income, effective October 1; standard deduction raised to \$122 monthly.

---

## Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

1990 (fiscal year): States used \$1.22 billion in Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program funds to assist about 5.8 million households with heating costs.

---

## Poverty

Poverty income thresholds, 1990:

|   |         |
|---|---------|
| Individual, aged 65 or older.....         | \$6,268 |
| Couple, householder aged 65 or older..... | 7,905   |
| Family of four.....                       | 13,359  |

## Program Descriptions

---

### 2A Social Security

|    |  |
|----|--|
| 8  | Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance<br>Summary                                |
| 10 | History of Provisions  |
| 10 | Employment Covered   |
| 13 | Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates   |
| 13 | Insured Status (Benefit Eligibility)   |
| 15 | Benefit Computation  |
| 23 | Type of Monthly Benefits   |
| 17 | Other OASDI Benefits   |
| 17 | Automatic Adjustment Provisions  |
| 20 | Illustrative Benefit Amounts   |
| 20 | Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status   |
| 21 | Income Tax Treatment of Benefits   |
| 21 | Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and<br>Interfund Borrowing             |
| 22 | International Agreements   |
| 33 | Tables (Benefit Computation, Taxable Earnings, Tax Rates,<br>and Taxation of Benefits) |

### 2B Health Care

|    |   |
|----|---|
| 50 | Medicare<br>Summary   |
| 55 | History of Provisions   |
| 55 | Insured Status  |
| 56 | Medicare Benefits   |
| 59 | Appropriations From General Revenues and<br>Interfund Borrowing |
| 61 | Table (Medicare Cost Sharing and Premium Amounts)               |
| 62 | Medicaid: Summary   |

### 2C Other Social Insurance

|    |                              |
|----|------------------------------|
| 67 | Black Lung Benefits: Summary |
|----|------------------------------|



---

## 2D Income Support

|    |  |
|----|--|
|    | Supplemental Security Income   |
| 68 | Summary  |
| 69 | History of Provisions  |
| 69 | Basic Eligibility Requirements   |
| 70 | Other Eligibility Provisions   |
| 72 | Federal Benefit Payments   |
| 72 | Exclusions From Income   |
| 74 | Limits and Exclusions From Resources                                       |
| 76 | Presumptive and Emergency Payments and<br>Interim Assistance Reimbursement |
| 76 | Medicaid Eligibility   |
| 77 | State Supplementation  |
| 79 | Table (Federal Benefit Rates)  |
|    | Aid to Families with Dependent Children                                    |
| 80 | Summary  |
| 80 | History of Provisions  |
| 80 | Eligibility  |
| 82 | Federal Matching Formula   |
| 84 | Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded                            |
| 87 | Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity   |
| 87 | Privacy and Disclosure   |
| 88 | Foster Care  |
| 88 | Protective and Vendor Payments   |
| 89 | Work Incentive   |
| 91 | Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training                                |
| 92 | Child Support Enforcement  |
| 93 | Other  |
| 94 | Table (Determination of Federal Share for AFDC and Medicaid)               |
| 95 | Food Stamps: Summary   |
| 97 | Low-Income Home Energy Assistance: Summary                                 |

---

## Social Security

The national Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program, popularly referred to as Social Security, is the largest income-maintenance program in the United States. This section provides a brief program summary followed by a description of the history and current provisions of the OASDI program.

---

### Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance

---

The Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) program provides monthly benefits to retired and disabled workers and their dependents and to survivors of insured workers. Retirement benefits were provided by the original Social Security Act of 1935, benefits for dependents and survivors by the 1939 amendments, benefits for the disabled by the 1956 amendments, and benefits for the dependents of disabled workers by the 1958 amendments. In 1965, a Health Insurance program, generally known as Medicare, was enacted. (For a description of Medicare, see page 50).

### Covered Employment and Taxes

A person builds protection under the OASDI program through work in employment covered under Social Security. Coverage is in general compulsory. Taxes on wage and salary workers' earnings up to a statutory maximum taxable amount each year are withheld and matched by employers. Self-employed persons pay taxes on their annual earnings up to the same maximum as employees but at the combined employer-employee rate. However, special tax deduction provisions apply that are designed to treat the self-employed in much the same manner as employers and employees are

treated for purposes of Social Security and income taxes. While taxes of workers with more than one employer are withheld and matched up to the annual maximum by each employer, the employee's share of taxes on total wages above the maximum is refundable through the income tax system. All taxes are credited to the OASI and DI Trust Funds, which by law may be used only to meet the cost of: (1) Monthly benefits when the worker retires, dies, or becomes disabled; (2) lump-sum death payments to survivors; (3) vocational rehabilitation services for disability beneficiaries; and (4) administrative expenses.

### Monthly Benefits

Benefits are paid as a matter of earned right to workers who gain insured status and to their eligible spouses and children and survivors. Fully insured status qualifies a worker and family for almost all benefit types on the basis of Social Security earnings credits. A worker who dies without being fully insured may be currently insured, and his or her children and their widowed mother or father would thus qualify for benefits. "Insured in event of disability" status is required to qualify for a disabled-worker benefit or to establish a period of disability. A lump-sum death payment may also be payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. Certain persons born before January 2, 1900, who do not meet fully insured-status requirements can qualify for small, fixed-rate benefits under special transitional provisions.

Monthly benefits are related to past earnings with two exceptions: (1) Fixed-rate benefits payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1900, and (2) "special minimum" benefits, based on number of years with specified minimum amounts of covered earnings, for workers with low earnings but long attachment to the labor force.

The amount of a monthly benefit award is determined by first computing an insured worker's average indexed monthly earnings (AIME)—in the case of most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978—or average monthly wage (AMW). The AIME or AMW is then linked (by a formula or by a table in the law, respectively) to the monthly benefit payable at age 65—called the primary insurance amount (PIA). For persons with a very low AIME or AMW who reached age 62, became disabled, or died before 1982, a minimum PIA is applicable. Benefits for dependents and survivors are calculated as a percentage of the insured worker's PIA but are subject to proportional reduction to conform to a family maximum amount stated in the law. Benefits payable to retired workers, spouses, widows, and widowers who elect benefits before age 65 are subject to an actuarial reduction. The age at which unreduced benefits are payable will gradually increase from age 65 to age 67 beginning in the year 2000.

Monthly benefits of nondisabled beneficiaries under age 70 are subject to an earnings or retirement test, under which part or all of benefit payments are withheld when earnings exceed an amount specified in the law. Disabled workers, disabled adult children, and disabled widows or widowers are not subject to the earnings test. The level of earnings of a disabled beneficiary, however, is among the factors considered in determining whether he or she continues to be disabled.

Benefits are financed principally through contributions from employers, employees, and the self-employed. The trust funds also receive income through: Federal general revenues to finance the cost of benefits attributable to military and other gratuitous wage credits; Federal general revenues to finance the cost of "special age-72" benefits; revenues resulting from the inclusion of part of Social Security benefits in adjusted gross income for Federal income tax purposes beginning in 1984; and interest on the investment of Federal general revenues that are not needed to meet current program expenses. This program is administered by the Social Security Administration.

**Provisions for Railroad Retirement beneficiaries.**—The OASDI tabulations do not include a number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would have been eligible for Social Security benefits had they applied. The reason they have not applied is that receipt of a Social Security benefit would reduce their Railroad Retirement benefit by a like amount.

The Railroad Retirement Act of 1974, effective January 1, 1975, provided that the regular annuity for employees with 10 or more years of railroad service who retired after December 31, 1974, will consist of two components:

Tier 1—A basic Social Security level component equivalent to what would be paid under the Social Security Act on the basis of the employee's combined railroad and nonrailroad service, reduced by the amount of any monthly benefit under OASDI actually paid on the basis of nonrailroad work; and

Tier 2—A staff level component payable over and above the Social Security equivalent, on the basis of a formula applicable only to railroad service.

The number of Railroad Retirement beneficiaries who would be eligible for a Social Security benefit if they applied is not available. It is estimated to be less than 100,000.

## History of Provisions

| Act*               |   |
|--------------------|---|
| Employment Covered | Compulsory  |
| 1935               | All workers in commerce and industry (except railroads) under age 65 in continental United States, Alaska, and Hawaii. (Covered after 1936.)  |
| 1939               | Age restriction eliminated.   |
| 1946               | Railroad and Social Security earnings combined to determine eligibility for and amount of survivor benefits.  |
| 1950               | Regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Nonfarm self-employed (except members of professional groups). Federal civilian employees not under a Federal retirement system. U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by American employers. Workers in Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands.   |
| 1951               | Railroad workers with less than 10 years of service, for all benefits. (After October 1951, coverage retroactive to 1937.)  |
| 1954               | Farm self-employed. Professional self-employed except lawyers, dentists, physicians, and members of other medical groups (taxable year ending after 1954). Additional regularly employed farm and domestic workers. Homeworkers.  |
| 1956               | Members of the uniformed services on active duty or on active duty for training. Remainder of professional self-employed except physicians (taxable years ending after 1955). Farm landlords who materially participate in farm operations.   |
| 1960               | U.S. citizens employed in United States by foreign governments or international organizations. Parents working for children (except domestic or casual labor). Workers in Guam and American Samoa.  |
| 1965               | Interns. Self-employed physicians (taxable years ending on or after Dec. 31, 1965). Tips for employee tax only.   |
| 1967               | Ministers and members of religious orders not under a vow of poverty (unless exemption is claimed on grounds of conscience or religious principles). Taxable years ending after 1967.   |
| 1982               | Federal employees—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.   |
| 1983               | Federal employees (except reemployed annuitants) hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, including executive, legislative, and judicial branch employees and including those with previous periods of Federal service if the break in service lasted more than 365 days.<br><br>Legislative branch employees hired before 1984 who were not participating in the Civil Service Retirement System on Dec. 31, 1983.<br><br>Members of Congress, the President, the Vice-President, Federal judges, and most executive-level political appointees of the Federal Government.<br><br>Employees of nonprofit organizations.<br><br>U.S. residents employed outside the United States by American employers. |
| 1984               | Rehired Federal employees whose previous service was covered.   |

\* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968). 1972a denotes legislation of July 1; 1972b denotes legislation of Oct. 30; 1973a denotes legislation of July 9; 1973b denotes legislation of Dec. 31; 1981a denotes legislation of Aug. 13; 1981b denotes legislation of Dec. 29.



---

Persons exercising reemployment rights to noncovered Federal employment retain exemption after a period (not limited to 365 or fewer days) of military or national guard service or work for an international organization.

Generally, all legislative branch employees except those who were participating on Dec. 31, 1983, and are also currently participating in the Civil Service Retirement System or another Federal retirement system.

Employees of nonprofit organizations who are also participating on a mandatory basis in the Civil Service Retirement System are treated like Federal employees for Social Security tax and coverage purposes. They are therefore not covered unless hired on or after Jan. 1, 1984, or reemployed after a break in service of more than 365 days.

- 1986 Noncovered State and local government employees hired on or after Apr. 1, 1986—Hospital Insurance (Part A) program only.
- 1987 Members of uniformed services reserve components on inactive duty training. Irregularly employed farm workers (if employer's annual expenditures for farm labor at least \$2,500). Services performed in trade or business of spouse or by children aged 18 or older in trade or business of parent. Tips for employer Social Security tax.
- 1990 State and local government employees (except students employed by the educational institution they attend) not under a State or local government retirement system.

#### **Elective by Employer**

---

- 1950 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system. Termination permitted 2 years after giving notice if group has 5 years of coverage when notice is given.
- 1954 U.S. citizens employed outside the United States by a foreign subsidiary of an American employer.
- 1972b Members of a religious order who are subject to a vow of poverty. Retroactivity allowed for 5 years but not earlier than Jan. 1, 1968.
- 1983 U.S. citizens and residents employed outside the United States by a foreign affiliate of an American employer.  
  
States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.
- 1984 Churches or church-related organizations may elect irrevocably to have services performed by their employees excluded from covered employment. Their employees are then treated as self-employed for Social Security purposes.
- 1990 State and local government employees not under a State or local government retirement system.

#### **Elective by Employer and Employee**

---

- 1950 Employees (other than members of the clergy) of nonprofit organizations (upon election by employer, each current employee given a choice as to coverage, new employees are covered). Nonprofit organizations permitted to terminate coverage 2 years after giving notice, if the organization has 8 years of coverage when notice is given.
- 1954 State and local government employees (except fire fighters and police personnel) under a State or local government retirement system (coverage provided at State's option; a majority of the eligible employees must vote in favor). See above (elective by employer, 1950) for termination rule.

- 
- 1956 Fire fighters and police personnel in designated States. State and local government employees under the State or local government retirement system in designated States may be divided into two systems, one excluding employees not desiring coverage (new employees covered).
- 1967 Fire fighters under State or local government retirement system.
- 1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations placed under compulsory coverage; nonprofit organizations prohibited from terminating coverage of their employees on or after Mar. 31, 1983.
- States prohibited from terminating coverage of employees and permitted to reinstate coverage for a terminated group.

#### **Elective by Individual**

---

- 1954 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty.
- 1965 Members of certain religious sects may obtain exemptions from self-employment coverage (retroactive to 1951).
- 1967 Members of the clergy and of religious orders not under a vow of poverty are covered automatically, but they can choose to be exempt on grounds of conscience or religious principles.
- 1977 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Dec. 20, 1977.
- 1986 Members of the clergy and of religious orders who filed an application for exemption from coverage may revoke the exemption if the revocation is filed before the due date of the individual's Federal income tax return for the first taxable year beginning after Oct. 22, 1986.

#### **Noncontributory Wage Credits**

---

- 1946 Fully insured status and average monthly wage of \$160 for World War II veterans who died within 3 years after discharge.
- 1950 Wage credits of \$160 per month of military service during World War II (Sept. 16, 1940, to July 24, 1947).
- 1952 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1953.
- 1953 Same military wage credits to June 30, 1955.
- 1955 Same military wage credits to Mar. 31, 1956.
- 1956 Same military wage credits to Dec. 31, 1956.
- 1967 For uniformed services, wage credits of \$100 for each \$100 (or fraction thereof) of basic pay not in excess of \$300 per quarter, beginning in 1968.
- 1972b For uniformed services, wage credits of \$300 per calendar quarter of service after 1956. (Supersedes 1967 provision.) For U.S. citizens of Japanese ancestry, wage credits for the period they were interned by the U.S. Government during World War II (Dec. 7, 1941, to Dec. 31, 1946) and who were aged 18 or older.
- 1977 For uniformed services, additional wage credits of \$100 for each full \$300 of basic pay up to maximum credit of \$1,200 per calendar year after 1977.



## Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates

... **Current Law:** Employers and employees and self-employed persons each pay contributions, or taxes, on earnings in covered employment and self-employment up to the annual maximum amount taxable—\$55,500 for OASDI taxes and \$130,200 for HI (Medicare) taxes in 1992; before 1991 the HI maximum was the same as the OASDI maximum. The 1992 tax rate is 7.65 percent (5.6, 0.6, and 1.45 for OASI, DI, and HI, respectively) each for the employer and the employee under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA). The self-employed person pays the combined employer-employee rate of 15.3 percent under the Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA).

The taxes are deposited in separate trust funds—OASI and DI (see tables 4.A1-4.A6) under the OASDI program, and HI (see tables 7.A1-7.A2) under the Medicare program.

Two deduction provisions are applicable to self-employed persons for the purpose of treating them in much the same manner as employees and employers are treated for purposes of FICA and income taxes. The first provision allows a deduction from net earnings from self-employment equal to the amount of net earnings before the deduction, times one-half the SECA tax rate. The effect of this deduction is intended to be analogous to the coverage and tax treatment of the FICA tax paid by the employer, which is disregarded as remuneration to the employee for Social Security and income tax purposes. The second provision allows an income tax deduction, equal to one-half of the amount of the SECA deductibility of the employer's share of the income tax.

1935 **History:** Tables 2.A1 and 2.A3 (see pages 33-34) give the maximum taxable earnings and the rates and maximum amounts of contribution (tax) for 1937-92, and tax rates scheduled for future years.

1983 Increase in scheduled tax rate for self-employed to 100% of combined employer-employee rate; for 1951-83, that percentage had ranged between 66 and 75%. Federal income tax credits provided to offset portions of 1984-89 SECA tax rates to bring about a more gradual rise in effective taxes for the self-employed. Smaller Federal income tax credit provided for employees to cover entire increase in employee tax rate for 1984 only. See table 2.A4 (page 34) for detailed information on tax credits for 1984-89. Two deduction provisions for self-employed to replace tax credits against SECA taxes after 1989.

### Insured Status (Benefit Eligibility)

#### Quarter of Coverage (QC)

|      |  |
|------|--|
| 1939 | Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is earned. Four QC are credited for covered earnings equal to maximum limitation for the year. |
| 1946 | Calendar quarter in which \$50 of wages is paid.   |
| 1950 | Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of self-employment income (reported annually).  |
| 1954 | Calendar quarter credited with \$100 of agricultural wages (reported annually).  |

- 1977 Calendar quarters of coverage (up to 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings, **effective Jan. 1, 1978 (effective Jan. 1, 1979, dollar measure subject to automatic increase):**
- \$260, effective Jan. 1, 1979;
  - \$290, effective Jan. 1, 1980;
  - \$310, effective Jan. 1, 1981;
  - \$340, effective Jan. 1, 1982;
  - \$370, effective Jan. 1, 1983;
  - \$390, effective Jan. 1, 1984;
  - \$410, effective Jan. 1, 1985;
  - \$440, effective Jan. 1, 1986;
  - \$460, effective Jan. 1, 1987;
  - \$470, effective Jan. 1, 1988;
  - \$500, effective Jan. 1, 1989;
  - \$520, effective Jan. 1, 1990;
  - \$540, effective Jan. 1, 1991; and
  - \$570, effective Jan. 1, 1992.

#### **Disability Definition**

- 1954 Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity because of any medically determinable permanent physical or mental impairment.
- 1965 Disability lasting at least 12 months. For blind persons aged 55-64, inability to engage in usual occupation.
- 1967 Disability that precludes engagement in any substantial gainful work existing in the national economy. For surviving spouse, disability precludes any gainful activity.

#### **Period of Disability**

- 1954 Continuous period of at least 6 months of disability as defined above or of blindness.
- 1972b At least 5 months of disability.

#### **Fully Insured**

- 1935 Cumulative wages of \$2,000 and employment in each of 5 years after 1936 and before attainment of age 65.
- 1939 QC equal to one-half the quarters elapsed after 1936 (or quarter in which age 21 attained) and before quarter of death or attainment of age 65. Minimum 6 QC, maximum 40 QC.
- 1950 Elapsed period measured after 1950 (QC earned at any time are used).
- 1954 Period of disability excluded from elapsed period. Alternatively, QC earned in all quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (minimum 6 QC).
- 1956 Elapsed period measured to age 62 for women. Alternatively, QC earned in all except 4 quarters after 1954 and before quarter in which age 65 attained (62 for women).
- 1960 QC reduced to 1/3 the elapsed quarters.
- 1961 QC equal to years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained) and before year of death or age 65 (62 for women).
- 1972b Elapsed period for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.
- 1983 Any person aged 55 or older on Jan. 1, 1984, and employed by a nonprofit organization for whose employee coverage is extended solely by reason of the new compulsory coverage provision will be deemed fully insured upon subsequently acquiring 6 QC if aged 60 or older on Jan. 1, 1984; 8 QC if aged 59; 12 QC if aged 58; 16 QC if aged 57; and 20 QC if aged 55 or 56.

|                            |  |
|----------------------------|--|
|                            | <b>Currently Insured</b>   |
| 1939                       | 6 QC earned in 12 quarters before quarter of death.  |
| 1946                       | 6 QC earned in preceding 13 quarters, including quarter of death.  |
| 1950                       | Including quarter of retirement added.   |
| 1954                       | Including quarter of disablement added.  |
|                            | <b>Disability Insured</b>  |
| 1954                       | 20 QC earned in last 40 quarters, including quarter of disablement, and currently insured.   |
| 1956                       | Fully insured requirement added.   |
| 1958                       | Currently insured requirement eliminated.  |
| 1960                       | Alternatively, 20 QC earned before quarter of disablement (not necessarily in last 40 quarters) but QC earned in all quarters after 1950, with minimum of 6 such QC.   |
| 1965                       | Alternatively for blind under age 31, QC earned in one-half the quarters elapsed after age 21, with minimum of 6 such QC. For blind under age 24, 6 QC earned in preceding 3 years.  |
| 1967                       | For all disabled under age 31, same alternative.   |
| 972b                       | For blind, requirement for recent QC eliminated.   |
| 1983                       | For those who become disabled again at age 31 or older and who were previously disabled before age 31, same alternative as that for those disabled under age 31.   |
|                            | <b>Transitionally Insured</b>  |
| 1965                       | Same as fully insured, but minimum reduced to 3 QC.  |
|                            | <b>Requirement for Special Age-72 Monthly Benefit</b>  |
| 1966                       | 3 QC for each year elapsed after 1966 and before attainment of age 72. (No QC if aged 72 before 1968.)   |
| <b>Benefit Computation</b> | <b>Average Monthly Wage (AMW)</b>  |
| 1939                       | Computed using creditable earnings after 1936 and before year of death or retirement, divided by months after 1936 and before quarter of death or retirement, excluding months before age 22 in quarters not QC.   |
| 1950                       | Alternatively, computed using creditable earnings after 1950 (or year aged 21, if later) and before year of death, year of retirement or subsequent year, or year age 65 attained if then insured, divided by number of months in those years.               |
| 1954                       | Earnings and months in 4 years may be excluded in all cases; in 5 years if worker has 20 QC. Period of disability may be excluded.   |
| 1956                       | Earnings and months in 5 years may be excluded in all cases. Computation period may end at age 62 for women then insured.  |
| 1960                       | Earnings may be used for any year after 1950 and before year of retirement but including year of death, with the number of years equal to the years elapsed after 1955 (or year age 26 attained) and before year of death or age 65 attained (62 for women). |
|                            | Same method may be used for earnings after 1936 and years elapsed after 1941.  |
| 1972b                      | Number of years for men reaching age 62 after 1972, measured to age 62 or to 1975, if later.   |

- 
- 1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1936.
- For workers who attain age 62 after 1978 and before 1984, excludes earnings in year of attainment of age 62 and later, computed using creditable earnings after 1950.

#### **Average Indexed Monthly Earnings (AIME)**

---

- 1977 For workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978, AIME is computed by using indexed earnings after 1950 for the same computation period applicable in calculating the AMW. Indexed earnings for a given year equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the national average wage for the second year before worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, divided by the national average wage for the given year, except that for years after the second year before the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, indexed earnings equal actual creditable earnings.
- 1980 For disabled workers, the number of years of earnings used equals the number of years elapsed after 1950 (or year age 21 attained, if later) and before year of disability, minus dropout years equal to one-fifth of the number of elapsed years rounded to the next lower integer (to a maximum of 5 dropout years). However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for initial entitlement after June 1980.**
- Disabled workers who receive less than 3 dropout years under the one-fifth rule may be credited with additional dropout years based on child care, up to a total of 3 dropout years. (To receive this credit, a worker must have had no earnings in that year and have been living with a child under age 3.) However, the number of years of earnings used is at least 2. **Effective for July 1981.**
- 1983 For workers who die after 1978 but before attaining age 62, indexed earnings for a given year can equal actual creditable earnings multiplied by the national average wage for the earlier of (1) the year in which the worker reached or would have reached age 60, or (2) the second year before the survivor becomes eligible for aged or disabled-widow or-widower benefits, and then divided by the national average wage for the given year. This computation method applies only if a higher benefit results. **Effective for surviving spouses newly eligible after 1984.**

#### **Primary Insurance Amount (PIA) and Maximum Family Benefit**

---

- ... The following benefit computation tables are shown beginning on page 35:
- 2.A5.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-92
  - 2.A6.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951-92
  - 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME, increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments, and minimum PIA, for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in 1979 or later
  - 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: Formula applies to years of coverage
  - 2.A9.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit from PIA, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) in 1979 or later
  - 2.A10.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers first eligible for disability benefits in 1979 or later
  - 2.A11.—Formulas for computing PIA from creditable earnings after 1936
  - 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA
  - 2.A13.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979



---

## Type of Monthly Benefits

... See pages 23-32.

### Other OASDI Benefits

---

#### Lump-Sum Refund

- 1935 Persons not insured at age 65 eligible for lump-sum refund equal to 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits.
- 1939 Lump-sum refund eliminated.

---

#### Lump-Sum Death Payment

- 1935 Under age 65: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits. Aged 65 or older and fully insured: 3 1/2% of cumulative wage credits, less monthly benefits received.
- 1939 Fully or currently insured: 6 times PIA if no survivor eligible for monthly benefits.
- 1950 3 times PIA for all deaths.
- 1954 3 times PIA with maximum of \$255.
- 1981a Payable only to a widow or widower who was living with the worker at time of the death or to a widow, widower, or children eligible for monthly benefits. Amount of lump sum fixed at \$255.

---

#### Vocational Rehabilitation Services

- 1965 Available to selected disabled individuals. Costs of services payable from OASDI Trust Funds to State vocational rehabilitation agencies. Reimbursement in any year may not exceed 1% of the total amount of OASDI disability benefits disbursed in the prior year.
- 1972b Maximum annual reimbursement increased to 1.25% for fiscal year ending June 30, 1973, and 1.50% thereafter.
- 1981a Reimbursement from trust funds for cost of rehabilitation services made if the services result in the disabled individual's return to work (performance of substantial gainful activity for 9 consecutive months).

### Automatic Adjustment Provisions

---

#### Benefits

... **Current Law:** A cost-of-living increase in benefits generally is established each year if the Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers (CPI-W), prepared by the Department of Labor, indicates a percentage increase after rounding of at least one-tenth of 1 percent between 2 specified calendar quarters. The arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for July, August, and September in the year of determination is compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI-W for the later of (a) July, August, and September in the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. The percentage increase in the CPI-W, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, represents the size of the cost-of-living increase in benefits, effective for December of the year in which the determination is made.

Under certain conditions, depending on the size of the combined OASDI Trust Funds relative to estimated disbursements, the applicability and size of a cost-of-living adjustment are determined under an alternative method (see the "stabilizer provision" described below). In no case, however, are benefits reduced below the level of benefits in the year of determination.

Under the benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME), the principal method currently applicable to newly eligible workers, the cost-of-living adjustments are applied to the worker's primary insurance amount (PIA) beginning with the year of his or her first eligibility (see table 2.A7, page 37). Benefit increases are not incorporated into the benefit formula; the replacement percentages

applicable to the three AIME brackets remain unchanged at 90, 32, and 15 percent, respectively. Instead, the dollar amounts defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually in proportion to increases in the average wage level (see "bend points in benefit formula," page 20). Thus, as shown in table 2.A7, workers first eligible in different years have different benefit formulas.

The procedure is different for benefits computed on the basis of the average monthly wage (AMW), the main computation method applicable to workers who were first eligible before 1979. Here the benefit formula effective for a particular time period is the same for workers with varying years of first eligibility. For benefits based on the AMW after 1950, benefit increases are incorporated into the replacement percentages specified for the various AMW brackets (see table 2.A12, page 41). The AMW brackets remain unchanged except that whenever there is an increase in the maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings (see the following subsection), a new AMW bracket is created: The benefit formula provides an additional 20-percent replacement for the portion of the AMW above the monthly equivalent of the previous taxable maximum. For benefits based on the AMW after 1936 (see table 2.A11, page 40), benefit increases are reflected in a revised conversion table used in determining the PIA from the primary insurance benefit (PIB).

The special minimum PIA is also subject to the cost-of-living adjustments, beginning with the June 1979 benefit increase (see table 2.A8, page 38). Under this computation method, the increases are incorporated into the benefit formula and therefore apply to the benefits both of workers becoming eligible in the current or future years and of workers already on the benefit rolls. The same formula applies to workers with varying years of first eligibility.

1972a History: Under the original provisions (based on the 1972a, 1973a, and 1973b Acts), the arithmetical mean of the CPI for January, February, and March in the year of determination was compared with the arithmetical mean of the CPI for the later of (a) January, February, and March of the year in which the last effective cost-of-living increase was established or (b) the 3 months of the calendar quarter in which the effective month of the last general benefit increase occurred. (Before the introduction, in 1977, of the alternative CPI series for "All Urban Consumers," or CPI-U, the CPI-W was referred to as the CPI.) If the percentage increase in the CPI, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, was at least 3.0 (the triggering requirement), a cost-of-living benefit increase was established and the level of benefits increased by the same percentage, effective for June of the year in which the determination was made.

1983 The 1983 Act moved the effective date for a cost-of-living benefit increase from June to December, beginning in 1983, and eliminated the "triggering requirement" for the 1983 increase only. Effective with the determination made in 1984, the two periods used in calculating the CPI-W percentage increase were shifted from the first to the third calendar quarter.

The 1983 Act also introduced an alternative method for determining the size of a cost-of-living adjustment. This method, called the stabilizer provision, is applied when the ratio of the combined OASDI Trust Fund assets to estimated outgo falls below a certain percentage. The "triggering" percentage is 15 percent for the years 1985-88 and 20 percent for years after 1988. Under these circumstances, the cost-of-living adjustment is based on the lesser of the CPI-W percentage increase determined above or the increase in average wages. The latter increase is the percentage, rounded to the nearest one-tenth of 1 percent, by which the national average wage for the year before the year of determination exceeds the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which either a cost-of-living increase or a general benefit increase occurred (see column 2 in table 2.A1 on page 33 for average annual wages after 1950).

The 1983 legislation also included a provision for making up any benefit increases that are based on a lower wage increase rather than on the increase in the cost of living. When the fund ratio is greater than 32 percent, additional increases will be



---

provided so that benefits are increased to the level at which they would have been if all increases had been based on the CPI-W. (See table 2.A14 for the cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits, page 44.)

- 1986 Triggering requirement eliminated for cost-of-living increases in and after 1986 by Public Law 99-509 (signed Oct. 21, 1986).

---

#### Maximum Amount of Taxable and Creditable Earnings

- 1972a The 1972a Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living benefit increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the maximum amount of annual earnings that will be taxed and credited toward benefits.

The determination is made by multiplying the "maximum" in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the maximum was enacted. (See column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A5 for the underlying data sources.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$300, is the new maximum amount of taxable and creditable earnings, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new maximum reduced to an amount below the maximum in the year of determination.

- 1976 In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.

- 1977 Statutory in lieu of automatic increases in the maximum instituted for the years 1979, 1980, and 1981. Also, for purposes of establishing a "year of coverage" used in the computation of the special minimum PIA, annual maximum taxable and creditable earnings after 1978 are the amounts that would have been determined under the automatic adjustment provisions if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 Act had not been enacted (see table 2.A8, page 38).

- 1989 Automatic increases in the maximum for 1990, 1991, and 1992 determined under a transitional rule, specified by the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989, for computing "deemed" average annual wage for 1988, 1989, and 1990. The purpose of the legislation was to include contributions to certain "deferred compensation" plans, most importantly sections 401(k) pension plans, in the average annual average wage.

---

#### Earnings Test

- 1972b The 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts) mandated a determination in 1974, and in every subsequent year in which a cost-of-living increase is established, as to whether or not an adjustment in the exempt amount—the amount of earnings permitted without reduction in benefits—is required.

The determination is made by multiplying the monthly exempt amount in effect in the year of determination by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for the year before the most recent year in which an automatic determination was made that resulted in an increase or in which an increase in the exempt amount was enacted.

(See column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for annual amounts of the average wage after 1950 and footnote 1 in table 2.A5 for the underlying data sources.) The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new monthly exempt amount, effective with respect to remuneration paid after the year of determination and with respect to taxable years beginning after that year. In no case, however, is the new exempt amount reduced below the exempt amount in the year of determination. The new annual exempt amount is determined by multiplying the new monthly amount by 12.

- 1976 In the 1974 and 1975 determinations the quotient was the average wage for the year of determination, estimated from data for the first calendar quarter, divided by the corresponding amount for the year before the year of determination. Public Law 94-202 (signed Jan. 2, 1976) revised the adjustment method by increasing by a year the lag in average wages used in the computation. Thus, for example, the 1976 determination was based on the percentage increase in the average wage from 1974 to 1975.

#### Quarter of Coverage

- 1977 Mandatory annual determination, beginning in 1978, as to whether or not an adjustment is required in the amount of wages and self-employment earnings an individual needs to be credited with a quarter of coverage in the succeeding year. The amount required for a quarter of coverage is the product of \$250 (in effect in 1978) multiplied by the following quotient: the national average wage for the year before the year of determination, divided by the average wage for 1976 (see column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting product, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$10, is the new amount required for a quarter of coverage. In no case, however, is the new amount reduced below the amount in effect in the year of determination.

#### Bend Points in Benefit Formula

- 1977 Introduction of a new benefit computation method based on average indexed monthly earnings (AIME) after 1950, effective for workers first eligible after 1978 (see table 2.A7, page 37). The dollar amounts, or bend points, defining the AIME brackets are adjusted annually by multiplying the bend points in effect for 1979—\$180 and \$1,085—by the following quotient: the national average wage for the second year before the year for which the determination is made, divided by the average wage for 1977 (see column 2 in table 2.A5 on page 35 for average annual wages after 1950). The resulting products, rounded to the nearest dollar, are the new bend points.

**Illustrative Benefit Amounts** The following tables, beginning on page 45, present illustrative benefit amounts:

- 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1991, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1991
- 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62, 1957-92
- 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940-92

#### Effect of Current Earnings on Benefit Status

- ... Beneficiaries with substantial earnings may have some or all benefits withheld depending on their annual earnings. Family members also have benefits withheld if the worker on whose account they are receiving benefits has substantial earnings. However, deductions based on the worker's earnings are not made from the benefits of a divorced spouse who has been divorced from the worker for at least 2 years.

The earnings test has different rules for beneficiaries aged 65-69 and under age 65. In 1992, beneficiaries aged 65-69 receive \$1 less in total annual benefits for each \$3 of earnings in excess of the exempt amount of \$10,200. Nondisabled beneficiaries under age 65 receive \$1 less in their benefit for each \$2 of earnings above the exempt amount of \$7,440 (table 2.A18, page 48).

Beneficiaries entitled on the basis of their own disability—disabled workers, disabled adult children, and disabled widows and widowers—are not subject to the retirement test. Substantial earnings by disabled beneficiaries may indicate that they are able to do work which constitutes substantial gainful activity (SGA), and therefore are no longer disabled. Although other factors are considered, numerical guidelines are used in a determination of SGA. Currently average monthly earnings above \$500 usually are considered to demonstrate SGA while earnings below \$300 indicate that SGA did not occur (table 2.A19, page 49).

## Income Tax Treatment of Benefits

1983 Up to one-half of Social Security benefits may be subject to income taxation under certain conditions. Generally, only beneficiaries with substantial amounts of other income are affected. The additional income tax revenues resulting from this provision are transferred to the trust funds from which the corresponding benefits were paid.

Effective for taxable years ending after Dec. 31, 1983, gross income for income tax purposes includes up to one-half of Social Security and Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits received by taxpayers whose income, as defined below, exceeds certain base amounts. The base amounts are \$32,000 for a married couple filing jointly, \$0 for a married individual filing separately who lived with his or her spouse anytime during the year, and \$25,000 for individuals in all other filing categories (table 2.A20, page 49).

The income to be compared with the applicable base amount is adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income and certain other deductible or excludable income, plus one-half of Social Security or Tier I Railroad Retirement benefits. For taxpayers whose income exceeds the appropriate base amount, the amount of benefits included in gross income is the lesser of one-half of benefits or one-half of the excess of the income, as described, over the base amount.

Examples of Social Security benefits to be included in gross income for single taxpayers with varying amounts of annual income and Social Security benefits of \$8,000 are shown in table 21 on page 49.

## Appropriations Authorized From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

### Appropriations From General Revenues

|       |   |
|-------|---|
| 1935  | Annual appropriations to the old-age reserve account to provide for payments; direct appropriation to pay for administrative expenses.                                    |
| 1939  | Trust fund created from which benefits and administrative expenses were to be paid.   |
| 1944  | General authorization, to finance benefits and payments.  |
| 1947  | For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.   |
| 1950  | General authorization repealed.   |
| 1956  | For cost of gratuitous military service wage credits.   |
| 1966  | For cost of monthly benefits for those with less than 3 quarters of coverage.   |
| 1972b | For cost of gratuitous wage credits for Japanese-American internees.  |
| 1983  | A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds equal to (1) the present value of the estimated additional benefits arising from the gratuitous military service wage credits |



---

for service before 1957 and (2) the amount of the combined employer-employee OASDI taxes on the gratuitous wage credits for service after 1956 and before 1984 but less any amounts previously transferred. After 1983, the trust funds will be reimbursed on a current basis for employer-employee taxes on such wage credits for service after 1983.

A lump-sum payment to the OASDI Trust Funds representing the amount of uncashed benefit checks (including interest) issued in the past. In the future, the trust funds will be credited on a regular basis. All transfers made for uncashed benefit checks will be subject to the annual appropriation process.

Transfer from the Treasury Department to the OASDI Trust Funds an amount equal to income tax receipts attributable to inclusion of Social Security benefits in taxable income.

For discussion of tax credits for part of employment FICA tax and tax on self-employment income under SECA, see the section on "Maximum Taxable Earnings and Tax Rates," page 13.

#### **Interfund Borrowing**

---

- 1981 Interfund borrowing permitted among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds as needed until Dec. 31, 1982. For all or part of any loan to be repaid, the managing trustee determines if assets of borrowing trust fund(s) are sufficient for that purpose. Interest with respect to any outstanding loan balance at a rate equal to the rate earned by lending trust fund is transferred from time to time.
- 1983 Interfund borrowing reauthorized among OASI, DI, and HI Trust Funds for calendar years 1983-87, with provisions for scheduled repayment, no later than Dec. 31, 1989, of principal and interest (including amounts borrowed in 1982). No borrowing permitted from any fund that has been reduced to specified levels.

#### **International Agreements**

- 1977 The President authorized to enter into international agreements to provide for coordination between the Social Security programs of the United States and the programs of other countries.

An international social security agreement is designed to benefit both workers and employers. Such agreements eliminate dual coverage and contributions with respect to the same work under the social security programs of the countries that are parties to the agreement. Agreements also prevent the impairment of social security protection that results when a person works under the social security programs of two countries but is not eligible for benefits in one or both of the countries when he or she retires, becomes disabled, or dies. Under an agreement, each country takes into account periods of coverage that are completed under the laws of the other country and that were not already credited under its own laws. A partial benefit is then computed by each country based on the proportion of total covered work completed in that country.

The United States currently has social security agreements in effect with 12 countries—Italy (1978), the Federal Republic of Germany (1979), Switzerland (1980), Belgium, Norway, Canada (1984), the United Kingdom (1985), Sweden (1987), Spain and France (1988), Portugal (1989), and the Netherlands (1990). An agreement with Austria has been signed and is expected to enter into force in the second half of 1991.

Social Security old-age and disability benefits are generally payable to U.S. citizens regardless of where they reside. An international agreement generally provides that each country that is a party to the agreement must, for benefit purposes, treat nationals of the other country in the same manner as it treats its own nationals. Furthermore, certain other persons who are not nationals, such as dependents and survivors, but who reside within the participating countries are guaranteed equal benefit treatment with nationals.

## Type of Monthly Benefits

| Act            | Type of benefit  |                                   | Percent of PIA | Conditions   |
|----------------|------------------|-----------------------------------|----------------|--|
| Insured Worker |                  |                                   |                |  |
| 1935           | Retired worker:  | Aged 65 or older                  | .....          | <b>Fully insured.</b> Amount based on cumulative wages.  |
| 1939           | .....            | .....                             | 100            | Amount based on PIA.   |
| 1956           | Women:           | Aged 62-64                        | .....          | Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.  |
| 1961           | Men:             | Aged 62-64                        | .....          | Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 65.  |
| 1972b          | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Increased 1/12% for each month between ages 65 and 72 for which no benefits received after 1970 (PIA based on AMW only). Applicable only to worker whose benefit has not been actuarially reduced.           |
| 1977           | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Increased 1/4% for each month after 1981 and between ages 65 and 72 in which no benefits received. Requirement for nonreceipt of actuarially reduced benefit removed.  |
| 1983           |                  | Age at which 100% of PIA payable: | .....          | Applicable to workers who attain age 62 in year.   |
|                |                  | 65 and 2 months                   | .....          | 2000   |
|                |                  | 65 and 4 months                   | .....          | 2001   |
|                |                  | 65 and 6 months                   | .....          | 2002   |
|                |                  | 65 and 8 months                   | .....          | 2003   |
|                |                  | 65 and 10 months                  | .....          | 2004   |
|                |                  | 66                                | .....          | 2005-16  |
|                |                  | 66 and 2 months                   | .....          | 2017   |
|                |                  | 66 and 4 months                   | .....          | 2018   |
|                |                  | 66 and 6 months                   | .....          | 2019   |
|                |                  | 66 and 8 months                   | .....          | 2020   |
|                |                  | 66 and 10 months                  | .....          | 2021   |
|                |                  | 67                                | .....          | 2022 and later   |
|                |                  | Aged 62-66                        | .....          | Reduced 5/9% for each of the first 36 months of receipt of benefits immediately preceding the age at which 100% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.        |
|                | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Increased by the following percentage for each month between the age at which 100% of PIA is payable and age 70 in which no benefits are received:   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | <b>Percentage increase</b>   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | <b>Age 62 in years</b>   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 7/24..... 1987-88  |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 1/3..... 1989-90   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 9/24..... 1991-92  |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 10/24..... 1993-94   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 11/24..... 1995-96   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 1/2..... 1997-98   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 13/24..... 1999-2000   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 14/24..... 2001-02   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 15/24..... 2003-04   |
|                |                  |                                   |                | 2/3..... 2005 and later  |
|                | .....            | .....                             | .....          | No further increases for months of nonreceipt of benefits after age 70, effective 1984.  |
|                | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment, phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985. |
| 1956           | Disabled worker: | Aged 50-64                        | .....          | <b>100 Disability insured.</b> Waiting period of 6 calendar months.  |
| 1958           | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Reduced by amount of workers' compensation.  |
| 1960           |                  | Under age 50                      | .....          | Reduction for workers' compensation eliminated.  |
| 1965           | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average taxable earnings in covered employment. Adjusted periodically for rises in wage levels.                |
| 1967           | .....            | .....                             | .....          | Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the higher of AMW or high-5-year average earnings in covered employment, regardless of taxable limit.   |

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act   | Type of benefit | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|-------|-----------------|----------------|---|
| 1972b | .....           | .....          | Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment.   |
| 1981a | .....           | .....          | Waiting period reduced to 5 calendar months.  |
| ..... | .....           | .....          | Reduced if benefits plus workers' compensation plus certain disability benefits under a Federal, State, or local law exceed 80% of the highest of (a) AMW, (b) high-5-year average earnings, or (c) highest annual earnings in the period consisting of year of disability onset and 5 preceding years in covered employment. |
| 1983  | .....           | .....          | Partial offset for receipt of pension based on noncovered employment phased in over a 5-year period beginning in 1986 for individuals first eligible for Social Security and noncovered pension after 1985.   |

### Dependents of Retired-Worker Beneficiary

|       |                |                         |       |   |
|-------|----------------|-------------------------|-------|---|
| 1939  | Wife:          | Aged 65 or older        | 50    | <b>Fully insured.</b>   |
| 1956  |                | Aged 62-64              | ..... | Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.   |
| 1967  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Maximum \$105.00.   |
| 1969  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Maximum eliminated.   |
| 1977  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.                      |
| 1983  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
|       |                | Aged 65 and 2 months-67 | ..... | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (See Retired-Worker age).  |
|       |                | Aged 62-66              | ..... | Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.   |
| 1984  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1965  | Divorced wife: | Aged 65 or older        | 50    | <b>Fully insured. Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum.</b>   |
|       |                | Aged 62-64              | ..... | Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.   |
| 1967  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Maximum \$105.00.   |
| 1969  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Maximum eliminated.   |
| 1972b | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Dependency requirement eliminated.  |
| 1977  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Married 10 years.   |
|       |                | .....                   | ..... | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years. |
| 1983  | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
|       | .....          | .....                   | ..... | Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if he applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984.      |
|       |                | Aged 65 and 2 months-67 | ..... | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).  |
|       |                | Aged 62-66              | ..... | Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.   |



## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act               | Type of benefit   |                         | Percent of PIA | Conditions   |
|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------------|----------------|--|
| 1984              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.   |
| 1950              | Wife (mother):    | Under age 65            | 50             | <b>Fully insured.</b> Caring for eligible child.   |
| 1965              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Eligible child excludes student aged 18-21.  |
| 1967              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Maximum \$105.00.  |
| 1969              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Maximum eliminated.  |
| 1977              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.               |
| 1981a             | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.  |
| 1983              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                             |
| 1984              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.   |
| 1939              | Child:            | Under age 18            | 50             | <b>Fully insured.</b> <sup>1</sup> Student aged 16-17.   |
| 1946              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Student requirement eliminated.  |
| 1965              | .....             | Aged 18-21              | .....          | Full-time student.   |
| 1972b             | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Benefits extended to end of quarter or semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.  |
| 1981a             | .....             | Aged 18-22              | .....          | Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.   |
| 1956              | Disabled child:   | Aged 18 or older        | 50             | <b>Fully insured.</b> <sup>2</sup> Disabled before age 18.   |
| 1972b             | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Disabled before age 22.  |
| 1950              | Husband:          | Aged 65 or older        | 50             | Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.   |
| 1961              | .....             | Aged 62-64              | .....          | <b>Fully and currently insured.</b> Dependent.   |
| 1967              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Reduced 25/36% for each month under age 65.  |
| 1969              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | <b>Currently insured</b> requirement eliminated. Maximum \$105.00.   |
| 1977              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Maximum eliminated.  |
| 1983              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.   |
| 1984              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and dependent. |
| 1977 <sup>3</sup> | Divorced husband: | Aged 65 or older        | 50             | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                   |
|                   |                   | Aged 65 and 2 months-67 | .....          | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).   |
|                   |                   | Aged 62-66              | .....          | Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.  |
| 1984              | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.   |

<sup>1</sup> Under 1939 Act, generally not available to child of married female worker. Under 1950 Act, available if female worker is **fully and currently insured**; currently insured requirement eliminated by 1967 Act.

<sup>2</sup> See footnote 1.

<sup>3</sup> Northern District of California District Court decision in *Oliver v. Califano*, June 24, 1977. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act               | Type of benefit                | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|-------------------|--------------------------------|----------------|---|
| 1977              | .....                          | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).  |
| 1983              | .....                          | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                |
|                   | .....                          | .....          | Can be independently entitled to benefits if divorced for 2 years or more (after marriage of 10 or more years) and worker could be entitled to benefits if she applied. Effective with benefits for months after December 1984. |
|                   | Aged 65 and 2 months-67        | .....          | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).  |
|                   | Aged 62-66                     | .....          | Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.   |
| 1984              | .....                          | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1978 <sup>4</sup> | Husband (father): Under age 65 | 50             | <b>Fully insured.</b> Caring for eligible child. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset).   |
| 1981a             | .....                          | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.   |
| 1983              | .....                          | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                |
| 1984              | .....                          | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |

## Dependents of Disabled-Worker Beneficiary

|      |  |    |  |
|------|--|----|--|
| 1958 | Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary | 50 | <b>Disability insured.</b> Same as dependents of retired-worker beneficiary. |
|------|--|----|--|

## Survivors

|       |        |                  |        |   |
|-------|--------|------------------|--------|---|
| 1939  | Widow: | Aged 65 or older | 75     | <b>Fully insured.</b>   |
| 1956  |        | Aged 62-64       | .....  | .....   |
| 1961  | .....  | .....            | 82 1/2 | .....   |
| 1965  |        | Aged 60-61       | .....  | Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.   |
| 1972b |        | Aged 65 or older | 100    | Limited, if husband retired before age 65, to amount husband would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.  |
|       |        | Aged 60-64       | .....  | Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. |
| 1977  | .....  | .....            | .....  | Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.  |
|       | .....  | .....            | .....  | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.  |

<sup>4</sup> Eastern District of Pennsylvania District Court decision in *Cooper v. Califano*, Dec. 29, 1978. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act   | Type of benefit                           | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|-------|---|----------------|---|
| 1983  | .....                                     | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
|       | Age at which 100% of PIA payable:         | .....          | Applicable to widows who attain age 60 in year.   |
|       | 65 and 2 months                           | .....          | 2000  |
|       | 65 and 4 months                           | .....          | 2001  |
|       | 65 and 6 months                           | .....          | 2002  |
|       | 65 and 8 months                           | .....          | 2003  |
|       | 65 and 10 months                          | .....          | 2004  |
|       | 66  | .....          | 2005-16   |
|       | 66 and 2 months                           | .....          | 2017  |
|       | 66 and 4 months                           | .....          | 2018  |
|       | 66 and 6 months                           | .....          | 2019  |
|       | 66 and 8 months                           | .....          | 2020  |
|       | 66 and 10 months                          | .....          | 2021  |
|       | 67  | .....          | 2022 and later  |
|       | Aged 60-66                                | .....          | The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.                              |
| 1984  | .....                                     | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1967  | Disabled widow: Aged 50-59                | 82 1/2         | <b>Fully Insured.</b> Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60. Includes divorced wife, dependent and married 20 years.  |
| 1972b | .....                                     | 100            | Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.  |
| 1977  | .....                                     | .....          | Increased by any delayed retirement credit husband would be receiving.  |
|       | .....                                     | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.                      |
| 1983  | .....                                     | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
|       | .....                                     | .....          | Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.  |
| 1984  | .....                                     | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1965  | Surviving divorced wife: Aged 60 or older | 82 1/2         | <b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 5/9% for each month under age 62.   |
| 1972b | Aged 65 or older                          | 100            | Limited, if former husband retired before age 65, to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.  |
|       | Aged 60-64                                | .....          | Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widow aged 62-64 whose former husband retired before age 65, limited to amount he would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.              |
|       | .....                                     | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.  |
| 1977  | .....                                     | .....          | Increased by any delayed retirement increment former husband would be receiving.  |
|       | .....                                     | .....          | Married 10 years.   |
|       | .....                                     | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years. |

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act   | Type of benefit                   | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|-------|-----------------------------------|----------------|---|
| 1983  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                          |
|       | Aged 65 and 2 months-67           | .....          | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually (See Widow age).  |
|       | Aged 60-66                        | .....          | The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.                              |
| 1984  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1967  | Disabled surviving divorced wife: | 82 1/2         | <b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. Married 20 years. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced 13 1/3%, plus 43/198% for each month under age 62.  |
| 1972b | .....                             | 100            | Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60.  |
| 1977  | .....                             | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.  |
|       | .....                             | .....          | Increased by any delayed retirement increment husband (or former husband) would be receiving.   |
|       | .....                             | .....          | Married 10 years.   |
|       | .....                             | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982 and married 20 years. |
| 1983  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
|       | .....                             | .....          | Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.  |
| 1984  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1939  | Widowed mother:                   | 75             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child.   |
| 1965  | .....                             | .....          | Eligible child excludes student over age 18.  |
| 1977  | .....                             | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.                      |
| 1981a | .....                             | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.   |
| 1983  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
| 1984  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1950  | Surviving divorced mother:        | 75             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child. Dependent. Not counted toward family maximum.   |
| 1965  | .....                             | .....          | Eligible child excludes student over age 18.  |
| 1972b | .....                             | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.  |
| 1977  | .....                             | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.                      |
| 1981a | .....                             | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.   |
| 1983  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.                                    |
| 1984  | .....                             | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1939  | Child:                            | 50             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> <sup>5</sup> Student aged 16-17.   |

<sup>5</sup> See footnote 1.



## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act   | Type of benefit   |                         | Percent of PIA | Conditions   |
|-------|-------------------|-------------------------|----------------|--|
| 1946  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Student requirement eliminated.  |
| 1950  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.  |
| 1960  | .....             | .....                   | 75             | Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.  |
| 1965  |                   | Aged 18-21              | .....          | Full-time student.   |
| 1972b | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Benefits extended to end of quarter of semester in which 22d birthday occurs while undergraduate student.  |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.   |
| 1981a |                   | Aged 18-22              | .....          | Student category eliminated (to be phased out gradually for those entitled before May 1982), except for elementary or secondary school students under age 19.  |
| 1956  | Disabled child:   | Aged 18 or older        | 50             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> <sup>6</sup> Disabled before age 18. Plus 25% of PIA divided among the children.  |
| 1960  | .....             | .....                   | 75             | Additional 25% of PIA eliminated.  |
| 1972b | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Disabled before age 22.  |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Includes grandchild under certain circumstances.   |
| 1939  | Parent:           | Aged 65 or older        | 50             | <b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. No surviving widow or child under age 18.   |
| 1946  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | No surviving eligible widow or child.  |
| 1950  | .....             | .....                   | 75             | .....  |
| 1956  | Women:            | Aged 62-64              | .....          | .....  |
| 1958  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | No-other-survivor requirement eliminated.  |
| 1961  |                   | Aged 62 or older        | 82 1/2         | 75% each if two parents.   |
| 1950  | Widower:          | Aged 65 or older        | 75             | <b>Fully and currently insured.</b> Dependent.   |
| 1961  |                   | Aged 62 or older        | 82 1/2         | .....  |
| 1967  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Currently insured requirement eliminated.  |
| 1972b |                   | Aged 65 or older        | 100            | Limited, if wife retired before age 65, to amount wife would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.   |
|       |                   | Aged 60-64              | .....          | Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.  |
| 1977  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.   |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.   |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60. |
| 1983  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.   |
|       |                   | Aged 65 and 2 months-67 | .....          | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 100% of PIA is payable will be increased gradually (see Widow age).   |
|       |                   | Aged 60-66              | .....          | The percent of reduction for each month depends on the age at which 100% of PIA is payable. The percentage is adjusted so that the total reduction, in equal monthly steps, is always 28.5% at age 60.   |
| 1984  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.   |
| 1967  | Disabled widower: | Aged 50-61              | 82 1/2         | <b>Fully insured.</b> Dependent. Reduced 5/9% per month between ages 60-62, plus 43/198% for each month under age 60.  |
| 1972b |                   | Aged 50-59              | 100            | Reduced 21-1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Disability requirement eliminated for ages 60-61.   |
| 1977  | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Dependency requirement eliminated.   |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Increased by any delayed retirement increment wife would be receiving.   |
|       | .....             | .....                   | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982, dependent, and not remarried before age 60. |

<sup>6</sup> See footnote 1.

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act               | Type of benefit                      |                         | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|-------------------|--------------------------------------|-------------------------|----------------|---|
| 1983              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.  |
| 1984              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated. Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.   |
| 1980 <sup>7</sup> | Surviving divorced husband:          | Aged 65 or older        | 100            | <b>Fully insured.</b> Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Limited, if former wife retired before age 65, to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). |
|                   |                                      | Aged 60-64              | .....          | Reduced 19/40% for each month under age 65. In addition, for a widower aged 62-64 whose wife retired before age 65, limited to amount she would be receiving if still living, but not less than 82 1/2% of PIA.   |
| 1983              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.  |
|                   |                                      | Aged 65 and 2 months-67 | .....          | Beginning in year 2000, the age at which 50% of PIA is payable will be gradually increased (see Retired-Worker age).  |
|                   |                                      | Aged 62-66              | .....          | Reduced 25/36% for each of the first 36 months under the age at which 50% of PIA is payable, plus 5/12% for each of up to 24 earlier months of benefit receipt.   |
| 1984              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1980 <sup>8</sup> | Disabled surviving divorced husband: | Aged 50-59              | 100            | <b>Fully insured.</b> Married 10 years. Increased by any delayed retirement credit former wife would be receiving. Reduced 28 1/2%, plus 43/240% for each month under age 60. Not counted toward family maximum. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered employment (noncovered pension offset).  |
| 1983              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.  |
|                   |                                      | .....                   | .....          | Additional reduction for each month under age 60 eliminated.  |
| 1984              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |
| 1975 <sup>9</sup> | Widowed father:                      | Under age 65            | 75             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child under age 18.  |
| 1977              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). Reduction does not apply if eligible for such pension before December 1982.  |
| 1981a             | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.   |
| 1983              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.  |
| 1984              | .....                                | .....                   | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |

<sup>7</sup> Oregon District Court decision in *Ambrose v. Harris*, July 17, 1980. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

<sup>8</sup> See footnote 1.

<sup>9</sup> Supreme Court decision in *Weinberger v. Wiesenfeld*, Mar. 19, 1975. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act                | Type of benefit                            | Percent of PIA | Conditions  |
|--------------------|--|----------------|---|
| 1979 <sup>10</sup> | Surviving divorced father:<br>Under age 65 | 75             | <b>Fully or currently insured.</b> Caring for eligible child under age 18. Reduced by full amount of pension payable based on own earnings in noncovered governmental employment (noncovered pension offset). |
| 1981a              | .....                                      | .....          | Eligible child excludes nondisabled child aged 16-17.   |
| 1983               | .....                                      | .....          | Noncovered pension offset provision not applicable if first eligible for such pension before July 1983 and dependent. Reduced by only two-thirds of such pension if first eligible for it after June 1983.    |
| 1984               | .....                                      | .....          | Noncovered pension offset limited to two-thirds of such pension.  |

### Transitionally Insured Worker

|       |                         |       |   |
|-------|-------------------------|-------|---|
| 1965  | Worker aged 72 or older | ..... | \$35.00. <b>Effective for September 1965.</b>   |
| 1967  | .....                   | ..... | \$40.00. <b>Effective for February 1968.</b>  |
| 1969  | .....                   | ..... | \$46.00. <b>Effective for January 1970.</b>   |
| 1971  | .....                   | ..... | \$48.30. <b>Effective for January 1971.</b>   |
| 1972a | .....                   | ..... | \$58.00. <b>Effective for September 1972.</b> (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)       |
| 1973a | .....                   | ..... | \$61.50. (Effective for June-December 1974 but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)                                |
| 1973b | .....                   | ..... | \$62.10. <b>Effective for March 1974.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$64.40. <b>Effective for June 1974.</b> (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.) |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$69.60. <b>Effective for June 1975.</b>  |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$74.10. <b>Effective for June 1976.</b>  |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$78.50. <b>Effective for June 1977.</b>  |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$83.70. <b>Effective for June 1978.</b>  |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$92.00. <b>Effective for June 1979.</b>  |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$105.20. <b>Effective for June 1980.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$117.00. <b>Effective for June 1981.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$125.60. <b>Effective for June 1982.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$129.90. <b>Effective for December 1983.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$134.40. <b>Effective for December 1984.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$138.50. <b>Effective for December 1985.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$140.30. <b>Effective for December 1986.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$146.10. <b>Effective for December 1987.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$151.90. <b>Effective for December 1988.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$159.00. <b>Effective for December 1989.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$167.50. <b>Effective for December 1990.</b>   |
|       | .....                   | ..... | \$173.60. <b>Effective for December 1991.</b>   |

### Dependents of Transitionally Insured Worker

|      |                          |       |  |
|------|--------------------------|-------|--|
| 1965 | Wife aged 72 or older    | ..... | Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker. |
| 1983 | Husband aged 72 or older | ..... | Monthly payment equals one-half the benefit of the worker. |

### Survivors of Transitionally Insured Worker

|      |                          |       |   |
|------|--------------------------|-------|---|
| 1965 | Widow aged 72 or older   | ..... | Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker. |
| 1983 | Widower aged 72 or older | ..... | Monthly payment equals the benefit of the worker. |

### Special Age-72 Benefits

|      |                                       |       |   |
|------|---------------------------------------|-------|---|
| 1966 | Individual or couple aged 72 or older | ..... | \$35.00 for individual, \$52.50 for couple. <b>Effective for October 1966.</b> Reduced by amount of other government pension excluding workers' compensation benefits and veterans' compensation for service-connected disability or death. Not available to persons receiving public assistance. |
|------|---------------------------------------|-------|---|

<sup>10</sup> Western District Court decision in *Yates v. Califano*, Jan. 28, 1979. Statutory change enacted in 1983.

## Type of Monthly Benefits—Continued

| Act   | Type of benefit | Percent of PIA | Conditions   |
|-------|-----------------|----------------|--|
| 1967  | .....           | .....          | \$40.00 for individual, \$60.00 for couple. <b>Effective for February 1968.</b>  |
| 1969  | .....           | .....          | \$46.00 for individual, \$69.00 for couple. <b>Effective for January 1970.</b>   |
| 1971  | .....           | .....          | \$48.30 for individual, \$72.50 for couple. <b>Effective for January 1971.</b>   |
| 1972a | .....           | .....          | \$58.00 for individual, \$87.00 for couple. <b>Effective for September 1972.</b> (Provision for future automatic "cost-of-living" increase.)   |
| 1973a | .....           | .....          | \$61.50 for individual, \$92.30 for couple. ( <b>Effective for June-December 1974</b> but eliminated by 1973b legislation.)  |
| 1973b | .....           | .....          | \$62.10 for individual, \$93.20 for couple. <b>Effective for March 1974.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$64.40 for individual, \$96.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1974.</b> (Beginning June 1975, subject to automatic "cost-of-living" increase.) Not available to persons receiving payments under Supplemental Security Income program. |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$69.60 for individual, \$104.40 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1975.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$74.10 for individual, \$111.20 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1976.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$78.50 for individual, \$117.80 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1977.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$83.70 for individual, \$125.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1978.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$92.00 for individual, \$138.10 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1979.</b>   |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$105.20 for individual, \$157.90 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1980.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$117.00 for individual, \$175.70 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1981.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$125.60 for individual, \$188.60 for couple. <b>Effective for June 1982.</b>  |
| 1983  | .....           | .....          | Separate rate for couples eliminated. Individual rate applied to all beneficiaries.  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$129.90. <b>Effective for December 1983.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$134.40. <b>Effective for December 1984.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$138.50. <b>Effective for December 1985.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$140.30. <b>Effective for December 1986.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$146.10. <b>Effective for December 1987.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$151.90. <b>Effective for December 1988.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$159.00. <b>Effective for December 1989.</b>  |
| 1990  | .....           | .....          | Eliminated for persons who attained age 72 after 1971 and did not apply for benefits before Nov. 6, 1990.  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$167.50. <b>Effective for December 1990.</b>  |
|       | .....           | .....          | \$173.60. <b>Effective for December 1991.</b>  |

### Rounding of Benefit Amounts

|      |       |       |   |
|------|-------|-------|---|
| 1935 | ..... | ..... | Nearest cent.   |
| 1950 | ..... | ..... | Next higher \$.10 at each computation step.   |
| 1981 | ..... | ..... | Next lower \$.10 at each computation step. Final individual benefit check (after SMI premium and some other deductions, if any) to next lower \$1 (if not already multiple of \$1). |

CONTACT: Herman Grundman (301) 965-0183 for further information.



**Table 2.A1.—Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937–92 and thereafter**

| Beginning—                | Annual maximum taxable earnings |                      | Contribution rate (percent) |       |      |      |                      |        |        |      |
|---------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------------------|-------|------|------|----------------------|--------|--------|------|
|                           |                                 |                      | Employer and employee, each |       |      |      | Self-employed person |        |        |      |
|                           | OASDI                           | HI                   | Total                       | OASI  | DI   | HI   | Total                | OASI   | DI     | HI   |
| 1937 .....                | \$3,000                         | ...                  | 1.0                         | 1.0   | ...  | ...  | ...                  | ...    | ...    | ...  |
| 1950 .....                | 3,000                           | ...                  | 1.5                         | 1.5   | ...  | ...  | ...                  | ...    | ...    | ...  |
| 1951 .....                | 3,600                           | ...                  | 1.5                         | 1.5   | ...  | ...  | 2.25                 | 2.25   | ...    | ...  |
| 1954 .....                | 3,600                           | ...                  | 2.0                         | 2.0   | ...  | ...  | 3.0                  | 3.0    | ...    | ...  |
| 1955 .....                | 4,200                           | ...                  | 2.0                         | 2.0   | ...  | ...  | 3.0                  | 3.0    | ...    | ...  |
| 1957 .....                | 4,200                           | ...                  | 2.25                        | 2.0   | 0.25 | ...  | 3.375                | 3.0    | 0.375  | ...  |
| 1959 .....                | 4,800                           | ...                  | 2.5                         | 2.25  | .25  | ...  | 3.75                 | 3.375  | .375   | ...  |
| 1960 .....                | 4,800                           | ...                  | 3.0                         | 2.75  | .25  | ...  | 4.5                  | 4.125  | .375   | ...  |
| 1962 .....                | 4,800                           | ...                  | 3.125                       | 2.875 | .25  | ...  | 4.7                  | 4.325  | .375   | ...  |
| 1963 .....                | 4,800                           | ...                  | 3.625                       | 3.375 | .25  | ...  | 5.4                  | 5.025  | .375   | ...  |
| 1966 .....                | 6,600                           | \$6,600              | 4.2                         | 3.5   | .35  | 0.35 | 6.15                 | 5.275  | .525   | 0.35 |
| 1967 .....                | 6,600                           | 6,600                | 4.4                         | 3.55  | .35  | .5   | 6.4                  | 5.375  | .525   | .5   |
| 1968 .....                | 7,800                           | 7,800                | 4.4                         | 3.325 | .475 | .6   | 6.4                  | 5.0875 | .7125  | .6   |
| 1969 .....                | 7,800                           | 7,800                | 4.8                         | 3.725 | .475 | .6   | 6.9                  | 5.5875 | .7125  | .6   |
| 1970 .....                | 7,800                           | 7,800                | 4.8                         | 3.65  | .55  | .6   | 6.9                  | 5.475  | .825   | .6   |
| 1971 .....                | 7,800                           | 7,800                | 5.2                         | 4.05  | .55  | .6   | 7.5                  | 6.075  | .825   | .6   |
| 1972 .....                | 9,000                           | 9,000                | 5.2                         | 4.05  | .55  | .6   | 7.5                  | 6.075  | .825   | .6   |
| 1973 .....                | 10,800                          | 10,800               | 5.85                        | 4.3   | .55  | 1.0  | 8.0                  | 6.205  | .795   | 1.0  |
| 1974 .....                | 13,200                          | 13,200               | 5.85                        | 4.375 | .575 | .9   | 7.9                  | 6.185  | .815   | .9   |
| 1975 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 14,100             | <sup>1</sup> 14,100  | 5.85                        | 4.375 | .575 | .9   | 7.9                  | 6.185  | .815   | .9   |
| 1976 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 15,300             | <sup>1</sup> 15,300  | 5.85                        | 4.375 | .575 | .9   | 7.9                  | 6.185  | .815   | .9   |
| 1977 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 16,500             | <sup>1</sup> 16,500  | 5.85                        | 4.375 | .575 | .9   | 7.9                  | 6.185  | .815   | .9   |
| 1978 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 17,700             | <sup>1</sup> 17,700  | 6.05                        | 4.275 | .775 | 1.0  | 8.1                  | 6.01   | 1.09   | 1.0  |
| 1979 .....                | 22,900                          | 22,900               | 6.13                        | 4.33  | .75  | 1.05 | 8.1                  | 6.01   | 1.04   | 1.05 |
| 1980 .....                | 25,900                          | 25,900               | 6.13                        | 4.52  | .56  | 1.05 | 8.1                  | 6.2725 | .7775  | 1.05 |
| 1981 .....                | 29,700                          | 29,700               | 6.65                        | 4.7   | .65  | 1.3  | 9.3                  | 7.025  | .975   | 1.3  |
| 1982 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 32,400             | <sup>1</sup> 32,400  | 6.7                         | 4.575 | .825 | 1.3  | 9.35                 | 6.8125 | 1.2375 | 1.3  |
| 1983 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 35,700             | <sup>1</sup> 35,700  | 6.7                         | 4.775 | .625 | 1.3  | 9.35                 | 7.1125 | .9375  | 1.3  |
| 1984 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 37,800             | <sup>1</sup> 37,800  | <sup>2</sup> 7.0            | 5.2   | .5   | 1.3  | <sup>2</sup> 14.0    | 10.4   | 1.0    | 2.6  |
| 1985 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 39,600             | <sup>1</sup> 39,600  | 7.05                        | 5.2   | .5   | 1.35 | <sup>2</sup> 14.1    | 10.4   | 1.0    | 2.7  |
| 1986 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 42,000             | <sup>1</sup> 42,000  | 7.15                        | 5.2   | .5   | 1.45 | <sup>2</sup> 14.3    | 10.4   | 1.0    | 2.9  |
| 1987 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 43,800             | <sup>1</sup> 43,800  | 7.15                        | 5.2   | .5   | 1.45 | <sup>2</sup> 14.3    | 10.4   | 1.0    | 2.9  |
| 1988 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 45,000             | <sup>1</sup> 45,000  | 7.51                        | 5.53  | .53  | 1.45 | <sup>2</sup> 15.02   | 11.06  | 1.06   | 2.9  |
| 1989 .....                | <sup>1</sup> 48,000             | <sup>1</sup> 48,000  | 7.51                        | 5.53  | .53  | 1.45 | <sup>2</sup> 15.02   | 11.06  | 1.06   | 2.9  |
| 1990 .....                | <sup>3</sup> 51,300             | <sup>3</sup> 51,300  | 7.65                        | 5.6   | .6   | 1.45 | 15.3                 | 11.2   | 1.2    | 2.9  |
| 1991 .....                | <sup>3</sup> 53,400             | <sup>4</sup> 125,000 | 7.65                        | 5.6   | .6   | 1.45 | 15.3                 | 11.2   | 1.2    | 2.9  |
| 1992 .....                | <sup>3</sup> 55,500             | <sup>3</sup> 130,200 | 7.65                        | 5.6   | .6   | 1.45 | 15.3                 | 11.2   | 1.2    | 2.9  |
| Future schedule:          |                                 |                      |                             |       |      |      |                      |        |        |      |
| 1993-99 .....             | (1)                             | (1)                  | 7.65                        | 5.6   | .6   | 1.45 | 15.3                 | 11.2   | 1.2    | 2.9  |
| 2000 and thereafter ..... | (1)                             | (1)                  | 7.65                        | 5.49  | .71  | 1.45 | 15.3                 | 10.98  | 1.42   | 2.9  |

<sup>1</sup> Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, in proportion to increase in average earnings level.

<sup>2</sup> Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

<sup>3</sup> Based on automatic adjustment, under 1972a legislation, using a transitional rule, specified by the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989, for computing a "deemed" average annual wage for 1988, 1989, and 1990.

<sup>4</sup> Based on 1990 legislation.

**Table 2.A3.—Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937–92**

| Beginning—              | Employee |           |         |          | Self-employed person |            |          |          |
|-------------------------|----------|-----------|---------|----------|----------------------|------------|----------|----------|
|                         | Total    | OASI      | DI      | HI       | Total                | OASI       | DI       | HI       |
| 1937 .....              | \$ 30.00 | \$ 30.00  | ...     | ...      | ...                  | ...        | ...      | ...      |
| 1950 .....              | 45.00    | 45.00     | ...     | ...      | ...                  | ...        | ...      | ...      |
| 1951 .....              | 54.00    | 54.00     | ...     | ...      | \$81.00              | \$ 81.00   | ...      | ...      |
| 1954 .....              | 72.00    | 72.00     | ...     | ...      | 108.00               | 108.00     | ...      | ...      |
| 1955 .....              | 84.00    | 84.00     | ...     | ...      | 126.00               | 126.00     | ...      | ...      |
| 1957 .....              | 94.50    | 84.00     | \$10.50 | ...      | 141.75               | 126.00     | \$15.75  | ...      |
| 1959 .....              | 120.00   | 108.00    | 12.00   | ...      | 180.00               | 162.00     | 18.00    | ...      |
| 1960 .....              | 144.00   | 132.00    | 12.00   | ...      | 216.00               | 198.00     | 18.00    | ...      |
| 1962 .....              | 150.00   | 138.00    | 12.00   | ...      | 225.60               | 207.60     | 18.00    | ...      |
| 1963 .....              | 174.00   | 162.00    | 12.00   | ...      | 259.20               | 241.20     | 18.00    | ...      |
| 1966 .....              | 277.20   | 231.00    | 23.10   | \$23.10  | 405.90               | 348.15     | 34.65    | \$23.10  |
| 1967 .....              | 290.40   | 234.30    | 23.10   | 33.00    | 422.40               | 354.75     | 34.65    | 33.00    |
| 1968 .....              | 343.20   | 259.35    | 37.05   | 46.80    | 499.20               | 396.825    | 55.575   | 46.80    |
| 1969 .....              | 374.40   | 290.55    | 37.05   | 46.80    | 538.20               | 435.825    | 55.575   | 46.80    |
| 1970 .....              | 374.40   | 284.70    | 42.90   | 46.80    | 538.20               | 427.05     | 64.35    | 46.80    |
| 1971 .....              | 405.60   | 315.90    | 42.90   | 46.80    | 585.00               | 473.85     | 64.35    | 46.80    |
| 1972 .....              | 468.00   | 364.50    | 49.50   | 54.00    | 675.00               | 546.75     | 74.25    | 54.00    |
| 1973 .....              | 631.80   | 464.40    | 59.40   | 108.00   | 864.00               | 670.14     | 85.86    | 108.00   |
| 1974 .....              | 772.20   | 577.50    | 75.90   | 118.80   | 1,042.80             | 816.42     | 107.58   | 118.80   |
| 1975 .....              | 824.85   | 616.875   | 81.075  | 126.90   | 1,113.90             | 872.085    | 114.915  | 126.90   |
| 1976 .....              | 895.05   | 669.375   | 87.975  | 137.70   | 1,208.70             | 946.305    | 124.695  | 137.70   |
| 1977 .....              | 965.25   | 721.875   | 94.875  | 148.50   | 1,303.50             | 1,020.525  | 134.475  | 148.50   |
| 1978 .....              | 1,070.85 | 756.675   | 137.175 | 177.00   | 1,433.70             | 1,063.77   | 192.93   | 177.00   |
| 1979 .....              | 1,403.77 | 991.57    | 171.75  | 240.45   | 1,854.90             | 1,376.29   | 238.16   | 240.45   |
| 1980 .....              | 1,587.67 | 1,170.68  | 145.04  | 271.95   | 2,097.90             | 1,624.58   | 201.37   | 271.95   |
| 1981 .....              | 1,975.05 | 1,395.90  | 193.05  | 386.10   | 2,762.10             | 2,086.43   | 289.57   | 386.10   |
| 1982 .....              | 2,170.80 | 1,482.30  | 267.30  | 421.20   | 3,029.40             | 2,207.25   | 400.95   | 421.20   |
| 1983 .....              | 2,391.90 | 1,704.675 | 223.125 | 464.10   | 3,337.95             | 2,539.1625 | 334.6875 | 464.10   |
| 1984 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 2,646.00 | 1,965.60  | 189.00  | 491.40   | 5,292.00             | 3,931.20   | 378.00   | 982.80   |
| 1985 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 2,791.80 | 2,059.20  | 198.00  | 534.60   | 5,583.60             | 4,118.40   | 396.00   | 1,069.20 |
| 1986 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,003.00 | 2,184.00  | 210.00  | 609.00   | 6,006.00             | 4,368.00   | 420.00   | 1,218.00 |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,131.70 | 2,277.60  | 219.00  | 635.10   | 6,263.40             | 4,555.20   | 438.00   | 1,270.20 |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,379.50 | 2,488.50  | 238.50  | 652.50   | 6,759.00             | 4,977.00   | 477.00   | 1,305.00 |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,604.80 | 2,654.40  | 254.40  | 696.00   | 7,209.60             | 5,308.80   | 508.80   | 1,392.00 |
| 1990 .....              | 3,924.45 | 2,872.80  | 307.80  | 743.85   | 7,848.90             | 5,745.60   | 615.60   | 1,487.70 |
| 1991 .....              | 5,123.30 | 2,990.40  | 320.40  | 1,812.50 | 10,246.60            | 5,980.80   | 640.80   | 3,625.00 |
| 1992 .....              | 5,328.90 | 3,108.00  | 333.00  | 1,887.90 | 10,657.80            | 6,216.00   | 666.00   | 3,775.80 |

<sup>1</sup> Includes tax credit, see table 2.A4.

**Table 2.A4.—Tax credits, 1984–89<sup>1</sup>**

| Act        | Group         | Tax payable under—                         | Percent of earnings | Tax credit, effective with respect to—   |
|------------|---------------|--|---------------------|--|
| 1983 ..... | Employee      | Federal Insurance Contributions Act (FICA) | 0.3                 | Remuneration paid in calendar year 1984  |
|            | Self-employed | Self-Employment Contributions Act (SECA)   | 2.7                 | Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1984                       |
|            |               |  | 2.3                 | Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1985                       |
|            |               |  | 2.0                 | Self-employment income for taxable years beginning in 1986, 1987, 1988, and 1989 |

<sup>1</sup> During this period, scheduled taxes were credited to the Social Security trust funds, monies for tax credits were paid from the general fund of the Treasury, and

the reduced tax rates were paid by employees and the self-employed.

Table 2.A5.—Factors for indexing earnings, 1951–92

| Year | Annual maximum taxable earnings | Average annual wage <sup>1</sup> | Factors <sup>2</sup> for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in— |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
|------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|--|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
|      |                                 |                                  | 1985   | 1986      | 1987      | 1988      | 1989      | 1990      | 1991      | 1992      |
| 1951 | \$3,600                         | \$2,799.16                       | 5.4442190  | 5.7642543 | 6.0098422 | 6.1882208 | 6.5828713 | 6.9070864 | 7.1805649 | 7.5122465 |
| 1952 | 3,600                           | 2,973.32                         | 5.1253279  | 5.4266174 | 5.6578202 | 5.8257503 | 6.1972845 | 6.5025090 | 6.7599687 | 7.0722223 |
| 1953 | 3,600                           | 3,139.44                         | 4.8541269  | 5.1394739 | 5.3584429 | 5.5174872 | 5.8693621 | 6.1584359 | 6.4022724 | 6.6980035 |
| 1954 | 3,600                           | 3,155.64                         | 4.8292074  | 5.1130896 | 5.3309345 | 5.4891623 | 5.8392307 | 6.1268205 | 6.3694053 | 6.6636182 |
| 1955 | 4,200                           | 3,301.44                         | 4.6159373  | 4.8872825 | 5.0955068 | 5.2467469 | 5.5813554 | 5.8562445 | 6.0881161 | 6.3693358 |
| 1956 | 4,200                           | 3,532.36                         | 4.3141809  | 4.5677875 | 4.7623996 | 4.9037527 | 5.2164870 | 5.4734059 | 5.6901194 | 5.9529550 |
| 1957 | 4,200                           | 3,641.72                         | 4.1846270  | 4.4306179 | 4.6193859 | 4.7564942 | 5.0598371 | 5.3090408 | 5.5192464 | 5.7741891 |
| 1958 | 4,200                           | 3,673.80                         | 4.4180864  | 4.3919293 | 4.5790489 | 4.7149600 | 5.0156541 | 5.2626817 | 5.4710518 | 5.7237683 |
| 1959 | 4,800                           | 3,855.80                         | 3.9522901  | 4.1846232 | 4.3629104 | 4.4924062 | 4.7789071 | 5.0142746 | 5.2128093 | 5.4535972 |
| 1960 | 4,800                           | 4,007.12                         | 3.8030406  | 4.0266002 | 4.1981548 | 4.3227605 | 4.5984423 | 4.8249216 | 5.0159591 | 5.2476542 |
| 1961 | 4,800                           | 4,086.76                         | 3.7289295  | 3.9481325 | 4.1163440 | 4.2385215 | 4.5088310 | 4.7308968 | 4.9182115 | 5.1453915 |
| 1962 | 4,800                           | 4,291.40                         | 3.5511115  | 3.7598616 | 3.9200517 | 4.0364030 | 4.2938225 | 4.5052990 | 4.6836813 | 4.9000280 |
| 1963 | 4,800                           | 4,396.64                         | 3.4661105  | 3.6698638 | 3.8262196 | 3.9397858 | 4.1910436 | 4.3974581 | 4.5715706 | 4.7827386 |
| 1964 | 4,800                           | 4,576.32                         | 3.3300206  | 3.5257740 | 3.6759908 | 3.7850981 | 4.0264907 | 4.2248007 | 4.3920770 | 4.5949540 |
| 1965 | 4,800                           | 4,658.72                         | 3.2711217  | 3.4634127 | 3.6109725 | 3.7181500 | 3.9552731 | 4.1500756 | 4.3143932 | 4.5136819 |
| 1966 | 6,600                           | 4,938.36                         | 3.0858909  | 3.2672932 | 3.4064973 | 3.5076058 | 3.7313015 | 3.9150730 | 4.0700860 | 4.2580897 |
| 1967 | 6,600                           | 5,213.44                         | 2.9230681  | 3.0948990 | 3.2267581 | 3.3225318 | 3.5344245 | 3.7084996 | 3.8553335 | 4.0334175 |
| 1968 | 7,800                           | 5,571.76                         | 2.7350855  | 2.8958659 | 3.0192453 | 3.1088597 | 3.3071256 | 3.4700059 | 3.6073969 | 3.7740283 |
| 1969 | 7,800                           | 5,893.76                         | 2.5856567  | 2.7376530 | 2.8542917 | 2.9390101 | 3.1264439 | 3.2804254 | 3.4103102 | 3.5678378 |
| 1970 | 7,800                           | 6,186.24                         | 2.4634091  | 2.6082192 | 2.7193433 | 2.8000563 | 2.9786284 | 3.1253298 | 3.2490738 | 3.3991536 |
| 1971 | 7,800                           | 6,497.08                         | 2.3455522  | 2.4834341 | 2.5892416 | 2.6660931 | 2.8361218 | 2.9758045 | 3.0936282 | 3.2365278 |
| 1972 | 9,000                           | 7,133.80                         | 2.1362023  | 2.2617777 | 2.3581415 | 2.4281337 | 2.5829866 | 2.7102021 | 2.8175096 | 2.9476548 |
| 1973 | 10,800                          | 7,580.16                         | 2.0104114  | 2.1285923 | 2.2192817 | 2.2851523 | 2.4308867 | 2.5506111 | 2.6515997 | 2.7740813 |
| 1974 | 13,200                          | 8,030.76                         | 1.8976087  | 2.0091585 | 2.0947594 | 2.1569341 | 2.2944914 | 2.4074982 | 2.5028204 | 2.6184296 |
| 1975 | 14,100                          | 8,630.92                         | 1.7656565  | 1.8694496 | 1.9490981 | 2.0069494 | 2.1349416 | 2.2400903 | 2.3287842 | 2.4363544 |
| 1976 | 15,300                          | 9,226.48                         | 1.6516851  | 1.7487785 | 1.8232858 | 1.8774029 | 1.9971333 | 2.0954947 | 2.1784635 | 2.2790902 |
| 1977 | 16,500                          | 9,779.44                         | 1.5582937  | 1.6498971 | 1.7201915 | 1.7712487 | 1.8842091 | 1.9770089 | 2.0552864 | 2.1502233 |
| 1978 | 17,700                          | 10,556.03                        | 1.4436526  | 1.5285169 | 1.5936398 | 1.6409408 | 1.7455909 | 1.8315636 | 1.9040823 | 1.9920349 |
| 1979 | 22,900                          | 11,479.46                        | 1.3275224  | 1.4055600 | 1.4654444 | 1.5089403 | 1.6051722 | 1.6842290 | 1.7509142 | 1.8317917 |
| 1980 | 25,900                          | 12,513.46                        | 1.2178278  | 1.2894172 | 1.3443532 | 1.3842550 | 1.4725352 | 1.5450595 | 1.6062344 | 1.6804289 |
| 1981 | 29,700                          | 13,773.10                        | 1.1064495  | 1.1714915 | 1.2214033 | 1.2576559 | 1.3378622 | 1.4037537 | 1.4593338 | 1.5267427 |
| 1982 | 32,400                          | 14,531.34                        | 1.0487154  | 1.1103635 | 1.1576709 | 1.1920318 | 1.2680530 | 1.3305063 | 1.3831863 | 1.4470778 |
| 1983 | 35,700                          | 15,239.24                        | 1.0000000  | 1.0587844 | 1.1038943 | 1.1366590 | 1.2091489 | 1.2687011 | 1.3189339 | 1.3798575 |
| 1984 | 37,800                          | 16,135.07                        | ...  | 1.0000000 | 1.0426053 | 1.0735510 | 1.1420161 | 1.1982619 | 1.2457058 | 1.3032469 |
| 1985 | 39,600                          | 16,822.51                        | ...  | ...       | 1.0000000 | 1.0296811 | 1.0953484 | 1.1492958 | 1.1948009 | 1.2499906 |
| 1986 | 42,000                          | 17,321.82                        | ...  | ...       | ...       | 1.0000000 | 1.0637745 | 1.1161668 | 1.1603602 | 1.2139590 |
| 1987 | 43,800                          | 18,426.51                        | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | 1.0000000 | 1.0492513 | 1.0907953 | 1.1411808 |
| 1988 | 45,000                          | 19,334.04                        | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | 1.0000000 | 1.0395939 | 1.0876144 |
| 1989 | 48,000                          | 20,099.55                        | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | 1.0000000 | 1.0461916 |
| 1990 | 51,300                          | 21,027.98                        | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | 1.0000000 |
| 1991 | 53,400                          | ...                              | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       |
| 1992 | 55,500                          | ...                              | ...  | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       | ...       |

<sup>1</sup> National average wage levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973-77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957-72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951-56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978-84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

<sup>2</sup> The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. Multiplying a worker's covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts for various years after 1951, by the indicated factors gives the indexed earnings. Earnings in the year before the year of first eligibility, and any earnings thereafter, are not indexed. The actual taxable earnings for those years are considered in calculating the average indexed monthly earnings (AIME).



**Table 2.A6.—Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951–92**

| Year | Annual maximum taxable earnings | Average annual wage <sup>1</sup> | Annual maximum indexed earnings <sup>2</sup> for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in— |             |             |             |             |             |             |             |
|------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|--|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|
|      |                                 |                                  | 1985   | 1986        | 1987        | 1988        | 1989        | 1990        | 1991        | 1992        |
| 1951 | \$3,600                         | \$2,799.16                       | \$19,599.19  | \$20,751.32 | \$21,635.43 | \$22,277.59 | \$23,698.34 | \$24,865.51 | \$25,850.03 | \$27,044.09 |
| 1952 | 3,600                           | 2,973.32                         | 18,451.18  | 19,535.82   | 20,368.15   | 20,972.70   | 22,310.22   | 23,409.03   | 24,335.89   | 25,460.00   |
| 1953 | 3,600                           | 3,139.44                         | 17,474.86  | 18,502.11   | 19,290.39   | 19,862.95   | 21,129.70   | 22,170.37   | 23,048.18   | 24,112.81   |
| 1954 | 3,600                           | 3,155.64                         | 17,385.15  | 18,407.12   | 19,191.36   | 19,760.98   | 21,021.23   | 22,056.55   | 22,929.86   | 23,989.03   |
| 1955 | 4,200                           | 3,301.44                         | 19,386.94  | 20,526.59   | 21,401.13   | 22,036.34   | 23,441.69   | 24,596.23   | 25,570.09   | 26,751.21   |
| 1956 | 4,200                           | 3,532.36                         | 18,119.56  | 19,184.71   | 20,002.08   | 20,595.76   | 21,909.25   | 22,988.30   | 23,898.50   | 25,002.41   |
| 1957 | 4,200                           | 3,641.72                         | 17,575.43  | 18,608.60   | 19,401.42   | 19,977.28   | 21,251.32   | 22,297.97   | 23,180.83   | 24,251.59   |
| 1958 | 4,200                           | 3,673.80                         | 17,421.96  | 18,446.10   | 19,232.01   | 19,802.83   | 21,065.75   | 22,103.26   | 22,978.42   | 24,039.83   |
| 1959 | 4,800                           | 3,855.80                         | 18,970.99  | 20,086.19   | 20,941.97   | 21,563.55   | 22,938.75   | 24,068.52   | 25,021.48   | 26,177.27   |
| 1960 | 4,800                           | 4,007.12                         | 18,254.59  | 19,327.68   | 20,151.14   | 20,749.25   | 22,072.52   | 23,159.62   | 24,076.60   | 25,188.74   |
| 1961 | 4,800                           | 4,086.76                         | 17,898.86  | 18,951.04   | 19,758.45   | 20,344.90   | 21,642.39   | 22,708.30   | 23,607.42   | 24,697.88   |
| 1962 | 4,800                           | 4,291.40                         | 17,045.34  | 18,047.34   | 18,816.25   | 19,374.73   | 20,610.35   | 21,625.44   | 22,481.67   | 23,520.13   |
| 1963 | 4,800                           | 4,396.64                         | 16,637.33  | 17,615.35   | 18,365.85   | 18,910.97   | 20,117.01   | 21,107.80   | 21,943.54   | 22,957.15   |
| 1964 | 4,800                           | 4,576.32                         | 15,984.10  | 16,923.72   | 17,644.76   | 18,168.47   | 19,327.16   | 20,279.04   | 21,081.97   | 22,055.78   |
| 1965 | 4,800                           | 4,658.72                         | 15,701.38  | 16,624.38   | 17,332.67   | 17,847.12   | 18,985.31   | 19,920.36   | 20,709.09   | 21,665.67   |
| 1966 | 6,600                           | 4,938.36                         | 20,366.88  | 21,564.14   | 22,482.88   | 23,150.20   | 24,626.59   | 25,839.48   | 26,862.57   | 28,103.39   |
| 1967 | 6,600                           | 5,213.44                         | 19,292.25  | 20,426.33   | 21,296.80   | 21,928.71   | 23,327.20   | 24,476.10   | 25,445.20   | 26,620.56   |
| 1968 | 7,800                           | 5,571.76                         | 21,333.67  | 22,587.75   | 23,550.11   | 24,249.11   | 25,795.58   | 27,066.05   | 28,137.70   | 29,437.42   |
| 1969 | 7,800                           | 5,893.76                         | 20,168.12  | 21,353.69   | 22,263.47   | 22,924.28   | 24,386.26   | 25,587.32   | 26,600.42   | 27,829.14   |
| 1970 | 7,800                           | 6,186.24                         | 19,214.59  | 20,344.11   | 21,210.88   | 21,840.44   | 23,233.30   | 24,377.57   | 25,342.78   | 26,513.40   |
| 1971 | 7,800                           | 6,497.08                         | 18,295.31  | 19,370.79   | 20,196.08   | 20,795.53   | 22,121.75   | 23,211.28   | 24,130.30   | 25,244.92   |
| 1972 | 9,000                           | 7,133.80                         | 19,225.82  | 20,356.00   | 21,223.27   | 21,853.20   | 23,246.88   | 24,391.82   | 25,357.59   | 26,528.89   |
| 1973 | 10,800                          | 7,580.16                         | 21,712.44  | 22,988.80   | 23,968.24   | 24,679.64   | 26,253.58   | 27,546.60   | 28,637.28   | 29,960.08   |
| 1974 | 13,200                          | 8,030.76                         | 25,048.43  | 26,520.89   | 27,650.82   | 28,471.53   | 30,287.29   | 31,778.98   | 33,037.23   | 34,563.27   |
| 1975 | 14,100                          | 8,630.92                         | 24,895.76  | 26,359.24   | 27,482.28   | 28,297.99   | 30,102.68   | 31,585.27   | 32,835.86   | 34,352.60   |
| 1976 | 15,300                          | 9,226.48                         | 25,270.78  | 26,756.31   | 27,896.27   | 28,724.26   | 30,556.14   | 32,061.07   | 33,330.49   | 34,870.08   |
| 1977 | 16,500                          | 9,779.44                         | 25,711.85  | 27,223.30   | 28,383.16   | 29,225.60   | 31,089.45   | 32,620.65   | 33,912.23   | 35,478.68   |
| 1978 | 17,700                          | 10,556.03                        | 25,552.65  | 27,054.75   | 28,207.43   | 29,044.65   | 30,896.96   | 32,418.68   | 33,702.26   | 35,259.02   |
| 1979 | 22,900                          | 11,479.46                        | 30,400.26  | 32,187.32   | 33,558.68   | 34,554.73   | 36,758.44   | 38,568.85   | 40,095.94   | 41,948.03   |
| 1980 | 25,900                          | 12,513.46                        | 31,541.74  | 33,395.90   | 34,818.75   | 35,852.20   | 38,138.66   | 40,017.04   | 41,601.47   | 43,523.11   |
| 1981 | 29,700                          | 13,773.10                        | 32,861.55  | 34,793.30   | 36,275.68   | 37,352.38   | 39,734.51   | 41,691.48   | 43,342.21   | 45,344.26   |
| 1982 | 32,400                          | 14,531.34                        | 33,978.38  | 35,975.78   | 37,508.37   | 38,621.83   | 41,084.92   | 43,108.41   | 44,815.24   | 46,885.32   |
| 1983 | 35,700                          | 15,239.24                        | 35,700.00  | 37,798.60   | 39,409.03   | 40,578.73   | 43,166.62   | 45,292.63   | 47,085.94   | 49,260.91   |
| 1984 | 37,800                          | 16,135.07                        | 37,800.00  | 37,800.00   | 39,410.48   | 40,580.22   | 43,168.21   | 45,294.30   | 47,087.68   | 49,262.73   |
| 1985 | 39,600                          | 16,822.51                        | 39,600.00  | 39,600.00   | 39,600.00   | 40,775.37   | 43,375.80   | 45,512.11   | 47,314.12   | 49,499.63   |
| 1986 | 42,000                          | 17,321.82                        | 42,000.00  | 42,000.00   | 42,000.00   | 42,000.00   | 44,678.53   | 46,879.00   | 48,735.13   | 50,986.28   |
| 1987 | 43,800                          | 18,426.51                        | 43,800.00  | 43,800.00   | 43,800.00   | 43,800.00   | 43,800.00   | 45,957.21   | 47,776.83   | 49,983.72   |
| 1988 | 45,000                          | 19,334.04                        | 45,000.00  | 45,000.00   | 45,000.00   | 45,000.00   | 45,000.00   | 45,000.00   | 46,781.73   | 48,942.65   |
| 1989 | 48,000                          | 20,099.55                        | 48,000.00  | 48,000.00   | 48,000.00   | 48,000.00   | 48,000.00   | 48,000.00   | 48,000.00   | 50,217.20   |
| 1990 | 51,300                          | 21,027.98                        | 51,300.00  | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   | 51,300.00   |
| 1991 | 53,400                          | ...                              | 53,400.00  | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   | 53,400.00   |
| 1992 | 55,500                          | ...                              | 55,500.00  | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   | 55,500.00   |

<sup>1</sup> National average levels. For years before 1978, average wages were determined from wages earned during the first quarter of the year and reported to the Social Security Administration (SSA) for Social Security tax purposes. These wages were then multiplied by 4 to obtain the average wage for the year. For 1973–77, from data collected on all taxable wages reported to SSA; for 1957–72, based on 1% statistical sample; for 1951–56, based on 1/10 of 1% statistical sample. For 1978–84, from wage data collected by the Internal Revenue Service during processing of annual tax returns. For years after 1984, from W-2 data processed by SSA. For years after 1977, the average wage amounts have been adjusted to be consistent with the pre-1978 series.

<sup>2</sup> A worker's earnings for each year after 1950 and through the second year before the year of first eligibility are indexed by multiplying covered earnings, up to the maximum taxable amounts, by specified indexing factors (see table 2.A5). The indexing factor for a given year represents the ratio of the average annual wage (col. 2) for the second year before the year of first eligibility to the average annual wage for the year to be indexed. For example, if the year of first eligibility is 1988, the indexing factor for 1962 is  $\$17,321.82/\$4,291.40$  or 4.0364030. Multiplication of maximum taxable earnings of \$4,800 for 1962 by this factor gives maximum indexed earnings of \$19,374.73 for 1962.



**Table 2.A7.—Formulas for computing PIA from AIME, increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments, and minimum PIA, for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in 1979 or later**

| Act                 | Year of first eligibility | Percent of AIME applicable to PIA |                          |                        | First applicable cost-of-living adjustment |                  | Minimum PIA based on indexed earnings |
|---------------------|---------------------------|-----------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------|---------------------------------------|
|                     |                           | 90 percent of first—              | Plus 32 percent of next— | Plus 15 percent above— | Effective for—                             | Percent increase |                                       |
| 1977 <sup>1</sup>   | 1979 <sup>2</sup>         | \$180                             | \$905                    | \$1,085                | June 1979                                  | 9.9              | <sup>3</sup> \$122                    |
|                     | 1980 <sup>2</sup>         | 194                               | 977                      | 1,171                  | 1980                                       | 14.3             | <sup>3</sup> 122                      |
| 1981ab <sup>4</sup> | 1981 <sup>2</sup>         | 211                               | 1,063                    | 1,274                  | 1981                                       | 11.2             | <sup>3</sup> 122                      |
|                     | 1982 <sup>2</sup>         | 230                               | 1,158                    | 1,388                  | 1982                                       | 7.4              | (4)                                   |
| 1983 <sup>5</sup>   | 1983 <sup>3</sup>         | 254                               | 1,274                    | 1,528                  | Dec. 1983                                  | 3.5              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1984                      | 267                               | 1,345                    | 1,612                  | 1984                                       | 3.5              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1985                      | 280                               | 1,411                    | 1,691                  | 1985                                       | 3.1              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1986                      | 297                               | 1,493                    | 1,790                  | 1986                                       | 1.3              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1987                      | 310                               | 1,556                    | 1,866                  | 1987                                       | 4.2              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1988                      | 319                               | 1,603                    | 1,922                  | 1988                                       | 4.0              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1989                      | 339                               | 1,705                    | 2,044                  | 1989                                       | 4.7              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1990                      | 356                               | 1,789                    | 2,145                  | 1990                                       | 5.4              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1991                      | 370                               | 1,860                    | 2,230                  | 1991                                       | 3.7              | (4)                                   |
|                     | 1992                      | 387                               | 1,946                    | 2,333                  | 1992                                       | ...              | (4)                                   |

<sup>1</sup> The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (AIME brackets) in benefit formula in proportion to increases in average earnings level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, became disabled, or died) in successive calendar years. The legislation also "froze" the minimum PIA at \$122.

<sup>2</sup> For workers who attained age 62 in the 1979–83 period, PIA cannot be less than that derived from PIA table in effect in December 1978 (approximated by PIA formula in table 2.A12) based on provisions in effect before 1979 but excluding earnings after year aged 61 in computations of AMW, and including any general benefit increase after year aged 61.

<sup>3</sup> Not subject to automatic adjustments until earlier of year of attainment of age 65 or year of first receipt of benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981ab legislation for workers who attain age 62 or die after 1981 (after 1991 for members of certain religious orders). 1981a legislation would have eliminated the minimum PIA effective March 1982 for workers who attained age 62 before November 1981 or who died (before attaining age 62) before March 1982; for all others, the minimum would have been eliminated effective November 1981. This legislation was superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) before 1982.

<sup>5</sup> The 1983 amendments provided a modified formula applicable to workers first eligible after 1985 who in addition first became eligible for a monthly periodic payment after 1985 based on noncovered employment. Under this formula the 90% factor applicable to the first AIME bracket is reduced to:

| Factor | Workers first eligible in— |
|--------|----------------------------|
| 80%    | 1986                       |
| 70%    | 1987                       |
| 60%    | 1988                       |
| 50%    | 1989                       |
| 40%    | 1990 or later              |

This provision is not applicable to workers with 30 years of coverage (described in 2.A8 for the special minimum PIA formula); to Federal employees on Jan. 1,

1984, who became covered by Social Security on that date; or to those with Railroad Retirement pensions. Also excluded are persons employed on Jan. 1, 1984, by a nonprofit organization covered for the first time on that date by reason of the compulsory coverage provision. For workers with more than 20 years but less than 30 years of coverage, the factor applicable to the first AIME bracket in the formula is increased (but not decreased) to:

(1) For benefits payable for months after December 1988 (based on 1988 legislation)—

| Factor | Years of coverage |
|--------|-------------------|
| 85%    | 29                |
| 80%    | 28                |
| 75%    | 27                |
| 70%    | 26                |
| 65%    | 25                |
| 60%    | 24                |
| 55%    | 23                |
| 50%    | 22                |
| 45%    | 21                |

(2) For benefits payable for months before January 1989—

| Factor | Years of coverage |
|--------|-------------------|
| 80%    | 29                |
| 70%    | 28                |
| 60%    | 27                |
| 50%    | 26                |

Reduction in PIA (from 90% to the applicable lower percentage of the first AIME bracket) will not be greater than one-half of the periodic payment based on noncovered employment performed after 1956.

**Table 2.A8.—Special minimum PIA: <sup>1</sup> Formula applies to years of coverage**

| Act                     | Years of coverage |  | PIA computation   |  |   |
|-------------------------|-------------------|--|---|--|---|
|                         | Applicable period | Number   | Amount <sup>2</sup> per year of coverage above 10 years   | Maximum amount <sup>2</sup> for workers with 30 or more years of coverage  | Effective for—  |
| 1972b .....             | 1937–50           | The number (disregarding any remainder and not exceeding 14) obtained by dividing total creditable wages in 1937–50 by \$900.  | \$8.50  | \$170.00   | January 1973  |
|                         | After 1950        | Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of the effective annual maximum taxable earnings, that is:<br>1951–54 ..... \$900<br>1955–58 ..... 1,050<br>1959–65 ..... 1,200<br>1966–67 ..... 1,650<br>1968–71 ..... 1,950<br>1972 ..... 2,250<br>1973 ..... 2,700<br>1974 ..... 3,300<br>1975 ..... 3,525<br>1976 ..... 3,825<br>1977 ..... 4,125<br>1978 ..... 4,425   |   |  |   |
| 1973b .....             | ...               | ...  | 9.00  | 180.00   | March 1974  |
| 1977 <sup>3</sup> ..... | After 1978        | Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 25% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is:<br>1979 ..... \$4,725<br>1980 ..... 5,100<br>1981 ..... 5,500<br>1982 ..... 6,075<br>1983 ..... 6,675<br>1984 ..... 7,050<br>1985 ..... 7,425<br>1986 ..... 7,875<br>1987 ..... 8,175<br>1988 ..... 8,400<br>1989 ..... 8,925<br>1990 ..... 9,525 | 11.50<br><sup>4</sup> 12.64<br><sup>4</sup> 14.45<br><sup>4</sup> 16.07<br><sup>4</sup> 17.26<br><sup>4</sup> 17.86<br><sup>4</sup> 18.48<br><sup>4</sup> 19.05<br><sup>4</sup> 19.29<br><sup>4</sup> 20.10<br><sup>4</sup> 20.90<br><sup>4</sup> 21.88<br><sup>4</sup> 23.06<br><sup>4</sup> 23.91 | 230.00<br>252.80<br>289.00<br>321.40<br>345.10<br>357.10<br>369.50<br>380.90<br>385.80<br>402.00<br>418.00<br>437.60<br>461.20<br>478.20 | January 1979<br>June 1979<br>June 1980<br>June 1981<br>June 1982<br>December 1983<br>December 1984<br>December 1985<br>December 1986<br>December 1987<br>December 1988<br>December 1989<br>December 1990<br>December 1991 |
| 1990 .....              | After 1990        | Number of years with creditable earnings equal to at least 15% of what the annual taxable maximum would have been if the statutory increases in the maximum under the 1977 amendments had not been enacted, that is:<br>1991 ..... \$5,940<br>1992 ..... 6,210   | ...   | ...  | ...   |

<sup>1</sup> Alternative PIA applicable when it exceeds the regularly computed PIA. The usual rates of actuarial reduction apply for retirement before age 65. No delayed retirement credits are applicable to the benefit derived from the special minimum PIA (but the resulting Old-Age Insurance benefit will be raised if necessary to equal the benefit derived from the regularly computed PIA plus any delayed retirement credits).

<sup>2</sup> The amount effective for a given month applies, as of that month, to all workers from the date of entitlement to benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Provision for future automatic cost-of-living increases of amount per year of coverage (and maximum amount), beginning with the June 1979 increase.

<sup>4</sup> Amounts are approximate.

**Table 2.A9.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit from PIA, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) in 1979 or later**

| Act               | Year of first eligibility | Percent of PIA applicable to maximum family benefit |                           |                           |                        | First applicable cost-of-living adjustment |                  |
|-------------------|---------------------------|---|---------------------------|---------------------------|------------------------|--|------------------|
|                   |                           | 150 percent of first—                               | plus 272 percent of next— | plus 134 percent of next— | plus 150 percent over— | Effective for—                             | Percent increase |
| 1977 <sup>1</sup> | 1979                      | \$230   | \$102                     | \$101                     | \$433                  | June 1979                                  | 9.9              |
|                   | 1980                      | 248   | 110                       | 109                       | 467                    | 1980                                       | 14.3             |
|                   | 1981                      | 270   | 120                       | 118                       | 508                    | 1981                                       | 11.2             |
|                   | 1982                      | 294   | 131                       | 129                       | 554                    | 1982                                       | 7.4              |
|                   | 1983                      | 324   | 144                       | 142                       | 610                    | Dec. 1983                                  | 3.5              |
|                   | 1984                      | 342   | 151                       | 150                       | 634                    | 1984                                       | 3.5              |
|                   | 1985                      | 358   | 159                       | 158                       | 675                    | 1985                                       | 3.1              |
|                   | 1986                      | 379   | 169                       | 166                       | 714                    | 1986                                       | 1.3              |
|                   | 1987                      | 396   | 175                       | 174                       | 745                    | 1987                                       | 4.2              |
|                   | 1988                      | 407   | 181                       | 179                       | 767                    | 1988                                       | 4.0              |
|                   | 1989                      | 433   | 193                       | 190                       | 816                    | 1989                                       | 4.7              |
|                   | 1990                      | 455   | 201                       | 200                       | 856                    | 1990                                       | 5.4              |
|                   | 1991                      | 473   | 209                       | 208                       | 890                    | 1991                                       | 3.7              |
|                   | 1992                      | 495   | 219                       | 217                       | 931                    | 1992                                       | ...              |

<sup>1</sup> The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to increases

in average earnings level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

**Table 2.A10.—Formulas for computing maximum family benefit, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers first eligible for disability benefits in 1979 or later**

| Act               | Year of first eligibility | Formula for maximum family benefit  |
|-------------------|---------------------------|---|
| 1977 <sup>1</sup> | 1979 <sup>2</sup>         | 150% of first \$230 of PIA + 272% of next \$102 of PIA + 134% of next \$101 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$433.              |
|                   | 1980 <sup>2</sup>         | 150% of first \$248 of PIA + 272% of next \$110 of PIA + 134% of next \$109 of PIA + 175% of PIA over \$467. <sup>3</sup> |
| 1980 <sup>4</sup> | 1979 or later             | Smaller of (1) 85% of AIME or 100% of PIA, if larger, and (2) 150% of PIA. <sup>5</sup>                                   |

<sup>1</sup> The 1977 amendments provided for annual automatic adjustments of bend points (PIA brackets) in maximum family benefit formula in proportion to increases in average earnings level. As a result, separate formulas are applicable to workers first eligible in successive calendar years.

<sup>2</sup> Applicability of formula limited to workers with initial entitlement before July 1980, as a result of 1980 amendments.

<sup>3</sup> Calculated amount subject to cost-of-living adjustments beginning with the one effective for June of the year of first eligibility.

<sup>4</sup> Formula for computing maximum family benefit revised effective for workers with initial entitlement in or after July 1980. New formula remains unchanged for workers eligible in successive calendar years because it has no bend points requiring adjustments.

<sup>5</sup> Calculated amount subject to cost-of-living adjustments beginning with the one effective in year of first eligibility (or in 1981, if later).

**Table 2.A11.—Formulas for computing PIA <sup>1</sup> from creditable earnings after 1936**

| Act   | Formula  | Special provisions   | Limited to—  | Effective for—  |
|---|--|--|--|---|
| Formula applied to cumulative wages after 1936      |  |  |  |   |
| 1935 .....  | 1/2 of 1% of first \$3,000 of wages<br>plus<br>1/12 of 1% of next \$42,000 of wages<br>plus<br>1/24 of 1% of next \$84,000 of wages. | ...  | ...  | January 1942, but never applicable; superseded by new formula under 1939 Act. |
| Formula applied to AMW based on earnings after 1936 |  |  |  |   |
| 1939 .....  | 40% of first \$50 of AMW<br>plus<br>10% of next \$200 of AMW.  | Sum increased by 1% for each increment year—year with at least \$200 of creditable wages—to obtain primary insurance benefit (PIB).  | ...  | January 1940  |
| 1950 .....  | ...  | Number of increment years limited to 14 for years before 1951. Conversion table in the law, reflecting 1950 benefit increase, introduced for determining PIA from PIB.   | ...  | September 1950  |
| 1960 .....  | ...  | ...  | Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 and, if age 22 attained after 1950, with fewer than 6 QC after 1950.  | Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after 1960.                |
| 1967 .....  | ...  | 1967 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 9–14 years, with 14 increment years assumed.  | Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who attained age 21 before 1937 or attained age 21 after 1950 but with fewer than 6 QC. <sup>2</sup>                                  | Applications for benefits and recomputations filed after Jan. 2, 1968.        |
| 1977 .....  | ...  | 1977 simplified old-start formula: Total creditable wages for 1937–50 distributed over 1–14 years. Number of increment years equal to total 1937–50 wages, divided by \$1,650, with 4–14 increment years credited. | Workers with at least 1 QC before 1951 who either attained age 22 after 1936 and before 1950 or attained age 22 after 1950 but have fewer than 6 QC after 1950. <sup>3</sup> | Workers first eligible after 1977.  |
| 1990 .....  | ...  | ...  | Applicability of pre-1977 formulas terminated. 1977 old-start formula expanded to apply to all workers with pre-1951 earnings.   | Persons becoming newly entitled after May 1992.                               |

<sup>1</sup> Old-age benefit under 1935 Act and primary insurance benefit (PIB) under 1939 Act. Effective for September 1950, the PIB became an intermediate step in benefit computations based on creditable earnings after 1936; a conversion table was introduced into the law for determining the PIA from the PIB. Each time a benefit increase becomes effective (see table 2.A12 for benefit increases since 1950), a new conversion table incorporating the increase takes effect.

<sup>2</sup> Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. Earlier provisions remained in effect for workers who

attained age 21 after 1936 and before 1951 or for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.

<sup>3</sup> Under this computation method, a period of disability that began before 1951 is not taken into account. The 1967 simplified old-start method remained in effect for workers with first eligibility before 1978. The pre-1967 old-start formula remained in effect only for workers, irrespective of date of first eligibility, for whom consideration of a period of disability that began before 1951 resulted in a higher PIA.



**Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA**

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

| Act .....                     | 1950                             | 1952                | 1954                    | 1958                    | 1965                    | 1967                    | 1969                    | 1971                    | 1972a <sup>6</sup>      |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| Formula effective for .....   | Apr. 1952                        | Sept. 1952          | Sept. 1954              | Jan. 1959               | Jan. 1965               | Feb. 1968               | Jan. 1970               | Jan. 1971               | Sept. 1972              |
| Percentage increase in PIA .. | <sup>1</sup> 77.0                | <sup>2</sup> 12.5   | <sup>3</sup> 13.0       | <sup>4</sup> 7.0        | <sup>5</sup> 7.0        | 13.0                    | 15.0                    | 10.0                    | 20.00                   |
| AMW                           | Percent of AMW applicable to PIA |                     |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |
| First \$110 .....             | <sup>7</sup> 50.00               | <sup>7</sup> 55.00  | 55.00                   | 58.85                   | 62.97                   | 71.16                   | 81.83                   | 90.01                   | 108.01                  |
| Next \$290 .....              | <sup>8</sup> 15.00               | <sup>8</sup> 15.00  | <sup>9</sup> 20.00      | 21.40                   | 22.90                   | 25.88                   | 29.76                   | 32.74                   | 39.29                   |
| Next \$150 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | 21.40                   | 24.18                   | 27.81                   | 30.59                   | 36.71                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | 28.43                   | 32.69                   | 35.96                   | 43.15                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 24.00                   |
| Next \$250 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>11</sup> 20.00     |
| Act .....                     | 1973a <sup>12</sup>              | 1973b <sup>13</sup> | 1977 <sup>15</sup>      |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |
| Formula effective for .....   | (12)                             | June 1974           | June 1975 <sup>14</sup> | June 1976 <sup>14</sup> | June 1977 <sup>14</sup> | June 1978 <sup>14</sup> | June 1979 <sup>14</sup> | June 1980 <sup>14</sup> | June 1981 <sup>14</sup> |
| Percentage increase in PIA .. | (12)                             | 11.0                | 8.0                     | 6.4                     | 5.9                     | 6.5                     | 9.9                     | 14.3                    | 11.2                    |
| AMW                           | Percent of AMW applicable to PIA |                     |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |
| First \$110 .....             | 114.38                           | 119.89              | 129.48                  | 137.77                  | 145.90                  | 155.38                  | 170.76                  | 195.18                  | 217.04                  |
| Next \$290 .....              | 41.61                            | 43.61               | 47.10                   | 50.10                   | 53.06                   | 56.51                   | 62.10                   | 70.98                   | 78.93                   |
| Next \$150 .....              | 38.88                            | 40.75               | 44.01                   | 46.82                   | 49.58                   | 52.81                   | 58.04                   | 66.34                   | 73.77                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | 45.70                            | 47.90               | 51.73                   | 55.05                   | 58.30                   | 62.09                   | 68.24                   | 78.00                   | 86.74                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | 25.42                            | 26.64               | 28.77                   | 30.61                   | 32.42                   | 34.53                   | 37.95                   | 43.38                   | 48.24                   |
| Next \$250 .....              | 21.18                            | 22.20               | 23.98                   | 25.51                   | 27.02                   | 28.78                   | 31.63                   | 36.15                   | 40.20                   |
| Next \$175 .....              | <sup>16</sup> 20.00              | <sup>17</sup> 20.00 | 21.60                   | 22.98                   | 24.34                   | 25.92                   | 28.49                   | 32.56                   | 36.21                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 21.28                   | 22.54                   | 24.01                   | 26.39                   | 30.16                   | 33.54                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 21.18                   | 22.56                   | 24.79                   | 28.33                   | 31.50                   |
| Next \$100 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 21.30                   | 23.41                   | 26.76                   | 29.76                   |
| Next \$435 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 21.98                   | 25.12                   | 27.93                   |
| Next \$250 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 22.86                   | 25.42                   |
| Next \$315 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 22.24                   |
| Next \$225 .....              | ...                              | ...                 | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 2.A12.—Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA—Continued**

[Formulas apply, as of effective dates shown, to all benefits based on AMW after 1950]

| Act . . . . .                 | 1983 <sup>18</sup>               |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |
|-------------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| Formula effective for . . . . | June 1982 <sup>14</sup>          | Dec. 1983 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1984 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1985 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1986 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1987 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1988 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1989 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1990 <sup>14</sup> | Dec. 1991 <sup>14</sup> |
| Percentage increase in PIA..  | 7.4                              | 3.5                     | 3.5                     | 3.1                     | 1.3                     | 4.2                     | 4.0                     | 4.7                     | 5.4                     | 3.7                     |
| AMW                           | Percent of AMW applicable to PIA |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |                         |
| First \$110 . . . . .         | 233.10                           | 241.26                  | 249.70                  | 257.44                  | 260.79                  | 271.74                  | 282.61                  | 295.89                  | 311.87                  | 323.41                  |
| Next \$290 . . . . .          | 84.77                            | 87.74                   | 90.81                   | 93.63                   | 94.85                   | 98.83                   | 102.78                  | 107.61                  | 113.42                  | 117.62                  |
| Next \$150 . . . . .          | 79.23                            | 82.00                   | 84.87                   | 87.50                   | 88.64                   | 92.36                   | 96.05                   | 100.56                  | 105.99                  | 109.91                  |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | 93.16                            | 96.42                   | 99.79                   | 102.88                  | 104.22                  | 108.60                  | 112.94                  | 118.25                  | 124.64                  | 129.25                  |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | 51.81                            | 53.62                   | 55.50                   | 57.22                   | 57.96                   | 60.39                   | 62.81                   | 65.76                   | 69.31                   | 71.87                   |
| Next \$250 . . . . .          | 43.17                            | 44.68                   | 46.24                   | 47.67                   | 48.29                   | 50.32                   | 52.33                   | 54.79                   | 57.75                   | 59.89                   |
| Next \$175 . . . . .          | 38.89                            | 40.25                   | 41.66                   | 42.95                   | 43.51                   | 45.34                   | 47.15                   | 49.37                   | 52.04                   | 53.97                   |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | 36.02                            | 37.28                   | 38.58                   | 39.78                   | 40.30                   | 41.99                   | 43.67                   | 45.72                   | 48.19                   | 49.97                   |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | 33.83                            | 35.01                   | 36.24                   | 37.36                   | 37.85                   | 39.44                   | 41.02                   | 42.95                   | 45.27                   | 46.94                   |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | 31.96                            | 33.08                   | 34.24                   | 35.30                   | 35.76                   | 37.26                   | 38.75                   | 40.57                   | 42.76                   | 44.34                   |
| Next \$435 . . . . .          | 30.00                            | 31.05                   | 32.14                   | 33.14                   | 33.57                   | 34.98                   | 36.38                   | 38.09                   | 40.15                   | 41.64                   |
| Next \$250 . . . . .          | 27.30                            | 28.26                   | 29.25                   | 30.16                   | 30.55                   | 31.83                   | 33.10                   | 34.66                   | 36.53                   | 37.88                   |
| Next \$315 . . . . .          | 23.89                            | 24.73                   | 25.60                   | 26.39                   | 26.73                   | 27.85                   | 28.96                   | 30.32                   | 31.96                   | 33.14                   |
| Next \$225 . . . . .          | 21.48                            | 22.23                   | 23.01                   | 23.72                   | 24.03                   | 25.04                   | 26.04                   | 27.26                   | 28.73                   | 29.79                   |
| Next \$275 . . . . .          | <sup>10</sup> 20.00              | 20.70                   | 21.42                   | 22.08                   | 22.37                   | 23.31                   | 24.24                   | 25.38                   | 26.75                   | 27.74                   |
| Next \$175 . . . . .          | ...                              | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.70                   | 21.34                   | 21.62                   | 22.53                   | 23.43                   | 24.53                   | 25.85                   | 26.81                   |
| Next \$150 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.63                   | 20.90                   | 21.78                   | 22.65                   | 23.71                   | 24.99                   | 25.91                   |
| Next \$200 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.26                   | 21.11                   | 21.95                   | 22.98                   | 24.22                   | 25.12                   |
| Next \$150 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.84                   | 21.67                   | 22.69                   | 23.92                   | 24.81                   |
| Next \$100 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.80                   | 21.78                   | 22.96                   | 23.81                   |
| Next \$250 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.94                   | 22.07                   | 22.89                   |
| Next \$275 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 21.08                   | 21.86                   |
| Next \$175 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     | 20.74                   |
| Next \$175 . . . . .          | ...                              | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | ...                     | <sup>10</sup> 20.00     |

<sup>1</sup> Average increase in benefits of about 77%—from 100% at the lowest level to 50% at the highest level.

<sup>2</sup> Increase of 12.5% or \$5, if larger.

<sup>3</sup> Average increase of about 13%, with minimum increase of \$5.

<sup>4</sup> Increase of 7% or \$3, if larger.

<sup>5</sup> Increase of 7% or \$4, if larger.

<sup>6</sup> Provision for automatic cost-of-living adjustments effective for January 1974.

<sup>7</sup> Applied to first \$100 of AMW.

<sup>8</sup> Applied to next \$200 of AMW.

<sup>9</sup> Applied to next \$190 before 1955 and to next \$240 effective for January 1955.

<sup>10</sup> Effective for January of following year.

<sup>11</sup> Applied to next \$150 effective for January 1973 and to next \$350 effective for January 1974.

<sup>12</sup> Increase of 5.9% effective for June 1974 but never applicable. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to January 1975.

<sup>13</sup> Increase effective in two steps: 7% for March-May 1974; full 11% for June 1974. Effective date of first automatic cost-of-living adjustment postponed to June 1975.

<sup>14</sup> Based on automatic cost-of-living adjustment.

<sup>15</sup> Effective for January 1979. PIA formulas based on AMW after 1950 (as shown here) apply only to workers who attained age 62, became disabled or died before 1979.

<sup>16</sup> Applied to next \$50.

<sup>17</sup> Applied to next \$100 before January 1975.

<sup>18</sup> Effective date for automatic cost-of-living adjustments moved from June to December beginning with 1983.

**Table 2.A13.—Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979**

| Act                      | Effective for— | Minimum PIA <sup>1</sup><br>(based on earnings) | Maximum family benefit                                     |                             |
|--------------------------|----------------|---|--|-----------------------------|
|                          |                |   | Percent of AMW   | But not less than—          |
| 1935 .....               | ...            | \$10.00   | ...  | ...                         |
| 1939 .....               | ...            | ...   | 80% (or 200% of PIA or \$85, if less).                     | \$20.                       |
| 1950 .....               | September 1950 | 20.00   | 80% of first \$187.50.                                     | 40.                         |
| 1952 .....               | September 1952 | 25.00   | 80% of first \$210.93.                                     | 45.                         |
| 1954 .....               | September 1954 | 30.00   | 80% of first \$250.  | 50 or 150% of PIA.          |
| 1958 .....               | January 1959   | 33.00   | 80% of first \$317.50.                                     | 20 + PIA or 150%<br>of PIA. |
| 1961 .....               | August 1961    | 40.00   | ...  | 150% of PIA.                |
| 1965 .....               | January 1965   | 44.00   | 80% of first \$370 + 40% of next \$180.                    | ...                         |
| 1967 .....               | February 1968  | 55.00   | 80% of first \$436 + 40% of next \$214.                    | ...                         |
| 1969 .....               | January 1970   | 64.00   | ...  | ...                         |
| 1971 .....               | January 1971   | 70.40   | 80% of first \$436 + 44% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>       | ...                         |
| 1972a .....              | September 1972 | 84.50   | 105.6% of first \$436 + 52.8% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| 1973a <sup>3</sup> ..... | June 1974      | 89.50   | 111.8% of first \$436 + 55.9% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| 1973b <sup>4</sup> ..... | March 1974     | 90.50   | 113.0% of first \$436 + 56.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1974      | 93.80   | 117.2% of first \$436 + 58.6% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1975      | 101.40  | 126.6% of first \$436 + 63.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1976      | 107.90  | 134.7% of first \$436 + 67.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1977      | 114.30  | 142.6% of first \$436 + 71.3% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1978      | 121.80  | 151.9% of first \$436 + 76.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1979      | 133.90  | 167.0% of first \$436 + 83.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1980      | 153.10  | 190.9% of first \$436 + 95.4% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup>  | ...                         |
| .....                    | June 1981      | 170.30  | 212.3% of first \$436 + 106.1% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| 1981a <sup>5</sup> ..... | March 1982     | (6) ...   | ...  | ...                         |
| 1981b .....              | June 1982      | 182.90  | 228.0% of first \$436 + 114.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1983  | 189.30  | 236.0% of first \$436 + 118.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1984  | 195.90  | 244.3% of first \$436 + 122.1% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1985  | 201.90  | 251.8% of first \$436 + 125.9% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1986  | 204.50  | 255.1% of first \$436 + 127.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1987  | 213.00  | 265.8% of first \$436 + 133.2% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1988  | 221.50  | 276.4% of first \$436 + 138.5% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1989  | 231.90  | 289.3% of first \$436 + 145.0% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1990  | 244.40  | 304.9% of first \$436 + 152.8% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |
| .....                    | December 1991  | 253.40  | 316.1% of first \$436 + 158.4% of next \$191. <sup>2</sup> | ...                         |

<sup>1</sup> Subject to reduction if claimed before age 65.

<sup>2</sup> For AMW of \$628 or more, 175% of PIA.

<sup>3</sup> Superseded by 1973b legislation.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning in 1975, minimum PIA and percentages in maximum family benefit formula subject to automatic cost-of-living increases. (Superseded 1972a

legislation for automatic increases beginning in 1974.)

<sup>5</sup> Superseded by 1981b legislation that restored the minimum PIA for these groups.

<sup>6</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation.

**Table 2.A14.—Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954–91**

| Base data        | Effective date of increase <sup>1</sup> |            |            |             |             |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |            |
|------------------|---|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|------------|
|                  | June 1977                               | June 1978  | June 1979  | June 1980   | June 1981   | June 1982  | Dec. 1983  | Dec. 1984  | Dec. 1985  | Dec. 1986  | Dec. 1987  | Dec. 1988  | Dec. 1989  | Dec. 1990  | Dec. 1991  |
| Sept. 1954 ..... | 165                                     | 183        | 210        | 255         | 295         | 324        | 339        | 354        | 368        | 374        | 394        | 414        | 438        | 467        | 488        |
| Jan. 1959 .....  | 148                                     | 164        | 190        | 232         | 269         | 296        | 310        | 324        | 337        | 343        | 362        | 380        | 403        | 430        | 450        |
| 1965 .....       | 132                                     | 147        | 171        | 210         | 245         | 270        | 283        | 297        | 309        | 314        | 332        | 349        | 370        | 395        | 414        |
| Feb. 1968 .....  | 105                                     | 118        | 140        | 174         | 205         | 228        | 239        | 251        | 262        | 267        | 282        | 297        | 316        | 338        | 355        |
| Jan. 1970 .....  | 78                                      | 90         | 109        | 139         | 165         | 185        | 195        | 205        | 215        | 219        | 232        | 245        | 261        | 281        | 295        |
| 1971 .....       | 62                                      | 73         | 90         | 117         | 141         | 159        | 168        | 177        | 186        | 190        | 202        | 214        | 229        | 247        | 259        |
| Sept. 1972 ..... | 35                                      | 44         | 58         | 81          | 101         | 116        | 123        | 131        | 138        | 141        | 152        | 162        | 174        | 189        | 199        |
| June 1974 .....  | 22                                      | 30         | 42         | 63          | 81          | 94         | 101        | 108        | 115        | 118        | 127        | 136        | 147        | 160        | 170        |
| 1975 .....       | 13                                      | 20         | 32         | 51          | 68          | 80         | 86         | 93         | 99         | 101        | 109        | 118        | 129        | 141        | 150        |
| 1976 .....       | <b>5.9</b>                              | 13         | 24         | 42          | 58          | 68         | 75         | 81         | 87         | 89         | 97         | 105        | 115        | 126        | 135        |
| 1977 .....       | ...                                     | <b>6.5</b> | 17         | 34          | 49          | 60         | 65         | 71         | 76         | 79         | 86         | 94         | 103        | 114        | 122        |
| 1978 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | <b>9.9</b> | 26          | 40          | 50         | 55         | 61         | 66         | 68         | 75         | 82         | 90         | 101        | 108        |
| 1979 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | <b>14.3</b> | 27          | 37         | 41         | 46         | 51         | 53         | 60         | 66         | 74         | 83         | 90         |
| 1980 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | <b>11.2</b> | 19         | 24         | 28         | 32         | 34         | 39         | 45         | 52         | 60         | 66         |
| 1981 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | <b>7.4</b> | 11         | 15         | 19         | 20         | 25         | 30         | 36         | 44         | 49         |
| 1982 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | <b>3.5</b> | 7          | 10         | 12         | 17         | 21         | 27         | 34         | 39         |
| Dec. 1983 .....  | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | <b>3.5</b> | 7          | 8          | 13         | 17         | 23         | 29         | 34         |
| 1984 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>3.1</b> | 4          | 9          | 13         | 18         | 25         | 30         |
| 1985 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>1.3</b> | 6          | 10         | 15         | 21         | 26         |
| 1986 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>4.2</b> | 8          | 13         | 20         | 24         |
| 1987 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>4.0</b> | 9          | 15         | 19         |
| 1988 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>4.7</b> | 10         | 14         |
| 1989 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>5.4</b> | 9          |
| 1990 .....       | ...                                     | ...        | ...        | ...         | ...         | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | ...        | <b>3.7</b> |

<sup>1</sup> The increase on the effective date is shown in boldface.



**Table 2.A15.—Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1991, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1991**

| Beneficiary family  | Worker with yearly earnings equal to— |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
|---|---------------------------------------|---------------------|---------------------------|----------------------|---------------------------------------|
|   | Federal minimum wage <sup>1</sup>     | 75% of average wage | Average wage <sup>2</sup> | 150% of average wage | Maximum taxable earnings <sup>3</sup> |
| Retired-worker families <sup>4</sup>                      |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Average indexed monthly earnings .....                    | \$867.00                              | \$1,257.00          | \$1,677.00                | \$2,300.00           | \$2,792.00                            |
| Primary insurance amount .....                            | 510.20                                | 639.60              | 778.90                    | 973.40               | 1,049.90                              |
| Maximum family benefit .....                              | 789.20                                | 1,141.30            | 1,421.40                  | 1,702.60             | 1,836.50                              |
| Monthly benefit amount:                                   |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Retired worker claiming benefits at age 62 <sup>4</sup> — |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Worker alone .....  | 408.00                                | 511.00              | 623.00                    | 778.00               | 839.00                                |
| Worker with spouse claiming benefits at—                  |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Age 65 or older .....                                     | 663.00                                | 830.00              | 1,012.00                  | 1,264.00             | 1,363.00                              |
| Age 62 <sup>4</sup> .....                                 | 599.00                                | 750.00              | 915.00                    | 1,143.00             | 1,232.00                              |
| Survivor families <sup>5</sup>                            |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Average indexed monthly earnings .....                    | \$810.00                              | \$1,260.00          | \$1,680.00                | \$2,521.00           | \$3,768.00                            |
| Primary insurance amount .....                            | 491.30                                | 640.60              | 780.00                    | 1,007.70             | 1,201.70                              |
| Maximum family benefit .....                              | 737.90                                | 1,144.10            | 1,422.70                  | 1,762.60             | 2,102.20                              |
| Monthly benefit amount:                                   |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Survivors of worker deceased at age 40 <sup>5</sup> —     |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| 1 surviving child .....                                   | 368.00                                | 480.00              | 585.00                    | 755.00               | 901.00                                |
| Widowed mother or father and 1 child .....                | 736.00                                | 960.00              | 1,170.00                  | 1,510.00             | 1,802.00                              |
| Widowed mother or father and 2 children .....             | 735.00                                | 1,143.00            | 1,422.00                  | 1,761.00             | 2,100.00                              |
| Disabled-worker families <sup>6</sup>                     |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Average indexed monthly earnings .....                    | \$853.00                              | \$1,258.00          | \$1,678.00                | \$2,445.00           | \$3,194.00                            |
| Primary insurance amount .....                            | 505.50                                | 639.90              | 779.30                    | 995.90               | 1,112.40                              |
| Disability maximum family benefit <sup>7</sup> .....      | 751.80                                | 959.80              | 1,168.90                  | 1,493.90             | 1,668.70                              |
| Monthly benefit amount:                                   |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Disabled worker age 50 <sup>6</sup> —                     |                                       |                     |                           |                      |                                       |
| Worker alone .....  | 505.00                                | 639.00              | 779.00                    | 995.00               | 1,112.00                              |
| Worker, spouse, and 1 child .....                         | 751.00                                | 957.00              | 1,167.00                  | 1,493.00             | 1,668.00                              |

<sup>1</sup> Federal minimum wage (currently \$4.25 per hour) × 2,080 hours per year = yearly earnings. For years prior to 1989, see table 3.B3.

<sup>2</sup> See table 2.A5, column 2.

<sup>3</sup> See table 2.A5, column 1.

<sup>4</sup> Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, retired at age 62 in 1991 with maximum reduction, and had no prior period of disability.

<sup>5</sup> Assumes the deceased worker began to work at age 22, died in 1991 at age 40, had no earnings in that year, and had no prior period of disability.

<sup>6</sup> Assumes the worker began to work at age 22, became disabled at age 50, and had no prior period of disability.

<sup>7</sup> The 1980 Amendments to the Social Security Act provide for a different family maximum amount in disability cases. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum is the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger) or (2) 150 percent of the PIA.

**Table 2.A16.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62,<sup>1</sup> 1957–92**

| Year of attainment of age 62 <sup>2</sup> | Minimum benefit               |  | Maximum benefit               |                     |  |          |
|---|-------------------------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------------|--|----------|
|   | Payable at time of retirement | Payable effective December 1991 <sup>3</sup> | Payable at time of retirement |                     | Payable effective December 1991 <sup>3</sup> |          |
|   |                               |  | Men                           | Women               | Men  | Women    |
| 1957 .....                                | \$24.00                       | \$238.60                                     | ...                           | \$86.80             | ...  | \$587.50 |
| 1958 .....                                | 24.00                         | 238.60                                       | ...                           | 86.80               | ...  | 587.50   |
| 1959 .....                                | 26.40                         | 238.60                                       | ...                           | 92.80               | ...  | 587.50   |
| 1960 .....                                | 26.40                         | 237.50                                       | ...                           | 95.20               | ...  | 602.60   |
| 1961 .....                                | 26.40                         | 236.40                                       | ...                           | 96.00               | ...  | 606.90   |
| 1962 .....                                | 32.00                         | 235.60                                       | \$93.60                       | 96.80               | \$592.00                                     | 612.40   |
| 1963 .....                                | 32.00                         | 234.30                                       | 94.40                         | 97.60               | 596.20                                       | 616.30   |
| 1964 .....                                | 32.00                         | 234.30                                       | 95.20                         | 98.40               | 599.90                                       | 620.40   |
| 1965 .....                                | 35.20                         | 233.90                                       | 102.80                        | 105.40              | 603.30                                       | 619.00   |
| 1966 .....                                | 35.20                         | 232.20                                       | 102.80                        | 106.20              | 601.20                                       | 621.20   |
| 1967 .....                                | 35.20                         | 230.50                                       | 105.40                        | 108.80              | 614.60                                       | 633.90   |
| 1968 .....                                | <sup>4</sup> 44.00            | 227.70                                       | <sup>4</sup> 121.00           | <sup>4</sup> 124.80 | 617.70                                       | 637.60   |
| 1969 .....                                | 44.00                         | 225.60                                       | 124.80                        | 128.40              | 631.00                                       | 649.40   |
| 1970 .....                                | 51.20                         | 222.40                                       | 146.80                        | 151.90              | 637.10                                       | 659.00   |
| 1971 .....                                | 56.40                         | 219.50                                       | 163.60                        | 170.50              | 636.10                                       | 663.40   |
| 1972 .....                                | 56.40                         | 216.30                                       | 167.10                        | 172.90              | 641.10                                       | 663.30   |
| 1973 .....                                | 67.60                         | 213.20                                       | 207.60                        | 212.90              | 653.20                                       | 670.30   |
| 1974 .....                                | 67.60                         | 228.50                                       | 217.00                        | 219.70              | 673.20                                       | 681.20   |
| 1975 .....                                | 75.10                         | 207.10                                       | 253.10                        | 253.10              | 697.00                                       | 697.00   |
| 1976 .....                                | 81.20                         | 204.70                                       | 285.60                        | 285.60              | 719.60                                       | 719.60   |
| 1977 .....                                | 86.40                         | 203.10                                       | 319.40                        | 319.40              | 751.30                                       | 751.30   |
| 1978 .....                                | 91.50                         | 202.20                                       | 354.60                        | 354.60              | 785.90                                       | 785.90   |
| 1979 .....                                | 97.60                         | 203.00                                       | <sup>5</sup> 388.90           | <sup>5</sup> 388.90 | 809.30                                       | 809.30   |
| 1980 .....                                | 97.60                         | 184.40                                       | <sup>5</sup> 402.80           | <sup>5</sup> 402.80 | 762.50                                       | 762.50   |
| 1981 .....                                | 97.60                         | 161.20                                       | 432.00                        | 432.00              | 715.30                                       | 715.30   |
| 1982 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 474.60                        | 474.60              | 706.80                                       | 706.80   |
| 1983 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 526.40                        | 526.40              | 729.80                                       | 729.80   |
| 1984 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 559.40                        | 559.40              | 749.30                                       | 749.30   |
| 1985 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 591.30                        | 591.30              | 765.60                                       | 765.60   |
| 1986 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 630.50                        | 630.50              | 791.80                                       | 791.80   |
| 1987 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 662.10                        | 662.10              | 820.80                                       | 820.80   |
| 1988 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 686.70                        | 686.70              | 817.00                                       | 817.00   |
| 1989 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 734.00                        | 734.00              | 839.70                                       | 839.70   |
| 1990 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 774.60                        | 774.60              | 846.60                                       | 846.60   |
| 1991 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 810.00                        | 810.00              | 839.90                                       | 839.90   |
| 1992 .....                                | (6)                           | (6)  | 854.10                        | 854.10              | ...  | ...      |

<sup>1</sup> Benefit first available at age 62 to female workers effective November 1956 and to male workers effective August 1961.

<sup>2</sup> Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

<sup>3</sup> Final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

<sup>4</sup> Effective for February 1968.

<sup>5</sup> Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

<sup>6</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

**Table 2.A17.—Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940–92**

| Year of attainment of age 65 <sup>1</sup> | Minimum benefit               |  | Maximum benefit               |                     |  |          |
|---|-------------------------------|--|-------------------------------|---------------------|--|----------|
|   | Payable at time of retirement | Payable effective December 1991 <sup>2</sup> | Payable at time of retirement |                     | Payable effective December 1991 <sup>2</sup> |          |
|   |                               |  | Men                           | Women               | Men  | Women    |
| 1940 .....                                | \$10.00                       | \$253.40                                     | \$41.20                       | \$41.20             | \$490.10                                     | \$490.10 |
| 1941 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 41.60                         | 41.60               | 490.10                                       | 490.10   |
| 1942 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 42.00                         | 42.00               | 496.10                                       | 496.10   |
| 1943 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 42.40                         | 42.40               | 496.10                                       | 496.10   |
| 1944 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 42.80                         | 42.80               | 501.40                                       | 501.40   |
| 1945 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 43.20                         | 43.20               | 501.40                                       | 501.40   |
| 1946 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 43.60                         | 43.60               | 507.50                                       | 507.50   |
| 1947 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 44.00                         | 44.00               | 512.30                                       | 512.30   |
| 1948 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 44.40                         | 44.40               | 512.30                                       | 512.30   |
| 1949 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 44.80                         | 44.80               | 517.20                                       | 517.20   |
| 1950 .....                                | 10.00                         | 253.40                                       | 45.20                         | 45.20               | 523.80                                       | 523.80   |
| 1951 .....                                | 20.00                         | 253.40                                       | 68.50                         | 68.50               | 523.80                                       | 523.80   |
| 1952 .....                                | 20.00                         | 253.40                                       | 68.50                         | 68.50               | 523.80                                       | 523.80   |
| 1953 .....                                | 25.00                         | 253.40                                       | 85.00                         | 85.00               | 578.60                                       | 578.60   |
| 1954 .....                                | 25.00                         | 253.40                                       | 85.00                         | 85.00               | 578.60                                       | 578.60   |
| 1955 .....                                | 30.00                         | 253.40                                       | 98.50                         | 98.50               | 578.60                                       | 578.60   |
| 1956 .....                                | 30.00                         | 253.40                                       | 103.50                        | 103.50              | 611.30                                       | 611.30   |
| 1957 .....                                | 30.00                         | 253.40                                       | 108.50                        | 108.50              | 638.90                                       | 638.90   |
| 1958 .....                                | 30.00                         | 253.40                                       | 108.50                        | 108.50              | 638.90                                       | 638.90   |
| 1959 .....                                | 33.00                         | 253.40                                       | 116.00                        | 116.00              | 638.90                                       | 638.90   |
| 1960 .....                                | 33.00                         | 253.40                                       | 119.00                        | 119.00              | 655.00                                       | 655.00   |
| 1961 .....                                | 33.00                         | 253.40                                       | 120.00                        | 120.00              | 660.20                                       | 600.20   |
| 1962 .....                                | 40.00                         | 253.40                                       | 121.00                        | 123.00              | 666.10                                       | 677.40   |
| 1963 .....                                | 40.00                         | 253.40                                       | 122.00                        | 125.00              | 671.50                                       | 687.60   |
| 1964 .....                                | 40.00                         | 253.40                                       | 123.00                        | 127.00              | 677.40                                       | 699.10   |
| 1965 .....                                | 44.00                         | 253.40                                       | 131.70                        | 135.90              | 677.40                                       | 699.10   |
| 1966 .....                                | 44.00                         | 253.40                                       | 132.70                        | 135.90              | 682.50                                       | 699.10   |
| 1967 .....                                | 44.00                         | 253.40                                       | 135.90                        | 140.00              | 699.10                                       | 735.30   |
| 1968 .....                                | <sup>3</sup> 55.00            | 253.40                                       | <sup>3</sup> 156.00           | <sup>3</sup> 161.60 | 709.70                                       | 735.30   |
| 1969 .....                                | 55.00                         | 253.40                                       | 160.50                        | 167.30              | 730.40                                       | 761.20   |
| 1970 .....                                | 64.00                         | 253.40                                       | 189.80                        | 196.40              | 750.70                                       | 777.40   |
| 1971 .....                                | 70.40                         | 253.40                                       | 213.10                        | 220.40              | 766.20                                       | 791.90   |
| 1972 .....                                | 70.40                         | 253.40                                       | 216.10                        | 224.70              | 777.40                                       | 807.80   |
| 1973 .....                                | 84.50                         | 253.40                                       | 266.10                        | 276.40              | 797.30                                       | 828.30   |
| 1974 .....                                | 84.50                         | 253.40                                       | 274.60                        | 284.90              | 822.40                                       | 853.50   |
| 1975 .....                                | 93.80                         | 253.40                                       | 316.30                        | 333.70              | 853.50                                       | 900.40   |
| 1976 .....                                | 101.40                        | 253.40                                       | 364.00                        | 378.80              | 909.00                                       | 946.10   |
| 1977 .....                                | 107.90                        | 253.40                                       | 412.70                        | 422.40              | 968.70                                       | 991.30   |
| 1978 .....                                | 114.30                        | 253.40                                       | 459.80                        | 459.80              | 1,019.10                                     | 1,019.10 |
| 1979 .....                                | 121.80                        | 253.40                                       | 503.40                        | 503.40              | 1,047.50                                     | 1,047.50 |
| 1980 .....                                | 133.90                        | 253.40                                       | 572.00                        | 572.00              | 1,083.00                                     | 1,083.00 |
| 1981 .....                                | 153.10                        | 253.40                                       | 677.00                        | 677.00              | 1,121.40                                     | 1,121.40 |
| 1982 .....                                | <sup>4</sup> 170.30           | 253.40                                       | <sup>4</sup> 679.30           | <sup>4</sup> 679.30 | 1,011.60                                     | 1,011.60 |
| 1983 .....                                | <sup>4</sup> 166.40           | 230.40                                       | 709.50                        | 709.50              | 984.00                                       | 984.00   |
| 1984 .....                                | <sup>4</sup> 150.50           | 201.20                                       | 703.60                        | 703.60              | 942.70                                       | 942.70   |
| 1985 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 717.20                        | 717.20              | 928.60                                       | 928.60   |
| 1986 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 760.10                        | 760.10              | 954.50                                       | 954.50   |
| 1987 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 789.20                        | 789.20              | 978.40                                       | 978.40   |
| 1988 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 838.60                        | 838.60              | 997.90                                       | 997.90   |
| 1989 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 899.60                        | 899.60              | 1,029.30                                     | 1,029.30 |
| 1990 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 975.00                        | 975.00              | 1,065.60                                     | 1,065.60 |
| 1991 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 1,022.90                      | 1,022.90            | 1,060.70                                     | 1,060.70 |
| 1992 .....                                | (5)                           | (5)  | 1,088.70                      | 1,088.70            | ...  | ...      |

<sup>1</sup> Assumes retirement at beginning of year.

<sup>2</sup> The final benefit amount payable after SMI premium or any other deduction is rounded to next lower \$1.

<sup>3</sup> Effective for February 1968.

<sup>4</sup> Derived from transitional guarantee computation based on 1978 PIA table.

<sup>5</sup> Minimum PIA eliminated by 1981 legislation for workers who attain age 62 in 1982 or later. (The minimum is retained until 1991 for members of religious orders who are under a vow of poverty, provided that the order had elected Social Security coverage before Dec. 29, 1981.)

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Herman Grundmann (301) 965-0162/0183 for further information.

Table 2.A18.—Earnings (retirement) test

| Act         | Beneficiaries exempt | Earnings subject to test       | Amount permitted with-out reduction in benefits  |                            | Reduction in monthly benefits <sup>2</sup>                     | Effective year |
|-------------|----------------------|--------------------------------|--|----------------------------|--|----------------|
|             |                      |                                | Annual earnings  | Monthly wages <sup>1</sup> |  |                |
|             |                      |                                | For all beneficiaries  |                            |  |                |
| 1935 .....  | ...                  | Covered                        | ...  | ...                        | Full monthly benefit.  | ...            |
| 1939 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | ...  | \$14.99                    | ...  | 1940           |
| 1950 .....  | Aged 72 or older     | ...                            | <sup>3</sup> \$600   | 50.00                      | ...  | 1951           |
| 1952 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | <sup>3</sup> 900   | 75.00                      | ...  | 1953           |
| 1954 .....  | Aged 72 or older     | All <sup>4</sup>               | 1,200  | 80.00                      | One month's full benefit for each \$80.00 or fraction thereof. | 1955           |
| 1956 .....  | Disabled             | ...                            | ...  | ...                        | ...  | 1958           |
| 1958 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | ...  | 100.00                     | ...  | 1959           |
| 1960 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | ...  | ...                        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,500.             | 1961           |
|             |                      |                                |  |                            | \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,500.                    |                |
| 1961 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | ...  | ...                        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,201–\$1,700.             | 1962           |
|             |                      |                                |  |                            | \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$1,700.                    |                |
| 1965 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | 1,500  | 125.00                     | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,501–\$2,700.             | 1966           |
|             |                      |                                |  |                            | \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,700.                    |                |
| 1967 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | 1,680  | 140.00                     | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings from \$1,681–\$2,880.             | 1968           |
|             |                      |                                |  |                            | \$1 for each \$1 of earnings above \$2,880.                    |                |
| 1972b ..... | ...                  | Excludes earnings after age 72 | 2,100  | 175.00                     | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,100.                    | 1973           |
| 1973a ..... | ...                  | ...                            | 2,400  | 200.00                     | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,400.                    | 1974           |
| 1973b ..... | ...                  | ...                            | <sup>5</sup> 2,520   | <sup>5</sup> 210.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,520.                    | 1975           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 2,760   | <sup>5</sup> 230.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$2,760.                    | 1976           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 3,000   | <sup>5</sup> 250.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,000.                    | 1977           |
|             |                      |                                | For beneficiaries who have not yet reached normal retirement age—currently age 65 <sup>6</sup> |                            |  |                |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 3,240   | <sup>5</sup> 270.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,240.                    | 1978           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 3,480   | <sup>5</sup> 290.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,480.                    | 1979           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 3,720   | <sup>5</sup> 310.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$3,720.                    | 1980           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 4,080   | <sup>5</sup> 340.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,080.                    | 1981           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 4,440   | <sup>5</sup> 370.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,440.                    | 1982           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 4,920   | <sup>5</sup> 410.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,920.                    | 1983           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 5,160   | <sup>5</sup> 430.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,160.                    | 1984           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 5,400   | <sup>5</sup> 450.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,400.                    | 1985           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 5,760   | <sup>5</sup> 480.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,760.                    | 1986           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,000   | <sup>5</sup> 500.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.                    | 1987           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,120   | <sup>5</sup> 510.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,120.                    | 1988           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,480   | <sup>5</sup> 540.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,480.                    | 1989           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,840   | <sup>5</sup> 570.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,840.                    | 1990           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 7,080   | <sup>5</sup> 590.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,080.                    | 1991           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 7,440   | <sup>5</sup> 620.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,440.                    | 1992           |
|             |                      |                                | For beneficiaries who have reached normal retirement age—currently age 65 <sup>6</sup>         |                            |  |                |
| 1977 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | <sup>7</sup> 4,000   | <sup>7</sup> 333.33        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,000.                    | 1978           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>7</sup> 4,500   | <sup>7</sup> 375.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$4,500.                    | 1979           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>7</sup> 5,000   | <sup>7</sup> 416.66        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,000.                    | 1980           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>7</sup> 5,500   | <sup>7</sup> 458.33        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$5,500.                    | 1981           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>7</sup> 6,000   | <sup>7</sup> 500.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,000.                    | 1982           |
| 1981 .....  | Aged 70 or older     | Excludes earnings after age 70 | ...  | ...                        | ...  | 1983           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,600   | <sup>5</sup> 550.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,600.                    | 1983           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 6,960   | <sup>5</sup> 580.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$6,960.                    | 1984           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 7,320   | <sup>5</sup> 610.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,320.                    | 1985           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 7,800   | <sup>5</sup> 650.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$7,800.                    | 1986           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 8,160   | <sup>5</sup> 680.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,160.                    | 1987           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 8,400   | <sup>5</sup> 700.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,400.                    | 1988           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 8,880   | <sup>5</sup> 740.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$8,880.                    | 1989           |
| 1983 .....  | ...                  | ...                            | ...  | ...                        | \$1 for each \$3 of earnings above exempt amount.              | 1990           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 9,360   | <sup>5</sup> 780.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$9,360.                    | 1990           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 9,720   | <sup>5</sup> 810.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$9,720.                    | 1991           |
|             |                      |                                | <sup>5</sup> 10,200  | <sup>5</sup> 850.00        | \$1 for each \$2 of earnings above \$10,200.                   | 1992           |

<sup>1</sup> Monthly test for self-employment income is defined in terms of substantial services. For taxable years beginning after Dec. 31, 1977, monthly test eliminated for both wage and self-employment income except that each individual may use monthly test for 1 grace year, usually the year of retirement.

<sup>2</sup> Earnings of retired-worker beneficiary affect total monthly family benefit; earnings of dependent or survivor beneficiary affect only his or her benefit. However, effective January 1985, earnings of retired-worker beneficiary do not affect benefit to divorced spouse who has been divorced at least 2 years.

<sup>3</sup> Applied to self-employment income only.

<sup>4</sup> Special provisions for earnings in noncovered employment outside the United States.

<sup>5</sup> Became effective due to automatic adjustment provisions mandated by the 1972b Act (as modified by the 1973a and 1973b Acts).

<sup>6</sup> Age 65 for workers who attain age 62 before 2000, gradually increasing to age 67 for workers who attain age 62 in 2022 or later.

<sup>7</sup> Discretionary increase included in 1977 legislation.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.



**Table 2.A19.—Numerical guidelines regarding substantial gainful activity (SGA) for nonblind disabled workers, 1961–92**

| Year                 | Monthly amount <sup>1</sup> |         |
|----------------------|-----------------------------|---------|
|                      | Maximum                     | Minimum |
| 1961–65 .....        | \$100                       | \$50    |
| 1966–June 1968 ..... | 125                         | 75      |
| July 1968–73 .....   | 140                         | 90      |
| 1974–75 .....        | 200                         | 130     |
| 1976 .....           | 230                         | 150     |
| 1977 .....           | 240                         | 160     |
| 1978 .....           | 260                         | 170     |
| 1979 .....           | 280                         | 180     |
| 1980–89 .....        | 300                         | 190     |
| 1990–92 .....        | 500                         | 300     |

<sup>1</sup> Monthly earnings above the maximum amount ordinarily demonstrate substantial gainful activity (SGA); monthly earnings below the minimum amount show

that SGA has not occurred. When monthly earnings are between the maximum and minimum, other factors are considered.

**Table 2.A20.—Taxation of Social Security benefits: Provisions**

| Act        | Filing status                               | Amount of income permitted without additional taxation | Income subject to test   | Additional taxable income   |                              |
|------------|---|--|--|---|------------------------------|
|            |   |  |  | Amount  | Effective for taxable years— |
| 1983 ..... | Married filing joint return                 | \$32,000   | Modified adjusted gross income, <sup>1</sup> plus 50 percent of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits <sup>2</sup> | The lesser of one-half of Social Security and Tier 1 Railroad Retirement benefits <sup>2</sup> or one-half of the excess over the base amount | Ending after Dec. 31, 1983   |
|            | Married filing separate return <sup>3</sup> | 0  | Same as above  | Same as above   | Ending after Dec. 31, 1983   |
|            | Individuals in all other filing categories  | 25,000   | Same as above  | Same as above   | Ending after Dec. 31, 1983   |

<sup>1</sup> Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

<sup>2</sup> Includes workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a

reduction in Social Security or Tier 1 Railroad Retirement disability benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Includes only married taxpayers filing separately who lived with their spouses at any time during the tax year; married individuals filing separately who did not live with their spouse are treated the same as unmarried individuals.

**Table 2.A21.—Taxation of Social Security benefits: Examples**

| Modified adjusted gross income <sup>1</sup> | One-half of benefits <sup>2</sup> | Income to be compared with base amount | Base amount for single taxpayer | Excess income over base amount | One-half of excess | Benefits included in gross income <sup>3</sup> |
|---|-----------------------------------|--|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------|--|
| \$21,000 .....                              | \$4,000                           | \$25,000                               | \$25,000                        | \$0                            | \$0                | \$0  |
| \$23,000 .....                              | 4,000                             | 27,000                                 | 25,000                          | 2,000                          | 1,000              | 1,000  |
| \$25,000 .....                              | 4,000                             | 29,000                                 | 25,000                          | 4,000                          | 2,000              | 2,000  |
| \$27,000 .....                              | 4,000                             | 31,000                                 | 25,000                          | 6,000                          | 3,000              | 3,000  |
| \$29,000 .....                              | 4,000                             | 33,000                                 | 25,000                          | 8,000                          | 4,000              | 4,000  |
| \$31,000 .....                              | 4,000                             | 35,000                                 | 25,000                          | 10,000                         | 5,000              | 4,000  |

<sup>1</sup> Adjusted gross income (before Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are considered), plus tax-exempt interest income, with further modification of adjusted gross income in some cases involving certain tax provisions of limited applicability among the beneficiary population.

<sup>2</sup> Social Security and Tier Railroad Retirement benefits, including workers' compensation benefits to the extent they cause a reduction in either of these two types of benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Lesser of either one-half of benefits or one-half of excess income over the base amount.

CONTACT: Herman Grundmann/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0183/0156 for further information.

---

## Health Care

Medicare and Medicaid are the Nation's major health and medical care programs. Medicare is a Federal program for aged and disabled persons who are insured under the Social Security program. Medicaid covers eligible persons with limited income and resources. The Medicaid program is jointly funded by the Federal Government and the States and is State-administered.

---

### Medicare

---

The Medicare program, enacted on July 30, 1965, as Title XVIII, "Health Insurance for the Aged," of the Social Security Act, became effective on July 1, 1966. It consists of two separate but coordinated programs: Part A is Hospital Insurance (HI) and Part B is Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI).

In 1972, Public Law 92-603 made major changes in the program's provisions. In particular, protection was extended, effective July 1, 1973, to disabled persons entitled because of their disability to monthly cash benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement programs and to certain individuals with end-stage renal (kidney) disease. Title XVIII thus became Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled.

Effective November 1, 1983, Medicare implemented the coverage of hospice care for terminally ill beneficiaries whose life expectancy is 6 months or less. Effective for hospital fiscal years beginning on or after October 1, 1983, Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services.

The Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (COBRA) of 1985 (Public Law 99-272) extended mandatory Medicare coverage to virtually all State and local government employees hired after December 31, 1985. Medicare was made secondary payer for all workers aged 65 or older and their spouses, who elected to be covered by employment-based health

insurance through an employer with 20 or more employees.

Under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1986, Medicare was made secondary payer for all disabled Medicare beneficiaries who elected to be covered by employment-based health insurance as a current employee (or family member of such employee) of an employer with at least 100 employees. The OBRA of 1986 also provided that outpatient immunosuppressive drugs furnished to transplant patients be covered for 1 year after the transplant.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1987 permitted previously disabled individuals, after a period of employment, to resume Medicare coverage without an additional 2-year waiting period when they reestablished disability entitlement. Medicare was required to be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. To be eligible for home health care, the Act specified the beneficiary must have restricted ability to leave the home (requiring the assistance of another person or the aid of a supportive device). The maximum payment for mental health services was increased and certain outpatient mental health services were covered along with the services of certified nurse-midwives, clinical social workers, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics, and physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA) of 1988 (Public Law 100-360) provided for the largest expansion of Medicare

since the program's inception in 1965. Elderly and disabled beneficiaries were to be protected from the costs of catastrophic medical bills. This Act also provided for the program's first broad coverage of outpatient prescription drugs.

The new Medicare benefits were to be financed with two premiums—an increase in the premium paid by all Part B enrollees and an income-related premium to be paid by all persons eligible under Part A. The latter premium, termed the “supplemental” premium, was to be based on the amount of the individual's Federal income tax liability, and was subject to an annual limit.

The Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act (MCCRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-234) repealed the Medicare catastrophic benefits legislated in 1988 and generally restored Medicare benefit levels to those available prior to January 1, 1989. Both the flat monthly premium and the supplemental premium (or catastrophic surtax) were cancelled. There were transition provisions for Medicare beneficiaries already in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility on January 1, 1990. Hospital and skilled-nursing facility days used in 1989 will not be counted when calculating an individual's balance of lifetime reserve days.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1989 (Public Law 101-239) revised the Medicare physician payment system. The new fee schedule will be phased in over 5 years beginning January 1, 1992. The schedule is based on a resource-based relative value scale that measures the time, training, and skill required to perform a given service and is adjusted for overhead

costs and geographical differences. The Act also limits what doctors may charge beneficiaries over and above the Medicare allowed fee.

Also included was an increase in coverage of mental health services. The limit on mental health benefits was eliminated and coverage was extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.

The OBRA of 1989 provided an opportunity to continue Medicare coverage to individuals under age 65 who are no longer entitled to Social Security disability benefits because their earnings exceeded the substantial gainful activity level, but who continue to be disabled. These individuals have the option to purchase Medicare coverage during specified enrollment periods. The amount of the monthly HI premium is the same as the premium charged for Medicare's HI benefits for uninsured individuals. The SMI premium is the same for all individuals.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1990 (Public Law 101-508) specified further changes in payments to hospitals and to physicians, legislated the Part B premium for 1991 through 1995, and increased payments by Medicare beneficiaries by increasing the Part B deductible amount to \$100 beginning January 1, 1991. The Act directed that standards be set for Medicare supplemental insurance (Medigap) policies. There must be an open enrollment period for new beneficiaries aged 65 or older during which the law forbids insurers to deny coverage or to discriminate in the price of the policy. Further, the Medigap policy may not be cancelled or a renewal refused by the insurer solely on the basis of the health of the policyholder.

## Hospital Insurance

Individuals who are eligible for Social Security or Railroad Retirement benefits are eligible for Hospital Insurance benefits when they attain age 65, whether they have claimed monthly benefits or not.

In addition, HI protection is provided to disabled beneficiaries (but not their dependents) who have been entitled to Social Security or Railroad Retirement disability benefits for at least 24 months, and to insured workers (and their spouses and children) with end-stage renal disease who require renal dialysis or a kidney transplant. The Social Security Amendments of 1980 (Public Law 96-265) removed the requirement that the 24 months be consecutive, effective December 1, 1980. Months from previous periods of disability benefit entitlement may be counted in determining whether the monthly qualifying period requirement is met provided the current onset begins within certain time limits following the earlier period of entitlement.

Also eligible for HI enrollment under transitional provisions are persons aged 65 or older with specified amounts of earnings credits less than those required for monthly benefit eligibility. (Not eligible under the transitional provisions are retired Federal employees covered by the Federal Employees' Health Benefits Act of 1959 or aliens admitted for permanent residence unless they have 5 consecutive years of residence and the required covered quarters under these provisions.)

The Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982 required that as of January 1983, Federal employees be covered for HI protection. It allowed workers employed during January 1983 to use Federal wage quarters to be



covered for HI protection. It allowed workers employed during January 1983 to use Federal wage quarters before 1983 upon retirement from Federal service to establish entitlement to HI benefits, if needed. Since July 1973, most persons aged 65 or older and otherwise ineligible for HI have been permitted to enroll voluntarily and pay a monthly premium for HI protection if they are enrolled for SMI.

**Benefits provided.**—Under the HI program, beneficiaries receive the following services:

- Inpatient hospital services. Effective January 1, 1992, once a Medicare beneficiary has paid the inpatient hospital deductible (\$652 in 1992), all remaining costs of covered hospital services for the first 60 days in a benefit period will be paid by Medicare (see table 2.B1). From the 61st through the 90th day in a benefit period, the patient pays a daily coinsurance amount equal to one-fourth the inpatient hospital deductible (\$163 in 1992). Each HI beneficiary also has a "lifetime reserve" of 60 additional hospital days that may be used when the covered days within a benefit period have been exhausted. Lifetime reserve days may be used only once and the daily coinsurance amount is one-half the inpatient hospital deductible (\$326 in 1992). Covered hospital care includes all those services ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its inpatients: semiprivate accommodations, operation room, laboratory procedures and X-rays, drugs and biologicals, nursing services (no payments are made for private duty nursing),

therapy services, and services of interns and residents-in-training. Benefits include reimbursement for inpatient tuberculosis and psychiatric hospital services—with a lifetime limit of 190 days of care in a psychiatric hospital—and emergency inpatient care in a nonparticipating hospital.

- Certain posthospital services. Following hospitalization of at least 3 consecutive days, if a patient requires a skilled level of nursing care or skilled rehabilitation services on a daily basis, but not hospital care, such services are covered in an institution or section of a hospital that qualifies as a skilled-nursing facility (SNF). Payment for up to 100 days of care per benefit period is covered with no coinsurance for the first 20 days, and daily coinsurance for days 21 through 100. This daily coinsurance rate is one-eighth of the inpatient hospital deductible (\$81.50 per day in 1992).
- Home health services (part-time or intermittent skilled-nursing care, physical therapy, or speech therapy). Unlimited home visits are covered if the beneficiary is homebound (but need not be bedridden), and if a physician sets up a home health plan after determining that the individual requires skilled-nursing care on an intermittent basis, of physical or speech therapy (intermittent is defined as no more than 4 days per week, and daily skilled-nursing visits are permitted

for up to 8 hours a day for up to 3 weeks, if medically reasonable and necessary). Effective October 1, 1990, new quality standards are required for Medicare participating skilled-nursing facilities and home health agencies. Medicare pays the reasonable cost of all covered home health visits. Durable medical equipment furnished as part of the home health plan is subject to a 20-percent coinsurance (that is, the beneficiary must pay 20 percent of the cost).

- Hospice care. Services are provided to beneficiaries certified as terminally ill. The services are provided primarily in the beneficiary's home.

#### **Financing and administration.**—

Hospital Insurance is financed by a tax on earnings that is separate from the tax used to finance Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) benefits. Before January 1, 1991, the OASDI and HI taxes were applied to the same maximum earnings base (\$51,300 in 1990). Beginning 1991 (under Public Law 101-508), annual earnings up to \$125,000 were subjected to HI taxes, with the amount indexed to increases in average wages in the economy after 1991 (for OASDI, the maximum earnings base in 1992 is \$55,500, and for HI, \$130,200). The HI contribution rate of 1.45 percent applies equally to employers and employees. The rate for the self-employed equals the combined employer and employee rate of 2.9 percent.<sup>1</sup> The income is channeled into a separate Federal

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1990, the law allowed (a) a reduction in net self-employment earnings to which the OASDI and HI tax applies and (b) an income tax deduction of one-half the OASDI and HI taxes paid.



Hospital Insurance Trust Fund (see table 2.A1), established on a basis similar to that of the Federal Old-Age and Survivors Insurance and Disability Insurance Trust Funds. All Hospital Insurance benefits and administrative costs are paid from this trust fund. Under a special provision, the HI Trust Fund is reimbursed from general revenues for the cost of providing HI coverage for certain aged persons not entitled to OASDI or Railroad Retirement benefits (see table 7.A1).

The Secretary of Health and Human Services has overall responsibility for administering the HI program. In 1965, a new component was created in the Social Security Administration (SSA) to manage the Medicare program. In March 1977, management was transferred from SSA to the newly formed Health Care Financing Administration (HCFA). Responsibility for administering the Federal Medicare program and the combined Federal-State Medicaid programs rests with HCFA.

As provided by law, the administrators of the HI program have entered into agreements with State agencies and private organizations to secure their assistance in administering the program. Regulations and guidelines for determining if hospitals, skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, hospices, and other providers of medical services meet the conditions for program participation are developed by HCFA. These standards include the requirements for medical and nursing staff, the physical environment in which care is provided, the maintenance of records, and the overall quality of care being provided. State agencies—usually health departments—apply the standards and also render consultative services to health care providers.

Each participating provider must agree to limit beneficiary service charges to the applicable deductibles and coinsurance.

Hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities nominate a fiscal intermediary to process claims for HI benefits and to make payment settlements. The intermediaries are assigned by HCFA on a regional basis. Both Blue Cross/Blue Shield plans and commercial carriers serve as intermediaries.

Skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and some hospitals are reimbursed on the basis of reasonable costs, subject to certain monetary limits. Most hospitals are paid under a prospective payment system with rates set in advance and related to the patient's diagnosis. Hospices are paid prospectively set rates based on the level of care.

Ordinarily, payments are made only for services provided in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, American Samoa, and the Northern Mariana Islands.

To improve the quality and effectiveness of Medicare services, the 1972 amendments authorized the establishment of medical review groups, called Professional Standards Review Organizations (PSROs). The 1982 amendments replaced the PSROs with Peer Review Organizations (PROs). A PRO (one in each State) is composed of local practicing physicians organized for the purpose of conducting peer reviews. The PROs are responsible for assuring that the care provided to Medicare beneficiaries is medically necessary and reasonable, provided in the appropriate setting (hospital versus nonhospital), and meets professionally accepted standards. To receive Medicare payments, each hospital must have an agreement with a PRO.

## Supplemental Medical Insurance

Except for aliens, all persons aged 65 or older and all disabled persons entitled to coverage under HI are eligible to enroll in the SMI program on a voluntary basis by paying a monthly premium.

In 1992, enrolled individuals pay a monthly premium of \$31.80 deducted from their Social Security benefit, Railroad Retirement annuity, or Federal Civil Service Retirement annuity. Enrollees not yet receiving their benefits are billed quarterly. The premium rate is adjusted each year. SMI costs not covered by premiums are financed from general revenues. Individuals may either pay the premium or be eligible to have the State social service or medical assistance agency pay the premium on their behalf.

Persons may terminate their enrollment in the SMI program at any time by filing a notice with SSA. If persons withdraw before coverage starts, there is no premium liability. However, the premium rate is increased by 10 percent for each full year out of the program for persons who do not enroll as soon as they are eligible. (Special waivers of the premium surcharge are available to employees or spouses who continue coverage under an employer health insurance plan.) Enrollment may also be terminated for failure to pay the premium.

**Benefits provided.**—The SMI program covers the following services and supplies:

- Physicians' and surgeons' services, including certain chiropractic care, except routine physical examinations and routine care of the eyes, ears, and feet, and most immunizations and cosmetic surgery.

- Outpatient hospital services for diagnosis or treatment.
- Outpatient laboratory tests, X-ray, and other diagnostic tests.
- X-ray, radium, radioactive isotope therapy. Effective January 1, 1991, routine mammography screenings to detect breast cancer are covered.
- Outpatient physical therapy services, including speech pathology, under a plan established by a physician, whether or not the patient is homebound.
- Ambulance services.
- Surgical dressings, splints, casts, and other devices for reduction of fractures and dislocations; rental or purchase of durable medical equipment such as oxygen equipment, hospital beds, and wheelchairs used in the patient's home; prosthetic lenses (including those ordered by an optometrist); and prosthetic devices other than dental.
- Home health services.
- Antigens, bloodclotting factors for hemophilia, pneumococcal vaccine, and hepatitis B vaccine.
- Rural health clinic services.
- Home and institutional dialysis services and supplies.
- Comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation services.
- Ambulatory surgical center services.

For most covered services, the beneficiary is liable for an annual deductible and 20 percent of costs in addition to that deductible. The 1990 law increased the deductible to \$100 effective January 1, 1991.

Payments for SMI covered services are made on either a cost or a charge basis. If payments are on a cost basis (to some providers of services), the intermediary must ascertain the reasonable cost. If the payments are on a charge basis (to physicians or others furnishing individual services), the carrier must verify that such charges meet the existing reasonable charge guidelines. Outpatient clinical laboratory services are reimbursed on the basis of fee schedules and limitations are placed on certain other services.

Payment for physicians' services and other services reimbursed on a charge basis is made in one of two ways. The physician may submit the bill for the beneficiary without accepting assignment, and the patient remains responsible for the total bill and is paid by Medicare. However, the law limits what doctors may charge beneficiaries over the fee allowed by Medicare. Doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 140 percent of Medicare approved fees in 1991 for evaluation and management services (for example, office visits) and 125 percent for other physicians' services. This amount drops to 120 percent in 1992 and 115 percent in 1993 and thereafter. Alternatively, the physician or supplier may accept an assignment and submit a claim directly for payment, agreeing to accept the carrier's determination for reasonable charges as the full fee for the services involved. The patient then pays no more than the deductible and 20 percent of the balance of the reasonable charge.

Physicians and suppliers may also voluntarily "participate" in Medicare and always accept assignment instead of making the decision each time a service is provided. A beneficiary who uses a participating physician or supplier is

assured that he or she will not be responsible for more than the initial deductible and the coinsurance applicable to the reasonable charge.

The Medicare reasonable charge is the lowest of (1) the customary charge (generally the charge most frequently made) by each physician and supplier for each separate service or supply furnished to patients in the previous calendar year, (2) the prevailing charge (the amount that is high enough to cover the customary charges in 3 out of 4 bills submitted in the previous year for each service and supply) for each covered service and supply, or (3) the actual charge.

Increases in prevailing charges for physicians' services are ordinarily limited from year to year by an economic index formula that relates physicians' fee increases to the actual increases in the cost of maintaining a practice and to rises in general earnings levels. The OBRA of 1989 provided for the replacement of the reasonable charge payment mechanism with a new fee schedule for physician services. Beginning January 1, 1992, the new fee schedule will be phased in over 5 years.

#### **Financing and administration.—**

The SMI program is financed through the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, into which are placed the premiums paid by enrollees and the amount paid by the Federal Government from general revenues.

Responsibility for administration of the SMI program, like the HI program, was transferred from SSA to HCFA in March 1977. As provided by law, HCFA enters into contracts with carriers to serve as administrative agents for claims processing. The Federal Government reimburses the carrier for administrative expenses. Blue Cross/Blue Shield plans and commercial carriers operate as carriers to process SMI claims for



services furnished by physicians and other health care providers. Carriers perform specific functions such as determining allowable payments; holding, disbursing, and accounting for funds; assisting in the application of safeguards against unnecessary utilization of

services; and granting hearings to individuals with contested claims. Some institutional providers of services, such as home health agencies, hospital outpatient departments, and comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation centers, are served by HI intermediaries.

## History of Provisions

| Act*           |   |
|----------------|---|
| Insured Status | Entitlement to Hospital Insurance Benefits  |
| 1965           | Any individual aged 65 or older entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program, or age 65 before 1968, or 3 QC for each year after 1965 and before attainment of age 65.   |
| 1967           | Or 3 QC for each year after 1966 and before attainment of age 65.   |
| 1972b          | Any disabled individual, under age 65, entitled to monthly disability benefits for 24 consecutive months under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program (excludes spouses and children of disabled individuals). Any individual under age 65 who has end-stage renal disease and who is either fully or currently insured, or is entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program or is the spouse or dependent child of such an insured individual or beneficiary. Entitlement begins on the first day of the third month following the initiation of a course of renal dialysis and ends with the 12th month following the month in which either the dialysis terminates or the individual has a renal transplant.<br><br>Any individual aged 65 or older enrolled in the SMI program who is not otherwise entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of hospital premium. |
| 1980           | Any individual who would be entitled to monthly benefits under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program if application were made.<br><br>Any disabled individual under age 65 entitled to monthly disability benefits for a total of 24 months, not necessarily consecutive, under the Social Security or Railroad Retirement program.<br><br>Medicare coverage extended for up to 36 months for disabled individuals whose disability continues, but whose monthly benefits ceased because they engaged in substantial gainful activity.<br><br>Second waiting period eliminated if a former disabled-worker beneficiary becomes entitled again within 5 years (7 years for disabled widows and widowers and disabled children aged 18 or older).  |

\* See History of OASDI Program Provisions for Employment Covered and Maximum Taxable Earnings and Taxes.

---

1982 Federal employees covered under HI based on QC for earnings as Federal employees and/or based on deemed QC for earnings as Federal employees before 1983.

1983 Employees of nonprofit organizations, effective Jan. 1, 1984.

1985 Any individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to Medicare may obtain coverage under Part A by paying a monthly premium.

Individuals who do not purchase Part A coverage within a specific time after becoming eligible because of age are subject to a 10-percent penalty for each 12 months they are late in enrolling.

There is a cut off on the length of time these individuals will have to pay an enrollment penalty. The 10-percent premium penalty would be limited to twice the number of years enrollment was delayed. Therefore, if enrollment were delayed 1 year the penalty would be assessed for 2 years. Individuals in this category and already enrolled will have the length of time the higher premium was paid credited to them.

1989 Disabled individuals under age 65 who are no longer entitled to Social Security disability benefits because their earnings exceeded the substantial gainful activity level have the option to purchase Medicare coverage by paying the HI and SMI premiums.

#### **Entitlement to Supplementary Medical Insurance Benefits**

---

1965 Any U.S. resident (citizen or lawfully admitted alien with 5 years continuous residence) aged 65 or older or any individual entitled to HI benefits upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

1972b Any individual under age 65 entitled to HI benefits, upon voluntary participation with payment of SMI premium.

#### **Medicare Benefits HI and SMI**

---

1984 For spouses of workers aged 65-70, Medicare is secondary to benefits provided by the worker's employment-based health insurance plan.

For health maintenance organizations (HMOs), includes medical and other health services furnished by clinical psychologists.

1985 Provides payment for liver transplant services.

Extends the working age provision to cover workers and their spouses beyond the age of 69.

Extends coverage on a mandatory basis for all newly hired State and local government employees.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with 20 or more employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

1986 For HMOs that offered organ transplants as a basic health service on Apr. 15, 1985, they may offer such services from Oct. 1, 1985, through Apr. 1, 1988.

For disabled individuals who are covered by employer-based health plans (with at least 100 employees), Medicare is the secondary payer.

1987 Requires health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans that cease to contract with Medicare to provide or arrange supplemental coverage of benefits related to pre-existing conditions for the lesser of 6 months or the duration of an exclusion period.



---

Specifies in law that in order to be eligible for home health care, a Medicare beneficiary must have a restricted ability to leave the home requiring the assistance of another or the aid of a supportive device (such as crutches, a cane, a wheelchair, or a walker).

Permits previously disabled individuals who reestablish entitlement to Social Security disability coverage after a period of employment to resume Medicare coverage without another 2-year waiting period.

Requires that Medicare be the secondary payer to employer-based insurance for end-stage renal disease. Clarifies that secondary payer requirement applies to employers that are government entities.

#### **Hospital Insurance**

---

- 1965 In each benefit period, inpatient hospital services, 90 days. Includes semiprivate accommodations, operating room, hospital equipment (including renal dialysis), laboratory tests and X-ray, drugs, dressings, general nursing services, and services of interns and residents in medical, osteopathic, or dentistry training. Inpatient psychiatric hospital care limited to 190-day lifetime maximum. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services. Posthospital extended-care services, 100 days (including physical, occupational, and speech therapy). Posthospital home health services, 100 visits. Deductible and coinsurance provisions (see table 2.B1).
- 1967 Lifetime reserve of 60 additional days of inpatient hospital services. Outpatient hospital diagnostic services transferred to SMI.
- 1972b Services of interns and residents in podiatry training.
- 1980 Unlimited home health visits in a year. Home health services provided for up to 4 days a week and up to 21 consecutive days.
- Alcohol detoxification facility services.
- 1981a Part A coinsurance is based on the deductible for the calendar year in which services are received rather than the deductible in effect at the time the beneficiary's spell of illness began. Alcohol detoxification facility services eliminated.
- 1982 Beneficiaries expected to live 6 months or less may elect to receive hospice care benefits instead of other Medicare benefits. Effective Nov. 1, 1983-Oct. 1, 1986.
- For workers aged 65-69, HI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.
- Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMOs must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 For durable medical equipment provided by home health agencies, the payment amount is reduced from 100 percent of costs to 80 percent of reasonable charges.
- 1986 The Part A deductible is set at \$520 with resulting increases in cost sharing. Increased the Part A deductible annually by the applicable percentage increase in the hospital prospective payment rates.
- 1988 Enrollee pays annual hospital deductible (set at \$560 for 1989) and Medicare pays balance of covered charges, regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.
- Increases to 150 the number of days in a skilled-nursing facility per year. Deletes the requirement for a prior hospital stay of 3 or more consecutive days.
- Expands home health care to provide care for less than 7 days per week and up to 38 consecutive days.
- Hospice care extended beyond 210 days when enrollee certified as terminally ill.

- 1989 The spell of illness and benefit period coverage of laws prior to 1988 return to the determination of inpatient hospital benefits in 1990. After the deductible is paid in a benefit period Medicare pays 100 percent of covered costs for the first 60 days of inpatient hospital care. Coinsurance applies for the next 30 days in a benefit period.
- The requirement for a prior hospital stay is reinstated for skilled-nursing facility services. Coverage returns to 100 days post-hospital care per spell of illness with a daily coinsurance rate in effect for days 21 through 100.
- Home health services return to a limit of 21 consecutive days of care.
- Hospice care is returned to a lifetime limit of 210 days.
- 1990 Hospice care is extended beyond 210 days when enrollee is certified as terminally ill.

#### **Supplementary Medical Insurance**

- 1965 Physician and surgeon services. In-hospital services of anesthesiologists, pathologists, radiologists, and psychiatrists. Limited dental services. Home health services, 100 visits in calendar year. Other medical services including various diagnostic tests, limited ambulance services, prosthetic devices, rental of durable medical equipment used at home (including equipment for dialysis), and supplies used for fractures. For deductible and coinsurance provisions, see table 2.B1.
- 1967 Outpatient hospital diagnostic services, transferred from HI. Includes physical therapy services in a facility. Purchase of durable medical equipment.
- 1972b Physical therapy services furnished by a therapist in his or her office or individual's home (limited to \$100 expenses in calendar year). Chiropractor services (limited to manual manipulation of the spine). Outpatient services include speech pathology services furnished in, or under arrangements with, a facility or agency. Services of a doctor of optometry in furnishing prosthetic lenses.
- 1977 Services in rural health clinics.
- 1980 Home health services unlimited. Facility costs of certain surgical procedures performed in freestanding ambulatory surgical centers.
- Increase in annual limit for outpatient therapy from \$100 to \$500.
- Recognizes comprehensive outpatient rehabilitation facilities as Medicare providers.
- 1981a Elimination of carryover from previous year of incurred expenses for meeting the Part B deductible.
- 1982 For workers aged 65-69, SMI benefits may be secondary to benefits provided by employment-based health insurance.
- Health maintenance organizations (HMOs) will be covered as providers of benefits. The prospective payment mechanism for HMOs must be certified by the Secretary of HHS before implementation.
- 1984 Hepatitis B and pneumococcal vaccines and blood clotting factors and necessary supplies are included as Part B benefits. Debridement of mycotic toenails is limited.
- For outpatient physical therapy services, includes services of a podiatrist. For outpatient ambulatory surgery, includes services of a dentist and podiatrist furnished in his or her office.
- For calculating the amount of premium for individuals from age 65 up to age 70 not enrolled in Medicare, the individual's employer group health insurance will not be taken into account.

- 1986 Includes vision care services furnished by an optometrist.
- For occupational therapy services, includes services furnished in a skilled-nursing facility (when Part A coverage has been exhausted), in a clinic, rehabilitation agency, public health agency, or by an independently practicing therapist.
- Includes outpatient immunosuppressive drugs for 1 year after transplant and occupational therapy services provided in certain delivery settings.
- For ambulatory surgical procedures performed in ambulatory surgical centers, hospital outpatient departments, and certain physician offices, the Part B coinsurance and deductible are no longer waived.
- 1987 Increases the maximum payment for mental health services and includes outpatient mental health services provided by ambulatory hospital-based or hospital-affiliated programs under the supervision of a physician.
- Services provided by clinical social workers when furnished by risk-sharing health maintenance organizations/competitive medical plans, physician assistants in rural health manpower shortage areas, clinical psychologists in rural health clinics and community mental health centers, and certified nurse-midwives.
- Prescription drugs used in outpatient immunosuppressive therapy.
- 1988 Beginning January 1, 1990, the beneficiary pays a \$75 deductible and 20 percent coinsurance, but once out-of-pocket expenses for the deductible and coinsurance exceed \$1,370, Medicare pays 100 percent of allowable charges for remainder of year.
- Beginning in 1991, Medicare pays 50 percent of the cost of outpatient prescription drugs above \$600. When fully implemented in 1993, Medicare will pay 80 percent of prescription drug costs above a deductible that assumes that 16.8 percent of Part B enrollees will exceed the deductible.
- Certain prescription drugs—immunosuppressive therapy and intravenous (IV) drugs that can be administered in a home setting—will be covered in 1990 under the new prescription drug provision.
- 1989 Provisions enacted in 1988 and to begin in 1990 and 1991 are repealed and benefits are restored to levels in effect prior to Jan. 1, 1989.
- Limit on mental health benefits will be eliminated in 1990. Coverage extended to services of clinical psychologists and social workers.
- 1990 Beginning in 1991, routine mammography screenings will be covered.

#### Appropriations From General Revenues and Interfund Borrowing

#### Appropriations From General Revenues

- 1965 For cost of hospital benefits for individuals not entitled to monthly Railroad Retirement or Social Security benefits other than special benefits for the aged, transitionally insured.
- For the SMI program, an amount equal to participant premiums.
- 1972b For cost of SMI not met by enrollee premiums. Enrollee premium rate limited to rate of increase in OASDI cash benefits.
- 1983 SMI enrollee premiums for July 1983-Dec. 31, 1983, frozen at premium level of June 30, 1983.
- Premiums for Jan. 1, 1984-Dec. 31, 1985, set at one-half of the actuarial rate for the aged.
- Military wage credits (see under OASDI program provisions).

- 
- 1984 SMI enrollee premiums for January 1, 1986-December 31, 1987, will be calculated so as to produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs. Increases in the Part B premium may not exceed the dollar amount of the Social Security cost-of-living adjustment.
- 1985 Extends through calendar year 1988 the requirement that SMI premiums continue at the 1986 level.
- 1987 Extends through calendar year 1989 the provisions requiring that the Part B premium produce income equal to 25 percent of program costs, prohibiting any increase in the premium if there is no Social Security cost-of-living adjustment, and continuing to hold beneficiaries harmless from Social Security check reductions as a result of a premium increase.
- 1990 Increases the Part B premium to \$29.90 in 1991, \$31.80 in 1992, \$36.60 in 1993, \$41.10 in 1994, and \$46.10 in 1995.

#### **Interfund Borrowing**

---

- 1981b See under OASDI program provisions.
- 1983 See under OASDI program provisions.

CONTACT: Rita L. DiSimone (202) 282-7099 for further information.



Table 2.B1.—Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966–92

| Beginning 1—    | Hospital Insurance                                       |                                      |   |  |                   | Supplementary Medical Insurance |              |                                    |                         |            |
|-----------------|--|--------------------------------------|---|--|-------------------|---------------------------------|--------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|------------|
|                 | All expenses in "benefit period" covered except—         |                                      |   |  | Monthly premium 2 | Annual deductible               | Coin-surance | Monthly premium                    |                         |            |
|                 | Inpatient hospital deductible (IHD) covers first 60 days | Inpatient hospital daily coinsurance |   | Skilled-nursing facility daily coinsurance after 20 days (1/8 × IHD) |                   |                                 |              | For enrollee (aged and disabled) 2 | Government amounts for— |            |
|                 |  | 61st through 90th days (1/4 × IHD)   | Lifetime reserve days after 90 days (1/2 × IHD) |  |                   |                                 |              |                                    | Aged                    | Disabled 3 |
| July 1966 ..... | \$40   | \$10                                 | (4)   | (4)  | ...               | \$50                            | 20%          | \$3.00                             | \$3.00                  | ...        |
| 1967 .....      | 40   | 10                                   | (4)   | \$5.00   | ...               | 50                              | 20           | 3.00                               | 3.00                    | ...        |
| 1968 .....      | 40   | 10                                   | 20  | 5.00   | ...               | 5 50                            | 5 20         | 6 4.00                             | 6 4.00                  | ...        |
| 1969 .....      | 44   | 11                                   | 22  | 5.50   | ...               | 50                              | 20           | 4.00                               | 4.00                    | ...        |
| 1970 .....      | 52   | 13                                   | 26  | 6.50   | ...               | 50                              | 20           | 5.30                               | 5.30                    | ...        |
| 1971 .....      | 60   | 15                                   | 30  | 7.50   | ...               | 50                              | 20           | 5.60                               | 5.60                    | ...        |
| 1972 .....      | 68   | 17                                   | 34  | 8.50   | ...               | 50                              | 20           | 5.80                               | 5.80                    | ...        |
| 1973 .....      | 72   | 18                                   | 36  | 9.00   | \$33              | 60                              | 7 20         | 8 6.30                             | 6.30                    | \$22.70    |
| 1974 .....      | 84   | 21                                   | 42  | 10.50  | 36                | 60                              | 20           | 6.70                               | 6.70                    | 29.30      |
| 1975 .....      | 92   | 23                                   | 46  | 11.50  | 40                | 60                              | 20           | 6.70                               | 8.30                    | 30.30      |
| 1976 .....      | 104  | 26                                   | 52  | 13.00  | 45                | 60                              | 20           | 7.20                               | 14.20                   | 30.80      |
| 1977 .....      | 124  | 31                                   | 62  | 15.50  | 54                | 60                              | 20           | 7.70                               | 16.90                   | 42.30      |
| 1978 .....      | 144  | 36                                   | 72  | 18.00  | 63                | 60                              | 20           | 8.20                               | 18.60                   | 41.80      |
| 1979 .....      | 160  | 40                                   | 80  | 20.00  | 69                | 60                              | 20           | 8.70                               | 18.10                   | 41.30      |
| 1980 .....      | 180  | 45                                   | 90  | 22.50  | 78                | 60                              | 20           | 9.60                               | 23.00                   | 41.40      |
| 1981 .....      | 204  | 51                                   | 102   | 25.50  | 89                | 9 10 60                         | 10 20        | 11.00                              | 34.20                   | 62.20      |
| 1982 .....      | 260  | 65                                   | 130   | 32.50  | 113               | 75                              | 11 20        | 12.20                              | 37.00                   | 72.00      |
| 1983 .....      | 304  | 76                                   | 152   | 38.00  | 113               | 75                              | 20           | 12.20                              | 41.80                   | 80.00      |
| 1984 .....      | 356  | 89                                   | 178   | 44.50  | 155               | 75                              | 20           | 14.60                              | 43.80                   | 94.00      |
| 1985 .....      | 400  | 100                                  | 200   | 50.00  | 174               | 75                              | 20           | 15.50                              | 46.50                   | 89.90      |
| 1986 .....      | 492  | 123                                  | 246   | 61.50  | 214               | 75                              | 20           | 15.50                              | 46.50                   | 66.10      |
| 1987 .....      | 520  | 130                                  | 260   | 65.00  | 226               | 75                              | 20           | 17.90                              | 53.70                   | 88.10      |
| 1988 .....      | 540  | 135                                  | 270   | 67.50  | 234               | 75                              | 20           | 24.80                              | 74.40                   | 72.40      |
| 1989 .....      | 12 560   | (12)                                 | (12)  | 13 25.50   | 156               | 75                              | 20           | 14 31.90                           | 83.70                   | 40.70      |
| 1990 .....      | 592  | 148                                  | 296   | 74.00  | 175               | 75                              | 20           | 15 28.60                           | 85.40                   | 59.20      |
| 1991 .....      | 628  | 157                                  | 314   | 78.50  | 177               | 100                             | 20           | 29.90                              | 95.30                   | 82.10      |
| 1992 .....      | 652  | 163                                  | 326   | 81.50  | 192               | 100                             | 20           | 31.80                              | 89.80                   | 129.80     |

<sup>1</sup> The HI and SMI deductible and coinsurance amounts begin in January unless otherwise noted. The HI and SMI monthly premium amounts were effective in July through 1983. Monthly premium amounts begin in January in 1984 and succeeding years.

<sup>2</sup> Premium paid for voluntary participation of individual aged 65 or older not otherwise entitled to hospital insurance.

<sup>3</sup> Beginning in July 1973 for the disabled.

<sup>4</sup> Benefit not provided.

<sup>5</sup> Professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists not subject to deductible or coinsurance, beginning in April 1968.

<sup>6</sup> Beginning in April 1968.

<sup>7</sup> Home health services not subject to coinsurance.

<sup>8</sup> Monthly premium for July and August 1973 was reduced to \$5.80 and \$6.10, respectively, by the Cost of Living Council.

<sup>9</sup> Home health services not subject to deductible.

<sup>10</sup> Same as footnote 5, but only when physician accepts assignment.

<sup>11</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1982, professional inpatient services of pathologists and radiologists are subject to coinsurance.

<sup>12</sup> For 1989, once the annual deductible had been paid by the beneficiary, Medicare paid the balance of expenses for covered hospital services regardless of the number of days of hospitalization.

<sup>13</sup> For 1989, the beneficiary paid a coinsurance amount for the first 8 days of care. This coinsurance amount was equal to 20 percent of the estimated national average daily cost of covered SNF care.

<sup>14</sup> Includes the standard monthly SMI premium and a supplemental monthly flat premium under the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988. Amount shown is for most Part B enrollees. Residents of Puerto Rico and other territories and commonwealths, as well as persons enrolled in Part B only, paid different supplemental flat premiums resulting in a smaller premium than that shown.

<sup>15</sup> The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1989 revised the methodology for determining the 1990 SMI premium. Before the revision the rate would have been \$29.00.

## Medicaid

Title XIX of the Social Security Act is a matching entitlement program that provides medical assistance for certain individuals and families with low incomes and resources. The program, known as Medicaid, became law in 1965 as a jointly funded cooperative venture between the Federal and State governments to assist States in the provision of more adequate medical care to eligible needy persons. Medicaid is the largest program providing medical and health-related services to America's poor people.

Within broad national guidelines, which the Federal Government provides, each of the States: (1) establishes its own eligibility standards; (2) determines the type, amount, duration, and scope of services; (3) sets the rate of payment for services; and (4) administers its own program. Thus, the Medicaid program varies considerably from State to State, as well as within each State.

In 1990, the Medicaid program provided medical services to over 25 million eligible poor persons who were aged, blind, disabled, pregnant, or in certain families with children. Federal and State combined payments to medical vendors for Medicaid services were reported by the States as being \$64.9 billion. Total program expenditures—vendor payments, plus premiums—were \$68.7 billion (\$38.9 billion Federal and \$29.8 billion State monies), plus administrative costs of \$3.5 billion (\$1.8 billion Federal and \$1.7 billion State).

### Eligibility

States generally have broad discretion in determining which groups their Medicaid programs will cover and the financial criteria for

eligibility. To be eligible for Federal funds, States are **required** to provide Medicaid coverage for most individuals who receive federally assisted income-maintenance payments, as well as for related groups not receiving cash payments. These are the **mandatory** Medicaid eligibility groups:

- Recipients of Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC);
- Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients (or aged, blind, and disabled individuals in States that apply more restrictive eligibility requirements);
- Infants born to a Medicaid-eligible woman. Medicaid eligibility must continue throughout the first year of life so long as the infant remains in the woman's household and she remains eligible, or would be eligible if she were pregnant;
- Recipients of adoption assistance and foster care under title IV-E of the Social Security Act;
- Children under age 6 and pregnant women who meet the State's AFDC financial requirements or whose family income is at or below 133 percent of the Federal poverty level. Effective July 1, 1991, States are required to extend Medicaid eligibility until age 19 to all children born after September 30, 1983 in families with incomes at or below the Federal poverty level. This phases in coverage, so that by the year 2002, all poor children under age 19 will be covered;

- Certain Medicare beneficiaries (described below).
- Special protected groups. (These are usually individuals who lose cash assistance because of the cash program's rules, but who may keep Medicaid for a period of time. Examples are persons who lose AFDC or SSI payments due to earnings from work or increased Social Security benefits. Two-parent families with eligibility based on unemployment of the principal wage earner, whose cash AFDC assistance is limited by the State are protected and are provided a full 12 months of Medicaid coverage).

States also have the **option** to provide Medicaid coverage for other "categorically needy" groups. These optional groups share characteristics of the mandatory groups, but the eligibility criteria are somewhat more liberally defined. The broadest **optional** groups that States may cover (and for which they will receive Federal matching funds) under the Medicaid program include:

- infants up to age 1 and pregnant women not covered under the mandatory rules whose family income is below 185 percent of the Federal poverty level (the percentage to be set by each State);
- certain aged, blind, or disabled adults who have incomes above those requiring mandatory coverage, but below the Federal poverty level;
- children under age 21, who meet income and resources requirements for AFDC, but who otherwise are not eligible for AFDC;



- institutionalized individuals with incomes and resources below specified limits;
- persons receiving care under home and community-based waivers;
- persons receiving only State supplementary SSI payments; and
- "medically needy" persons (described below).

The option to have a "medically needy" program allows States to extend Medicaid eligibility to additional qualified persons who have too much income to qualify under the mandatory or optional categorically needy levels. This option allows them to "spend down" to Medicaid eligibility by incurring medical and/or remedial care expenses to offset their excess income, thereby reducing it to a level below the maximum allowed by that State's Medicaid plan. States may also allow families to establish eligibility for medically needy coverage by paying monthly premiums to the State in an amount equal to the difference between family income (reduced by unpaid expenses, if any, incurred for medical care in previous months) and the threshold allowance for income eligibility.

The medically needy Medicaid program does not have to be as extensive as the categorically needy program. However, if a State does not elect to have a medically needy program, it is required to provide coverage to certain children under age 18 and pregnant women. It may choose to provide coverage to other medically needy persons: aged, blind, and/or disabled persons; caretaker relatives to children deprived of parental support and care; and certain other financially eligible children up to age 21.

During 1990, 38 States provided Medicaid to at least some groups under a medically needy program.

Once entitlement to Medicaid is determined, coverage generally is retroactive to the third month prior to application. Coverage generally stops at the end of the month in which a person's circumstances change. Most States have additional "State-only" programs to provide medical assistance for specified poor persons who do not qualify for the Medicaid program. No Federal funds are provided for State-only programs.

Medicaid does not provide medical assistance for all poor persons. Even under the broadest provisions of the Federal statute (except for emergency services for certain persons), the Medicaid program does not provide health care services, even for very poor persons, unless they are in one of the groups designated above. Low income is only one test for Medicaid eligibility; assets and resources are also tested against established thresholds. As noted earlier, categorically needy persons who are eligible for Medicaid may or may not also receive cash assistance from the AFDC program or from the SSI program, and medically needy persons who would be categorically eligible except for income or assets may become eligible for Medicaid solely because of excessive medical expenses.

Significant changes in Medicaid were made by the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA) of 1988. Although much of MCCA was repealed in 1989, the provisions impacting Medicaid remain in effect. This legislation accelerated Medicaid eligibility for some nursing home patients by protecting more income and assets for the institutionalized person's spouse living at home. The MCCA limits the amount of assets and

income of a married couple that must be "spent down" before Medicaid will pay for nursing home care. Before an institutionalized person's monthly income must be used to pay for the cost of institutional care, a minimum monthly maintenance needs allowance is deducted for bringing

the income of the spouse living in the community up to a moderate level.

The MCCA also required that State Medicaid programs pay (on a phased-in basis) the Medicare premiums, deductibles and coinsurance for certain aged, blind, and disabled "qualified Medicare beneficiaries." The phase-in was accelerated by one year under the Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act (OBRA) of 1990. Effective January 1, 1991, most States must cover Medicare cost-sharing amounts for these beneficiaries with incomes below the Federal poverty level and resources at or below twice the standard allowed under the SSI program. States are required to cover the Part B Supplementary Medical Insurance premiums (but no other cost sharing) for Medicare beneficiaries with assets below twice the SSI level and with income below 110 percent of the poverty level beginning January 1, 1993, and with incomes below 120 percent of the poverty level beginning in 1995. These new beneficiaries are not quite poor enough to qualify for Medicaid and are not eligible for full Medicaid services; they benefit because their Medicare cost-sharing expenses are covered by Medicaid.

## Scope of Services

Title XIX of the Social Security Act requires that, in order to receive Federal matching funds, certain basic services must be offered in any State program:

- inpatient hospital services;
- outpatient hospital services;
- prenatal services;
- nursing facility (NF) services for individuals aged 21 or older;
- home health care for persons eligible for skilled-nursing services;
- family planning services and supplies;
- rural health clinic services;
- laboratory and X-ray service;
- pediatric and family nurse practitioners services;
- certain federally qualified ambulatory and health-center services;
- nurse-midwife services; and
- early and periodic screening, diagnosis, and treatment (EPSDT) services for individuals under age 21.

States may also receive Federal assistance for funding if they elect to provide other **optional** services (currently 32 options). The most commonly covered optional services under the Medicaid program include:

- clinic services;
- nursing facility services for the aged and disabled;
- intermediate-care facility services for the mentally retarded;

- optometrist services and eyeglasses;
- prescribed drugs;
- prosthetic devices; and
- dental services.

A new optional service now allows States to provide home and community-based care to certain individuals who are either medically needy or eligible for Medicaid due to receipt of SSI benefits: those who have limitations in specified activities of daily living (toileting, transferring, and eating), and are at least 65 years of age. The services to be provided to these persons may include personal care services, chore services, respite care services, adult day care, homemaker/home health aide, and nursing services. Another option allows up to eight States to elect to establish and provide community supported living arrangement services for individuals with mental retardation or a related condition.

## Amount and Duration of Services

Within broad Federal guidelines, States determine the amount and duration of services offered under their Medicaid programs. They may limit, for example, the days of hospital care or the number of physician visits covered. States are prohibited from limiting the duration of coverage for medically necessary inpatient hospital services provided to Medicaid-eligible children under age 6 in disproportionate share hospitals and to infants in all hospitals.

With certain exceptions, a State's Medicaid plan must allow recipients freedom of choice among participating providers of health care. States may provide and pay for Medicaid services through various prepayment arrangements,

such as a health maintenance organization (HMO). In general, States are required to provide comparable services to all categorically needy eligible persons. There are two important exceptions:

- (1) States may request home and community-based services "waivers" under which they offer an alternative health care package for persons who would otherwise be institutionalized under Medicaid. States are not limited in the scope of services they can provide under such waivers so long as they are cost effective (except that, other than as a part of respite care, they may not provide room and board for such recipients).
- (2) Health care services identified under the Federal EPSDT program as "medically necessary" for eligible children must be provided by Medicaid, even if those services are not included as a part of the covered services in that State's plan.

The amount and duration of services provided by each Medicaid program is described in each State plan. However, revisions in Federal laws and regulations (as well as various State budgetary limitations) impact the plans, producing changes in amount, duration, and scope of Medicaid services within each State plan.

## Payment for Services

Medicaid operates as a vendor payment program, with payments made directly to the providers. Providers participating in the program must accept the Medicaid



reimbursement level as payment in full. Each State has broad discretion in determining (within federally imposed upper limits and specific restrictions) the reimbursement methodology and resulting rate for services, with two exceptions: (1) for institutional services, payments may not exceed amounts that would be paid under Medicare payment rates; and (2) for hospice care services, they must pay no lower than Medicare rates.

States may impose nominal deductibles, coinsurance, or copayments on some Medicaid recipients for certain services. Emergency services and family planning services must be exempt from such copayments. Certain Medicaid recipients must be excluded from this cost sharing; pregnant women, children under age 18, hospital or nursing home patients who are expected to contribute most of their income to institutional care, and categorically needy HMO enrollees.

The amount of total Federal outlays for Medicaid has no set limit (cap); rather, the Federal Government must match whatever the individual State decides to provide, within the law, for its eligible recipients. However, reimbursement rates must be sufficient to enlist enough providers so that Medicaid care and services are available under the plan at least to the extent that such care and services are to the general population in that geographic area.

Also, States must augment payment to qualified hospitals that provide inpatient services to a disproportionate number of Medicaid recipients and/or other low-income persons.

The portion of the Medicaid program which is paid by the Federal Government, known as the Federal Medical Assistance

Percentage (FMAP), is determined annually for each State by a formula that compares the State's average per capita income level with the national average. By law, the FMAP cannot be lower than 50 percent or more than 83 percent. The wealthier States have a smaller share of their costs reimbursed. In 1991, the FMAPs varied from 50 percent (paid to 12 States and the District of Columbia) to 79.93 percent (to Mississippi), with the average Federal share among all States being 57 percent for Medicaid service expenditures. The Federal Government also shares in the State's expenditures for administration of the Medicaid program. Most administrative costs are matched at 50 percent for all States. However, depending on the complexities and need for incentives for a particular service, higher matching rates (75, 90, and 100 percent) are authorized for certain functions and activities.

#### **Medicare-Medicaid Relationship**

Some aged and/or disabled persons are covered under both Medicaid and Medicare (title XVIII of the Social Security Act). These recipients are known as "dual beneficiaries" or "dual eligibles." The Medicare program provides Hospital Insurance (HI, also known as Part A) and Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI, known as Part B). For those persons aged 65 or older (and for certain disabled persons) who have insured status under Social Security, coverage for HI is automatic.

Coverage for SMI, however, requires payment of a monthly premium. For the dual-eligible persons, the State Medicaid programs pay the premiums, deductibles, and certain coinsurance Medicare costs. Medicaid supplements the Medicare

coverage and provides many health care services that are not provided under Medicare. Services such as eyeglasses, hearing aids, and SNF care beyond the 100-day limit provided by Medicare may be included, as each State elects.

Disabled persons who lose Medicare benefits because of their return to work are now allowed to purchase Medicare HI and SMI coverage. For those disabled working persons with income below 200 percent of the Federal poverty level, the State Medicaid programs must pay the HI premium. The State Medicaid programs are not required to pay SMI premiums for these recipients.

#### **Trends**

Medicaid was initially formulated primarily as a medical care program for recipients of federally funded income support payments. Over time, however, Medicaid has been diverging from ties to eligibility for assistance programs. Recent legislation assures Medicaid coverage to an expanded number of low-income pregnant women, children, and Medicare beneficiaries who are not eligible for cash assistance, and who would not have been previously eligible for Medicaid. Changes also focus on increased access, continuation of specific benefits, quality of care, and restrictions on limits of service. Legislation has also accelerated Medicaid eligibility for some nursing home patients by protecting more income and assets of the spouse living at home.

The most pronounced trend over the years has been the continued sharp increases in expenditures for intensive acute care, nursing facility care for the mentally retarded, and home health and nursing facility services for the aged and disabled. In 1990, the various types of long-term care services for the elderly,

disabled, and mentally retarded accounted for 43 percent of all Medicaid payments. Intensive care for very premature babies or others with very serious problems can cost \$3,000 per day per baby.

Federal outlays for the Medicaid program have increased from \$2.5 billion in fiscal year (FY) 1970 to \$38.9 billion in FY 1990. Under current law, the projected growth of Federal Medicaid expenditures is expected to be 25 percent just for FY 1991. The compound rate increase between FY 1990 and FY 1996 is now projected to average over 17 percent per year (or a near doubling in about 4 years). Thus, if the current program and expenditure trends continue and there are no significant changes to the Medicaid program, Federal and State Medicaid payments for 1996 are projected to be near \$180 billion.

Medicaid policies for eligibility and services are complex, and vary considerably even among similar-

sized and/or adjacent States. A person who is eligible in one State may not be eligible in another. Services provided by one State may differ considerably in amount, duration or scope from services provided in a similar State. Increases in expenditures for the total Medicaid program over the years have far exceeded the increase in numbers of persons or services provided. That is, the cost per Medicaid recipient has increased annually, primarily because of:

- the accelerated rate of inflation for medical and health-related services when compared to general inflation;
- the results of technological advances to keep more very low birth-weight babies and other critically ill or severely injured persons alive, but in need of very expensive care;
- the increase in rates of reimbursement to health care providers;

- the addition of new requirements to the Medicaid program; and
- the increase in the numbers of very old and disabled persons with needs for extensive health care and related services.

Congress, the Department of Health and Human Services, and the individual States continually seek to make improvements in Medicaid's quality, effectiveness, and extent of health care services. But the Medicaid programs must function within the Federal and States constraints of budgetary limitations as well as other economic, social, and political factors. Thus, with frequent revisions in Federal laws, in HCFA regulations, and in individual State plans, the Medicaid program is continually changing.

CONTACT: Mary Waid (301) 966-7921 for further information.



## Other Social Insurance

This section provides data on various social insurance programs not covered in the preceding sections as well as veterans' benefits: Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, temporary disability insurance, and Black Lung benefits—a specialized workers' compensation program for coal miners. Unemployment insurance is a Federal-State program. Workers' compensation is State administered except for the provisions for Federal employees and longshore and harbor workers, which are federally administered by the Department of Labor. Temporary disability insurance is in effect in seven jurisdictions. It is State administered in five States and the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, and is administered by the Railroad Retirement Board for railroad workers. The tables in this section on Black Lung benefits cover the part of the program administered by the Social Security Administration (1973 and prior year claims). Claims arising subsequent to July 1973 are administered by the U.S. Department of Labor.

### Black Lung Benefits

The Black Lung benefit program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969 provides monthly benefit payments to coal miners totally disabled as a result of pneumoconiosis, to the widows of coal miners who died as a result of pneumoconiosis, and to their dependents. The Social Security Administration is responsible for the payment and administration of all claims payable before July 1, 1973, and for survivor claims filed by December 31, 1973, or within 6 months of the miner's death (whichever is later). The program is financed from the general funds of the Treasury. Beginning July 1, 1973, under the Black Lung Benefits Act of 1972, the Department of Labor has jurisdiction over new miner claims. Those claims filed with the Department of Labor are not included in the tables in this **Supplement**.

Under the law, the basic rate is 37-1/2 percent of the monthly pay rate for Federal employees in the first step of grade GS-2. The basic rate to a miner or widow may be increased according to the number of qualified dependents—50 percent

of the basic benefit rate if one dependent qualifies, 75 percent for two dependents, and 100 percent for three or more dependents.

Through December 1991, the basic benefit rate was \$387.10 and the maximum payment per family was \$774.10. Effective January 1992, the corresponding rates are \$403.30 and \$806.60, respectively.

Since black lung payments are tied indirectly to Federal employee salary scales, increases are automatically payable when Federal salaries are increased. If a miner or his or her surviving spouse is receiving workers' compensation, unemployment compensation, or disability insurance payments under State law, the benefits are offset by the amount being paid under these programs.

Under the 1972 amendments to the law, payments were extended to full orphans, parents, brothers, and sisters of deceased miners. Under earlier law, survivor payments were limited to widows and their dependent children (if the miner and spouse were both deceased, no benefits were payable to surviving children). The 1972 amendments also expanded coverage to include surface as well as underground coal miners.

CONTACT: Donald Ferron (301) 965-0160 for further information.

---

## Income Support

Income support programs are designed to provide benefits for persons with limited income and resources. Supplemental Security Income (SSI) and Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC) are the major programs providing monthly payments. In addition, a number of programs provide money payments or in-kind benefits for special needs or purposes. Several programs offer food and nutritional services. The largest in terms of expenditures is the Food Stamp program. In addition, various Federal-State programs provide energy assistance, public housing, and subsidized housing to individuals and families with low incomes. General assistance may also be available at the State or local level.

---

### Supplemental Security Income

The federally administered Supplemental Security Income (SSI) program was established by Congress in 1972, with payments beginning in January 1974. It replaced the former Federal-State programs of Old-Age Assistance (OAA), Aid to the Blind (AB), and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled (APTD) in the 50 States and the District of Columbia. Residents of the Northern Mariana Islands became eligible for SSI in January 1978.

Under the SSI program, each eligible person living in his or her own household and having no other income is provided, as of January 1992, a monthly cash payment of \$422 (\$633 for a couple if both members are eligible). Since 1975, these Federal SSI benefit rates have been increased at the same time, and by the same percentage, as the cost-of-living increases in OASDI benefits. The Social Security amendments of 1983 delayed the July 1983 cost-of-living increases until January 1984 and rescheduled future increases for January. However, a general increase effective July 1983 raised the Federal SSI benefit level by \$20 per month for an individual and \$30 for a couple. Cost-of-living increases in SSI continue to be based on changes in the Consumer Price

Index (see page 17 for further explanation of the cost-of-living increase).

If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and is receiving both food and shelter there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third. For institutionalized persons, the eligibility requirements and payment standards depend on the type of institution. Inmates of public institutions with some exceptions—for example, publicly operated community residences serving no more than 16 persons—are ineligible for SSI.

Except in certain instances when the expected stay in the institution(s) is less than 3 full months, or in the first 2 full months of the stay of an individual who was eligible under section 1619 in the month that he or she entered the institution, a maximum payment of \$30 a month is set for persons in public or private institutions who receive a substantial part of the cost of their care from the Medicaid program (title XIX of the Social Security Act). Other eligible persons in private institutions may receive up to the Federal benefit rate applicable to those not living in institutions.

The Federal payment is based on the individual's countable income. Not all income is counted against the Federal SSI benefit level. The first \$20 monthly in OASDI benefits or other earned or unearned income



is not counted. Also excluded is \$65 monthly of earnings plus one-half of any earnings above \$65. For example, a person living in his or her own household, whose sole income is a \$200 monthly OASDI benefit, would receive \$242.00 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$422 - (\$200 - \$20) &= \$422 \\ - \$180 &= \$242. \end{aligned}$$

A person whose income consists of \$500 in gross monthly earnings would receive \$214.50 in Federal SSI payments:

$$\begin{aligned} \$422 - ((\$500 - \$85) \div 2) &= \\ \$422 - \$207.50 &= \$214.50. \end{aligned}$$

Beginning in October 1982, an SSI application is effective on the date of filing or, if later, the date on which the individual meets all criteria of eligibility. The payment for the first month of eligibility (and the first month following a period of ineligibility) will be prorated on the number of days for which there is an effective application. For example, if the application date is April 16, the individual meets all eligibility criteria on that date, and the payment for the entire month would be \$200, then the payment for April is  $\$200 \times 15/30$ , or \$100.

For calendar year 1992, individuals generally are not eligible for SSI if they have resources in excess of \$2,000 (or \$3,000 for a couple). Certain resources are

excluded, most commonly a home, an automobile used for essential transportation, household goods and personal effects of reasonable value, burial plots and spaces, and life insurance with a face value of \$1,500 or less, or burial funds not exceeding \$1,500.

States have the option to supplement the Supplemental Security Income floor for all or selected categories of persons, regardless of previous State program eligibility. States are required to supplement the Federal benefit rate if that rate does not equal or exceed the income that recipients of the former State programs had in December 1973 plus, in general, the amount of Federal benefit increases after 1976.

## History of Provisions

### Act\*

#### Basic Eligibility Requirements

- |       |   |
|-------|---|
| 1972  | <p>An individual may qualify for payments on the basis of age, blindness, or disability.</p> <p><b>Aged:</b> Any person aged 65 or older.</p> <p><b>Blind:</b> Any person with 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less. An individual transferred from a State AB program is eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of blindness.</p> <p><b>Disabled:</b> Any person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. For a child under age 18, eligibility is based on disability of severity comparable with that of an adult, since the criterion of "substantial gainful activity" is inapplicable for children. An individual transferred from a State APTD program to SSI is also eligible if he or she received such State aid in December 1973 and continues to meet the October 1972 State definition of disability.</p> |
| 1973b | <p>Only persons who had received APTD before July 1973 and were on the rolls in December 1973 may receive SSI on the basis of the State definition of disability; those who became eligible for State aid from July to December 1973 must meet the Federal definition of disability.</p>  |

\* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown. 1973a denotes legislation enacted on July 9; 1973b denotes legislation enacted on December 31.

- 1980 A disabled recipient who loses Federal SSI eligibility because of earnings at the substantial gainful activity level may continue to receive a special benefit under section 1619 and retain eligibility for Medicaid under title XIX of the Social Security Act. This special benefit status may continue as long as the recipient has the disabling impairment and meets all nondisability SSI eligibility criteria. States have the option of supplementing this special benefit.
- This provision of the law was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Beginning in January 1984, under a 1-year demonstration project, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for either regular SSI payments or special monthly benefits.
- 1984 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 legislation were extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).
- 1986 The special benefit and Medicaid provisions of the 1980 amendments were made permanent. The provisions were amended effective July 1, 1987, with significant modifications to simplify administration and to allow free movement between regular SSI disability benefits and either the special cash benefit or Medicaid eligibility under section 1619.

## Other Eligibility Provisions

### Citizenship and Residence

- 1972 The individual must reside within one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and be a citizen or an alien lawfully admitted for permanent residence or permanently residing in the United States under color of law. Persons living outside the United States for an entire calendar month lose their eligibility for such a month.
- 1978 Eligibility for SSI was extended to residents of the Northern Mariana Islands.
- 1980 The income and resources of the immigration sponsors of aliens applying for SSI are considered in determining eligibility for and the amount of payment. After allowances for the needs of the sponsor and his or her family, the remainder is deemed available for the support of the alien applicant for a 3-year period after admission to the United States for permanent residence. This provision does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after admission, to refugees, or to persons granted political asylum.
- 1989 SSI eligibility was continued for a disabled child who was receiving SSI benefits and living with a parent who is assigned outside the United States on active military service.

### Other Benefits

- 1980 SSI applicants and recipients are not required as a condition of eligibility to elect to receive Veterans Administration pensions under the Veterans and Survivors' Pension Improvement Act of 1978.

### Alcoholism and Drug Addiction

- 1972 Any disabled individual who has been medically determined to be an alcoholic or drug addict must accept appropriate treatment, if available, in an approved facility and demonstrate compliance with conditions and requirements for treatment.

### Institutionalization

- 1972 An individual who is an inmate of a public institution is ineligible for SSI payments unless the institution is a facility approved for Medicaid payments and is receiving such payments on behalf of the person. Under regulations, the Medicaid payment must represent more than 50 percent of the cost of services provided by the facility to the individual.
- 1976 An inmate of a publicly operated community residence serving no more than 16 persons may, if otherwise eligible, receive SSI.

- 1983 Payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless for a period of up to 3 months in any 12-month period.
- 1986 Effective July 1, 1987, up to 2 full months of full-rate benefits can be made to recipients of special SSI payments under section 1619 if they reside in certain public medical, psychiatric, or Medicaid facilities, or in private Medicaid facilities.
- 1987 Effective Jan. 1, 1988, payments may be made to persons who are residents of public emergency shelters for the homeless, for up to 6 months in a 9-month period.
- Effective July 1, 1988, continued payment of SSI benefits for up to 3 months is permitted, at the rate that was applicable in the month prior to the first full month of institutionalization, for individuals whose expected institutional stay on admission is not likely to exceed 3 months and for whom the receipt of benefits is necessary to maintain living arrangements to which they may return.

---

#### Vocational Rehabilitation and Treatment

---

- 1972 Blind and disabled individuals under age 65 must be referred to the State agency providing services under the Vocational Rehabilitation Act and must accept the services offered. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- 1976 Blind and disabled children under age 16 must be referred to the State agency administering crippled children's services or to another agency designated by the State. States are reimbursed for the cost of services.
- Of funds provided for these services, at least 90 percent must be used for children under age 6 or for those who have never attended public schools.
- 1980 Disabled SSI recipients who are determined to be medically recovered may continue to receive payments while enrolled in approved vocational rehabilitation programs, if the Commissioner of Social Security determines that continuation in the program will increase the probability of their leaving the rolls permanently.
- 1981 Funding no longer provided under title XVI for services to children.
- Reimbursement for the cost of rehabilitation services will be made if the services result in the recipient's return to work.
- 1987 Provision for continuation of payments to SSI recipients who have medically recovered while enrolled in an approved vocational rehabilitation program extended to blind SSI recipients.

---

#### Deeming of Income

---

- 1972 Deeming occurs when the income and resources of certain family members living in the same household with the SSI recipient are considered in determining the amount of the SSI payment. These family members are the ineligible spouse of an adult recipient and the ineligible parents of a child recipient under age 21.
- After deduction of personal allocations for the spouse (or parents) and for ineligible children in the home, and after application of income exclusions, any remaining income of the spouse (or parents) is added to the income of the eligible person.
- 1980 Children aged 18 or older are not subject to parental deeming.
- Sponsor's income deemed to an alien for 3 years.
- 1989 Disabled children receiving home care services under State Medicaid programs and who are ineligible for SSI because of deeming of parental income may receive the \$30 monthly allowance that would be payable if the recipient were institutionalized.
- 1990 Reimbursement authorized for the cost of vocational rehabilitation services provided in months in which the individual was not receiving Federal SSI payments, if—
- SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes was retained under work incentive provisions, or
  - benefits were in suspense status, or
  - federally administered State supplementation was received.



---

**Federal Benefit Payments****Windfall Offset**

---

- 1980 Offset (by reduction of retroactive Social Security benefits) to prevent persons whose initial OASDI payment is retroactive from receiving more in total benefits for the same period than if they were paid the benefits when regularly due.
- 1984 Offset provision expanded to allow for reduction of retroactive SSI benefits and to apply in cases of OASDI benefit reinstatement.

**Proration of Benefit**

---

- 1982 Benefit for first month of eligibility to be prorated by the number of days in the month for which an application has been filed and there is eligibility.

**Retrospective Monthly Accounting**

---

- 1981 Changed the method of computing the SSI benefit to one under which the benefit amount is computed on a monthly basis and is based on income, living arrangements, and other conditions in the previous (or second previous) month.
- 1987 Provided an exception to retrospective monthly accounting so that amounts received under AFDC, foster care, refugee cash assistance, Cuban-Haitian entrant assistance or general and child welfare assistance provided by the Bureau of Indian Affairs are counted only in the month received.

**Uncashed Checks**

---

- 1981 States that have federally administered supplements to be credited their share of SSI checks that remain unnegotiated for 180 days.
- 1989 SSI checks now unnegotiable after 1 year. States are credited their share of SSI checks after 1 year rather than 180 days.

**Rounding of Payment Amounts**

---

- 1982 Cost-of-living adjustments in the Federal SSI benefit and income eligibility levels are to be rounded to the next lower whole dollar, after the adjustment is calculated. Subsequent cost-of-living adjustments will be calculated on the previous year's benefit standard before rounding.

**Federal Benefit Rates**

... See table 2.D2, page 79.

**Exclusions From Income****General**

---

- 1972 The first \$60 of earned or unearned income per calendar quarter for an individual or couple; the next \$195 and one-half the remainder of quarterly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.
- 1981 The first \$20 of earned or unearned income per month for an individual or couple; the next \$65 and one-half the remainder of monthly earned income. Unearned income includes Social Security benefits, other government or private pensions, veterans' benefits, and workers' compensation.

**Special**

---

- 1972 Any amount of tax rebate issued to an individual by any public agency that is based on either real property or food purchase taxes.
- Grants, scholarships, and fellowships used to pay tuition and fees at an educational institution.
- Income required for achieving an approved self-support plan for blind and disabled persons.
- Work expenses of blind persons.
-



---

For blind persons transferred from State programs to SSI, income exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State programs.

Irregularly or infrequently received income totaling \$60 or less of unearned income and \$30 of earned income in a calendar quarter.

Payment for foster care of ineligible child residing in recipient's home through placement by a public or private nonprofit child care agency.

One-third of any payment received from an absent parent for the support of a child eligible for SSI.

Certain earnings of a blind or disabled child under age 22 regularly attending an educational institution.

State or local government cash payments based on need and designed to supplement SSI payments.

- 1976 Any assistance based on need (including vendor payments) made to or on behalf of SSI recipients, which is paid and wholly funded by State or local governments.

The value of assistance provided under certain Federal housing programs.

Persons forced to leave their homes due to a major disaster declared under the Disaster Act of 1974 (and occurring between June 1, 1976, and Dec. 31, 1976) will not have their payments reduced for the support and maintenance received in any residence, if they relocate within 30 days of the disaster. This provision is effective for up to 18 months.

- 1978 Provisions for exclusions for support and maintenance under the Disaster Act of 1974 extended on permanent basis. Effective Jan. 1, 1978.

- 1980 Remunerations received in sheltered workshops and work activity centers are considered earned income and qualify for earned income disregards.

Impairment-related work expenses paid by the individual (including cost for attendant care, medical equipment, drugs, and services necessary to control an impairment) are deducted from earnings when determining if an individual is engaging in substantial gainful activity. Impairment-related work expenses are excluded in calculating income for benefit purposes if initial eligibility for benefits exists on the basis of countable income without applying this exclusion.

Earned income tax credit treated as earned income (temporarily excluded from 1975 through 1980).

- 1981 Modified provision under which irregularly or infrequently received income is excluded to conform to change from quarterly to monthly accounting; amounts excludable: \$20 or less of unearned income and \$10 of earned income in a month.

- 1982 From Dec. 18, 1982, to Sept. 30, 1983, certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that they are based on need.

- 1983 Support or maintenance assistance (including home energy assistance) provided in kind by a nonprofit organization or in cash or in kind by certain providers of home energy is disregarded if the State determines that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through September 1984.

Certain home energy assistance payments are excluded if a State agency certified that the assistance is based on need. Provision is applicable through June 1985.

- 1984 Above provisions for 1983 continue to Oct. 1, 1987.

- 1986 Educational Assistance under Higher Education Act of 1965 as amended.

- 1987 The 1983 provisions for support and maintenance and home energy assistance made permanent.

Excluded death payments (for example, proceeds from life insurance) from SSI income determinations to the extent they were spent on last illness and burial.

---

Modified the 1982 resource exclusion for burial funds to extend the exclusion to any burial fund of \$1,500 or less maintained separately from all other assets, thereby allowing the interest on the funds to be excluded from income if retained in the fund.

1988 Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.

1989 Interest on agreements representing the purchase of an excluded burial space.  
Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.

Value of a ticket for domestic travel received as a gift and not cashed.

1990 Earned income tax credit (including the child health insurance portion).

Payments received from a State administered fund established to aid victims of crime.

Impairment-related work expenses excluded from income in determining initial eligibility for benefits.

Payments received as State or local government relocation assistance.

Payments received under the Radiation Exposure Compensation Act.

Redefined as earned income, royalties earned in connection with any publication of the individual's work, and honoraria received for services rendered (previously defined as unearned income).

#### Limits and Exclusions From Resources

1972 Countable resources limited to \$1,500 or less for an individual and to \$2,250 or less for a couple.

1984 Limit on countable resources raised by \$100 a year for individuals and \$150 a year for couples, beginning in calendar year 1985 through 1989. The respective limits would become \$2,000 for an individual and \$3,000 for a couple in 1989 and thereafter.

#### General Exclusions

---

1972 A home of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a fair-market value of \$25,000 (\$35,000 in Alaska and Hawaii).

Personal effects and household goods of reasonable value established by regulation as not exceeding a total market value of \$1,500.

An automobile of reasonable value—established by regulation as not exceeding a market value of \$1,200.

An automobile, may be excluded, regardless of value, if the individual's household uses it for employment or medical treatment, or if it is modified to be operated by or for transportation of a handicapped person.

Life insurance with face value of \$1,500 or less.

1976 The recipient's home, regardless of value, is excluded from consideration in determining resources.

1979 Reasonable value for an automobile increased by regulation to \$4,500 of current-market value; personal goods and household effects increased to \$2,000 of equity value.

1980 Assets transferred for less than fair-market value for the purpose of establishing eligibility for benefits under the Social Security Act are counted as resources for 24 months after transfer.

- 1982 The value, within prescribed limits, of a burial space for the recipient, spouse, and immediate family is excluded. In addition, \$1,500 each (less the value of already excluded life insurance and any amount in an irrevocable burial trust fund) may be set aside for the burial of the recipient and spouse, if held in separately identifiable burial funds.
- 1984 The unspent portion of any retroactive title II or title XVI payment is excluded for 6 months following its receipt, and the individual must be given written notice of the time limit on the exclusion.
- 1985 Regulations permitted exclusion, regardless of value of an automobile needed for essential transportation. The \$4,500 current-market value limit applies only if no automobile could be excluded based on the nature of its use.
- 1987 Provides for suspension of the 1980 transfer of assets provision, if the Secretary determines that undue hardship would result.
- Excludes from consideration real property that cannot be sold because it is jointly owned; its sale would cause the other owner(s) undue hardship due to loss of housing; its sale is barred by a legal impediment; or, the owner's reasonable efforts to sell have been unsuccessful.
- Temporarily extends the 1984 exclusion of retroactive title II and title XVI benefits from 6 months to 9 months (the longer exclusion applies to benefits paid in fiscal years 1988 and 1989).
- Allows the exclusion of burial funds, as described above, regardless of whether or not there would otherwise be excess resources.
- 1988 Removes the transfer-of-assets penalty for transfers made July 1, 1988, or later.
- Japanese-American and Aleutian restitution payments.
- 1989 Payments from the Agent Orange Settlement.
- 1990 Earned income tax credit excluded for the month in which the payment or refund is made and the following month.
- Payments received from a State administered fund established to aid victims of crime excluded for a 9-month period. Individual not required to file for such benefits.
- Payments received as State or local government relocation assistance excluded for a 9-month period. (The provision expires 3 years after its effective date.)
- Payments received under the Radiation Exposure Compensation Act.

#### **Special Exclusions**

- 1972 Assets of a blind or disabled individual that are necessary to an approved plan of self-support.
- Tools and other property essential to self-support, within reasonable limits. Shares of nonnegotiable stock in regional or village corporations held by natives of Alaska.
- For persons transferred from State programs to SSI, resource exclusions equal to the maximum amount permitted as of October 1972 under the State program.
- 1989 Property essential to self-support (including the tools of a tradesperson and the machinery and livestock of a farmer) that is used in a trade or business or by such individual as an employee.



**Presumptive and Emergency  
Payments and Interim  
Assistance Reimbursement**

**Presumptive Payments**

- 1972 A person applying on the basis of disability who meets all other criteria of eligibility may receive payments for 3 months pending the disability determination.
- 1976 Presumptive payment provision was extended to persons applying on the basis of blindness.
- 1990 Extends the period for receipt of payments to 6 months.

**Emergency Advance Payments**

- 1972 Any applicant who can be presumed to meet the criteria of eligibility but has not yet been determined eligible and who is faced with a financial emergency may receive an immediate cash advance of up to \$100.
- 1987 Increases the maximum emergency advance payment amount to the maximum amount of the regular Federal SSI monthly benefit rate (\$354 for an individual, \$532 for a couple in 1988), plus, if any, the federally administered State supplementary payment.

**Interim Assistance Reimbursement**

- 1974 SSA may enter into agreements with the States to repay them directly for assistance payments made to an SSI applicant while his or her claim is being adjudicated. The repayment is made from the first check due to the individual. This legislation to expire June 30, 1976.
- 1976 The authority to repay the State for interim assistance was made permanent.
- 1987 Extends interim assistance reimbursement to situations in which payments are made by States or political subdivisions to persons whose SSI payments were suspended or terminated and who subsequently are found to be eligible for such benefits.

**Medicaid Eligibility**

- 1972 States can provide Medicaid coverage to all recipients of SSI payments. Alternatively, they could limit coverage by applying more restrictive criteria from the State Medicaid plan in effect on Jan. 1, 1972.  
  
States can accept SSA determination of eligibility, or make their own determination.
- 1976 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for cash SSI payments due to the cost-of-living increases in Social Security benefits.
- 1986 Restored Medicaid eligibility for some disabled widow(er)s who became ineligible for SSI due to a change in the Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits reduction factor.
- 1987 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments due to an increase in, or entitlement to, Social Security disabled adult child's benefits.  
  
Temporarily preserves the Medicaid eligibility of widow(er)s age 60-65 who become ineligible for SSI benefits because of Social Security entitlement. Medicaid coverage ceases when Medicare entitlement begins.
- 1990 Preserves the Medicaid eligibility of SSI recipients who become ineligible for payments when they become entitled to Social Security disabled widow(er)s benefits following the revised definition used for their disability.



- 1980 Blind and disabled recipients under age 65 no longer eligible for either regular or special SSI payments because of their earnings may retain SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under the following conditions: (1) They continue to have the disabling impairment, (2) they meet all nondisability eligibility criteria except for earned income, (3) they would be seriously inhibited from continuing employment without Medicaid services, and (4) their earnings are insufficient to provide a reasonable equivalent of SSI payments and Medicaid.

In States that do not provide Medicaid coverage categorically to all SSI recipients, qualification for Medicaid benefits depends on the State's specific eligibility and program requirements.

The Medicaid provision of the 1980 legislation was in effect from Jan. 1, 1981, through Dec. 31, 1983. Under a 1-year demonstration project, beginning Jan. 1, 1984, this provision was continued for persons already eligible for regular or special SSI payments or for retention of Medicaid eligibility.

- 1984 Medicaid provision of 1980 legislation extended through June 30, 1987 (retroactive to Jan. 1, 1984).

- 1986 Medicaid protection for disabled widow(er)s whose title II benefits increased in 1984 because of a change in the actuarial reduction formula.

The SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility provision of the 1980 amendments was made permanent.

Effective July 1, 1987, certain expenses that would be lost if SSI eligibility was discontinued may be excluded from earnings when determining sufficiency of earnings to establish SSI recipient status eligibility for Medicaid purposes—

impairment-related work expenses of disabled persons;

work expenses of blind persons;

income required for achieving an approved self-support plan; and

the value of publicly funded attendant care services.

Effective July 1, 1987, preserves the Medicaid eligibility of recipients who become ineligible for SSI payments because of entitlement to, or an increase in, Social Security disabled adult child benefits on or after the effective date.

Effective July 1, 1987, requires all States to provide Medicaid coverage for recipients in special SSI status (either receiving special SSI payments or in the special recipient status described for 1980) if they received Medicaid coverage the month before special SSI status.

- 1987 Effective July 1, 1988, restores or preserves the Medicaid eligibility of persons aged 60 or older who are eligible for Social Security benefits as widows or widowers (but not eligible for Medicare) and who become ineligible for SSI payments or State supplementation because of the receipt of old-age or survivors insurance benefits under Social Security.

- 1990 Age limit for retention of SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes (1980 and subsequent work incentive provisions, above) eliminated.

## State Supplementation

- 1972 States were given the option of providing supplementary payments both to recipients transferred from the State program and to those newly eligible for SSI.

States may either administer the payments themselves or have the Social Security Administration make payments on their behalf. When State supplementary payments are federally administered, the Social Security Administration makes eligibility and payment determinations for the State and assumes administrative costs.

---

"Hold harmless" protection, which limits a State's fiscal liability to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures for calendar year 1972, was provided to States electing Federal administration of their supplementary plans. This provision applies only to supplementary payments that do not, on the average, exceed a State's "adjusted payment level." (The adjusted payment level is the average of the payments that individuals with no other income received in January 1972; it may include the bonus value of food stamps. Adjustments are provided for payments that had been below State standards.)

- 1976 After June 30, 1977, when the Federal SSI payment level is increased by a cost-of-living increase, such an increase will be disregarded in calculating the "hold harmless" amount.

Requires States to maintain State supplementation payments at the level of December 1976 ("maintenance of payments") or to continue to pay in supplements the same total annual amounts ("maintenance of expenditures") when the Federal SSI payment level is increased and thereby pass through any increases in Federal benefits without reducing State supplements.

- 1982 Began a 3-year phase out of "hold harmless" protection. Effective with fiscal year 1985, Wisconsin and Hawaii (the only remaining "hold harmless" States) assumed the full cost of their supplementary payments.
- 1983 Federal pass-through law is adjusted (1) by substituting the State supplementary payment levels in effect in March 1983 for those in effect in December 1976 as the levels that States must maintain in complying with the pass-through requirements, and (2) with regard to the \$20 (individual) and \$30 (couple) increase in the Federal SSI standard in July 1983, by requiring States to pass through only as much as would have been required if the SSI cost-of-living adjustment had been made in July 1985.
- 1986 Provided for Federal administration of State supplements to residents of medical institutions.
- 1987 Provided for required pass through of \$5 increase in Federal rate for persons whose care in institutions is paid in substantial part by Medicaid.

#### **Mandatory Minimum State Supplementation**

---

- 1973a Provision was made for mandatory State supplementation as assurance against reduction of income for persons who received State assistance in December 1973 and were transferred to SSI. These supplementary payments must equal the difference between (1) the amount of the State assistance payment that the individual received in December 1973 plus other income and (2) his or her Federal SSI payment plus other income.

Table 2.D1.—Federal benefit rates

| Act        | Living arrangement <sup>2</sup>                  | Amount <sup>1</sup> |          | Conditions   |
|------------|--|---------------------|----------|--|
|            |  | Individual          | Couple   |  |
| 1972.....  | Own household <sup>3</sup>                       | \$130.00            | \$195.00 | Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.   |
| 1973a..... | .....  | 140.00              | 210.00   | Was to be effective July 1, 1974; superseded by 1973b provision.   |
| 1973b..... | .....  | 140.00              | 210.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1974.  |
| 1974.....  | .....  | 146.00              | 219.00   | Effective July 1, 1974.  |
|            | .....  | .....               | .....    | Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments coordinated with earlier legislation applying to OASDI cash benefits. SSI payments to be increased by the same percentage as OASDI benefits and at the same time. |
|            | .....  | 157.70              | 236.60   | Effective July 1, 1975.  |
|            | .....  | 167.80              | 251.80   | Effective July 1, 1976.  |
|            | .....  | 177.80              | 266.70   | Effective July 1, 1977.  |
|            | .....  | 189.40              | 284.10   | Effective July 1, 1978.  |
|            | .....  | 208.20              | 312.30   | Effective July 1, 1979.  |
|            | .....  | 238.00              | 357.00   | Effective July 1, 1980.  |
|            | .....  | 264.70              | 397.00   | Effective July 1, 1981.  |
|            | .....  | 284.30              | 426.40   | Effective July 1, 1982.  |
| 1983.....  | .....  | 304.30              | 456.40   | Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).   |
|            | .....  | 314.00              | 472.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1984.  |
|            | .....  | 325.00              | 488.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1985.  |
|            | .....  | 336.00              | 504.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1986.  |
|            | .....  | 340.00              | 510.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1987.  |
|            | .....  | 354.00              | 532.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1988.  |
|            | .....  | 368.00              | 553.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1989.  |
|            | .....  | 386.00              | 579.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1990.  |
|            | .....  | 407.00              | 610.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1991.  |
|            | .....  | 422.00              | 633.00   | Effective Jan. 1, 1992.  |
| 1973a..... | Increment for "essential person" in household    | 65.00               | ....     | Was to be effective Jan. 1, 1974. For persons transferred from OAA, AB, or APTD programs who were receiving payments in December 1973 under a State plan that took account of "essential persons" in the household.              |
|            | .....  | 70.00               | ....     | Was to be effective July 1, 1974.  |
| 1973b..... | .....  | 70.00               | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1974.  |
|            | .....  | 73.00               | ....     | Effective July 1, 1974.  |
| 1974.....  | .....  | .....               | .....    | Mechanism established for providing cost-of-living adjustments.  |
|            | .....  | 78.90               | ....     | Effective July 1, 1975.  |
|            | .....  | 84.00               | ....     | Effective July 1, 1976.  |
|            | .....  | 89.00               | ....     | Effective July 1, 1977.  |
|            | .....  | 94.80               | ....     | Effective July 1, 1978.  |
|            | .....  | 104.20              | ....     | Effective July 1, 1979.  |
|            | .....  | 119.20              | ....     | Effective July 1, 1980.  |
|            | .....  | 132.60              | ....     | Effective July 1, 1981.  |
|            | .....  | 142.50              | ....     | Effective July 1, 1982.  |
| 1983.....  | .....  | 152.50              | ....     | Effective July 1, 1983 (general benefit increase).   |
|            | .....  | 157.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1984.  |
|            | .....  | 163.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1985.  |
|            | .....  | 168.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1986.  |
|            | .....  | 170.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1987.  |
|            | .....  | 177.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1988.  |
|            | .....  | 184.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1989.  |
|            | .....  | 193.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1990.  |
|            | .....  | 204.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1991.  |
|            | .....  | 211.00              | ....     | Effective Jan. 1, 1992.  |
| 1972.....  | Receiving institutional care covered by Medicaid | 25.00               | 50.00    | Effective Jan. 1, 1974. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).   |
| 1987.....  | .....  | 30.00               | 60.00    | Effective July 1, 1988. Must be receiving more than 50 percent of the cost of the care from Medicaid (title XIX of the Social Security Act).   |

<sup>1</sup> For those without countable income. These payments are reduced by the amount of countable income of the individual or couple.

<sup>2</sup> For those in another person's household receiving support and

maintenance there, the Federal benefit rate is reduced by one-third.

<sup>3</sup> Includes persons in private institutions whose care is not provided by Medicaid.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/0185 for further information.



---

## Aid to Families with Dependent Children

---

Title IV of the Social Security Act (enacted August 14, 1935) established the Federal-State program for aid to dependent children and authorized annual appropriations from general revenues for the Federal share of the program costs. The statutory requirements for approval of a State plan were: provisions that are effective in and mandatory for all political subdivisions of the State; single-agency administration or supervision of local administration by a single agency; opportunity for

a fair hearing for those whose claims are denied; regular reporting to the Social Security Board; and no residence requirement for any child residing in the State for 1 year before the application for assistance or born in the State within 1 year of the application if the mother resided in the State for 1 year before the application.

The Act provided for quarterly payment by the Federal Government (actually effective February 1, 1936) of an amount equal to one-third of the approved State plan's expenditures, excluding monthly amounts exceeding \$18 per child or, if more than 1 child, exceeding \$18 for the first child and

exceeding \$12 for each other child in the family.

"Dependent child" was defined as a child under age 16 who is deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent, and who is living with a father, mother, grandparent, brother, sister, stepparent, stepsister or stepbrother, uncle, or aunt in a residence maintained by such relative as his or her home. "Aid to dependent children" is defined as "money payments to a dependent child(ren)."

---

## History of Provisions

---

| Act*        |  |
|-------------|--|
| Eligibility | Mandatory  |
| 1988        | <p>Child care must be guaranteed by the State title IV-A agency to the extent that such child care is necessary to permit an AFDC eligible family to accept employment, remain employed, or participate in an education or training activity including participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program (see JOBS). States may use any of the following methods for guaranteeing the availability of child care: (1) providing care directly; (2) arranging the care through providers by use of purchase of service contracts or vouchers; (3) providing cash or vouchers in advance to the caretaker relative in the family; (4) reimbursing the caretaker relative in the family; and (5) adopting such other arrangements as the agency deems appropriate. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. <b>Effective July 1, 1989.</b></p> <p><b>Supportive services</b> including transportation and other work-related expenses that the title IV-A agency deems necessary to enable an individual to participate in the JOBS program must be provided by the State either by payment or reimbursement for such services. This provision is effective upon a State's implementation of JOBS, but no later than Oct. 1, 1990. <b>Effective July 1, 1989.</b></p> <p><b>Transitional child care</b> must be guaranteed by the title IV-A agency to the extent that such care is determined necessary for an individual's employment in any case where a family's receipt of AFDC payments has ceased as a result of increased hours of, or increased income from, employment or the loss of income disregards. A family will be eligible for child care for up to 12 months after the last month for which the family received AFDC. A family will not be eligible for child care unless the family received AFDC in at least 3 months in the 6 months immediately preceding the month in which the family became ineligible for aid. <b>Effective April 1, 1990.</b></p> |

---

\* The word "Act" represents legislation enacted in the year shown (except that the 1967 Act was signed Jan. 2, 1968).



"Unemployed parent" program amended to require implementation of an AFDC-Unemployed Parents (AFDC-UP) program by all States. States beginning the AFDC-UP program may elect a time-limited program that provides at least 6 months of AFDC payments and Medicaid coverage when cash assistance is not available. **Effective Oct. 1, 1990.**

#### Optional

- hr/>
- 1939 Eligibility may be extended to include needy children aged 16 or 17 if they are regularly attending school. **Effective Jan. 1, 1940.**
- 1950 One needy relative with whom the dependent child is living may be included as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. **Effective Oct. 1, 1950.**
- 1956 Federal funds may not be withheld if a State chooses to include as eligible needy children aged 16 or 17 who are not attending school. **Effective July 1, 1957.**
- List of relatives with whom the needy child may live and receive aid expanded to include first cousin, nephew, or niece. **Effective Aug. 1, 1956.**
- 1961 "Unemployed parent" program. Child may be eligible if deprived of support and care by reason of the unemployment of a parent. **Effective May 1, 1961.**
- 1962 Second adult may be included as recipient for Federal matching purposes if second adult is either the spouse of an incapacitated parent of at least one of the children or the spouse of an unemployed parent in a State that includes a child deprived of support because of the unemployment of a parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**
- 1964 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend high school or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare them for gainful employment. **Effective Oct. 13, 1964.**
- 1965 Dependent children aged 18-20 may be considered recipients for Federal matching purposes if they attend school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training. **Effective July 30, 1965.**
- 1967 "Unemployed parent" program amended to be "unemployed father" program. For States with such programs, Federal matching is available only for families in need as the result of the unemployment of the father of at least one of the children and the State is required to comply with Federal definition of the word "unemployed." Needy child's father must also comply with Federal requirements. He (1) must not have been employed for at least 30 days before receiving aid, (2) must not have refused an offer of employment or training without good cause, (3) must be registered with the State public employment office, (4) must not be receiving unemployment compensation, and (5) must have worked at least 6 out of the last 13 calendar quarters. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**
- Emergency assistance. Aid for up to 30 days in a 12-month period to prevent destitution of children under age 21 and their families may be provided but cannot be extended to a family in need as the result of refusal (without good cause) to accept work or training for employment. Extendable throughout the State or in specified areas to migrant workers with dependent children. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**
- 1979 "Unemployed father" program amended to be "unemployed parent" program. For States with such programs, the Supreme Court ruled that it is unconstitutional to make AFDC benefits available to families with an unemployed father but not to families with an unemployed mother. **Effective June 25, 1979.**
- 1980 Otherwise dependent children aged 18-20 attending a college or university may be excluded from the definition of a child. **Effective Dec. 28, 1980.**
- 1981 For AFDC eligibility purposes, a child must be under age 18 or, at State option, under age 19 and a full-time student who is expected to complete his or her secondary education or equivalent technical training before attaining age 19. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

Payments to families on the basis of the unemployment of a parent shall be made only when the parent who is the principal earner (the parent who had the greatest amount of earnings during the 24 months preceding the month of application) is unemployed. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

State may pay benefits to pregnant women who have no other eligible children only when it has been medically verified that the child is expected to be born within the 3-month period following the month of the initial payment. States may provide Medicaid coverage to pregnant women who, except for this limitation, would be entitled to AFDC benefits, from the date of medical verification of the pregnancy. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

- 1982 Dependent child definition amended to provide that a parent whose absence is occasioned solely by reason of the performance of active duty in a uniformed service of the United States is not considered absent from the home. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.

### Federal Matching Formula

- 1939 Change in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. Effective Jan. 1, 1940.
- 1946 Change in Federal matching maximum and in Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums. Introduction of the average expenditure per child up to an individual maximum. Federal payment: 2/3 of the first \$9 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$24 per month for the first child and \$15 per month for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1946.
- 1948 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per child) multiplied by the total number of children receiving AFDC plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child and \$18 for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1948.
- 1950 One needy relative may be included with dependent child as a recipient for Federal matching purposes. Federal payment for the 50 States and the District of Columbia: 3/4 of the product of the first \$12 (average payment per recipient) multiplied by the total number of recipients receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$27 per month for the first child, \$27 per month for one needy relative, and \$18 per month for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- AFDC extended to Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, but assistance limited by maximum on the annual Federal payment established by the Federal Government. Federal payment: 1/2 of \$18 per month for the first child and 1/2 of \$12 per month for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- Special matching formula available to States that extended AFDC to Navajo and Hopi Indians. The Federal Government pays 80% of the State's share of AFDC payments made to such groups in addition to the Federal share under the basic formula. Effective Apr. 19, 1950.
- Payments made to suppliers of medical or remedial care on behalf of AFDC recipients (medical vendor payments) may be matched by Federal funds up to the individual monthly payment maximum. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- 1952 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal share of expenditures within specified maximums, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 4/5 of the first \$15 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons receiving AFDC plus 1/2 the remaining amount up to a total of \$30 per month for one needy relative with whom the dependent child is living, and \$21 per month for each additional child. Effective Oct. 1, 1952.



- 1956 Change in Federal matching maximum, Federal matching percentage, and average expenditure per recipient. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 (average per person) multiplied by the total number of persons plus 1/2 of the remaining amount up to \$32 for the first child, \$32 for one needy relative, and \$23 for each additional child. **Effective Oct. 1, 1956.**
- State may implement an optional Federal matching formula for its medical vendor payments program (\$6-\$3 formula). (Permits Federal sharing in State's total expenditures for medical vendor payments—identified separately from "money payments"—up to 1/2 the sum of \$6 multiplied by the number of adult recipients and 1/2 the sum of \$3 multiplied by the number of child recipients.) **Effective July 1, 1956. Repealed as of Sept. 30, 1958.**
- 1958 Introduction of the variable Federal matching percentage. Federal matching percentage is applied to States (other than Guam, Puerto Rico, and the Virgin Islands) as a variable percentage depending on the ratio of the State's per capita income to the national per capita income. Federal payment: 14/17 of the first \$17 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the variable Federal matching percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$17) up to a total of \$30 multiplied by the total number of recipients. Federal matching percentage may in no case be less than 50% or more than 65%. Federal matching percentage is 50% for Alaska and Hawaii. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**
- AFDC extended to Guam, but assistance is restricted by a maximum of the annual payment established by the Federal Government. **Effective Oct. 1, 1958.**
- 1965 For the 50 States and the District of Columbia, change in the percentage of Federal payments. Change in the average payment per recipient. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the total number of AFDC recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$32 multiplied by the total number of recipients. (Beginning in 1962, the count of recipients could include a second needy adult under specified circumstances.) **Effective Jan. 1, 1966.**
- Alternate formula established. Available to a State operating an approved plan for medical assistance under title XIX of the Social Security Act. Federal medical assistance percentage for that program is applied to total expenditures for medical vendor payments and State may elect to apply it also (instead of the "regular formula" identified above as effective Jan. 1, 1966) to the total expenditures for money-payment assistance. **Effective Jan. 1, 1966, or the date thereafter within any fiscal year when the State operating a medical assistance program makes the election of the alternate formula for Federal financial participation in total expenditures for assistance.**
- 1967 Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in foster home care for dependent children. Federal payment: 5/6 of the first \$18 per month (average per recipient) multiplied by the number of foster care recipients plus the Federal percentage of the amount by which expenditures exceed this maximum (\$18) up to a total of \$100 multiplied by the number of foster care recipients. (Federal payments for foster home care previously governed by basic formula.) **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**
- 1971 Federal financial participation in expenditures for the work incentive program (WIN) is increased from 80% to 90% of total expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**
- Federal financial participation in special supportive services under the WIN program is increased from 75% to 90% of such expenditures. **Effective July 1, 1972.**
- 1977 The number of individuals for whom protective payments or payments to a person furnishing goods or services are made who can be counted as recipients for Federal financial participation in any month is limited to 20% of the number of other AFDC recipients in the State for that month. **Effective July 1, 1977.**
- A special financial incentive was established for States if the dollar error rate of aid furnished by a State under its State plan was less than 4%. **Effective Jan. 1, 1978.**

- 1979 The Federal medical assistance percentage for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam is 75%. Effective for quarters after Sept. 30, 1978.
- 1981 State may make restricted payments to AFDC families, regardless of the numbers and percentages previously applicable, when the conditions warranting such payments are met. The conditions and documentation necessary to initiate such payments are waived when the request for such payments is initiated by the recipient. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- 1987 State may operate a fraud control program and receive 75% Federal funding to carry out activities related to program abuse, including prosecution. States may impose sanctions on individuals who intentionally violate AFDC program requirements as determined in either an administrative disqualification hearing or in a Federal/State court. Effective Apr. 1, 1988.
- 1988 American Samoa is given the option to establish an AFDC program, but Federal financial participation is limited by a maximum annual payment established by the Federal Government. Effective Oct. 1, 1988.

Separate formula established for Federal financial participation in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program. From the State's total annual limit of entitlement, a 90% match is available for expenditures up to an amount equal to the State's WIN or WIN DEMO allotment for fiscal year 1987. For the balance of the State agency's limit of entitlement, Federal financial participation is available at the higher of the State's Medicaid matching rate or 60% for program costs and for personnel costs for staff working full-time in the operation of the JOBS program. A 50% matching rate was authorized for administrative costs and for the costs of transportation and other work-related supportive services. Effective July 1, 1989.

An Indian tribe or Alaska Native organization that receives the Secretary's approval to conduct a JOBS program will receive a direct payment for operation of its program, without the requirement for the non-Federal share. The amount of the direct payment will be deducted from the amount of the State's JOBS allotment and will be proportional to the tribe's or organization's proportion of the State's adult AFDC recipient population. Effective July 1, 1989.

#### Income and Resources Considered and Disregarded

##### Mandatory

- 1939 State agency must take into consideration any other income and resources of any child claiming AFDC. Effective July 1, 1941.
- 1950 No aid will be furnished under AFDC to any individual who is in concurrent receipt of AFDC and Old-Age Assistance under the Social Security Act. Effective Oct. 1, 1950.
- 1962 State must, in determining need, take into consideration any other income and resources of any child or relative claiming AFDC, as well as any expenses reasonably attributable to the earnings of such income. Effective July 1, 1963.
- 1967 State must disregard all earnings of a child receiving AFDC who is a full-time student or a part-time student but not a full-time employee and is attending a school, college, or university, or a course of vocational or technical training designed to prepare him or her for gainful employment. State must also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of the total of monthly income earned by all other individuals living in the same household whose needs are taken into account in determining need for AFDC. Optional Jan. 1, 1968-June 30, 1969; mandatory July 1, 1969.
- 1972 A recipient of SSI payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC family for the purposes of determining the amount of the family benefits nor have his or her income and resources counted as income and resources of the family. Effective July 1, 1973.



- 1975 State plan must require that, for the 15 months beginning July 1, 1975, in determining need the State agency must, for any month in that year, disregard amounts payable under the child support provisions of the Social Security Act. Effective July 1, 1975.
- 1981 State agency shall disregard from the earned income of any individual receiving assistance in any month the following amounts in the following order: the first \$75 (or less for other than full-time employment throughout a month); child or attendant care costs of up to \$160 per month for full-time care for each individual requiring care; and \$30 and 1/3 of any remainder. If an individual's income exceeds his or her needs without application of the "\$30 and one-third" disregard, it may not be applied unless he or she received assistance in 1 of the preceding 4 months, and after it has been applied for 4 months, it may not again be applied until an individual has received no assistance for 12 consecutive months. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- A family shall not be eligible for aid under a State plan for any month in which the combined gross income of all members of the assistance unit exceeds 150% of the State standard of need. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- State agency shall, in determining need, consider any other income and resources of an individual claiming assistance and shall determine ineligible for aid any family whose members combined resources exceed \$1,000 in equity value or a lesser amount established by the State. The home in which the family resides and one automobile are disregarded to the extent that an individual's ownership interest in the automobile does not exceed an amount specified by the Secretary of HHS. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- An individual's earned income in any month shall include, to the extent and under circumstances prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, an amount equal to the earned income advance amount that is or would be payable under section 3507(a) of the Internal Revenue Code of 1954. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Countable nonrecurring income in excess of the State standard of need received by any member of an assistance unit in a month shall be combined with all other countable income received by the family during that month and the assistance unit shall be ineligible for the number of months (including the month of receipt) resulting from a division of this sum by the State standard of need. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Income of a stepparent living in the same home with a dependent child shall be considered the income of said child to the extent that it exceeds: the first \$75 of earned income, plus the State standard of need for the stepparent and any of his or her dependents living in the same household, plus any payments, including alimony and child support, made to dependents living elsewhere. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- Income and resources of the sponsor (and the sponsor's spouse) of an alien shall, for a period of 3 years after the alien's date of entry into this country, be deemed to be the income and resources of the alien within certain limits. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
- 1982 State shall round both its need standard and monthly payment amount to the next lower whole dollar. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- State may not provide assistance for any period prior to the date of application. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- 1984 Gross income limit raised to 185% of the State need standard. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.
- Applications on behalf of a dependent child must include the siblings and the natural or adoptive parents living in the same household as the dependent child. Any income and resources of these relatives is counted to determine eligibility and the amount of the payment. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.
- When living together, income of the parent(s) or legal guardian(s) of a minor parent (or legal guardian) is considered available to the minor and the dependent child (subject to the stepparent disregards). Effective Oct. 1, 1984.

Aliens sponsored by an agency or organization are ineligible for assistance for 3 years from date of entry into the United States, unless the sponsoring agency is no longer in existence or has become unable to meet the alien's needs. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must disregard the first \$50 per month of the current monthly support obligation whether collected on the family's behalf or received directly by the family. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

After the expiration of the \$30 and one-third earned income disregard, States must disregard the first \$30 of earned income for an additional 8 months (for a total of 12 months); extend the \$75 standard work expense disregard to part-time workers; and count the earned income credit (EIC) only when actually received. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

States must exempt from countable resources burial plots and funeral agreements for members of the assistance unit. Also, for a limited time, States must exempt real property the family is making a "good faith" effort to sell, but only if the family agrees to repay benefits. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1986 A recipient of Federal foster-care-maintenance payments must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

1987 A child whose costs, in a foster family home or child-care institution, are covered by foster-care-maintenance payments being made to his or her minor parent must not be regarded as a member of an AFDC assistance unit for the purposes of determining eligibility and payment amount and his or her income and resources are not counted as income and resources of the unit. **Effective Apr. 1, 1988.**

1988 Work expense disregard raised to \$90. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Dependent care disregard raised to actual expenses up to \$175 per month for each dependent child who is at least age 2 or each incapacitated adult and up to \$200 per month for each dependent child who is under age 2 or individuals employed full-time throughout the month (or, at State option, a lesser amount established by the State for individuals employed part-time). **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

Order of earned income disregards changed so that dependent care disregard is applied last. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

States must disregard earned income tax credit payments as income in the determination of need and the amount of assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1989.**

#### **Optional**

1962 State may permit all or any portion of earned or other income of a family to be set aside for the "future identifiable needs" of a dependent child. **Effective July 1, 1963. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

1965 In connection with the "pass along," State may disregard not more than \$5 of any income. **Effective Oct. 1, 1965. (Rescinded effective Oct. 1, 1981.)**

State may disregard up to \$50 per month of the earned income of a needy child under age 18 but may not disregard more than \$150 of earned income in the same AFDC home. **Effective July 1, 1965. (Superseded by mandatory disregard, effective July 1, 1969.)**

1967 State may disregard all earnings of a full-time student or a part-time student who is not a full-time employee. State may also disregard the first \$30 and 1/3 of the remainder of monthly income earned by all other family members. (If the State implemented this amendment in 1968, the 1965 amendment on disregarding \$50 of earned income was superseded.) Exemptions not mandatory for Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, and Guam until July 1, 1972, and then could be set at an amount lower than "30 + 1/3" as negotiated by the Secretary of HHS and the respective jurisdiction. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968 (optional until July 1, 1969).**

Essential person. If, in determining need, State chooses to consider the needs of any other individual living in the same household as the AFDC child or relative, then the income and resources of such individual must be considered with the income and resources of the child or relative. Effective July 1, 1969.

- 1981 State may consider as income food stamp allotments and/or housing or rental subsidies that duplicate the food/housing allowance payable to a family of the same size and composition with no income. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.
  - 1982 State may prorate the portion of AFDC standard for shelter and utilities for AFDC families living in households with other individuals. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child if derived from participation in a program under the Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA). Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- 1984 States may disregard, for up to 6 months, the earned income of a dependent child who is a full-time student. Effective June 1, 1984.
  - 1987 Permanent extension of disregard for needs-based support and maintenance assistance furnished in kind by a private nonprofit organization, or in cash or in kind by a supplier of home heating oil or gas, by an entity whose revenues are primarily derived on a rate-of-return basis regulated by a State or Federal governmental body, or by a municipal utility providing home energy. Effective Oct. 1, 1987.

### Fair Hearing and Equal Opportunity

#### Mandatory

- 1950 State must grant an opportunity for a fair hearing to any individual whose claim for AFDC is denied or not acted upon with reasonable promptness. Effective July 1, 1951.
- All individuals wishing to apply for AFDC must have the opportunity to do so. Effective July 1, 1951.
- 1975 State plan must provide that all individuals wishing to apply for AFDC have the opportunity to do so and that AFDC will be furnished with reasonable promptness to all eligible individuals. Effective Aug. 1, 1975.
  - 1988 Program participant employment protection. In assigning a participant to any program activity in the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program, the State must assure that each assignment takes into account the physical capacity, skills, experience, health and safety, family responsibilities, and place of residence of the participant. The State must also establish procedures for resolving displacement complaints by regular workers and disputes regarding on-the-job working conditions, workers' compensation, and wage rates under the Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) that apply to JOBS program participants. Effective upon the State's implementation of JOBS.

### Privacy and Disclosure

#### Mandatory

- 1939 State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with plan administration. Effective July 1, 1941.
  - 1975 State plan must provide safeguards permitting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients only to (a) public officials requiring such information in connection with official duties or (b) other persons for purposes directly connected with plan administration. Effective Aug. 1, 1975.
- State plan must (1) require each applicant or recipient to furnish to the State agency his or her Social Security number(s) and (2) provide that the State shall use such number(s) in addition to any other means of identification it may determine. Effective Aug. 1, 1975.



State plan must provide safeguards restricting the use or disclosure of information on AFDC applicants or recipients for purposes directly connected with (1) administering the approved State plan or program; (2) any investigation, prosecution, or criminal or civil proceeding conducted in connection with the administration of the plan or program; or (3) the administration of any other Federal or federally assisted program producing assistance, in cash, in kind, or service, directly to individuals on the basis of need; safeguards so provided must prohibit disclosure to any committee or legislative body of any information identifying by name or address any applicant or recipient. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

1977 Wage information available from the Social Security Administration under section 411 of the Social Security Act and wage information available (under the provisions of the Federal Unemployment Tax Act) from agencies administering State unemployment compensation laws must be requested and used to the extent permitted under those acts, except that the State need not request such information if it is available from the agency administering the State unemployment compensation laws. **Effective Oct. 1, 1979.**

1980 AFDC information will be made available to governmental audit agency if authorized by law. **Effective Sept. 1, 1980.**

#### **Optional**

1951 Federal aid cannot be withheld from a State that chooses to disclose certain limited information concerning AFDC applicants or recipients. **Effective Oct. 20, 1951.**

1984 State may disclose the address of a fugitive felon to State or local law enforcement officials. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

### **Foster Care**

#### **Mandatory**

1967 Foster care for dependent children related to AFDC is to be available, as required by law, July 1, 1969. Such care must be provided for children in child care institutions as well as those in foster family homes.

1980 States must initiate a title IV-E program of Foster Care and Adoption assistance. **Effective Oct. 1, 1982, or earlier at State option.**

#### **Optional**

1961 Federal financial participation available if State chooses to extend AFDC to recipient child (1) who is removed from the home of parent or relative, (2) for whom a judicial determination has been made that continuing in the home would be contrary to the welfare of such child, and (3) who is placed in foster family home under the responsibility of the State or local agency administering AFDC. **Effective May 1, 1961.**

### **Protective and Vendor Payments**

#### **Mandatory**

1975 Removal of vendor payment limitation for child support. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

#### **Optional**

1958 Federal financial participation available if State makes payments on behalf of a needy individual to another person judicially appointed to serve as the legal representative for the needy individual. (Applicable only to adults in AFDC.) State may claim Federal funds for retroactive payments of this nature made after Dec. 31, 1955, and before July 1, 1958. **Effective July 1, 1958.**

1962 When the State agency has reason to believe that any AFDC payments are not being used in the best interest of the child, the State agency may provide for counseling and guidance with respect to the management of such payments, make payments to a legally appointed representative, or make protective payments. Federal Government will not withhold Federal financial participation in such assistance if properly made. **Effective July 1, 1963.**



Federal Government will participate in State protective payments made on behalf of the child to another individual (besides the needy relative or needy relative's spouse with whom the child is living) who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or relative; payments may be made only under specified conditions. The number of protective payments may not exceed 5% of the number of other AFDC recipients. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

- 1967 Federal financial participation may be claimed for protective or vendor payments made with respect to any dependent child to another individual who is interested in or concerned with the welfare of such child or needy relative, or directly to a person furnishing food, living accommodations, or other goods, services, or items to or for such child, relative, or other individual. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

The limitation on the proportion of recipients for whom protective payments can be made because of their inability to manage their funds may be increased from 5% to 10% of the number of other AFDC recipients. Excluded from this limitation are recipients for whom such payments must be used because (without good cause) they refuse to work, to register for work, or to participate under a work or training program. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

- 1976 State plan may provide for the institution of procedures, in any or all areas of the State, under which any household participating in the Food Stamp program will be entitled to have the charges for its coupon allotment under such program deducted from any aid in the form of money payments, payable to such household (or any member or members thereof) under the plan, and to have its coupon allotment distributed to it with such aid. **Effective July 1, 1977.**

- 1977 Dependent child's payments, intended to enable the recipient to pay for specific goods, services, or items recognized by State agency as a part of the child's need under State plan, may be made in the form of checks drawn jointly to the order of the recipient and the person furnishing such goods, services, or items are negotiable only on endorsement both by the recipient and such person. **Effective Oct. 1, 1977.**

- 1981 Recipient may voluntarily request vendor payments. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1984 States may continue to make payments on behalf of the remaining members of the assistance unit to a parent or other caretaker who fails to comply with certain work or child support requirements if, after reasonable efforts have been made, the State is unable to identify a suitable protective payee. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

## Work Incentive

### Mandatory

- 1967 **Work Incentive program (WIN).** Recipients must be referred to the WIN program by State agency officials unless (1) under age 16, (2) ill or incapacitated, (3) attending school, (4) needed to be continually present in the home because of the illness or incapacity of another member of household, or (5) exempted by decision of State agency. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**

Federal financial participation in State community work and training programs under section 409 of the Social Security Act to cease after June 30, 1968. **Effective July 1, 1969.**

- 1971 To be eligible for AFDC, every individual must register for manpower services, training, and employment as provided by regulations issued by the Secretary of Labor unless (1) under age 16 or attending school full time; (2) ill, incapacitated, or of advanced age; (3) so remote from a WIN project that effective participation is precluded; (4) needed in the home to care for another family member who is ill or incapacitated; (5) a mother or other relative of a child under age 6 who is caring for the child; or (6) a mother or other female caretaker of a child if the father or other male relative is in the home and not exempted under the law, unless he has failed to register. Also, any individual referred to in item (5) has the option to register. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

---

State is not to be denied Federal aid by reason of registration or the individual's certification to the Secretary of Labor. (A separate administrative unit in the State agency will (1) administer a special program of supportive services such as health, vocational rehabilitation, counseling, and child care to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training and (2) certify to the Secretary of Labor those individuals who are ready for employment or training under the WIN program.) **Effective July 1, 1972.**

Federal Government will withhold a percentage of the Federal share of WIN funds in an amount equal to the difference between 15% (the penalty-free minimum) of registered workers certified to local employment offices in a given State and that percentage of certified individuals in said State less than such 15%. **Effective July 1, 1972.**

- 1981 Participation in a strike shall not constitute good cause to leave, refuse to accept, or seek employment, and AFDC is not payable to a family for any month in which the natural or adoptive parent is, on the last day of that month, participating in a strike. Aid is not payable to or for any other individual who is participating in a strike on the last day of a month. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

As a condition of eligibility, an individual must be available for employment and/or employment-related services unless he or she is a child who is under the age of 16 or attending an elementary, secondary, or vocational/technical school full time; the parent of a child under the age of 6 who is personally providing care for said child with only brief and infrequent absences; or an individual who meets other conditions previously specified in the statutes. **Effective Oct. 1, 1981.**

- 1988 Effective with implementation in a State, the Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and all title IV-A work programs (Employment Search, Community Work Experience, and Work Supplementation). States are mandated to implement JOBS by Oct. 1, 1990, but may implement as early as July 1989 provided they have an approved State JOBS plan. **Effective July 1, 1989.**

#### **Optional**

- 1962 Federal matching is made available for States whose AFDC recipients aged 18 or older and living with dependent children participate in a community work and training program if (1) health and safety regulations are observed, (2) State pays the recipient no less than the minimum wage, (3) the employment serves a useful purpose, (4) the recipient is covered under workers' compensation, and (5) the recipient's expenses attributable to his or her work are considered in determining need of relative. **Effective Oct. 1, 1962.**

- 1976 The definition of "dependent child" with respect to the "unemployed father" provisions of the Act is applicable if the approved State plan provides for the denial of AFDC to a child or relative as specified in the law: (1) if and for so long as such child's father, unless exempt under the law, is not registered for WIN pursuant to such section of the law or—if he is exempt under such section or if no such program in which he can effectively participate has been established or provided—is not registered with public employment offices in the State and (2) with respect to any week for which such child's father qualifies for unemployment compensation under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law but refuses to apply for or accept such unemployment compensation. State plan must also provide for the reduction of the amount otherwise payable under AFDC by the amount of any unemployment compensation that such child's father receives under a Federal or State unemployment compensation law. **Effective Nov. 1, 1976.**

Secretary of HHS and Secretary of Labor may jointly enter into an agreement with each State able and willing to do so (1) to simplify procedures to be followed by unemployed fathers and other unemployed persons in such State in registering for WIN and with public employment offices or in connection with applications for



unemployment compensation by reducing the number of locations or agencies to which such persons must go in order to register or apply and (2) to provide where possible for a single registration. Effective Jan. 20, 1976.

- 1981 State may establish a Community Work Experience Program (CWEP) designed to improve the employability of AFDC recipients. Individuals, including a parent or relative of a child aged 3 or older, may be required to participate in this program for the number of hours resulting from a division of the AFDC grant by the higher of the Federal or State minimum wage rate. Health, safety, and other reasonable working conditions must be maintained and a work assignment must be reasonable in terms of the individual's abilities and location. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

State may develop and operate a work supplementation program as an alternative to AFDC. Participation by applicants/recipients shall be voluntary but States may vary benefit levels geographically and/or by categories of recipients to encourage participation and to finance the job program. Federal requirements dealing with the treatment of income may also be waived under this program. Effective Oct. 1, 1981.

State may elect, as an alternative to the WIN program otherwise provided in this part, to operate a work incentive demonstration program for the purpose of demonstrating single-agency administration of the work-related objectives of this Act. Maximum State flexibility in the design and operation of such program is assured. States must submit an application to administer this program within 60 days of enactment of this legislation and, once approved, the project will be in force for 3 years. Effective Aug. 13, 1981.

- 1982 State may establish an Employment Search program designed to place AFDC applicants and recipients in jobs. Effective Oct. 1, 1982.
- 1984 Federal agencies may host CWEP participants but State must provide same workers' compensation and tort claims protections to such participants as it provides to other CWEP participants in the State. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.

State may operate grant diversion programs in all or part of the State. Effective Oct. 1, 1984.

## **Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training**

### **Mandatory**

- 1988 Family Support Act established Job Opportunities and Basic Skills (JOBS) Training program to assure needy families with children will obtain education, training, and employment necessary to help avoid long-term welfare dependency. The JOBS program replaces the WIN, WIN DEMO, and current title IV-A work programs. Child care and supportive services must be provided to enable individuals to accept employment or receive training. In a departure from prior Federal policy, Indian tribes/Alaska Native organizations had the opportunity to apply for direct Federal funding by Apr. 13, 1989, to establish their own JOBS programs. States are mandated to implement JOBS program by Oct. 1, 1990. However, States and tribal organizations may implement earlier provided they have approved State/tribal JOBS and supportive services plans. Effective July 1, 1989.

State JOBS program must include educational activities (as appropriate), including high school or equivalent education (combined with training as needed); basic and remedial education to achieve a basic literacy level, and education for individuals with limited English proficiency; and job skills training; job readiness activities; and job development and placement. Effective July 1, 1989.

State program must include but is not limited to two of the following services: (a) group and individual job search, (b) on-the-job training, (c) work supplementation, and (d) community work experience programs or other work programs approved by the Secretary. Effective July 1, 1989.

"Unemployed parent" program amended to provide that at least one parent in a family must participate for a minimum of 16 hours a week in a work program specified by the State. If a parent is under age 25 and has not completed high school, the State may require the parent to participate in educational activities directed at attaining a high school diploma or in another basic education program. The second parent may be required to participate at State option unless he or she meets another exemption criteria. Effective Oct. 1, 1993.

## Child Support Enforcement

### Mandatory

- 1965 Secretary of HHS must furnish address (or address of most recent employer, or both) of an individual on request of any State or local agency administering the approved State plan if (1) a court order has been issued against such individual for the support and maintenance of his or her child or children, (2) such child or children are applicants for or recipients of aid, (3) all other sources of information have been investigated without success, and (4) such information is requested for the purpose of obtaining such support and maintenance. **Effective July 30, 1965.**
- 1967 When State welfare agencies have been unable to locate the absent parent or parents of children receiving AFDC through all sources available to them, the Internal Revenue Service will make available any information it has concerning their whereabouts. **Effective Jan. 2, 1968.**
- 1975 State plan must provide for prompt notice (including transmittal of all relevant information) to the State child support collection agency of the furnishing of AFDC payments for a child deserted or abandoned by a parent (including a child born out of wedlock whether or not the paternity of such child has been established). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required (1) to assign to the State any rights such applicant may have to support from any other person (i) in his own behalf or on behalf of any other family member for whom the applicant is applying for or receiving aid and (ii) that have accrued when such assignment is executed and (2) to cooperate with the State (i) in establishing the paternity of a child born out of wedlock for whom aid is claimed and (ii) in obtaining support payments for such applicant and for a child with respect to whom such aid is claimed, or any other payments or property due such applicant or such child and that, if the relative with whom a child is living is found ineligible because of failure to comply with the requirements, any aid for which such child is eligible will be in the form of protective payments, regardless of the eligibility of the relative. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan must provide that the State has in effect an approved child support plan and operates a child support program in conformity with such plan. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

Amount payable to any State for child support program for quarters in a fiscal year will, for quarters beginning after Dec. 31, 1976, be reduced by 5% of such amount if such State is found by the Secretary of HHS in the annual audit to have failed to have an effective program in any fiscal year beginning after Sept. 30, 1976 (but, for the fiscal year beginning Oct. 1, 1976, only considering the second, third, and fourth quarters). **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

No State may be found, before Jan. 1, 1977, to have failed substantially to comply with requirements if, in the judgment of the Secretary of HHS, such State is making a "good faith" effort to implement its program. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

The term "aid to families with dependent children" does not cover payments with respect to a child's parent (or other individual whose needs such State determines should be considered in determining the need of the child or relative claiming aid under the approved State plan) who fails to cooperate with any State agency or



official in obtaining such support payments. This provision may not be construed to make an otherwise eligible child ineligible for protective payments because of the failure of such parent (or such other individual) to so cooperate. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, in determining the amount of aid to which an eligible family is entitled, any portion of the amounts collected in any particular month as child support and retained by the State under the provisions for distribution of the collections that (under the approved State plan in effect both during July 1975 and during that particular month) would not have caused a reduction in the amount of aid paid directly to the family, is to be added to the amount of aid otherwise payable to such family. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient will be required to cooperate with the State in establishing paternity and in obtaining support payment unless such applicant or recipient is found to have good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS, which must take into consideration the best interests of the child on whose behalf aid is claimed. **Effective Aug. 1, 1975.**

- 1984 State must pay to the family the amount disregarded (up to first \$50 per month) from support the State receives from an absent parent. **Effective Oct. 1, 1984.**

**Other Mandatory**

- 1950 State must provide prompt notice to appropriate law enforcement officials of the furnishing of aid for a child who has been deserted or abandoned by a parent. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

If a State includes a durational residence requirement as a condition of eligibility, it may not exclude from assistance: (1) any needy child living in such State for 1 year immediately preceding the application for aid or (2) any needy child under age 1 who was born in the State or whose parent or relative (with whom the child is living) has resided in the State for 1 year preceding the child's birth. **Effective July 1, 1952.**

- 1962 Title changed from "aid to dependent children" to "aid and services to needy families with children." **Effective July 25, 1962.**

- 1985 State plan is to provide that, as a condition of eligibility for aid, each applicant or recipient must cooperate with the State in identifying and providing information to assist States in pursuing any third party who may be liable to pay for care and services available under title XIX, unless such individual has good cause for refusing to cooperate as determined by the State agency in accordance with standards prescribed by the Secretary of HHS. **Effective July 1, 1986.**

**CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.**

Table 2.D2.—Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid <sup>1</sup>

| State                                 | Federal percentage |                   |                   | Federal medical assistance percentage |                   |                   |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
|                                       | 1990 <sup>2</sup>  | 1991 <sup>3</sup> | 1992 <sup>4</sup> | 1990 <sup>2</sup>                     | 1991 <sup>3</sup> | 1992 <sup>4</sup> |
| Alabama                               | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 73.21                                 | 72.73             | 72.93             |
| Alaska                                | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| American Samoa <sup>5</sup>           | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 75.00                                 | 75.00             | 75.00             |
| Arizona                               | 56.66              | 57.46             | 58.45             | 60.99                                 | 61.72             | 62.61             |
| Arkansas                              | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 74.58                                 | 75.12             | 75.66             |
| California                            | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Colorado                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 52.11                                 | 53.59             | 54.79             |
| Connecticut                           | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Delaware                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.12             |
| District of Columbia                  | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Florida                               | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 54.70                                 | 54.46             | 54.69             |
| Georgia                               | 57.88              | 57.04             | 57.54             | 62.09                                 | 61.34             | 61.78             |
| Guam <sup>5</sup>                     | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 75.00                                 | 75.00             | 75.00             |
| Hawaii                                | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 54.50                                 | 54.14             | 52.57             |
| Idaho                                 | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 73.32                                 | 73.65             | 73.24             |
| Illinois                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Indiana                               | 59.73              | 59.16             | 59.84             | 63.76                                 | 63.24             | 63.85             |
| Iowa                                  | 58.36              | 59.35             | 61.15             | 62.52                                 | 63.41             | 65.04             |
| Kansas                                | 51.19              | 52.61             | 54.70             | 56.07                                 | 57.35             | 59.23             |
| Kentucky                              | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 72.95                                 | 72.96             | 72.82             |
| Louisiana                             | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 73.12                                 | 74.48             | 75.44             |
| Maine                                 | 61.34              | 59.43             | 58.22             | 65.20                                 | 63.49             | 62.40             |
| Maryland                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Massachusetts                         | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Michigan                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.45             | 54.54                                 | 54.17             | 55.41             |
| Minnesota                             | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 52.74                                 | 53.43             | 54.43             |
| Mississippi                           | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 80.18                                 | 79.93             | 79.99             |
| Missouri                              | 54.65              | 55.35             | 56.49             | 59.18                                 | 59.82             | 60.84             |
| Montana                               | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 71.35                                 | 71.73             | 71.70             |
| Nebraska                              | 56.80              | 58.56             | 60.56             | 61.12                                 | 62.71             | 64.50             |
| Nevada                                | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| New Hampshire                         | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| New Jersey                            | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| New Mexico                            | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 72.25                                 | 73.38             | 74.33             |
| New York                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| North Carolina                        | 63.85              | 62.89             | 62.80             | 67.46                                 | 66.60             | 66.52             |
| North Dakota                          | 63.91              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 67.52                                 | 70.00             | 72.75             |
| Northern Mariana Islands <sup>5</sup> | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 75.00                                 | 75.00             | 75.00             |
| Ohio                                  | 55.08              | 55.48             | 56.26             | 59.57                                 | 59.93             | 60.63             |
| Oklahoma                              | 64.76              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 68.29                                 | 69.65             | 70.74             |
| Oregon                                | 58.83              | 59.45             | 59.50             | 62.95                                 | 63.50             | 63.55             |
| Pennsylvania                          | 52.07              | 51.82             | 52.05             | 56.86                                 | 56.64             | 56.84             |
| Puerto Rico <sup>5</sup>              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 75.00                                 | 75.00             | 75.00             |
| Rhode Island                          | 50.17              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 55.15                                 | 53.74             | 53.29             |
| South Carolina                        | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 73.07                                 | 72.58             | 72.66             |
| South Dakota                          | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 70.90                                 | 71.69             | 72.59             |
| Tennessee                             | 65.00              | 65.00             | 64.90             | 69.64                                 | 68.57             | 68.41             |
| Texas                                 | 56.92              | 59.48             | 60.20             | 61.23                                 | 63.53             | 64.18             |
| Utah                                  | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 74.70                                 | 74.89             | 75.11             |
| Vermont                               | 58.64              | 57.74             | 57.08             | 62.77                                 | 61.97             | 61.37             |
| Virgin Islands <sup>5</sup>           | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 75.00                                 | 75.00             | 75.00             |
| Virginia                              | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 50.00                                 | 50.00             | 50.00             |
| Washington                            | 50.00              | 50.00             | 50.00             | 53.88                                 | 54.21             | 54.98             |
| West Virginia                         | 65.00              | 65.00             | 65.00             | 76.61                                 | 77.00             | 77.68             |
| Wisconsin                             | 54.76              | 55.14             | 55.98             | 59.28                                 | 59.62             | 60.38             |
| Wyoming                               | 62.17              | 64.60             | 65.00             | 65.95                                 | 68.14             | 69.10             |

<sup>1</sup> Sections 1101(a)(8)(A) and 1905(b) of the Social Security Act specify the method to be used to compute the Federal percentages and the Federal medical assistance percentages. From these sections the following formulas are derived:

N = 3 year average national per capita personal income

S = 3 year average State per capita personal income

Federal percentage:

State share =  $(S^2/N^2) \times 50$  or  $(50/N^2) \times S^2$

Federal share = 100 - State share with 50-65 percent limits

Federal medical assistance percentage:

State share =  $(S^2/N^2) \times 45$  or  $(45/N^2) \times S^2$

Federal share = 100 - State share but with 50-83 percent limits

<sup>2</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1989 through Sept. 30, 1990.

<sup>3</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1990 through Sept. 30, 1991.

<sup>4</sup> Effective Oct. 1, 1991 through Sept. 30, 1992.

<sup>5</sup> For purposes of title XIX of the Social Security Act, the Federal medical assistance percentage will be 50 percent.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.

## Food Stamps

Under the Food Stamp program, single persons and those living in households meeting nationwide standards for income and assets may receive coupons redeemable for food at most retail food stores. The monthly amount of coupons a unit receives is determined by household size and income. Households without income receive the determined monthly cost of a nutritionally adequate diet for their household size. This amount is updated to account for food price increases. As of October 1991, an eligible four-person household with no income receives \$370 monthly in food stamps. Households with income receive the difference between the amount of a nutritionally adequate diet and 30 percent of their income, after certain allowable deductions.

To qualify for the program, a household must have less than \$2,000 in disposable assets (\$3,000 if one member is aged 60 or older, gross income below 130 percent of the Office of Management and Budget (OMB) poverty guidelines, and net income below 100 percent of the poverty guidelines). Households containing a person aged 60 or older or a disabled person receiving Supplemental Security Income (SSI), Social Security (OASDI), or veterans' disability benefits may have gross income exceeding 130 percent of OMB's poverty guidelines, but income after subtracting the deductions listed below must be less than 100 percent of the poverty guidelines. One- and two-person households that meet the applicable standard receive at least \$10 a month in food stamps. All households must meet these requirements, even those receiving other Federal assistance payments.

Monthly deductions from income are:

- (1) Twenty percent of earned income.
- (2) A standard deduction, currently \$122 (this amount is updated in October).
- (3) The amount paid for child care while the child's caretaker is working or looking for work, up to \$160 a month.
- (4) Any medical expenses for an aged or disabled person, as defined, above after subtracting \$35. If more than one person in the household is aged or disabled, only \$35 is subtracted before deducting combined medical expenses.
- (5) An excess shelter deduction, which is total shelter costs including utilities minus 50 percent of income after all the above deductions have been subtracted, and limited to \$194. This amount was effective October 1, 1991. Households with an aged or disabled person, as defined above, do not have a limit on this deduction.

Households are certified for varying lengths of time, depending on their income sources and individual circumstances. Recertification is required at least annually. Households whose sole income is from SSI payments or Social Security benefits are certified for a 1-year period. Moreover, households must report income or expense changes of \$25 or more or other changes in household circumstances that would affect eligibility. Families with income or food loss resulting from disaster situations such as hurricanes or floods may be eligible for food

stamps for a period up to 1 month if they meet the special disaster income and asset limits.

Special provisions allow drug addicts, alcoholics, blind, or disabled residents in certain group living arrangements, residents of shelters for battered women and children, and persons aged 60 or older to use their coupons for meals prepared at a nonprofit facility. Households whose members are aged 65 or older or mentally or physically handicapped may be certified for food stamps by telephone or through a home visit.

The Food Stamp program is in effect in the 50 States, the District of Columbia, Guam, and the Virgin Islands. (Beginning in July 1982, Puerto Rico receives a block grant for nutrition assistance and is not part of the Food Stamp program.) The Food Stamp program is administered nationally by the Food and Nutrition Service of the Department of Agriculture and operates through local welfare offices and the Nation's food marketing and banking systems. Since August 1, 1980, persons receiving or applying for SSI payments have been permitted to apply for food stamps at their Social Security district office. The Federal Government, through general revenues, meets the full cost of food stamps, but Federal and State programs share administrative costs.

Initiated on a pilot basis in 1961, the program was formally established by the Food Stamp Act of 1964, with 22 States participating. Originally, food stamp coupons were purchased by participants. The difference between the face value of the coupons and the amount the participant paid was known as the "bonus value." The amount paid for coupons varied according to household income. Legislation in 1971 required family allotments large enough to



purchase a nutritionally adequate diet, established national eligibility standards, provided free food stamps to the poorest recipients, required automatic cost-of-living increases in food stamp allotments, and established work-registration requirements for able-bodied adult household members up to age 65 (except students and those needed at home to care for children). Legislation in 1973 expanded the program (while phasing out the family food distribution program), provided for semiannual adjustment of coupon allotments, and broadened the categories of persons eligible to participate.

Legislation in 1977 enacted major changes. The purchase requirement was eliminated and households began receiving only the bonus portion of their coupon allotment. Deductions from income were limited to a standard deduction, a 20-percent earnings deduction, and a limited combined excess shelter and child care deduction. The OMB poverty guidelines became the new eligibility limits and, for the first time, households receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children or SSI payments were required to meet asset and income limits in order to participate. Work registration requirements were tightened for students and for caretakers whose children now had to be under age 12 to provide an exemption. For older persons, the age at which the registration exemption became effective was lowered from age 65 to 60. States were given incentives to reduce error rates by the provision of a 60-percent Federal funding of administrative costs, rather than 50 percent, if error rates were reduced to 5 percent or less. Legislation in 1979 gave aged and disabled persons a medical deduction, removed the limit on their shelter deduction, and tightened fraud provisions.

Legislation in 1980 provided for an annual, rather than semiannual, updating of the cost of an adequate diet and the amount of the standard deduction. The eligibility of students for benefits was restricted. A sanction system was implemented that withheld some administrative funds to States whose high error rates showed no improvement.

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act and the Food Stamp and Commodity Distribution Amendments of 1981 made several changes in the program. For the first time, a gross income eligibility standard was applied for all households not containing an aged or disabled person. The earnings deduction was lowered to 18 percent. The updates to deduction limits and thrifty food plan (TFP) increases to account for inflation were postponed until July 1983 for the deductions limit updates and until October 1982 for the TFP. Benefits for new participants were prorated for the first month to the day the application was filed. Boarders and persons who strike were prohibited from participating in the program and the household definition was tightened. Provisions facilitating claims and overpayment collection and fraud recovery were enacted. The program in Puerto Rico was replaced by a block grant and monthly reporting/retrospective accounting systems were made mandatory for all States, effective October 1983. However, households composed solely of all aged or disabled persons, as defined above, were exempted from the monthly reporting requirements, and migrant households were exempted from both requirements.

Further revisions were made by the Food Stamp Amendments of 1982. Among other changes, the scheduled adjustment to the TFP was reduced 1 percent while adjustments to the standard and shelter deductions were delayed

until October 1, 1983. (Public Law 98-473 restored maximum food stamp allotments to the full cost of the TFP beginning November 1, 1984.) The error rate sanction system was strengthened. A net income limit for nonelderly and nondisabled households was added to the existing gross income limit. Benefit computations and adjustments were rounded down to the nearest dollar, and new restrictions were placed on the use of standard utility allowances. At the same time, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was expanded to include certain veterans' payments, and annual cost-of-living adjustments to SSI payments and Social Security benefits were not counted in determining food stamp amounts for 3 months.

The Food Stamp program was reauthorized for 5 years by the Food Security Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-198). Among the revisions enacted, the definition of disability for food stamp purposes was again extended to include recipients of State supplementary SSI payments, government disability benefits, and Railroad Retirement disability payments. Households in which all members receive AFDC or SSI were made categorically eligible for food stamps. The earned income, child care, and excess shelter cost deductions and the asset limits were increased as of May 1986. Portions of the income received under the Job Training Partnership Act are now considered countable income. Also, all States were required to implement an employment and training program for food stamp recipients by April 1987.

The Hunger Prevention Act of 1988 (Public Law 100-435) made several changes in the program. It raised the maximum food stamp allotments and established allotments as specified percents of



the Thrifty Food Plan as of the preceding June. For fiscal year 1989, the allotments were 100.65 percent of the TFP as of June 1988; for fiscal year 1990, they were 102.05 percent of the TFP for June 1989; and for fiscal years 1990 and on, they are to be 103.00 percent of the TFP.

Other provisions of the 1988 legislation required States to institute prospective budgeting for households not required to report

monthly and retrospective budgeting for households reporting monthly. It made permanent an amendment in the Homeless Eligibility Clarification Act that exempts residents of shelters from ineligibility as residents of institutions. Several provisions of the 1988 legislation also affect persons in farming. Households with farm income and expenses were given the option of averaging irregular farm-related expenses and farm income over 12

months and excluding as resources the value of farm land, equipment, and supplies for a period of 1 year after a household member ceases to be self-employed in farming.

The Mickey Leland Memorial Domestic Hunger Relief Act of 1990 reauthorized both the Food Stamp program and the Nutrition Assistance Program in Puerto Rico with no major changes through fiscal year 1995.

CONTACT: Jack Schmulowitz/Shirley Queen (301) 965-0179/0185 for further information.

---

## Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program

The Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act of 1981 (Public Law 97-35), signed into law by the President on August 13, 1981, authorized seven block grants to be administered by the Department of Health and Human Services (HHS).<sup>1</sup> Title XXVI of the Act authorized the Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP) for fiscal years 1982-84. Title VI of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1984 (Public Law 98-588) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1985-86. Title V of the Human Services Reauthorization Act of

1986 (Public Law 99-425) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1987-90. Title VII of the Augustus F. Hawkins Human Services Reauthorization Act of 1990 (Public Law 101-501) reauthorized and amended LIHEAP for fiscal years 1991-94. No new statutory provisions were effective for fiscal year 1990.

Under LIHEAP, grants are provided to the States to assist eligible households to meet the costs of home energy. In addition to the 50 States, grants were provided in fiscal year 1990 to the District of Columbia, the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, 5 insular areas, and 113 Indian tribal organizations. Fiscal year 1990 represents the eleventh year that an energy assistance program has been administered at the Federal level by HHS.

In accordance with the Act, the Secretary of HHS has left maximum

policy discretion to the States. Many fiscal year 1981 LIHEAP (Public Law 96-223) requirements, including HHS approval of State plans, were removed. The Federal information collection and reporting requirements for States were substantially reduced to require only information essential to Federal administration and Congressional oversight. State decisions, directed by public participation in the development of grant applications, largely replaced Federal regulations in shaping the program for fiscal years 1982-90.

### Funding

The Act as amended authorized \$2.050 billion for fiscal year 1987, \$2.132 billion for fiscal year 1988, \$2.218 billion for fiscal year 1989, and \$2.307 billion for fiscal year 1990, \$2.15 billion for fiscal year 1991, \$2.23 billion for fiscal year

---

<sup>1</sup> Effective in fiscal year 1987, the Primary Care Block Grant was repealed by the Health Services Amendment Act of 1985 (Public Law 99-80) enacted April 26, 1986.

1992, and "such sums as may be necessary" for fiscal year 1993 and 1994. For fiscal year 1990, \$1.393 billion was appropriated under Public Law 101-166. An additional \$50 million was appropriated under Public Law 101-302.

Fiscal year 1990 funds were distributed approximately as follows:

- (1) \$1.429 billion to the States and the District of Columbia;
- (2) \$12.0 million in direct grants to 113 Indian tribes and tribal organizations;
- (3) \$1.9 million to the Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, U.S. Virgin Islands, American Samoa, Guam, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, and the Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau; and
- (4) \$0.4 million for training and technical assistance.

The funds appropriated for LIHEAP provide payments to eligible households for heating or cooling costs and for home energy crises. Up to 15 percent of the available funds may be used for low-cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs. Effective October 1, 1990, grantees could request from HHS a waiver to allow up to 25 percent of available funds to be spent for low cost residential weatherization or other energy-related home repairs.

One major area of flexibility provided by the law is the authority to transfer LIHEAP funds among the HHS block grants. Up to 10 percent of a State's energy assistance allotment may be transferred to other HHS block grants. States may also transfer up to 10 percent of their social services

grant and up to 5 percent of their community services grant into LIHEAP. However, beginning with fiscal year 1994, no LIHEAP funds may be transferred to another HHS block grant. Additionally, up to 15 percent of the State's unused funds may be set aside for use in the next fiscal year. Effective with fiscal year 1991 funds, the limit on carryover of unobligated funds is reduced from 15 percent to 10 percent.

To receive grants in fiscal year 1990, each State had to submit an application consisting of assurances by its chief executive officer and a plan describing how the State would carry out those assurances. In the assurances, the State agreed to:

- (1) Use funds only for the purposes of the statute;
- (2) make payments only to eligible low-income households;
- (3) conduct outreach activities;
- (4) coordinate title XXVI activities with similar and related programs;
- (5) provide in a timely manner, that the highest level of assistance will be furnished to those households with the lowest incomes and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size, except that the State may not differentiate between categorically eligible and income eligible households;
- (6) give consideration to agencies that have previously managed the program when designating local agencies to carry out the purposes of the program;

- (7) assure that energy suppliers receiving benefits directly on behalf of eligible households not treat assisted households adversely;
- (8) treat owners and renters equitably;
- (9) use not more than 10 percent of its allotment for planning and administration;
- (10) establish fiscal control and accounting procedures for proper disbursement of and accounting for Federal funds, establish procedures for monitoring assistance provided, and prepare an annual audit;
- (11) permit and cooperate with Federal investigations;
- (12) provide for public participation in the development of its plan;
- (13) provide an opportunity for a fair administrative hearing to individuals whose claims for assistance are denied or not acted on with reasonable promptness; and
- (14) cooperate with HHS in collecting and reporting data under section 2610 of the statute.

### Eligibility

The unit of eligibility for energy assistance is the household, defined as any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit for which residential energy is customarily purchased in common, either directly or through rent. The Act limits payments to those households with incomes under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty income

---

guidelines or 60 percent of the State's median income, or those households with members receiving AFDC, SSI, food stamps, or need-tested veterans' benefits. States are permitted to set more restrictive criteria as well. Beginning with fiscal year 1986, no household may be excluded from eligibility if its income is less than 110 percent of the poverty income guidelines.

### **Payments**

States make payments directly to eligible households or to home energy suppliers on behalf of eligible households. Payments can be provided in cash, fuel, prepaid utility bills, or as vouchers, stamps, or coupons that can be used in exchange for energy supplies. Payments are to vary in such a way that the highest level of assistance is furnished to households with the lowest income and highest energy costs in relation to income, taking into account family size.

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 401-5304 for further information.



## Social Welfare and the Economy

---

### Tables

|    |                             |
|----|-----------------------------|
| 3A | Social Welfare Expenditures |
| 3B | Employment and Earnings     |
| 3C | Interprogram Data           |
| 3D | Employee Benefits           |
| 3E | Poverty                     |

### 3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

**Table 3.A1.—Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-89 <sup>1</sup>**

| Item   | 1950      | 1960      | 1965      | 1970      | 1975        | 1980        | 1985 <sup>2</sup> | 1987 <sup>2</sup> | 1988 <sup>2</sup> | 1989        |
|--|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|
| Amount (in millions)                                 |           |           |           |           |             |             |                   |                   |                   |             |
| Gross national product <sup>3</sup> .....            | \$266,800 | \$506,700 | \$672,600 | \$990,200 | \$1,522,500 | \$2,670,600 | \$3,952,400       | \$4,428,000       | \$4,783,200       | \$5,130,900 |
| Total social welfare expenditures <sup>4</sup> ..... | \$23,508  | 52,293    | 77,084    | 145,555   | 289,084     | 491,986     | 731,073           | 833,036           | 886,173           | 955,866     |
| Social insurance .....                               | 4,947     | 19,307    | 28,123    | 54,691    | 123,013     | 229,754     | 369,595           | 412,874           | 434,048           | 468,055     |
| Public aid .....                                     | 2,496     | 4,101     | 6,283     | 16,488    | 41,357      | 71,975      | 97,185            | 111,022           | 118,495           | 127,475     |
| Health and medical programs .....                    | 2,064     | 4,464     | 6,155     | 9,606     | 16,742      | 27,263      | 39,053            | 48,089            | 52,958            | 56,866      |
| Veterans' programs .....                             | 6,866     | 5,479     | 6,031     | 9,078     | 17,019      | 21,466      | 27,042            | 28,051            | 29,254            | 30,104      |
| Education .....                                      | 6,674     | 17,626    | 28,108    | 50,846    | 80,834      | 121,050     | 172,048           | 204,549           | 219,368           | 238,631     |
| Housing .....  | 15        | 177       | 318       | 701       | 3,172       | 6,879       | 12,598            | 13,174            | 16,556            | 18,127      |
| Other social welfare .....                           | 448       | 1,139     | 2,066     | 4,145     | 6,947       | 13,599      | 13,552            | 15,278            | 15,480            | 16,609      |
| All health and medical care <sup>5</sup> .....       | 3,065     | 6,395     | 9,310     | 24,928    | 51,171      | 99,805      | 171,552           | 203,943           | 218,143           | 241,646     |
| As percent of gross national product                 |           |           |           |           |             |             |                   |                   |                   |             |
| Gross national product .....                         | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0       | 100.0       | 100.0             | 100.0             | 100.0             | 100.0       |
| Total social welfare expenditures .....              | 8.8       | 10.3      | 11.5      | 14.7      | 19.0        | 18.4        | 18.5              | 18.8              | 18.5              | 18.6        |
| Social insurance .....                               | 1.8       | 3.8       | 4.9       | 5.5       | 8.1         | 8.6         | 9.4               | 9.3               | 9.1               | 9.1         |
| Public aid .....                                     | .9        | .8        | .9        | 1.7       | 2.7         | 2.7         | 2.5               | 2.5               | 2.5               | 2.5         |
| Health and medical programs .....                    | .8        | .9        | .9        | 1.0       | 1.1         | 1.0         | 1.0               | 1.1               | 1.1               | 1.1         |
| Veterans' programs .....                             | 2.6       | 1.1       | .9        | .9        | 1.1         | .8          | .7                | .6                | .6                | .6          |
| Education .....                                      | 2.5       | 3.5       | 4.2       | 5.1       | 5.3         | 4.5         | 4.4               | 4.6               | 4.6               | 4.6         |
| Housing .....  | (6)       | (6)       | (6)       | (6)       | .2          | .3          | .3                | .3                | .3                | .4          |
| Other social welfare .....                           | .2        | .2        | .3        | .4        | .5          | .5          | .3                | .3                | .3                | .3          |
| All health and medical care .....                    | 1.1       | 1.3       | 1.4       | 2.5       | 3.4         | 3.7         | 4.3               | 4.6               | 4.6               | 4.6         |

<sup>1</sup> Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities. Beginning in 1977, Federal fiscal year ended September 30.

<sup>2</sup> Revised data.

<sup>3</sup> Before Jan. 1, 1960, for coterminous United States. Beginning Jan. 1, 1960, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Revised in 1986 to conform with revisions by the Bureau of Economic Analysis, Department of Commerce.

<sup>4</sup> For the 50 States and the District of Columbia (and possessions where applicable); includes some expenditures abroad. Represents program and administrative expenditures from Federal, State, and local public revenues and trust funds, under public law; including workers' compensation and temporary disability insurance payments made through private carriers and self-insurers. Includes

construction costs of schools, hospitals, and other facilities. See table 3.A3 for components of categories.

<sup>5</sup> Combines "health and medical programs" (above) with medical services provided in connection with social insurance, public aid, veterans', and other social welfare programs.

<sup>6</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Gross national product data from Department of Commerce, **Survey of Current Business**, Social welfare expenditures data taken or estimated from **Federal Budgets**, **Census of Governments**, and reports of administrative agencies. For greater detail, see the social welfare expenditures article, **Social Security Bulletin**, May 1991.

### 3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

**Table 3.A3.—Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1960-89**

| [In millions]   |            |            |             |             |             |                   |                   |                   |             |
|---|------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------|
| Item  | 1960       | 1965       | 1970        | 1975        | 1980        | 1985 <sup>2</sup> | 1987 <sup>2</sup> | 1988 <sup>2</sup> | 1989        |
| Total .....   | \$52,293.3 | \$77,083.8 | \$145,555.1 | \$289,083.7 | \$491,986.0 | \$731,073.4       | \$833,036.3       | \$886,172.6       | \$955,866.4 |
| Social insurance .....  | 19,306.7   | 28,122.8   | 54,691.2    | 123,013.1   | 229,754.4   | 369,595.2         | 412,873.9         | 434,048.2         | 468,055.0   |
| OASDI <sup>3</sup> .....  | 11,032.3   | 16,997.5   | 36,835.4    | 78,429.9    | 152,110.4   | 257,535.1         | 286,339.7         | 300,048.2         | 324,109.4   |
| Health Insurance (Medicare) <sup>4</sup> .....                      | ...        | ...        | 7,149.2     | 14,781.4    | 34,991.5    | 71,384.3          | 81,631.3          | 83,609.5          | 94,552.0    |
| Railroad Retirement <sup>5</sup> .....                              | 934.7      | 1,128.1    | 1,609.9     | 3,085.1     | 4,768.7     | 6,275.6           | 6,549.1           | 6,675.9           | 6,971.2     |
| Public employee retirement <sup>6</sup> .....                       | 2,569.9    | 4,528.5    | 8,658.7     | 20,118.6    | 39,490.2    | 63,044.0          | 72,151.7          | 78,048.2          | 83,794.0    |
| Unemployment insurance and<br>employment service <sup>6</sup> ..... | 2,829.6    | 3,002.6    | 3,819.5     | 13,835.9    | 18,326.4    | 18,343.8          | 18,045.7          | 16,117.8          | 16,381.2    |
| Railroad unemployment insurance .....                               | 215.2      | 76.7       | 38.5        | 41.6        | 155.4       | 138.4             | 124.1             | 82.1              | 73.8        |
| Railroad temporary disability insurance .....                       | 68.5       | 46.5       | 61.1        | 32.9        | 68.7        | 50.6              | 64.9              | 18.3              | 35.0        |
| State temporary disability insurance <sup>7</sup> .....             | 347.9      | 483.5      | 717.7       | 990.0       | 1,377.7     | 1,944.1           | 2,545.4           | 2,753.6           | 2,886.3     |
| Workers' compensation <sup>8</sup> .....                            | 1,308.5    | 1,859.4    | 2,950.4     | 6,479.1     | 13,457.2    | 22,263.6          | 27,053.3          | 30,303.8          | 33,804.1    |
| Public aid .....  | 4,101.1    | 6,283.4    | 16,487.8    | 41,357.3    | 71,975.4    | 97,185.1          | 111,022.4         | 118,494.9         | 127,474.7   |
| Public assistance <sup>9</sup> .....                                | 4,041.7    | 5,874.9    | 14,433.5    | 27,409.4    | 45,064.3    | 66,488.2          | 78,858.2          | 84,776.2          | 92,097.6    |
| Supplemental Security Income <sup>10</sup> .....                    | ...        | ...        | ...         | 6,091.6     | 8,226.5     | 11,840.0          | 13,638.0          | 14,687.1          | 15,823.3    |
| Food Stamps .....   | ...        | 35.6       | 577.0       | 4,693.9     | 9,083.3     | 12,512.7          | 12,362.1          | 13,071.1          | 13,589.3    |
| Other <sup>11</sup> .....   | 59.4       | 373.0      | 1,477.3     | 3,162.4     | 9,601.3     | 6,344.2           | 6,164.1           | 5,960.5           | 5,964.5     |
| Health and medical programs <sup>12</sup> .....                     | 4,463.8    | 6,155.0    | 9,606.0     | 16,742.0    | 27,263.0    | 39,053.0          | 48,089.0          | 52,958.0          | 56,866.0    |
| Hospital and medical care <sup>13</sup> .....                       | 2,853.3    | 3,391.0    | 4,983.0     | 8,836.0     | 12,303.0    | 16,565.0          | 21,979.0          | 23,941.0          | 25,169.0    |
| Maternal and child health program <sup>14</sup> .....               | 141.3      | 239.0      | 450.0       | 567.0       | 870.0       | 1,222.0           | 1,584.0           | 1,665.0           | 1,791.0     |
| Medical research .....  | 448.9      | 1,227.0    | 1,684.0     | 2,648.0     | 4,924.0     | 6,891.0           | 7,847.0           | 9,132.0           | 9,909.0     |
| School health (education agencies) .....                            | 101.0      | 140.0      | 247.0       | 352.0       | 575.0       | 788.0             | 889.0             | 939.0             | 992.0       |
| Other public health activities .....                                | 401.2      | 614.0      | 1,312.0     | 2,815.0     | 6,931.0     | 11,912.0          | 14,299.0          | 15,837.0          | 17,172.0    |
| Medical facilities construction .....                               | 518.1      | 544.0      | 930.0       | 1,524.0     | 1,660.0     | 1,675.0           | 1,491.0           | 1,444.0           | 1,833.0     |
| Veterans' program .....   | 5,479.2    | 6,031.1    | 9,078.1     | 17,018.9    | 21,465.5    | 27,042.3          | 28,050.8          | 29,254.4          | 30,103.7    |
| Pensions and compensation <sup>15</sup> .....                       | 3,402.7    | 4,141.4    | 5,398.8     | 7,578.5     | 11,306.0    | 14,333.0          | 14,522.1          | 14,913.9          | 15,279.2    |
| Health and medical programs .....                                   | 954.0      | 1,228.7    | 1,784.1     | 3,516.8     | 6,203.9     | 9,493.2           | 10,503.0          | 11,371.6          | 11,662.9    |
| Education .....   | 409.6      | 40.9       | 1,018.5     | 4,433.8     | 2,400.7     | 1,170.8           | 742.2             | 653.0             | 647.3       |
| Life insurance <sup>16</sup> .....                                  | 494.1      | 434.3      | 502.3       | 556.1       | 664.5       | 795.5             | 937.9             | 963.1             | 1,002.2     |
| Welfare and other .....   | 218.8      | 185.8      | 379.4       | 933.7       | 890.4       | 1,249.8           | 1,345.6           | 1,393.4           | 1,512.1     |
| Education .....   | 17,626.2   | 28,107.8   | 50,845.5    | 80,834.1    | 121,049.6   | 172,047.5         | 204,548.7         | 219,367.7         | 238,631.2   |
| Housing .....   | 176.8      | 318.1      | 701.2       | 3,171.7     | 6,879.0     | 12,598.5          | 13,173.5          | 16,555.9          | 18,126.7    |
| Other social welfare .....  | 1,139.4    | 2,065.6    | 4,145.3     | 6,946.6     | 13,599.1    | 13,551.8          | 15,277.9          | 15,479.0          | 16,609.1    |
| Vocational rehabilitation <sup>17</sup> .....                       | 96.3       | 210.5      | 703.7       | 1,036.4     | 1,251.1     | 1,536.7           | 1,773.5           | 1,905.5           | 1,999.4     |
| Institutional care <sup>18</sup> .....                              | 420.5      | 789.5      | 201.8       | 296.1       | 482.4       | 379.6             | 514.0             | 530.2             | 587.2       |
| Child nutrition programs <sup>19</sup> .....                        | 398.7      | 617.4      | 896.0       | 2,517.6     | 4,852.3     | 5,308.5           | 6,230.6           | 6,250.0           | 6,644.9     |
| Child welfare <sup>20</sup> .....                                   | 211.5      | 354.3      | 585.4       | 597.0       | 800.0       | 200.0             | 222.5             | 239.4             | 246.7       |
| Special OEO and ACTION programs <sup>21</sup> .....                 | ...        | 51.7       | 752.8       | 638.3       | 2,302.7     | 503.8             | 519.6             | 153.3             | 162.9       |
| Social welfare, not elsewhere classified <sup>22</sup> .....        | 12.4       | 42.3       | 1,005.6     | 1,861.2     | 3,910.6     | 5,623.2           | 6,017.8           | 6,400.6           | 6,968.0     |

<sup>1</sup> Expenditures from Federal, State, and local revenues and trust funds under public law; includes capital outlays and administrative expenditures unless otherwise noted. Includes some payments abroad. Through 1976, fiscal year ended June 30 for Federal Government, most States, and some localities; for Federal Government, beginning in 1977, fiscal year ends September 30.

<sup>2</sup> Revised data.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes financial interchange between OASDI and Railroad Retirement.

<sup>4</sup> Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance. Included in total shown directly above.

<sup>5</sup> Excludes refunds of employee contributions; includes payments to retired military personnel and survivors. Administrative expenses for Federal noncontributory retirement not available.

<sup>6</sup> Includes unemployment compensation under State programs, programs for Federal military and civilian employees and trade adjustment and cash training allowances, and payments under extended, emergency, disaster, and special unemployment insurance programs.

<sup>7</sup> Cash and medical benefits in five areas; includes private plans where applicable and State costs of administering State plans and supervising private plans. Administrative expenses of private plans and all data for Hawaii not available.

<sup>8</sup> Cash and medical benefits paid under Federal and State laws by private insurance carriers, State funds, and self-insurers. Beginning in 1959-60, includes Alaska and Hawaii. Administrative costs of private carriers and self-insurers not available. Beginning in 1969-70, includes Federal "black lung" benefit program.

<sup>9</sup> Categorical cash and medical payments under the Social Security Act, and general assistance from State and local funds. Beginning in 1968-69, includes work-incentive activities.

<sup>10</sup> Income-maintenance payments began in January 1974.

<sup>11</sup> Work relief, other emergency aid, surplus food for the needy, repatriate and refugee assistance, and work-experience training programs. Beginning in 1980-81, includes Low-Income Home Energy Assistance.

<sup>12</sup> Excludes State and local expenditures for domiciliary care in institutions other than mental and tuberculosis, and services in connection with OASDI,

State temporary disability insurance, workers' compensation, public assistance, vocational rehabilitation, and veterans' programs, included in expenditures for these programs.

<sup>13</sup> Civilian and Department of Defense programs (including medical care program for military dependents).

<sup>14</sup> Includes services for crippled children.

<sup>15</sup> Includes burial awards. Beginning in 1964-65, includes special allowances for survivors of veterans who did not qualify under OASDI. Beginning in 1973-74, subsistence payments to disabled veterans undergoing training shifted from veterans' pensions and compensation to veterans' education subgroup.

<sup>16</sup> Excludes the service persons' group life insurance program.

<sup>17</sup> Beginning in 1973-74, excludes administrative expenses.

<sup>18</sup> Federal expenditures represent primarily surplus food for institutions.

<sup>19</sup> Surplus food for schools and programs under National School Lunch and Child Nutrition Acts.

<sup>20</sup> Represents primarily child welfare services under the Social Security Act. Beginning in 1968-69, excludes administrative expenses.

<sup>21</sup> Includes domestic programs consolidated in 1971-72 under ACTION and special Office of Economic Opportunity programs. Beginning 1988, represents ACTION funds only.

<sup>22</sup> Federal expenditures include administrative and related expenses of the Secretary of Health and Human Services; Indian welfare and guidance, aging and juvenile delinquency, and certain manpower and human development activities. State and local expenditures include amounts for antipoverty and manpower programs, day care, child placement and adoption services, foster care, legal assistance, care of transients, and other unspecified welfare services; before 1969-70, these amounts were included with institutional care.

Source: Data taken or estimated from **Federal Budgets, Census of Governments**, and reports of administrative agencies. See for greater detail, social welfare expenditures article, **Social Security Bulletin**, May 1991.

CONTACT: Ann Bixby (202) 282-7222 for further information.



### 3.A Social Welfare Expenditures

**Table 3.A4.—Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980–89**  
[Amounts in millions]

| Category  | 1980      | 1982      | 1983      | 1984      | 1985      | 1986      | 1987      | 1988      | 1989      |
|---|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| Private social welfare expenditures .....                           | \$243,275 | \$316,150 | \$354,458 | \$389,859 | \$438,056 | \$485,509 | \$515,162 | \$563,336 | \$616,002 |
| Health <sup>1</sup> .....   | 143,900   | 189,000   | 208,500   | 227,300   | 245,200   | 260,900   | 282,900   | 315,800   | 350,900   |
| Personal health care .....  | 139,700   | 182,900   | 201,600   | 220,600   | 239,200   | 254,900   | 276,200   | 307,900   | 342,700   |
| Income maintenance <sup>2</sup> .....                               | 51,169    | 69,091    | 82,423    | 93,236    | 116,397   | 141,005   | 140,451   | 145,359   | 152,274   |
| Private pension plan payments <sup>3</sup> .....                    | 37,560    | 54,325    | 66,683    | 76,683    | 98,450    | 122,209   | 120,442   | 124,546   | 129,662   |
| Life insurance and death benefits <sup>4</sup> .....                | 5,075     | 6,269     | 6,519     | 6,899     | 7,489     | 7,797     | 8,166     | 8,418     | 9,063     |
| Short-term sickness and disability benefits .....                   | 6,280     | 6,884     | 6,993     | 7,673     | 8,216     | 8,248     | 9,014     | 9,615     | 10,256    |
| Long-term disability .....  | 1,282     | 1,688     | 1,817     | 1,874     | 1,937     | 2,263     | 2,293     | 2,295     | 2,892     |
| Education <sup>5</sup> .....  | 26,751    | 32,697    | 35,911    | 38,872    | 42,634    | 46,061    | 48,865    | 55,232    | 60,144    |
| Elementary and secondary .....                                      | 9,534     | 11,042    | 11,993    | 12,936    | 14,166    | 14,950    | 15,921    | 17,395    | 19,031    |
| Higher .....  | 16,042    | 20,229    | 22,506    | 24,536    | 26,768    | 29,011    | 30,844    | 35,337    | 38,213    |
| Welfare and other services .....                                    | 21,455    | 25,362    | 27,624    | 30,451    | 33,825    | 37,543    | 41,846    | 46,945    | 52,684    |
| Social welfare expenditures as a percent of gross national product: |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
| Total <sup>6</sup> .....  | 26.4      | 28.0      | 28.7      | 27.6      | 28.3      | 28.7      | 28.9      | 28.7      | 29.2      |
| Public <sup>7</sup> .....   | 18.4      | 19.1      | 19.5      | 18.4      | 18.5      | 18.6      | 18.8      | 18.5      | 18.6      |
| Private <sup>8</sup> .....  | 8.9       | 10.0      | 10.4      | 10.3      | 10.9      | 11.5      | 11.4      | 11.6      | 11.8      |

<sup>1</sup> Includes program administration and net cost of health insurance, research, and construction of medical facilities.

<sup>2</sup> Includes supplemental unemployment benefits.

<sup>3</sup> Estimated data for 1987 and 1988 are revised, based on Form 5500 data tabulated by the U.S. Department of Labor. 1989 data are estimated.

<sup>4</sup> Revised to eliminate error of miscalculation of group life insurance reported in table 3.A4 in 1990 **Supplement**.

<sup>5</sup> Includes construction.

<sup>6</sup> Represents sum of public and private expenditures as percent of gross national product, after adjustment for elimination of overlap. The overlap occurs when payments received under public or private income-maintenance programs are used to purchase medical care, educational services, or residential care.

<sup>7</sup> Represents fiscal year expenditures as a percent of Federal fiscal year gross national product.

<sup>8</sup> Represents calendar year expenditures as a percent of calendar year gross national product.

### 3.B Employment and Earnings

**Table 3.B1.—Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-90**

| (In millions)   |                   |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|---|-------------------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
| Employment and coverage status                                  | 1949 <sup>1</sup> | 1960 | 1970 | 1980  | 1985  | 1987  | 1988  | 1989  | 1990  |
| Total labor force .....   | 63.7              | 73.1 | 86.3 | 109.1 | 117.5 | 122.0 | 123.8 | 125.7 | 126.2 |
| Paid civilian population .....                                  | 56.7              | 64.6 | 77.8 | 98.9  | 107.7 | 113.3 | 115.6 | 117.4 | 117.0 |
| Unpaid family workers .....                                     | 2.0               | 1.4  | .9   | .6    | .4    | .4    | .4    | .3    | .3    |
| Unemployed .....  | 3.4               | 4.5  | 4.7  | 7.4   | 7.7   | 6.5   | 6.1   | 6.3   | 7.3   |
| Armed Forces <sup>2</sup> .....                                 | 1.6               | 2.5  | 3.0  | 2.1   | 1.7   | 1.8   | 1.7   | 1.7   | 1.6   |
| Civilian population covered by public retirement programs.....  | 40.1              | 60.9 | 75.2 | 96.4  | 106.6 | 112.2 | 114.5 | 116.3 | 116.0 |
| OASDHI <sup>3</sup> .....                                       | 34.3              | 55.4 | 69.1 | 89.3  | 100.3 | 106.0 | 108.4 | 110.1 | 109.8 |
| Railroad Retirement system .....                                | 1.4               | .9   | .6   | .5    | .3    | .3    | .3    | .3    | .3    |
| Government employees retirement systems <sup>4</sup> .....      | 4.4               | 4.6  | 5.5  | 6.6   | 6.0   | 5.9   | 5.8   | 5.9   | 5.9   |
| Civilian population covered by other social insurance programs: |                   |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Unemployment insurance <sup>5</sup> .....                       | 33.1              | 43.7 | 55.8 | 90.4  | 98.2  | 103.7 | 106.9 | 109.1 | 110.8 |
| Temporary disability insurance .....                            | 5.3               | 11.3 | 14.6 | 18.4  | 19.8  | 21.6  | 21.8  | 22.2  | (6)   |
| Workers' compensation.....                                      | 35.3              | 44.6 | 59.0 | 79.1  | 85.1  | 90.0  | 92.8  | 95.3  | 96.7  |

<sup>1</sup> Monthly average; for all other years, data as of December.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1983, includes Armed Forces in United States only.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes members of the Armed Forces. Railroad employees are shown separately.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes employees covered by both OASDHI and their own retirement program. Data represent yearly average.

<sup>5</sup> Includes private and government employees covered by Unemployment Insurance and Unemployment Insurance for Civilian Federal Employees programs.

<sup>6</sup> Data not available.

Source: Labor-force data from the Bureau of the Census, Current Population Survey reported in **Employment and Earnings**. Social insurance coverage estimates prepared by the Social Security Administration.

**Table 3.B2.—Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-89**

[In billions]

| Year                    | Total earnings including self-employed | Wage and salary disbursements |         | Wages and salaries in employment covered by retirement programs |      |                      |                        |                       |                            | Net earnings of self-employed covered by OASDHI | Wages and salaries in civilian employment covered by other programs |         |                              |                        |                                    |         |
|-------------------------|--|-------------------------------|---------|---|------|----------------------|------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---|---|---------|------------------------------|------------------------|------------------------------------|---------|
|                         |  |                               |         | Total <sup>1</sup>  |      | OAS-DHI <sup>2</sup> | Rail-road <sup>2</sup> | Federal Civil Service | State and local government |   | Unemployment insurance  |         |                              |                        | Workers' compensation <sup>4</sup> |         |
|                         |  |                               |         |   |      |                      |                        |                       |                            |   | Total   |         | State pro-grams <sup>3</sup> | Rail-road <sup>2</sup> | Amount                             | Percent |
|                         |  |                               |         |   |      |                      |                        |                       |                            |   | Amount  | Percent |                              |                        |                                    |         |
| 1946 .....              | \$148.7                                | \$112.0                       | \$104.2 | \$93.6  | 83.6 | \$79.0               | \$4.9                  | \$5.2                 | \$5.5                      | ...   | \$78.3  | 75.2    | \$73.4                       | \$4.9                  | \$80.0                             | 76.8    |
| 1947 .....              | 159.0                                  | 123.1                         | 118.9   | 107.5   | 87.3 | 92.1                 | 5.1                    | 4.8                   | 5.4                        | ...   | 91.7  | 77.2    | 86.6                         | 5.1                    | 91.5                               | 76.9    |
| 1948 .....              | 176.4                                  | 135.5                         | 131.4   | 118.5   | 87.4 | 101.9                | 5.5                    | 4.5                   | 6.6                        | ...   | 101.6   | 77.4    | 96.1                         | 5.5                    | 105.0                              | 79.9    |
| 1949 .....              | 171.1                                  | 134.8                         | 130.3   | 117.8   | 87.4 | 99.6                 | 5.1                    | 5.7                   | 7.3                        | ...   | 99.0  | 76.0    | 93.9                         | 5.1                    | 103.0                              | 79.0    |
| 1950 .....              | 185.7                                  | 147.0                         | 141.7   | 128.9   | 87.6 | 109.4                | 5.3                    | 6.1                   | 8.0                        | ...   | 108.4   | 76.5    | 103.1                        | 5.3                    | 113.5                              | 80.1    |
| 1951 .....              | 214.5                                  | 171.3                         | 162.3   | 152.6   | 89.1 | 131.2                | 6.1                    | 6.4                   | 8.9                        | \$16.3  | 123.8   | 76.3    | 118.7                        | 6.1                    | 131.5                              | 81.0    |
| 1952 .....              | 228.7                                  | 185.4                         | 174.6   | 164.7   | 88.9 | 135.2                | 6.2                    | 6.9                   | 9.8                        | 16.3  | 134.7   | 77.2    | 127.8                        | 6.9                    | 141.5                              | 81.0    |
| 1953 .....              | 240.4                                  | 198.6                         | 188.0   | 177.4   | 89.3 | 154.0                | 6.1                    | 7.0                   | 10.7                       | 16.9  | 145.3   | 77.3    | 139.2                        | 6.1                    | 153.5                              | 81.6    |
| 1954 .....              | 238.0                                  | 196.8                         | 186.5   | 176.7   | 89.8 | 153.2                | 5.6                    | 7.0                   | 11.6                       | 16.7  | 142.7   | 76.6    | 137.1                        | 5.6                    | 153.0                              | 82.0    |
| 1955 .....              | 254.5                                  | 211.7                         | 201.5   | 193.3   | 91.3 | 169.4                | 5.8                    | 8.3                   | 12.4                       | 24.4  | 154.4   | 76.7    | 148.6                        | 5.8                    | 168.0                              | 83.4    |
| 1956 .....              | 272.3                                  | 228.2                         | 218.3   | 210.7   | 92.0 | 186.2                | 6.2                    | 9.6                   | 13.7                       | 28.1  | 170.7   | 78.3    | 164.5                        | 6.2                    | 181.5                              | 83.2    |
| 1957 .....              | 284.5                                  | 239.3                         | 229.1   | 227.9   | 95.3 | 203.1                | 6.2                    | 10.1                  | 15.5                       | 28.2  | 179.8   | 78.5    | 173.6                        | 6.2                    | 190.0                              | 83.0    |
| 1958 .....              | 288.2                                  | 240.5                         | 230.2   | 229.6   | 95.5 | 205.6                | 5.7                    | 11.1                  | 17.0                       | 28.3  | 177.1   | 77.0    | 171.4                        | 5.7                    | 192.0                              | 83.4    |
| 1959 .....              | 306.6                                  | 258.9                         | 247.0   | 247.0   | 95.4 | 222.5                | 5.8                    | 11.4                  | 18.6                       | 29.7  | 192.7   | 78.1    | 186.9                        | 5.8                    | 209.0                              | 84.1    |
| 1960 .....              | 319.1                                  | 271.9                         | 261.5   | 260.6   | 95.8 | 234.3                | 5.6                    | 12.0                  | 20.3                       | 29.1  | 200.6   | 76.8    | 195.0                        | 5.6                    | 220.0                              | 84.1    |
| 1961 .....              | 328.0                                  | 279.5                         | 268.9   | 266.9   | 95.5 | 238.8                | 5.3                    | 13.2                  | 22.2                       | 29.9  | 204.3   | 76.0    | 199.0                        | 5.3                    | 226.5                              | 84.2    |
| 1962 .....              | 357.9                                  | 298.0                         | 286.8   | 284.8   | 95.6 | 255.7                | 5.4                    | 13.6                  | 24.1                       | 31.3  | 218.0   | 76.1    | 212.6                        | 5.4                    | 241.0                              | 84.0    |
| 1963 .....              | 363.9                                  | 313.4                         | 301.9   | 298.8   | 95.3 | 268.2                | 5.3                    | 14.6                  | 26.1                       | 31.6  | 228.4   | 75.7    | 223.0                        | 5.4                    | 254.0                              | 84.1    |
| 1964 .....              | 388.6                                  | 336.1                         | 323.7   | 321.1   | 95.5 | 288.4                | 5.4                    | 15.8                  | 28.5                       | 33.5  | 244.6   | 75.6    | 239.2                        | 5.4                    | 272.0                              | 84.0    |
| 1965 .....              | 418.9                                  | 362.0                         | 349.1   | 342.9   | 94.7 | 308.6                | 5.6                    | 16.3                  | 31.3                       | 40.2  | 263.5   | 75.5    | 257.9                        | 5.6                    | 292.0                              | 83.6    |
| 1966 .....              | 458.9                                  | 398.4                         | 382.3   | 382.2   | 95.9 | 344.2                | 5.7                    | 17.6                  | 34.7                       | 43.9  | 289.6   | 75.8    | 283.9                        | 5.7                    | 321.0                              | 83.8    |
| 1967 .....              | 488.2                                  | 427.0                         | 409.9   | 411.3   | 96.3 | 374.7                | 5.7                    | 19.1                  | 39.2                       | 44.7  | 307.7   | 75.1    | 302.0                        | 5.7                    | 342.0                              | 83.4    |
| 1968 .....              | 533.6                                  | 470.0                         | 450.7   | 451.8   | 96.2 | 410.5                | 5.9                    | 21.5                  | 42.7                       | 46.3  | 337.2   | 74.9    | 331.3                        | 5.9                    | 376.0                              | 83.4    |
| 1969 .....              | 582.7                                  | 515.7                         | 496.0   | 495.9   | 96.2 | 452.5                | 6.1                    | 23.1                  | 47.0                       | 46.9  | 371.8   | 75.0    | 365.7                        | 6.1                    | 414.0                              | 83.5    |
| 1970 .....              | 614.9                                  | 548.7                         | 528.0   | 528.3   | 96.3 | 480.0                | 6.3                    | 26.3                  | 53.1                       | 47.9  | 389.0   | 73.7    | 382.7                        | 6.3                    | 441.0                              | 83.6    |
| 1971 .....              | 650.3                                  | 580.9                         | 560.2   | 555.3   | 95.6 | 505.2                | 6.6                    | 27.8                  | 57.4                       | 50.6  | 417.8   | 74.6    | 411.2                        | 6.6                    | 469.0                              | 83.8    |
| 1972 .....              | 712.0                                  | 635.2                         | 613.5   | 615.6   | 96.9 | 559.1                | 7.2                    | 29.8                  | 66.1                       | 54.5  | 499.5   | 81.5    | 492.3                        | 7.2                    | 512.0                              | 83.5    |
| 1973 .....              | 796.5                                  | 702.7                         | 680.5   | 682.2   | 97.1 | 619.8                | 7.9                    | 31.7                  | 74.0                       | 62.8  | 558.8   | 82.2    | 550.9                        | 7.9                    | 578.0                              | 85.0    |
| 1974 .....              | 854.5                                  | 765.7                         | 742.9   | 744.9   | 97.3 | 678.1                | 8.4                    | 34.3                  | 81.0                       | 65.6  | 621.5   | 83.7    | 613.1                        | 8.4                    | 637.0                              | 85.8    |
| 1975 .....              | 896.4                                  | 806.4                         | 783.3   | 783.2   | 97.1 | 717.2                | 8.3                    | 36.8                  | 86.8                       | 70.4  | 693.8   | 88.6    | 685.5                        | 8.3                    | 678.0                              | 86.6    |
| 1976 .....              | 984.0                                  | 889.9                         | 866.4   | 869.0   | 97.7 | 797.9                | 9.3                    | 38.6                  | 98.9                       | 76.8  | 768.4   | 88.7    | 759.1                        | 9.3                    | 750.0                              | 86.6    |
| 1977 .....              | 1,087.3                                | 983.8                         | 959.5   | 966.7   | 98.3 | 887.5                | 10.0                   | 41.6                  | 105.5                      | 80.6  | 853.5   | 89.0    | 843.5                        | 10.0                   | 827.0                              | 86.2    |
| 1978 .....              | 1,222.3                                | 1,105.1                       | 1,078.4 | 1,079.9   | 97.7 | 999.8                | 10.9                   | 44.7                  | 112.2                      | 88.1  | 1,055.4   | 97.9    | 1,044.5                      | 10.9                   | 922.0                              | 85.5    |
| 1979 .....              | 1,369.7                                | 1,237.6                       | 1,210.6 | 1,207.1   | 97.5 | 1,117.9              | 12.5                   | 48.3                  | 118.5                      | 99.8  | 1,187.8   | 98.1    | 1,175.3                      | 12.5                   | 1,041.0                            | 86.0    |
| 1980 .....              | 1,552.7                                | 1,372.0                       | 1,342.3 | 1,318.1   | 96.0 | 1,229.2              | 13.1                   | 52.3                  | 122.9                      | 97.7  | 1,308.8   | 97.1    | 1,290.0                      | 13.1                   | 1,136.0                            | 84.3    |
| 1981 .....              | 1,697.2                                | 1,510.4                       | 1,475.3 | 1,444.7   | 95.6 | 1,347.6              | 13.4                   | 56.3                  | 135.2                      | 98.9  | 1,432.6   | 97.1    | 1,419.5                      | 13.4                   | 1,247.0                            | 84.5    |
| 1982 .....              | 1,716.6                                | 1,586.1                       | 1,546.3 | 1,529.3   | 96.4 | 1,423.3              | 12.7                   | 59.1                  | 142.6                      | 98.6  | 1,500.1   | 97.0    | 1,487.4                      | 12.7                   | 1,301.0                            | 84.1    |
| 1983 .....              | 1,867.1                                | 1,676.2                       | 1,633.9 | 1,613.6   | 96.3 | 1,502.1              | 12.5                   | 62.2                  | 153.5                      | 109.3   | 1,583.2   | 96.9    | 1,570.7                      | 12.5                   | 1,382.0                            | 84.6    |
| 1984 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 2,073.3                                | 1,838.8                       | 1,793.8 | 1,774.8   | 96.5 | 1,665.0              | 13.2                   | 64.8                  | 162.3                      | 117.2   | 1,739.2   | 97.0    | 1,726.0                      | 13.2                   | 1,516.0                            | 84.0    |
| 1985 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 2,231.3                                | 1,975.4                       | 1,927.5 | 1,896.1   | 96.0 | 1,782.3              | 12.8                   | 70.1                  | 175.3                      | 130.0   | 1,870.0   | 97.0    | 1,857.2                      | 12.8                   | 1,618.0                            | 84.0    |
| 1986 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 2,376.8                                | 2,094.8                       | 2,044.8 | 2,011.2   | 96.0 | 1,896.2              | 12.2                   | 72.4                  | 189.9                      | 139.0   | 1,982.9   | 97.0    | 1,970.7                      | 12.2                   | 1,725.0                            | 84.0    |
| 1987 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 2,573.1                                | 2,249.7                       | 2,197.5 | 2,157.5   | 95.9 | 2,042.0              | 11.9                   | 74.2                  | 203.0                      | 155.8   | 2,045.5   | 93.1    | 2,033.6                      | 11.9                   | 1,845.0                            | 84.0    |
| 1988 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 2,785.3                                | 2,431.1                       | 2,377.9 | 2,344.8   | 96.4 | 2,227.0              | 12.0                   | 79.6                  | 218.8                      | 182.4   | 2,215.1   | 93.2    | 2,203.1                      | 12.0                   | 1,997.4                            | 84.0    |
| 1989 .....              | 2,952.5                                | 2,573.2                       | 2,518.2 | 2,496.1   | 97.0 | 2,372.6              | 11.9                   | 87.6                  | 235.0                      | 196.0   | 2,347.6   | 93.2    | 2,335.7                      | 11.9                   | 2,115.0                            | 84.0    |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1953, total adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and State and local government retirement systems. Beginning in 1984, total adjusted for duplication of payrolls covered by both OASDHI and the Federal Civil Service retirement system.

<sup>2</sup> Taxable plus nontaxable wages and salaries in employment covered by the programs. (For taxable earnings under OASDHI, see table 4.B1.) Beginning in 1957, OASDHI estimates include military wages. Beginning in 1975, OASDHI estimates include a small amount of taxable wages in American business in U.S. territories and possessions.

<sup>3</sup> Taxable plus nontaxable wages. Beginning in 1955, includes Federal civilian

payroll and payroll of State and local government employees.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes railroad employees.

<sup>5</sup> Revised data.

Source: Annual data on total earnings and wages and salaries from the Department of Commerce, Bureau of Economic Analysis, reported in the **Survey of Current Business**. Payrolls covered by State and local government retirement programs estimated by the Social Security Administration. Data for other programs based on reports of administrative agencies.



### 3.B Employment and Earnings

**Table 3.B3.—Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91**

| Effective date          | Minimum hourly wage for workers in jobs first covered by— |                              |   |        | Average for production workers in manufacturing <sup>4</sup> |              |
|-------------------------|---|------------------------------|---|--------|--|--------------|
|                         | 1938 Act <sup>1</sup>                                     | 1961 amendments <sup>2</sup> | 1966 and subsequent amendments <sup>3</sup> |        | Gross hourly earnings  | Weekly hours |
|                         |   |                              | Nonfarm                                     | Farm   |  |              |
| October 24:             |   |                              |   |        |  |              |
| 1938.....               | \$0.25  | ...                          | ...   | ...    | \$0.62   | 35.6         |
| 1939.....               | .30   | ...                          | ...   | ...    | .63  | 37.7         |
| 1945.....               | .40   | ...                          | ...   | ...    | 1.02   | 43.5         |
| January 25, 1950.....   | .75   | ...                          | ...   | ...    | 1.44   | 40.5         |
| March 1, 1956.....      | 1.00  | ...                          | ...   | ...    | 1.95   | 40.4         |
| September 3:            |   |                              |   |        |  |              |
| 1961.....               | 1.15  | \$1.00                       | ...   | ...    | 2.32   | 39.8         |
| 1963.....               | 1.25  | 1.00                         | ...   | ...    | 2.46   | 40.5         |
| 1964.....               | 1.25  | 1.15                         | ...   | ...    | 2.53   | 40.7         |
| 1965.....               | 1.25  | 1.25                         | ...   | ...    | 2.61   | 41.2         |
| February 1:             |   |                              |   |        |  |              |
| 1967.....               | 1.40  | 1.40                         | \$1.00                                      | \$1.00 | 2.83   | 40.6         |
| 1968.....               | 1.60  | 1.60                         | 1.15  | 1.15   | 3.01   | 40.7         |
| 1969.....               | 1.60  | 1.60                         | 1.30  | 1.30   | 3.19   | 40.6         |
| 1970.....               | 1.60  | 1.60                         | 1.45  | 1.30   | 3.36   | 39.8         |
| 1971.....               | 1.60  | 1.60                         | 1.60  | 1.30   | 3.57   | 39.9         |
| May 1, 1974.....        | 2.00  | 2.00                         | 1.90  | 1.60   | 4.42   | 40.0         |
| January 1:              |   |                              |   |        |  |              |
| 1975.....               | 2.10  | 2.10                         | 2.00  | 1.80   | 4.83   | 39.5         |
| 1976.....               | 2.30  | 2.30                         | 2.20  | 2.00   | 5.22   | 40.1         |
| 1977.....               | 2.30  | 2.30                         | 2.30  | 2.20   | 5.68   | 40.3         |
| 1978.....               | 2.65  | 2.65                         | 2.65  | 2.65   | 6.17   | 40.4         |
| 1979.....               | 2.90  | 2.90                         | 2.90  | 2.90   | 6.70   | 40.2         |
| 1980.....               | 3.10  | 3.10                         | 3.10  | 3.10   | 7.27   | 39.7         |
| 1981.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 7.99   | 39.8         |
| 1982.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 8.49   | 38.9         |
| 1983.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 8.83   | 40.1         |
| 1984.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 9.19   | 40.7         |
| 1985.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 9.54   | 40.5         |
| 1986.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 9.73   | 40.7         |
| 1987.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 9.91   | 41.0         |
| 1988.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 10.19  | 41.1         |
| 1989.....               | 3.35  | 3.35                         | 3.35  | 3.35   | 10.49  | 41.0         |
| April 1:                |   |                              |   |        |  |              |
| 1990 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 3.80  | 3.80                         | 3.80  | 3.80   | 10.84  | 40.8         |
| 1991 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 4.25  | 4.25                         | 4.25  | 4.25   | 11.08  | 40.1         |

<sup>1</sup> The 1938 Act was applicable generally to employees engaged in interstate commerce or in the production of goods for interstate commerce.

<sup>2</sup> The 1961 amendments extended coverage primarily to employees in large retail and service trades as well as local transit, construction, and gasoline service station employees.

<sup>3</sup> The 1966 amendments extended coverage to State and local government employees of hospitals, nursing homes, and schools, and to employees of laundries, dry cleaners, large hotels and motels, restaurants, and farms. Subsequent amendments extended coverage to the remaining Federal, State, and local employees not protected in 1966, to certain workers in retail and service trades

previously exempted, and to certain domestic workers in private household employment.

<sup>4</sup> For year in which minimum wage rate changes were effective.

<sup>5</sup> A training wage may be paid to an employee who has not attained age 20, for a period of 90 days and for an additional 90 day period by subsequent employers, if on-the-job training is provided. The training wage for any employee is limited to 180 days under any circumstances. The training wage was \$3.35 per hour effective April 1, 1990 and \$3.61 per hour effective April 1, 1991.

<sup>6</sup> Data based on March 1991 figures.

**Table 3.C3.—Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-90**

[In millions]

| Program and source                               | 1965     | 1968     | 1970     | 1975     | 1980      | 1984      | 1985      | 1986      | 1987      | 1988      | 1989      | 1990      |
|--|----------|----------|----------|----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|
| <b>Social Security trust funds:</b>              |          |          |          |          |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
| <b>Old-Age and Survivors</b>                     |          |          |          |          |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
| Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....                     | \$16,017 | \$24,100 | \$30,705 | \$57,241 | \$103,996 | \$167,062 | \$182,368 | \$194,325 | \$206,046 | \$233,202 | \$252,669 | \$270,290 |
| Employer .....                                   | 7,618    | 11,284   | 14,489   | 27,184   | 49,731    | 78,110    | 83,682    | 90,261    | 95,499    | 107,427   | 117,558   | 125,272   |
| Employee .....                                   | 7,440    | 11,077   | 14,204   | 26,947   | 49,436    | 73,991    | 83,400    | 89,796    | 95,122    | 106,913   | 116,763   | 124,481   |
| Self-employed .....                              | 959      | 1,358    | 1,564    | 2,684    | 4,289     | 6,632     | 7,720     | 8,755     | 10,122    | 13,059    | 13,502    | 15,906    |
| Government <sup>2</sup> .....                    | ...      | 382      | 449      | 425      | 540       | 887       | 2,529     | 485       | 403       | 327       | 339       | -1,638    |
| Tax credits .....                                | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 4,607     | 1,829     | 1,605     | 1,643     | 2,092     | 2,067     | 1,420     |
| Taxation of benefits .....                       | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 2,835     | 3,208     | 3,424     | 3,257     | 3,384     | 2,439     | 4,848     |
| Disability Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....          | 1,188    | 3,348    | 4,497    | 7,534    | 13,385    | 16,135    | 18,430    | 18,637    | 19,655    | 22,100    | 24,089    | 27,908    |
| Employer .....                                   | 564      | 1,602    | 2,154    | 3,562    | 6,307     | 7,536     | 8,119     | 8,703     | 9,282     | 10,301    | 11,274    | 13,414    |
| Employee .....                                   | 551      | 1,582    | 2,117    | 3,530    | 6,254     | 7,134     | 8,087     | 8,658     | 9,253     | 10,252    | 11,197    | 13,338    |
| Self-employed .....                              | 73       | 132      | 210      | 352      | 694       | 741       | 776       | 856       | 982       | 1,257     | 1,297     | 1,602     |
| Government <sup>2</sup> .....                    | ...      | 32       | 16       | 90       | 130       | 92        | 1,048     | 31        | 21        | 27        | 30        | -726      |
| Tax credits .....                                | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 441       | 178       | 152       | 153       | 202       | 196       | 136       |
| Taxation of benefits <sup>3</sup> .....          | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 190       | 222       | 238       | -36       | 61        | 95        | 144       |
| Hospital Insurance <sup>1</sup> .....            | ...      | 5,214    | 5,820    | 12,316   | 24,982    | 43,571    | 48,035    | 55,648    | 59,595    | 63,410    | 69,404    | 71,923    |
| Employer .....                                   | ...      | 2,028    | 2,379    | 5,578    | 11,591    | 20,396    | 22,613    | 25,986    | 27,750    | 29,233    | 32,258    | 33,851    |
| Employee .....                                   | ...      | 2,008    | 2,332    | 5,530    | 11,518    | 20,356    | 22,549    | 25,879    | 27,637    | 29,086    | 32,045    | 33,635    |
| Self-employed .....                              | ...      | 81       | 169      | 395      | 739       | 1,381     | 1,970     | 2,308     | 2,805     | 3,555     | 3,519     | 4,146     |
| Government <sup>2</sup> .....                    | ...      | 1,044    | 874      | 670      | 871       | 899       | 47        | 657       | 541       | 555       | 601       | -580      |
| Voluntarily insured <sup>4</sup> .....           | ...      | ...      | ...      | 7        | 18        | 33        | 41        | 43        | 38        | 41        | 55        | 122       |
| Transfers from Railroad Retirement program ..... | ...      | 54       | 66       | 138      | 244       | 351       | 371       | 364       | 368       | 364       | 379       | 367       |
| Tax credits .....                                | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 156       | 444       | 409       | 456       | 576       | 543       | 381       |
| <b>Supplementary Medical</b>                     |          |          |          |          |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |
| Insurance <sup>1 5</sup> .....                   | ...      | 1,691    | 2,189    | 4,566    | 10,466    | 22,221    | 23,863    | 23,524    | 30,969    | 34,964    | 41,637    | 44,355    |
| Aged .....                                       | ...      | 832      | 1,096    | 1,759    | 2,707     | 4,721     | 5,105     | 5,218     | 6,747     | 7,983     | 9,793     | 10,311    |
| Disabled .....                                   | ...      | ...      | ...      | 248      | 304       | 445       | 508       | 504       | 661       | 778       | 993       | 1,008     |
| Government .....                                 | ...      | 858      | 1,093    | 2,648    | 7,455     | 17,054    | 18,250    | 17,802    | 23,560    | 26,203    | 30,852    | 33,035    |
| <b>Railroad Retirement <sup>6</sup></b>          | 647      | 935      | 968      | 1,506    | 2,630     | 4,803     | 4,966     | 4,811     | 3,858     | 4,596     | 4,082     | 4,537     |
| Employer .....                                   | 315      | 473      | 510      | 1,146    | 1,722     | 2,379     | 2,417     | 2,413     | 2,370     | 2,669     | 2,535     | 2,512     |
| Employee .....                                   | 315      | 443      | 439      | 356      | 594       | 1,022     | 1,110     | 1,120     | 1,102     | 1,279     | 1,202     | 1,209     |
| Government <sup>2 7</sup> .....                  | 17       | 18       | 19       | 4        | 313       | 1,068     | 1,099     | 873       | 285       | 430       | 300       | 595       |
| Taxation of benefits <sup>8</sup> .....          | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...      | ...       | 334       | 339       | 405       | 101       | 218       | 45        | 221       |
| <b>Federal Civil Service <sup>9</sup></b>        | 2,197    | 2,889    | 3,870    | 9,507    | 19,986    | 25,566    | 27,160    | 27,696    | 27,785    | 28,802    | 29,857    | 31,869    |
| Employer .....                                   | 1,123    | 1,472    | 2,001    | 6,905    | 16,220    | 20,900    | 22,472    | 22,981    | 23,144    | 24,258    | 25,367    | 27,368    |
| Employee .....                                   | 1,073    | 1,417    | 1,869    | 2,600    | 3,766     | 4,666     | 4,688     | 4,715     | 4,641     | 4,544     | 4,490     | 4,501     |
| <b>State and local government <sup>10</sup></b>  | 4,225    | 6,095    | 7,895    | 14,560   | 25,654    | 34,309    | 37,455    | 39,185    | 41,597    | 46,709    | 44,035    | (11)      |
| Employer .....                                   | 2,525    | 3,780    | 4,920    | 9,880    | 18,776    | 25,305    | 27,699    | 28,599    | 30,356    | 34,894    | 31,198    | (11)      |
| Employee .....                                   | 1,700    | 2,315    | 2,975    | 4,680    | 6,878     | 9,004     | 9,756     | 10,586    | 11,241    | 11,815    | 12,837    | (11)      |

<sup>1</sup> For OASDI-HI contribution rates and wage base, see table 2.A1. Beginning in 1952 (1959 for DI, 1968 for HI) employer and employee contributions differ by estimated amount of refunds of employee tax overpayments and, beginning in 1966, by employee tax on tips. For SMI premium rates, see table 2.B1.

<sup>2</sup> Represents cost of gratuitous military service wage credits and, for OASI only, Federal payments for special age-72 benefits. For HI only, also represents transfers of appropriations for HI benefits of persons not insured for cash benefits under OASI, DI, or Railroad Retirement and, beginning in 1978, transfers for Professional Standards Review Organization review expenditures. Beginning in 1983, includes taxes on deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956, in lieu of reimbursements for the costs of such credits. For Railroad Retirement, represents transfers from appropriations for cost of military service credits and, beginning in 1976, cost of phasing out dual benefits.

<sup>3</sup> The amount for 1987 reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985. The amount for 1988 reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct

estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning in July 1973, aged ineligible may voluntarily enroll for HI.

<sup>5</sup> Includes premiums paid on behalf of eligibles by State governments under "buy-in" arrangements.

<sup>6</sup> Beginning in 1966, excludes HI contributions and includes employer contributions to supplemental benefit account.

<sup>7</sup> Includes for 1984 a 0.3-percent employee tax credit from general revenue.

<sup>8</sup> Beginning in 1987, amounts reflect U.S. Treasury reconciliations for prior years.

<sup>9</sup> Employer share represents Federal and District of Columbia government contributions; employee share includes voluntary contributions to purchase additional annuity. Beginning in 1980, estimated by the Social Security Administration from fiscal year data.

<sup>10</sup> Estimated by Social Security Administration from Bureau of the Census fiscal year data. Employer share represents government contribution.

<sup>11</sup> Data not available.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C4.—Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1990 dollars, 1950-90**

| Period     | Consumer Price Index<br>all items <sup>1</sup><br>(1982-84= 100) | Average monthly Social Security benefits<br>in current-payment status |                 |  |                 | Average monthly payments<br>per recipient under—                 |                 |  |                 |
|------------|--|---|-----------------|--|-----------------|--|-----------------|--|-----------------|
|            |  | Retired workers   |                 | Widowed mother or father<br>and 2 children |                 | Supplemental Security Income/<br>Old-Age Assistance <sup>2</sup> |                 | Aid to Families with<br>Dependent Children |                 |
|            |  | Current<br>dollars  | 1990<br>dollars | Current<br>dollars                         | 1990<br>dollars | Current<br>dollars   | 1990<br>dollars | Current<br>dollars                         | 1990<br>dollars |
| December:  |  |   |                 |  |                 |  |                 |  |                 |
| 1950 ..... | 25.0   | \$43.86   | \$234.74        | \$93.90                                    | \$502.55        | \$43.05  | \$230.40        | \$20.85                                    | \$111.59        |
| 1951 ..... | 26.5   | 42.14   | 212.77          | 93.80                                      | 473.60          | 44.55  | 224.94          | 22.00                                      | 111.08          |
| 1952 ..... | 26.7   | 49.25   | 246.80          | 106.00                                     | 531.19          | 48.80  | 244.55          | 23.45                                      | 117.51          |
| 1953 ..... | 26.9   | 51.10   | 254.17          | 111.90                                     | 556.59          | 48.90  | 243.23          | 23.20                                      | 115.40          |
| 1954 ..... | 26.7   | 59.14   | 296.36          | 130.50                                     | 653.97          | 48.70  | 244.05          | 23.25                                      | 116.51          |
| 1955 ..... | 26.8   | 61.90   | 309.04          | 135.40                                     | 675.99          | 50.05  | 249.88          | 23.50                                      | 117.32          |
| 1956 ..... | 27.6   | 63.09   | 305.85          | 141.00                                     | 683.54          | 53.25  | 258.15          | 24.80                                      | 120.23          |
| 1957 ..... | 28.4   | 64.58   | 304.25          | 146.30                                     | 689.26          | 55.50  | 261.48          | 25.40                                      | 119.67          |
| 1958 ..... | 28.9   | 66.35   | 307.18          | 151.70                                     | 702.33          | 56.95  | 263.66          | 26.65                                      | 123.38          |
| 1959 ..... | 29.4   | 72.78   | 331.22          | 170.70                                     | 776.86          | 56.70  | 258.04          | 27.30                                      | 124.24          |
| 1960 ..... | 29.8   | 74.04   | 332.43          | 188.00                                     | 844.11          | 58.90  | 264.46          | 28.35                                      | 127.29          |
| 1961 ..... | 30.0   | 75.65   | 337.40          | 189.30                                     | 844.28          | 57.60  | 256.90          | 29.45                                      | 131.35          |
| 1962 ..... | 30.4   | 76.19   | 335.34          | 190.70                                     | 839.33          | 61.55  | 270.90          | 29.30                                      | 128.96          |
| 1963 ..... | 30.9   | 76.88   | 332.90          | 192.50                                     | 833.54          | 62.80  | 271.93          | 29.70                                      | 128.60          |
| 1964 ..... | 31.2   | 77.57   | 332.66          | 193.40                                     | 829.39          | 63.65  | 272.96          | 31.50                                      | 135.09          |
| 1965 ..... | 31.8   | 83.92   | 353.10          | 219.80                                     | 924.82          | 63.10  | 265.50          | 32.85                                      | 138.22          |
| 1966 ..... | 32.9   | 84.35   | 343.04          | 221.90                                     | 902.44          | 68.05  | 276.75          | 36.25                                      | 147.42          |
| 1967 ..... | 33.9   | 85.37   | 336.95          | 224.40                                     | 885.68          | 70.15  | 276.88          | 39.50                                      | 155.90          |
| 1968 ..... | 35.5   | 98.86   | 372.60          | 257.10                                     | 969.01          | 69.55  | 262.13          | 44.75                                      | 168.66          |
| 1969 ..... | 37.7   | 100.40  | 356.33          | 255.80                                     | 907.85          | 73.90  | 262.28          | 45.15                                      | 160.24          |
| 1970 ..... | 39.8   | 118.10  | 397.03          | 291.10                                     | 978.62          | 77.65  | 261.04          | 50.30                                      | 169.10          |
| 1971 ..... | 41.1   | 132.17  | 430.28          | 320.00                                     | 1,041.75        | 77.50  | 252.30          | 52.30                                      | 170.26          |
| 1972 ..... | 42.5   | 162.35  | 511.12          | 383.10                                     | 1,206.09        | 79.95  | 251.70          | 54.10                                      | 170.32          |
| 1973 ..... | 46.2   | 166.42  | 481.97          | 391.00                                     | 1,132.38        | 76.15  | 220.54          | 56.95                                      | 164.93          |
| 1974 ..... | 51.9   | 188.21  | 485.21          | 438.40                                     | 1,130.21        | 91.06  | 234.76          | 63.37                                      | 163.37          |
| 1975 ..... | 55.5   | 207.18  | 499.47          | 468.60                                     | 1,129.71        | 90.93  | 219.22          | 69.69                                      | 168.01          |
| 1976 ..... | 58.2   | 224.86  | 516.95          | 503.40                                     | 1,157.30        | 94.37  | 216.95          | 75.20                                      | 172.88          |
| 1977 ..... | 62.1   | 243.00  | 523.57          | 546.60                                     | 1,177.70        | 96.62  | 208.18          | 80.08                                      | 172.54          |
| 1978 ..... | 67.7   | 263.20  | 520.18          | 591.90                                     | 1,169.81        | 100.43   | 198.49          | 83.60                                      | 165.22          |
| 1979 ..... | 76.7   | 294.30  | 513.39          | 655.00                                     | 1,142.62        | 122.67   | 213.99          | 90.34                                      | 157.59          |
| 1980 ..... | 86.3   | 341.40  | 529.31          | 759.20                                     | 1,177.07        | 128.20   | 198.76          | 97.10                                      | 150.54          |
| 1981 ..... | 94.0   | 385.97  | 549.39          | 858.00                                     | 1,221.28        | 137.81   | 196.18          | 103.15                                     | 146.82          |
| 1982 ..... | 97.6   | 419.30  | 574.82          | 885.50                                     | 1,213.93        | 145.69   | 199.73          | 106.33                                     | 145.77          |
| 1983 ..... | 101.3  | 440.77  | 582.18          | 923.00                                     | 1,219.13        | 157.89   | 208.55          | 109.93                                     | 145.20          |
| 1984 ..... | 105.3  | 460.57  | 585.23          | 948.30                                     | 1,204.96        | 157.88   | 200.61          | 114.72                                     | 145.77          |
| 1985 ..... | 109.3  | 478.62  | 585.90          | 981.50                                     | 1,201.51        | 164.26   | 201.08          | 118.17                                     | 144.66          |
| 1986 ..... | 110.5  | 488.44  | 591.43          | 994.00                                     | 1,203.59        | 173.66   | 210.28          | 122.09                                     | 147.83          |
| 1987 ..... | 115.4  | 512.65  | 594.39          | 1,032.30                                   | 1,196.90        | 180.64   | 209.44          | 125.19                                     | 145.15          |
| 1988 ..... | 120.5  | 536.77  | 596.02          | 1,070.40                                   | 1,188.54        | 188.23   | 209.01          | 130.30                                     | 144.68          |
| 1989 ..... | 126.1  | 566.85  | 601.46          | 1,120.04                                   | 1,188.43        | 198.81   | 210.95          | 131.89                                     | 139.94          |
| 1990 ..... | 133.8  | 602.56  | 602.56          | 1,177.70                                   | 1,177.70        | 212.66   | 212.66          | 136.00                                     | 136.00          |

<sup>1</sup> Data from Bureau of Labor Statistics, Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1974, represents payments to the aged under the SSI program.



**Table 3.C5.—Social Security (OASDI) and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, 1940–90, ranked by State, December 1990 <sup>1</sup>**

| Year and State             | Population aged 65 or older receiving— |            |                  |            |                                 |  | Persons receiving both OASDI and SSI as percent of— |                |
|----------------------------|--|------------|------------------|------------|---------------------------------|--|---|----------------|
|                            | OASDI                                  |            | SSI <sup>2</sup> |            | OASDI and SSI, number per 1,000 | OASDI or SSI or both, number per 1,000 | OASDI beneficiaries                                 | SSI recipients |
|                            | Number per 1,000                       | State rank | Number per 1,000 | State rank |                                 |  |   |                |
| 1940 .....                 | 7                                      | ...        | 217              | ...        | 1                               | 223                                    | 14.3  | 0.5            |
| 1945 .....                 | 62                                     | ...        | 194              | ...        | 5                               | 251                                    | 8.1   | 2.6            |
| 1950 .....                 | 164                                    | ...        | 224              | ...        | 22                              | 366                                    | 12.6  | 9.8            |
| 1955 .....                 | 394                                    | ...        | 179              | ...        | 34                              | 539                                    | 8.6   | 19.2           |
| 1960 .....                 | 616                                    | ...        | 141              | ...        | 41                              | 716                                    | 6.6   | 28.5           |
| 1965 .....                 | 752                                    | ...        | 117              | ...        | 52                              | 817                                    | 7.0   | 44.7           |
| 1970 .....                 | 855                                    | ...        | 104              | ...        | 63                              | 896                                    | 7.4   | 60.4           |
| 1975 .....                 | 904                                    | ...        | 111              | ...        | 78                              | 939                                    | 8.6   | 69.5           |
| 1980 .....                 | 914                                    | ...        | 87               | ...        | 61                              | 941                                    | 6.7   | 70.2           |
| 1985 .....                 | 917                                    | ...        | 71               | ...        | 51                              | 937                                    | 5.5   | 71.1           |
| 1986 .....                 | 916                                    | ...        | 69               | ...        | 49                              | 936                                    | 5.4   | 71.0           |
| 1987 .....                 | 913                                    | ...        | 68               | ...        | 48                              | 933                                    | 5.2   | 70.9           |
| 1988 .....                 | 913                                    | ...        | 66               | ...        | 47                              | 950                                    | 5.0   | 70.6           |
| 1989 .....                 | 916                                    | ...        | 65               | ...        | 46                              | 950                                    | 4.9   | 70.1           |
| 1990 .....                 | 942                                    | ...        | 66               | ...        | 46                              | 962                                    | 4.8   | 69.2           |
| Alabama .....              | 919                                    | 39         | 127              | 3          | 104                             | 941                                    | 11.4  | 82.5           |
| Alaska .....               | 940                                    | 24         | 71               | 15         | 30                              | 981                                    | 3.2   | 41.6           |
| Arizona .....              | 916                                    | 41         | 34               | 35         | 23                              | 926                                    | 2.5   | 68.4           |
| Arkansas .....             | 936                                    | 27         | 110              | 6          | 94                              | 952                                    | 10.0  | 85.4           |
| California .....           | 881                                    | 49         | 141              | 2          | 87                              | 935                                    | 9.9   | 62.0           |
| Colorado .....             | 937                                    | 25         | 38               | 30         | 25                              | 949                                    | 2.7   | 67.5           |
| Connecticut .....          | 944                                    | 19         | 23               | 45         | 12                              | 955                                    | 1.3   | 51.4           |
| Delaware .....             | 952                                    | 15         | 34               | 36         | 25                              | 961                                    | 2.7   | 74.6           |
| District of Columbia ..... | 768                                    | 51         | 80               | 13         | 55                              | 792                                    | 7.2   | 69.0           |
| Florida .....              | 873                                    | 50         | 47               | 24         | 25                              | 895                                    | 2.9   | 53.1           |
| Georgia .....              | 918                                    | 40         | 114              | 5          | 92                              | 940                                    | 10.0  | 80.6           |
| Hawaii .....               | 889                                    | 48         | 55               | 22         | 21                              | 924                                    | 2.4   | 38.1           |
| Idaho .....                | 969                                    | 7          | 24               | 43         | 20                              | 973                                    | 2.1   | 84.3           |
| Illinois .....             | 925                                    | 37         | 36               | 34         | 19                              | 942                                    | 2.0   | 52.0           |
| Indiana .....              | 958                                    | 12         | 22               | 46         | 17                              | 962                                    | 1.8   | 77.9           |
| Iowa .....                 | 964                                    | 9          | 24               | 44         | 19                              | 969                                    | 2.0   | 78.0           |
| Kansas .....               | 931                                    | 28         | 22               | 47         | 16                              | 937                                    | 1.7   | 73.8           |
| Kentucky .....             | 930                                    | 30         | 92               | 9          | 75                              | 948                                    | 8.1   | 81.2           |
| Louisiana .....            | 905                                    | 46         | 123              | 4          | 94                              | 935                                    | 10.3  | 75.9           |
| Maine .....                | 977                                    | 3          | 60               | 19         | 54                              | 983                                    | 5.5   | 90.0           |
| Maryland .....             | 891                                    | 47         | 43               | 27         | 26                              | 908                                    | 2.9   | 59.8           |
| Massachusetts .....        | 929                                    | 34         | 62               | 18         | 46                              | 945                                    | 4.9   | 73.3           |
| Michigan .....             | 971                                    | 5          | 39               | 29         | 29                              | 981                                    | 3.0   | 74.4           |
| Minnesota .....            | 956                                    | 13         | 26               | 41         | 18                              | 963                                    | 1.9   | 71.5           |
| Mississippi .....          | 910                                    | 43         | 179              | 1          | 152                             | 938                                    | 16.7  | 84.6           |
| Missouri .....             | 943                                    | 22         | 44               | 26         | 35                              | 952                                    | 3.7   | 79.4           |
| Montana .....              | 945                                    | 17         | 26               | 40         | 21                              | 950                                    | 2.2   | 80.3           |
| Nebraska .....             | 949                                    | 16         | 22               | 48         | 17                              | 953                                    | 1.8   | 80.0           |
| Nevada .....               | 959                                    | 11         | 36               | 32         | 25                              | 970                                    | 2.7   | 69.9           |
| New Hampshire .....        | 987                                    | 2          | 16               | 51         | 11                              | 991                                    | 1.2   | 70.5           |
| New Jersey .....           | 928                                    | 35         | 42               | 28         | 21                              | 949                                    | 2.3   | 51.1           |
| New Mexico .....           | 923                                    | 38         | 86               | 12         | 65                              | 944                                    | 7.1   | 75.6           |
| New York .....             | 907                                    | 45         | 76               | 14         | 42                              | 942                                    | 4.6   | 54.7           |
| North Carolina .....       | 945                                    | 18         | 89               | 11         | 75                              | 958                                    | 8.0   | 84.7           |
| North Dakota .....         | 963                                    | 10         | 34               | 37         | 27                              | 970                                    | 2.8   | 79.0           |
| Ohio .....                 | 943                                    | 21         | 28               | 39         | 20                              | 952                                    | 2.1   | 69.5           |
| Oklahoma .....             | 929                                    | 33         | 68               | 16         | 52                              | 945                                    | 5.6   | 77.1           |
| Oregon .....               | 966                                    | 8          | 24               | 42         | 18                              | 973                                    | 1.8   | 71.6           |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 943                                    | 20         | 36               | 33         | 25                              | 954                                    | 2.7   | 70.2           |
| Rhode Island .....         | 931                                    | 29         | 48               | 23         | 34                              | 945                                    | 3.7   | 70.3           |
| South Carolina .....       | 925                                    | 36         | 107              | 7          | 90                              | 942                                    | 9.7   | 83.9           |
| South Dakota .....         | 971                                    | 6          | 37               | 31         | 30                              | 978                                    | 3.1   | 80.2           |
| Tennessee .....            | 936                                    | 26         | 99               | 8          | 84                              | 952                                    | 8.9   | 84.0           |
| Texas .....                | 915                                    | 42         | 89               | 10         | 66                              | 938                                    | 7.2   | 73.9           |
| Utah .....                 | 930                                    | 31         | 19               | 50         | 12                              | 937                                    | 1.3   | 62.3           |
| Vermont .....              | 994                                    | 1          | 59               | 20         | 52                              | 1,001                                  | 5.3   | 88.0           |
| Virginia .....             | 909                                    | 44         | 63               | 17         | 47                              | 925                                    | 5.1   | 74.6           |
| Washington .....           | 942                                    | 23         | 31               | 38         | 18                              | 955                                    | 1.9   | 58.5           |
| West Virginia .....        | 930                                    | 32         | 59               | 21         | 45                              | 944                                    | 4.8   | 76.5           |
| Wisconsin .....            | 976                                    | 4          | 46               | 25         | 39                              | 982                                    | 4.0   | 85.7           |
| Wyoming .....              | 953                                    | 14         | 21               | 49         | 17                              | 957                                    | 1.8   | 79.1           |

<sup>1</sup> Population data on which ratio is based furnished by the Bureau of the Census. Estimates for the population aged 65 or older from series P-25, No. 1024 (1989 data).

<sup>2</sup> For 1940–73, data refer to Old-Age Assistance program. Beginning in

January 1974, the Supplemental Security Income program superseded the Old-Age Assistance program in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 10-percent sample.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C6.**—Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1990

| Type of beneficiary                               | All OASDI beneficiaries <sup>1</sup> | OASDI beneficiaries with SSI |         |                    |                                    |      |                    |
|---|--------------------------------------|------------------------------|---------|--------------------|------------------------------------|------|--------------------|
|   |                                      | Number                       |         |                    | Percent of all OASDI beneficiaries |      |                    |
|   |                                      | Total                        | Aged    | Blind and disabled | Total                              | Aged | Blind and disabled |
| Total .....                                       | 39,824,692                           | 2,190,520                    | 987,357 | 1,203,163          | 5.5                                | 2.5  | 3.0                |
| Retirement .....                                  | 28,361,385                           | 1,122,637                    | 720,264 | 402,373            | 4.0                                | 2.5  | 1.4                |
| Workers aged 65 or older .....                    | 22,339,593                           | 880,308                      | 646,626 | 233,682            | 3.9                                | 2.9  | 1.0                |
| Men .....   | 11,650,082                           | 323,508                      | 232,669 | 90,839             | 2.8                                | 2.0  | .8                 |
| Women .....                                       | 10,689,511                           | 556,800                      | 413,957 | 142,843            | 5.2                                | 3.9  | 1.3                |
| Wives and husbands aged 65 or older .....         | 2,581,471                            | 118,342                      | 73,565  | 44,777             | 4.6                                | 2.8  | 1.7                |
| Disabled adult children aged 65 or older .....    | 1,618                                | 747                          | 73      | 674                | 46.2                               | 4.5  | 41.7               |
| Disabled adult children aged 18-64 .....          | 172,323                              | 88,484                       | ...     | 88,484             | 51.3                               | ...  | 51.3               |
| Workers aged 62-64 .....                          | 2,498,507                            | 20,048                       | ...     | 20,048             | .8                                 | ...  | .8                 |
| Men .....   | 1,333,750                            | 10,594                       | ...     | 10,594             | .8                                 | ...  | .8                 |
| Women .....                                       | 1,164,757                            | 9,454                        | ...     | 9,454              | .8                                 | ...  | .8                 |
| Wives and husbands aged 62-64 .....               | 431,578                              | 10,281                       | ...     | 10,281             | 2.4                                | ...  | 2.4                |
| Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 ... | 248,259                              | 2,297                        | ...     | 2,297              | .9                                 | ...  | .9                 |
| Wives and husbands with children .....            | 88,036                               | 2,130                        | ...     | 2,130              | 2.4                                | ...  | 2.4                |
| Disability .....                                  | 4,265,981                            | 511,832                      | 1,716   | 510,116            | 12.0                               | (2)  | 12.0               |
| Workers under age 65 .....                        | 3,011,294                            | 464,560                      | ...     | 464,560            | 15.4                               | ...  | 15.4               |
| Men .....   | 1,967,408                            | 238,985                      | ...     | 238,985            | 12.1                               | ...  | 12.1               |
| Women .....                                       | 1,043,886                            | 225,575                      | ...     | 225,575            | 21.6                               | ...  | 21.6               |
| Wives and husbands aged 65 or older .....         | 29,838                               | 3,739                        | 1,716   | 2,023              | 12.5                               | 5.8  | 6.8                |
| Disabled adult children .....                     | 37,154                               | 25,592                       | ...     | 25,592             | 68.9                               | ...  | 68.9               |
| Wives and husbands aged 62-64 .....               | 35,088                               | 1,394                        | ...     | 1,394              | 4.0                                | ...  | 4.0                |
| Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 ... | 951,643                              | 12,036                       | ...     | 12,036             | 1.3                                | ...  | 1.3                |
| Wives and husbands with children .....            | 200,964                              | 4,511                        | ...     | 4,511              | 2.2                                | ...  | 2.2                |
| Survivors .....                                   | 7,197,326                            | 556,051                      | 265,377 | 290,674            | 7.7                                | 3.7  | 4.0                |
| Widows and widowers aged 65 or older .....        | 4,410,955                            | 367,334                      | 262,185 | 105,149            | 8.3                                | 5.9  | 2.4                |
| Disabled widows and widowers .....                | 100,989                              | 23,162                       | ...     | 23,162             | 22.9                               | ...  | 22.9               |
| Disabled adult children aged 65 or older .....    | 43,424                               | 14,587                       | 2,565   | 12,022             | 33.6                               | 5.9  | 27.7               |
| Disabled adult children aged 18-64 .....          | 345,961                              | 120,559                      | ...     | 120,559            | 34.8                               | ...  | 34.8               |
| Parents aged 65 or older .....                    | 5,812                                | 708                          | 627     | 81                 | 12.2                               | 10.8 | 1.4                |
| Parents aged 62-64 .....                          | 96                                   | 3                            | ...     | 3                  | 3.1                                | ...  | 3.1                |
| Nondisabled widows and widowers aged 60-64 ...    | 599,538                              | 17,147                       | ...     | 17,147             | 2.9                                | ...  | 2.9                |
| Children under age 18 and students aged 18-19 ... | 1,386,628                            | 7,705                        | ...     | 7,705              | .6                                 | ...  | .6                 |
| Widowed mothers and fathers .....                 | 303,923                              | 4,846                        | ...     | 4,846              | 1.6                                | ...  | 1.6                |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 7,433 special age-72 beneficiaries.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-1 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

**Table 3.C7.**—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1991<sup>1</sup>

| Age and median amount             | Total                 |                            |         |         | Men                   |                            |         |         | Women                 |                            |         |         |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------|-----------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------|
|                                   | Number (in thousands) | Total <sup>2</sup> percent | White   | Black   | Number (in thousands) | Total <sup>2</sup> percent | White   | Black   | Number (in thousands) | Total <sup>2</sup> percent | White   | Black   |
| With Social Security              |                       |                            |         |         |                       |                            |         |         |                       |                            |         |         |
| Total .....                       | 35,418                | 100.0                      | 88.7    | 9.6     | 14,806                | 100.0                      | 89.2    | 9.3     | 20,612                | 100.0                      | 88.4    | 9.9     |
| Under 55 .....                    | 3,381                 | 100.0                      | 76.3    | 21.3    | 1,525                 | 100.0                      | 80.1    | 18.0    | 1,855                 | 100.0                      | 73.2    | 24.0    |
| 55-64 .....                       | 4,658                 | 100.0                      | 87.4    | 10.6    | 2,042                 | 100.0                      | 88.1    | 10.2    | 2,616                 | 100.0                      | 86.9    | 11.0    |
| 65-74 .....                       | 16,198                | 100.0                      | 90.0    | 8.3     | 7,080                 | 100.0                      | 90.3    | 8.1     | 9,118                 | 100.0                      | 89.8    | 8.4     |
| 75 or older .....                 | 11,181                | 100.0                      | 91.1    | 7.6     | 4,160                 | 100.0                      | 91.1    | 7.5     | 7,022                 | 100.0                      | 91.1    | 7.6     |
| Median amount .....               | ...                   | \$5,806                    | \$5,986 | \$4,527 | ...                   | \$7,214                    | \$7,382 | \$5,279 | ...                   | \$4,851                    | \$4,941 | \$4,140 |
| With Supplemental Security Income |                       |                            |         |         |                       |                            |         |         |                       |                            |         |         |
| Total .....                       | 4,042                 | 100.0                      | 65.8    | 29.2    | 1,442                 | 100.0                      | 66.1    | 28.4    | 2,600                 | 100.0                      | 65.7    | 29.6    |
| Under 55 .....                    | 1,830                 | 100.0                      | 68.2    | 28.2    | 816                   | 100.0                      | 68.3    | 27.9    | 1,014                 | 100.0                      | 68.2    | 28.5    |
| 55-64 .....                       | 638                   | 100.0                      | 62.8    | 34.1    | 203                   | 100.0                      | 65.5    | 32.3    | 435                   | 100.0                      | 61.6    | 34.9    |
| 65-74 .....                       | 829                   | 100.0                      | 61.9    | 28.0    | 254                   | 100.0                      | 57.6    | 29.9    | 575                   | 100.0                      | 63.9    | 27.1    |
| 75 or older .....                 | 746                   | 100.0                      | 66.7    | 28.7    | 169                   | 100.0                      | 68.9    | 24.1    | 576                   | 100.0                      | 66.1    | 30.1    |
| \$Median amount .....             | ...                   | \$2,868                    | \$2,760 | \$2,933 | ...                   | \$2,980                    | \$2,895 | \$2,919 | ...                   | \$2,815                    | \$2,688 | \$2,938 |

<sup>1</sup>Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>2</sup>Includes other races.

Source: Public use file of the March 1991 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

**Table 3.C8.**—Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1991<sup>1</sup>

| Age and median amount             | Number (in thousands) |         |         | Percent of Spanish origin <sup>2</sup> |         |         |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|---------|---------|--|---------|---------|
|                                   | Total                 | Men     | Women   | Total                                  | Men     | Women   |
| With Social Security              |                       |         |         |  |         |         |
| Total .....                       | 35,418                | 14,806  | 20,612  | 3.9                                    | 4.1     | 3.7     |
| Under 55 .....                    | 3,381                 | 1,525   | 1,855   | 8.1                                    | 7.9     | 8.3     |
| 55-64 .....                       | 4,658                 | 2,042   | 2,616   | 4.8                                    | 5.0     | 4.7     |
| 65-74 .....                       | 16,198                | 7,080   | 9,118   | 3.6                                    | 3.7     | 3.5     |
| 75 or older .....                 | 11,181                | 4,160   | 7,022   | 2.6                                    | 3.0     | 2.4     |
| Median amount .....               | \$5,806               | \$7,214 | \$4,851 | \$4,604                                | \$5,565 | \$4,096 |
| With Supplemental Security Income |                       |         |         |  |         |         |
| Total .....                       | 4,042                 | 1,442   | 2,600   | 11.7                                   | 11.5    | 11.8    |
| Under 55 .....                    | 1,830                 | 816     | 1,014   | 10.7                                   | 11.3    | 10.3    |
| 55-64 .....                       | 638                   | 203     | 435     | 9.9                                    | 10.5    | 9.6     |
| 65-74 .....                       | 829                   | 254     | 575     | 14.5                                   | 12.4    | 15.4    |
| 75 or older .....                 | 746                   | 169     | 576     | 12.4                                   | 12.4    | 12.5    |
| Median amount .....               | \$2,868               | \$2,980 | \$2,815 | \$3,202                                | \$3,363 | \$3,131 |

<sup>1</sup>Includes noninstitutionalized civilian population residing in the 50 States and the District of Columbia.

<sup>2</sup>Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Public use file of the March 1991 Income Supplement, Current

Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.



### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C9.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits <sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, May 1986 <sup>2</sup>**

| Characteristic                      | Total | Social Security only | SSI only | Both Social Security and SSI | Total Social Security beneficiaries | Total disabled worker beneficiaries | Total SSI recipients |
|-------------------------------------|-------|----------------------|----------|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|
| Total number (in thousands) .....   | 4,397 | 2,288                | 1,437    | 672                          | 2,960                               | 2,413                               | 2,109                |
| Total percent .....                 | 100.0 | 100.0                | 100.0    | 100.0                        | 100.0                               | 100.0                               | 100.0                |
| Sex:                                |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Men .....                           | 52.9  | 67.6                 | 31.4     | 49.2                         | 63.4                                | 67.5                                | 37.0                 |
| Women .....                         | 47.1  | 32.4                 | 68.6     | 50.8                         | 36.6                                | 32.5                                | 63.0                 |
| Race:                               |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| White .....                         | 76.2  | 86.3                 | 63.6     | 69.0                         | 82.3                                | 84.9                                | 65.4                 |
| Black .....                         | 21.1  | 11.7                 | 32.6     | 28.4                         | 15.5                                | 13.1                                | 31.3                 |
| Other .....                         | 2.7   | 2.0                  | 3.8      | 2.5                          | 2.1                                 | 2.1                                 | 3.4                  |
| Spanish origin <sup>3</sup> .....   | 7.1   | 5.2                  | 7.5      | 12.9                         | 6.9                                 | 6.6                                 | 9.3                  |
| Age:                                |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Under 25 .....                      | 6.7   | 2.8                  | 13.1     | 6.6                          | 3.7                                 | 1.3                                 | 11.0                 |
| 25-34 .....                         | 16.7  | 10.6                 | 24.7     | 20.5                         | 12.8                                | 10.6                                | 23.4                 |
| 35-44 .....                         | 14.7  | 13.9                 | 15.1     | 16.9                         | 14.6                                | 14.6                                | 15.7                 |
| 45-54 .....                         | 16.3  | 17.7                 | 15.2     | 13.8                         | 16.8                                | 17.0                                | 14.8                 |
| 55-64 .....                         | 45.5  | 55.0                 | 31.9     | 42.3                         | 52.1                                | 56.6                                | 35.2                 |
| Size of family:                     |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| 1 person .....                      | 28.8  | 26.6                 | 29.8     | 33.9                         | 28.3                                | 29.5                                | 31.1                 |
| 2 persons .....                     | 29.6  | 37.1                 | 19.5     | 25.8                         | 34.5                                | 35.6                                | 21.5                 |
| 3-4 persons .....                   | 29.9  | 28.0                 | 32.9     | 29.9                         | 28.4                                | 26.7                                | 31.9                 |
| 5 persons or more .....             | 11.7  | 8.3                  | 17.8     | 10.4                         | 8.8                                 | 8.1                                 | 15.5                 |
| Children under age 18 in household: |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| None .....                          | 79.4  | 86.2                 | 69.3     | 78.0                         | 84.3                                | 84.5                                | 72.1                 |
| 1 .....                             | 10.5  | 9.1                  | 13.1     | 10.0                         | 9.3                                 | 9.6                                 | 12.1                 |
| 2-3 .....                           | 7.8   | 4.1                  | 12.4     | 10.7                         | 5.6                                 | 5.0                                 | 11.9                 |
| 4 or more .....                     | 2.2   | .6                   | 5.1      | 1.4                          | .8                                  | 1.0                                 | 3.9                  |
| Years of education:                 |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| 0-8 .....                           | 26.5  | 24.6                 | 27.3     | 31.5                         | 26.2                                | 24.7                                | 28.6                 |
| 9-11 .....                          | 20.0  | 17.9                 | 25.5     | 15.7                         | 17.4                                | 18.4                                | 22.4                 |
| 12 .....                            | 39.2  | 39.6                 | 36.8     | 42.8                         | 40.4                                | 39.2                                | 38.7                 |
| 13-15 .....                         | 9.7   | 11.3                 | 7.4      | 9.0                          | 10.8                                | 11.4                                | 7.9                  |
| 16 or more .....                    | 4.6   | 6.6                  | 3.0      | 1.1                          | 5.3                                 | 6.3                                 | 2.4                  |
| Marital status:                     |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Married .....                       | 36.9  | 52.1                 | 22.5     | 16.3                         | 44.0                                | 53.2                                | 20.5                 |
| Widowed .....                       | 7.4   | 5.4                  | 5.7      | 17.7                         | 8.2                                 | 6.6                                 | 9.5                  |
| Separated or divorced .....         | 26.0  | 22.5                 | 33.2     | 22.6                         | 22.5                                | 26.4                                | 29.8                 |
| Never married .....                 | 29.7  | 20.0                 | 38.6     | 43.5                         | 25.3                                | 13.8                                | 40.2                 |
| Health insurance coverage:          |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Medicare .....                      | 50.9  | 77.7                 | 6.9      | 53.7                         | 72.2                                | 76.2                                | 21.8                 |
| Medicaid .....                      | 52.7  | 8.9                  | 100.0    | 100.0                        | 29.7                                | 22.1                                | 100.0                |
| Private health insurance .....      | 34.9  | 55.1                 | 15.6     | 7.1                          | 44.3                                | 47.1                                | 12.9                 |
| No coverage .....                   | 3.4   | 6.4                  | ...      | ...                          | 5.0                                 | 5.4                                 | ...                  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows and widowers, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that

was matched to the SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

**Table 3.C10.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits<sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, May 1986<sup>2</sup>**

| Type and amount of personal income     | Total | Social Security only | SSI only | Both Social Security and SSI | Total Social Security beneficiaries | Total disabled worker beneficiaries | Total SSI recipients |
|--|-------|----------------------|----------|------------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Monthly total income</b>            |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Total number (in thousands) .....      | 4,397 | 2,288                | 1,437    | 672                          | 2,960                               | 2,413                               | 2,109                |
| Total percent .....                    | 100.0 | 100.0                | 100.0    | 100.0                        | 100.0                               | 100.0                               | 100.0                |
| Less than \$200 .....                  | 3.5   | 2.7                  | 5.8      | 1.6                          | 2.4                                 | 1.9                                 | 4.5                  |
| \$200-\$399 .....                      | 33.6  | 12.2                 | 60.8     | 48.6                         | 20.5                                | 17.3                                | 56.9                 |
| \$400-\$599 .....                      | 28.7  | 32.1                 | 22.2     | 31.1                         | 31.9                                | 28.9                                | 25.0                 |
| \$600-\$799 .....                      | 14.3  | 21.8                 | 4.8      | 9.3                          | 19.0                                | 22.3                                | 6.2                  |
| \$800-\$999 .....                      | 5.8   | 9.8                  | 1.0      | 2.4                          | 8.1                                 | 9.2                                 | 1.4                  |
| \$1,000-\$1,499 .....                  | 8.7   | 13.9                 | 3.0      | 3.1                          | 11.4                                | 12.8                                | 3.0                  |
| \$1,500 or more .....                  | 5.3   | 7.6                  | 2.4      | 3.9                          | 6.7                                 | 7.5                                 | 2.9                  |
| Median .....                           | \$499 | \$624                | \$359    | \$399                        | \$573                               | \$614                               | \$373                |
| <b>Monthly Social Security benefit</b> |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Total number (in thousands) .....      | 2,960 | 2,288                | ...      | 672                          | 2,960                               | 2,413                               | 672                  |
| Total percent .....                    | 100.0 | 100.0                | ...      | 100.0                        | 100.0                               | 100.0                               | 100.0                |
| Less than \$200 .....                  | 9.1   | 4.6                  | ...      | 24.3                         | 9.1                                 | 5.6                                 | 24.3                 |
| \$200-\$299 .....                      | 15.1  | 6.5                  | ...      | 44.4                         | 15.1                                | 11.8                                | 44.4                 |
| \$300-\$399 .....                      | 16.9  | 15.4                 | ...      | 22.1                         | 16.9                                | 17.0                                | 22.1                 |
| \$400-\$499 .....                      | 17.6  | 20.7                 | ...      | 7.0                          | 17.6                                | 19.3                                | 7.0                  |
| \$500-\$599 .....                      | 16.7  | 21.6                 | ...      | (3)                          | 16.7                                | 16.6                                | ...                  |
| \$600-\$699 .....                      | 15.5  | 19.3                 | ...      | 2.3                          | 15.5                                | 18.3                                | 2.3                  |
| \$700 or more .....                    | 9.2   | 11.9                 | ...      | (3)                          | 9.2                                 | 11.3                                | ...                  |
| Median .....                           | \$446 | \$512                | ...      | \$260                        | \$446                               | \$478                               | \$260                |
| <b>Monthly SSI payment</b>             |       |                      |          |                              |                                     |                                     |                      |
| Total number (in thousands) .....      | 2,109 | ...                  | 1,437    | 672                          | 672                                 | 372                                 | 2,109                |
| Total percent .....                    | 100.0 | ...                  | 100.0    | 100.0                        | 100.0                               | 100.0                               | 100.0                |
| Less than \$50 .....                   | 4.9   | ...                  | .6       | 14.1                         | 14.1                                | 10.4                                | 4.9                  |
| \$50-\$99 .....                        | 9.3   | ...                  | 4.1      | 20.4                         | 20.4                                | 33.9                                | 9.3                  |
| \$100-\$149 .....                      | 5.8   | ...                  | .9       | 16.1                         | 16.1                                | 13.3                                | 5.8                  |
| \$150-\$199 .....                      | 8.6   | ...                  | 2.5      | 21.6                         | 21.6                                | 26.8                                | 8.6                  |
| \$200-\$249 .....                      | 13.4  | ...                  | 16.4     | 7.0                          | 7.0                                 | 1.8                                 | 13.4                 |
| \$250-\$299 .....                      | 8.5   | ...                  | 9.6      | 6.2                          | 6.2                                 | 5.0                                 | 8.5                  |
| \$300-\$349 .....                      | 28.9  | ...                  | 38.3     | 9.0                          | 9.0                                 | 3.3                                 | 28.9                 |
| \$350 or more .....                    | 20.6  | ...                  | 27.6     | 5.6                          | 5.6                                 | 5.5                                 | 20.6                 |
| Median .....                           | \$296 | ...                  | \$334    | \$148                        | \$148                               | \$135                               | \$296                |

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The

OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

### 3.C Interprogram Data

**Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits <sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986 <sup>2</sup>**

| Characteristic                                  | Total |       |       | Living with relatives   |       |       |                                      |       |       | Living alone or with unrelated persons |       |       |
|---|-------|-------|-------|-------------------------|-------|-------|--------------------------------------|-------|-------|--|-------|-------|
|   |       |       |       | Married, spouse present |       |       | Nonmarried or married, spouse absent |       |       |  |       |       |
|   | Total | Men   | Women | Total                   | Men   | Women | Total                                | Men   | Women | Total                                  | Men   | Women |
| Total number (in thousands) .....               | 4,397 | 2,328 | 2,069 | 1,558                   | 1,109 | 449   | 1,574                                | 604   | 970   | 1,265                                  | 615   | 650   |
| Total percent.....                              | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0                                | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0                                  | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Age:  |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| Under 25.....                                   | 6.7   | 4.5   | 9.3   | ...                     | ...   | ...   | 17.4                                 | 16.4  | 18.0  | 1.9                                    | .9    | 2.7   |
| 25-34.....                                      | 16.7  | 16.5  | 16.9  | 8.2                     | 7.3   | 10.1  | 25.8                                 | 30.8  | 22.6  | 16.0                                   | 18.9  | 13.1  |
| 35-44.....                                      | 14.7  | 12.1  | 17.7  | 14.1                    | 12.5  | 18.0  | 17.1                                 | 14.7  | 18.6  | 12.6                                   | 8.7   | 16.2  |
| 45-54.....                                      | 16.3  | 17.9  | 14.6  | 22.6                    | 24.5  | 18.0  | 14.3                                 | 12.9  | 15.2  | 11.1                                   | 10.9  | 11.3  |
| 55-64.....                                      | 45.5  | 49.1  | 41.5  | 55.2                    | 55.7  | 53.9  | 25.5                                 | 25.3  | 25.6  | 58.5                                   | 60.5  | 56.7  |
| Race:   |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| White.....                                      | 76.2  | 81.1  | 70.7  | 86.0                    | 87.1  | 83.2  | 67.8                                 | 77.0  | 62.0  | 74.8                                   | 74.4  | 75.1  |
| Black.....                                      | 21.1  | 16.1  | 26.7  | 13.5                    | 12.9  | 15.0  | 29.1                                 | 18.4  | 35.7  | 20.5                                   | 19.6  | 21.3  |
| Other.....                                      | 2.7   | 2.8   | 2.6   | .5                      | (3)   | 1.8   | 3.1                                  | 4.5   | 2.3   | 4.7                                    | 6.0   | 3.6   |
| Spanish origin <sup>4</sup> .....               | 7.1   | 9.1   | 4.9   | 8.0                     | 9.4   | 4.7   | 6.6                                  | 7.4   | 6.1   | 6.7                                    | 10.2  | 3.3   |
| Years of education:                             |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| 0-8.....  | 26.5  | 29.9  | 22.7  | 28.6                    | 29.8  | 25.6  | 27.7                                 | 37.2  | 21.7  | 22.6                                   | 23.0  | 22.3  |
| 9-11.....                                       | 20.0  | 16.0  | 24.6  | 16.6                    | 15.7  | 18.9  | 20.5                                 | 13.7  | 24.7  | 23.6                                   | 18.7  | 28.3  |
| 12.....   | 39.2  | 38.5  | 40.0  | 40.7                    | 41.1  | 39.7  | 40.2                                 | 37.0  | 42.1  | 36.1                                   | 35.4  | 36.9  |
| 13-15.....                                      | 9.7   | 10.3  | 9.0   | 9.6                     | 9.6   | 9.7   | 9.6                                  | 9.1   | 9.9   | 9.9                                    | 12.7  | 7.2   |
| 16 or more.....                                 | 4.6   | 5.3   | 3.8   | 4.5                     | 3.8   | 6.1   | 2.1                                  | 3.0   | 1.6   | 7.7                                    | 10.2  | 5.4   |
| Marital status:                                 |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| Married <sup>5</sup> .....                      | 36.9  | 48.6  | 23.8  | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0 | 2.7                                  | 1.2   | 3.7   | 1.9                                    | 2.5   | 1.2   |
| Widowed.....                                    | 7.4   | 3.3   | 12.0  | ...                     | ...   | ...   | 13.3                                 | 8.2   | 16.5  | 9.1                                    | 4.4   | 13.6  |
| Divorced or separated .....                     | 26.0  | 20.5  | 32.2  | ...                     | ...   | ...   | 26.0                                 | 18.9  | 30.4  | 58.0                                   | 59.0  | 57.1  |
| Never married.....                              | 29.7  | 27.6  | 32.0  | ...                     | ...   | ...   | 58.0                                 | 71.8  | 49.4  | 31.0                                   | 34.1  | 28.1  |
| Relationship of disabled person to householder: |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| Disabled person is—                             |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| Householder or spouse.....                      | 70.2  | 71.9  | 68.3  | 98.9                    | 98.4  | 100.0 | 32.9                                 | 16.5  | 43.1  | 81.4                                   | 78.4  | 84.2  |
| Child.....                                      | 18.9  | 18.3  | 19.5  | .6                      | .8    | (3)   | 52.2                                 | 69.1  | 41.7  | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |
| Other relative.....                             | 4.9   | 3.7   | 6.1   | ...                     | ...   | ...   | 13.6                                 | 14.4  | 13.1  | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |
| Not related.....                                | 6.0   | 6.1   | 6.0   | .5                      | .7    | (3)   | 1.3                                  | (3)   | 2.2   | 18.6                                   | 21.6  | 15.8  |
| Type of benefit received:                       |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |
| Social Security only.....                       | 52.0  | 66.5  | 35.8  | 75.6                    | 83.4  | 56.2  | 31.9                                 | 44.1  | 24.3  | 48.2                                   | 57.9  | 39.0  |
| SSI only.....                                   | 32.7  | 19.4  | 47.7  | 18.1                    | 10.1  | 37.8  | 46.2                                 | 30.7  | 55.8  | 33.8                                   | 24.9  | 42.3  |
| Both Social Security and SSI.....               | 15.3  | 14.2  | 16.5  | 6.3                     | 6.5   | 6.0   | 22.0                                 | 25.2  | 19.9  | 18.0                                   | 17.3  | 18.7  |
| Social Security benefits .....                  | 67.3  | 80.6  | 52.3  | 81.9                    | 89.9  | 62.2  | 53.8                                 | 69.3  | 44.2  | 66.2                                   | 75.1  | 57.7  |
| Disabled-worker benefits.....                   | 54.9  | 70.0  | 37.9  | 80.8                    | 89.9  | 58.2  | 28.2                                 | 41.6  | 19.8  | 56.3                                   | 62.0  | 50.9  |
| SSI benefits.....                               | 48.0  | 33.5  | 64.2  | 24.4                    | 16.6  | 43.8  | 68.1                                 | 55.9  | 75.7  | 51.8                                   | 42.1  | 61.0  |
| See footnotes at end of table.                  |       |       |       |                         |       |       |                                      |       |       |  |       |       |



**Table 3.C11.—Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits<sup>1</sup> or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, August 1985<sup>2</sup> —Continued**

| Characteristic                           | Total   |         |       | Living with relatives   |         |         |                                      |         |         | Living alone or with unrelated persons |       |       |  |
|--|---------|---------|-------|-------------------------|---------|---------|--------------------------------------|---------|---------|--|-------|-------|--|
|  |         |         |       | Married, spouse present |         |         | Nonmarried or married, spouse absent |         |         |  |       |       |  |
|  | Total   | Men     | Women | Total                   | Men     | Women   | Total                                | Men     | Women   | Total                                  | Men   | Women |  |
| Size of household:                       |         |         |       |                         |         |         |                                      |         |         |  |       |       |  |
| 1 person .....                           | 20.5    | 18.0    | 23.3  | ...                     | ...     | ...     | ...                                  | ...     | ...     | 71.2                                   | 67.9  | 74.3  |  |
| 2 persons .....                          | 34.0    | 35.8    | 32.1  | 51.3                    | 49.0    | 57.0    | 30.5                                 | 27.2    | 32.6    | 17.2                                   | 20.3  | 14.1  |  |
| 3 persons .....                          | 19.4    | 22.8    | 15.5  | 22.5                    | 25.5    | 15.3    | 29.3                                 | 39.0    | 23.3    | 3.1                                    | 2.1   | 4.1   |  |
| 4 persons or more.....                   | 26.1    | 23.5    | 29.1  | 26.1                    | 25.5    | 27.7    | 40.2                                 | 33.9    | 44.1    | 8.5                                    | 9.6   | 7.4   |  |
| Size of family:                          |         |         |       |                         |         |         |                                      |         |         |  |       |       |  |
| 1 person .....                           | 28.8    | 26.4    | 31.4  | ...                     | ...     | ...     | ...                                  | ...     | ...     | 100.0                                  | 100.0 | 100.0 |  |
| 2 persons .....                          | 29.6    | 31.0    | 28.1  | 52.2                    | 50.2    | 57.0    | 31.1                                 | 27.2    | 33.5    | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| 3-4 persons .....                        | 29.9    | 31.8    | 27.7  | 33.5                    | 35.9    | 27.7    | 50.2                                 | 56.5    | 46.3    | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| 5 persons or more.....                   | 11.7    | 10.8    | 12.8  | 14.3                    | 13.8    | 15.3    | 18.7                                 | 16.3    | 20.2    | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| Children under age 18 in household:      |         |         |       |                         |         |         |                                      |         |         |  |       |       |  |
| None .....                               | 79.4    | 83.3    | 75.1  | 74.9                    | 74.7    | 75.3    | 67.4                                 | 82.0    | 58.3    | 100.0                                  | 100.0 | 100.0 |  |
| 1 child .....                            | 10.5    | 10.5    | 10.6  | 11.7                    | 13.8    | 6.4     | 17.9                                 | 15.0    | 19.7    | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| 2-3 children .....                       | 7.8     | 4.3     | 11.9  | 9.0                     | 7.3     | 13.2    | 13.0                                 | 3.0     | 19.2    | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| 4 children or more.....                  | 2.2     | 2.0     | 2.4   | 4.4                     | 4.2     | 5.1     | 1.8                                  | (3)     | 2.9     | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| Total monthly income of disabled person: |         |         |       |                         |         |         |                                      |         |         |  |       |       |  |
| Less than \$200 .....                    | 3.5     | 1.2     | 6.2   | 3.5                     | 1.3     | 9.1     | 4.7                                  | 1.4     | 6.8     | 2.1                                    | .9    | 3.3   |  |
| \$200-\$399 .....                        | 33.6    | 22.3    | 46.4  | 16.6                    | 9.1     | 35.0    | 48.9                                 | 51.5    | 47.3    | 35.7                                   | 17.7  | 52.8  |  |
| \$400-\$599 .....                        | 28.7    | 27.7    | 29.8  | 24.1                    | 23.3    | 26.0    | 29.2                                 | 25.9    | 31.2    | 33.8                                   | 37.6  | 30.2  |  |
| \$600-\$799 .....                        | 14.3    | 18.9    | 9.2   | 22.6                    | 25.9    | 14.5    | 8.4                                  | 9.2     | 7.9     | 11.6                                   | 15.8  | 7.6   |  |
| \$800-\$999 .....                        | 5.8     | 8.0     | 3.3   | 7.8                     | 7.7     | 8.3     | 1.7                                  | 4.3     | (3)     | 8.4                                    | 12.2  | 4.8   |  |
| \$1,000-\$1,499.....                     | 8.7     | 13.6    | 3.1   | 15.6                    | 19.6    | 5.5     | 4.9                                  | 6.3     | 4.0     | 4.9                                    | 10.0  | (3)   |  |
| \$1,500 or more .....                    | 5.3     | 8.2     | 2.1   | 9.8                     | 13.2    | 1.5     | 2.3                                  | 1.4     | 2.8     | 3.6                                    | 5.9   | 1.4   |  |
| Median.....                              | \$499   | \$591   | \$392 | \$643                   | \$703   | \$466   | \$389                                | \$392   | \$386   | \$474                                  | \$568 | \$387 |  |
| Total monthly family income:             |         |         |       |                         |         |         |                                      |         |         |  |       |       |  |
| Less than \$500 .....                    | 21.5    | 12.3    | 31.8  | 3.6                     | 3.2     | 4.6     | 13.0                                 | 4.2     | 18.5    | 54.0                                   | 36.7  | 70.4  |  |
| \$500-\$999 .....                        | 27.5    | 28.8    | 26.0  | 24.5                    | 24.3    | 25.1    | 22.3                                 | 18.1    | 25.0    | 37.5                                   | 47.4  | 28.2  |  |
| \$1,000-\$1,499 .....                    | 17.2    | 20.5    | 13.4  | 23.3                    | 23.5    | 22.9    | 21.0                                 | 25.7    | 18.0    | 4.9                                    | 10.0  | (3)   |  |
| \$1,500-\$1,999 .....                    | 9.4     | 9.7     | 9.1   | 11.5                    | 10.2    | 14.7    | 14.5                                 | 17.5    | 12.6    | .5                                     | 1.0   | (3)   |  |
| \$2,000-\$2,499 .....                    | 9.8     | 11.3    | 8.2   | 17.1                    | 17.6    | 16.0    | 8.7                                  | 7.8     | 9.2     | 2.3                                    | 3.3   | 1.4   |  |
| \$2,500-\$2,999 .....                    | 4.9     | 6.4     | 3.3   | 7.0                     | 6.5     | 8.4     | 6.1                                  | 11.1    | 3.1     | .7                                     | 1.5   | (3)   |  |
| \$3,000-\$3,999 .....                    | 5.2     | 6.1     | 4.3   | 6.7                     | 7.3     | 5.2     | 8.0                                  | 10.1    | 6.7     | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| \$4,000 or more .....                    | 4.5     | 4.9     | 3.9   | 6.2                     | 7.4     | 3.2     | 6.3                                  | 5.4     | 6.9     | ...                                    | ...   | ...   |  |
| Median.....                              | \$1,035 | \$1,289 | \$781 | \$1,475                 | \$1,484 | \$1,434 | \$1,374                              | \$1,527 | \$1,140 | \$474                                  | \$568 | \$387 |  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons receiving benefits as disabled workers, disabled widows, and adults disabled in childhood.

<sup>2</sup> Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

<sup>5</sup> Includes married, spouse absent.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

### 3.D Employee Benefits

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 <sup>1</sup>**

| Components of retirement status       | Men aged— |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                                       | 18–39     | 40–44 | 45–49 | 50–54 | 55    | 56    | 57    | 58    | 59    | 60    |
| Number (in thousands) . . . .         | 42,385    | 6,964 | 5,717 | 5,161 | 1,018 | 997   | 1,129 | 984   | 1,074 | 1,058 |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Social Security benefits:             |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .           | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .        | 1.1       | 1.6   | 3.2   | 3.5   | 5.3   | 6.3   | 7.7   | 7.0   | 8.9   | 8.9   |
| Unspecified . . . . .                 | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.8   | .7    |
| No benefits . . . . .                 | 98.9      | 98.4  | 96.8  | 96.5  | 94.7  | 93.7  | 92.3  | 93.0  | 89.4  | 90.3  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Employer pensions:                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Pensions . . . . .                    | .2        | 2.0   | 3.8   | 7.7   | 18.4  | 17.3  | 16.6  | 17.1  | 22.8  | 17.5  |
| No pensions . . . . .                 | 99.8      | 98.0  | 96.2  | 92.3  | 81.6  | 82.7  | 83.4  | 82.9  | 77.2  | 82.5  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Work status:                          |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | 88.9      | 90.7  | 89.3  | 89.6  | 79.6  | 75.7  | 79.9  | 80.0  | 76.7  | 68.9  |
| No job . . . . .                      | 11.1      | 9.3   | 10.7  | 10.4  | 20.4  | 24.3  | 20.1  | 20.0  | 23.3  | 31.1  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Aged Social Security benefits:        |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| Nonaged Social Security benefits:     |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | .1    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | .1        | .3    | (3)   | .9    | 5.3   | 1.7   | 1.2   | 1.9   | 1.9   | 1.6   |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | .2        | .1    | .2    | .6    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.5   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | .8        | 1.1   | 2.8   | 2.1   | (3)   | 4.5   | 6.4   | 5.1   | 5.4   | 7.4   |
| Unspecified Social Security benefits: |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .8    | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .9    | .7    |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No Social Security benefits:          |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | .1        | 1.2   | 2.7   | 5.8   | 9.6   | 9.1   | 8.7   | 6.8   | 12.3  | 5.5   |
| No job . . . . .                      | .1        | .4    | .9    | 1.1   | 3.5   | 6.4   | 6.6   | 8.4   | 7.7   | 10.4  |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | 88.6      | 89.3  | 86.2  | 83.3  | 70.0  | 66.5  | 71.2  | 73.2  | 61.1  | 62.7  |
| No job . . . . .                      | 10.2      | 7.5   | 7.0   | 6.4   | 11.6  | 11.7  | 5.8   | 4.7   | 8.2   | 11.7  |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Components of retirement status       | Men aged— |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
|---------------------------------------|-----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|                                       | 61        | 62    | 63    | 64    | 65    | 66–69 | 70–74 | 75–79 | 80 or older |
| Number (in thousands) . . . . .       | 1,014     | 1,010 | 832   | 1,072 | 851   | 3,386 | 3,193 | 2,086 | 1,759       |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Social Security benefits:             |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .           | (3)       | 29.6  | 47.2  | 41.7  | 82.2  | 86.4  | 95.8  | 98.2  | 95.4        |
| Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .        | 9.9       | 13.3  | 10.8  | 16.5  | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| Unspecified . . . . .                 | 6.4       | (3)   | (3)   | 9.0   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No benefits . . . . .                 | 83.8      | 57.1  | 42.0  | 32.8  | 17.8  | 13.6  | 4.2   | 1.8   | 4.6         |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Employer pensions:                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Pensions . . . . .                    | 31.4      | 39.3  | 38.6  | 48.1  | 51.1  | 52.5  | 50.2  | 51.8  | 39.1        |
| No pensions . . . . .                 | 68.6      | 60.7  | 61.4  | 51.9  | 48.9  | 47.5  | 49.8  | 48.2  | 60.9        |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Work status:                          |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 65.3      | 53.4  | 50.1  | 39.3  | 36.6  | 27.0  | 14.3  | 10.1  | 4.3         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 34.7      | 46.6  | 49.9  | 60.7  | 63.4  | 73.0  | 85.7  | 89.9  | 95.7        |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0     | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Aged Social Security benefits:        |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | 2.8   | 6.7   | 5.1   | 7.6   | 7.1   | 4.6   | 5.4   | 1.7         |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | 19.7  | 21.1  | 23.3  | 38.7  | 40.9  | 42.3  | 44.5  | 34.6        |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | 3.8   | 6.2   | 6.2   | 15.6  | 11.2  | 9.3   | 4.6   | 2.2         |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)       | 3.3   | 13.2  | 7.1   | 20.4  | 27.2  | 39.6  | 43.5  | 56.8        |
| Nonaged Social Security benefits:     |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 4.4       | 5.4   | 5.4   | 6.0   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)       | .9    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 5.5       | 7.0   | 5.4   | 10.5  | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| Unspecified Social Security benefits: |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | .8        | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 3.9       | (3)   | (3)   | 4.8   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | .7        | (3)   | (3)   | 2.3   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | .9        | (3)   | (3)   | 2.0   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No Social Security benefits:          |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 10.5      | 7.3   | 3.5   | 4.0   | 2.8   | .8    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 11.8      | 4.0   | 1.9   | 4.8   | 2.1   | 3.7   | 3.2   | 1.8   | 2.8         |
| No employer pensions—                 |           |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 53.3      | 38.6  | 33.7  | 21.7  | 10.6  | 7.9   | .5    | (3)   | .5          |
| No job . . . . .                      | 8.2       | 7.1   | 3.0   | 2.2   | 2.3   | 1.1   | .5    | (3)   | 1.4         |

See footnotes at end of table.



### 3.D Employee Benefits

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Components of retirement status       | Women aged— |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                                       | 18–39       | 40–44 | 45–49 | 50–54 | 55    | 56    | 57    | 58    | 59    | 60    |
| Number (in thousands) . . . .         | 43,722      | 7,266 | 5,955 | 5,634 | 1,008 | 1,032 | 1,188 | 1,352 | 1,259 | 1,199 |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Social Security benefits:             |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .           | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 4.5   |
| Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .        | 1.1         | 2.7   | 2.0   | 2.8   | 3.3   | 1.5   | 4.9   | 6.7   | 3.1   | 5.4   |
| Unspecified . . . . .                 | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | .3    | (3)   | (3)   | 1.3   | .7    | .7    | 1.4   |
| No benefits . . . . .                 | 98.9        | 97.3  | 98.0  | 96.9  | 96.7  | 98.5  | 93.8  | 92.5  | 96.2  | 88.7  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Employer pensions:                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Pensions . . . . .                    | .1          | 1.1   | 1.3   | 2.0   | .9    | 6.6   | 10.6  | 6.1   | 11.6  | 11.1  |
| No pensions . . . . .                 | 99.9        | 98.9  | 98.7  | 98.0  | 99.1  | 93.4  | 89.4  | 93.9  | 88.4  | 88.9  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Work status:                          |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | 72.2        | 74.2  | 69.6  | 61.8  | 60.3  | 59.1  | 58.4  | 48.7  | 52.8  | 50.6  |
| No job . . . . .                      | 27.8        | 25.8  | 30.4  | 38.2  | 39.7  | 40.9  | 41.6  | 51.3  | 47.2  | 49.4  |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Aged Social Security benefits:        |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.3   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.3   |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .6    |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.3   |
| Nonaged Social Security benefits:     |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | .1    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .7    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | .4    | .1    | .1    | (3)   | .8    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .8    |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | .3          | .6    | .7    | .6    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | .7          | 1.6   | 1.2   | 2.0   | 3.3   | .7    | 4.3   | 6.7   | 3.1   | 4.6   |
| Unspecified Social Security benefits: |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .7    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | .8    |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | .3    | (3)   | (3)   | .6    | .7    | .7    | .6    |
| No Social Security benefits:          |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | .2    | .7    | 1.1   | .9    | 4.1   | 2.8   | 5.6   | 4.2   | .7    |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | .4    | .4    | .7    | (3)   | 1.7   | 6.4   | .6    | 7.3   | 7.0   |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| With job . . . . .                    | 71.8        | 73.3  | 68.1  | 60.1  | 59.4  | 54.9  | 54.1  | 43.2  | 48.5  | 47.2  |
| No job . . . . .                      | 27.0        | 23.4  | 28.7  | 35.0  | 36.4  | 37.7  | 30.4  | 43.2  | 36.1  | 33.8  |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 3.D1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Components of retirement status       | Women aged— |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
|---------------------------------------|-------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|                                       | 61          | 62    | 63    | 64    | 65    | 66–69 | 70–74 | 75–79 | 80 or older |
| Number (in thousands) . . . .         | 1,158       | 1,093 | 1,134 | 1,234 | 1,092 | 4,100 | 4,160 | 3,176 | 3,479       |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Social Security benefits:             |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Aged <sup>2</sup> . . . . .           | 9.2         | 46.1  | 65.0  | 57.0  | 85.7  | 91.9  | 93.8  | 94.2  | 92.1        |
| Nonaged <sup>4</sup> . . . . .        | 4.8         | 5.6   | 5.4   | 5.7   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| Unspecified . . . . .                 | 4.8         | .9    | .8    | 10.0  | (3)   | .2    | .2    | (3)   | .4          |
| No benefits . . . . .                 | 81.2        | 47.3  | 28.9  | 27.3  | 14.3  | 7.9   | 6.0   | 5.8   | 7.4         |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Employer pensions:                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Pensions . . . . .                    | 8.5         | 16.6  | 18.2  | 14.5  | 31.4  | 26.0  | 26.8  | 24.8  | 24.8        |
| No pensions . . . . .                 | 91.5        | 83.4  | 81.8  | 85.5  | 68.6  | 74.0  | 73.2  | 75.2  | 75.2        |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Work status:                          |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 46.7        | 29.5  | 30.8  | 28.5  | 18.0  | 14.0  | 8.0   | 5.7   | 2.2         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 53.3        | 70.5  | 69.2  | 71.5  | 82.0  | 86.0  | 92.0  | 94.3  | 97.8        |
| Total percent . . . . .               | 100.0       | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Aged Social Security benefits:        |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | .7          | .5    | 2.2   | .6    | 1.3   | 2.3   | 1.2   | 1.0   | .5          |
| No job . . . . .                      | 1.4         | 10.3  | 12.3  | 8.5   | 25.8  | 21.3  | 22.9  | 22.0  | 21.6        |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 2.9         | 6.7   | 11.3  | 10.9  | 8.3   | 9.2   | 6.5   | 4.7   | 1.4         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 4.2         | 28.7  | 39.2  | 37.0  | 50.2  | 59.1  | 63.2  | 66.5  | 68.6        |
| Nonaged Social Security benefits:     |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | .7    | 1.0   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 4.8         | 5.6   | 4.6   | 4.7   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| Unspecified Social Security benefits: |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | .6    | (3)   | (3)   | .2    | (3)   | (3)         |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | (3)         | (3)   | (3)   | 1.5   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 4.8         | .9    | .8    | 8.0   | (3)   | .2    | (3)   | (3)   | .4          |
| No Social Security benefits:          |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| Employer pensions—                    |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 1.4         | .6    | 1.9   | 1.2   | .3    | .2    | (3)   | (3)   | (3)         |
| No job . . . . .                      | 5.0         | 5.2   | 1.0   | 2.7   | 3.9   | 2.2   | 2.5   | 1.8   | 2.6         |
| No employer pensions—                 |             |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| With job . . . . .                    | 41.7        | 21.7  | 15.4  | 14.4  | 8.0   | 2.3   | .3    | (3)   | .3          |
| No job . . . . .                      | 33.0        | 19.8  | 10.5  | 9.0   | 2.1   | 3.2   | 3.2   | 4.0   | 4.5         |

<sup>1</sup> Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

<sup>2</sup> Includes those aged 62 or older with retired-worker benefits or spouse benefits based on age, and those aged 60 or older with widow(er) benefits based on age.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Includes those with disabled-worker benefits, spouse or widow(er) benefits

based on the case of a minor child, disabled-widow benefits, and children's benefits of students and adults disabled in childhood.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E1.—Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-90**

| Calendar<br>year | Unrelated individuals |                 |                     | Families of 2 persons or more |                             |                                 |           |           |           |           | Annual<br>average<br>CPI,<br>all items<br>(1982-84= 100) <sup>1</sup> |                      |
|------------------|-----------------------|-----------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---|----------------------|
|                  |                       |                 |                     | 2 persons                     |                             |                                 | 3 persons | 4 persons | 5 persons | 6 persons |   | 7 persons<br>or more |
|                  | All ages              | Under<br>age 65 | Aged 65<br>or older | All ages                      | Householder<br>under age 65 | Householder<br>aged 65 or older |           |           |           |           |   |                      |
| 1959 .....       | \$1,467               | \$1,503         | \$1,397             | 1,894                         | \$1,952                     | \$1,761                         | \$2,324   | \$2,973   | \$3,506   | \$3,944   | \$4,849   | 29.2                 |
| 1960 .....       | 1,490                 | 1,526           | 1,418               | 1,924                         | 1,982                       | 1,788                           | 2,359     | 3,022     | 3,560     | 4,002     | 4,921   | 29.6                 |
| 1961 .....       | 1,506                 | 1,545           | 1,433               | 1,942                         | 2,005                       | 1,808                           | 2,383     | 3,054     | 3,597     | 4,041     | 4,967   | 29.9                 |
| 1962 .....       | 1,519                 | 1,562           | 1,451               | 1,962                         | 2,027                       | 1,828                           | 2,412     | 3,089     | 3,639     | 4,088     | 5,032   | 30.3                 |
| 1963 .....       | 1,539                 | 1,581           | 1,470               | 1,988                         | 2,052                       | 1,850                           | 2,442     | 3,128     | 3,685     | 4,135     | 5,092   | 30.6                 |
| 1964 .....       | 1,558                 | 1,601           | 1,488               | 2,015                         | 2,079                       | 1,875                           | 2,473     | 3,169     | 3,732     | 4,193     | 5,156   | 31.0                 |
| 1965 .....       | 1,582                 | 1,626           | 1,512               | 2,048                         | 2,114                       | 1,906                           | 2,514     | 3,223     | 3,797     | 4,264     | 5,248   | 31.5                 |
| 1966 .....       | 1,628                 | 1,674           | 1,556               | 2,107                         | 2,175                       | 1,961                           | 2,588     | 3,317     | 3,908     | 4,388     | 5,395   | 32.5                 |
| 1967 .....       | 1,675                 | 1,722           | 1,600               | 2,168                         | 2,238                       | 2,017                           | 2,661     | 3,410     | 4,019     | 4,516     | 5,550   | 33.4                 |
| 1968 .....       | 1,748                 | 1,797           | 1,667               | 2,262                         | 2,333                       | 2,102                           | 2,774     | 3,553     | 4,188     | 4,706     | 5,789   | 34.8                 |
| 1969 .....       | 1,840                 | 1,893           | 1,757               | 2,383                         | 2,458                       | 2,215                           | 2,924     | 3,743     | 4,415     | 4,958     | 6,101   | 36.7                 |
| 1970 .....       | 1,954                 | 2,010           | 1,861               | 2,525                         | 2,604                       | 2,348                           | 3,099     | 3,968     | 4,680     | 5,260     | 6,468   | 38.8                 |
| 1971 .....       | 2,040                 | 2,098           | 1,940               | 2,633                         | 2,716                       | 2,448                           | 3,229     | 4,137     | 4,880     | 5,489     | 6,751   | 40.5                 |
| 1972 .....       | 2,109                 | 2,168           | 2,005               | 2,724                         | 2,808                       | 2,530                           | 3,339     | 4,275     | 5,044     | 5,673     | 6,983   | 41.8                 |
| 1973 .....       | 2,247                 | 2,307           | 2,130               | 2,895                         | 2,984                       | 2,688                           | 3,548     | 4,540     | 5,358     | 6,028     | 7,435   | 44.4                 |
| 1974 .....       | 2,495                 | 2,562           | 2,364               | 3,211                         | 3,312                       | 2,982                           | 3,936     | 5,038     | 5,950     | 6,699     | 8,253   | 49.3                 |
| 1975 .....       | 2,724                 | 2,797           | 2,581               | 3,506                         | 3,617                       | 3,257                           | 4,293     | 5,500     | 6,499     | 7,316     | 9,022   | 53.8                 |
| 1976 .....       | 2,884                 | 2,959           | 2,730               | 3,711                         | 3,826                       | 3,445                           | 4,540     | 5,815     | 6,876     | 7,760     | 9,588   | 56.9                 |
| 1977 .....       | 3,075                 | 3,152           | 2,906               | 3,951                         | 4,072                       | 3,666                           | 4,833     | 6,191     | 7,320     | 8,261     | 10,216  | 60.6                 |
| 1978 .....       | 3,311                 | 3,392           | 3,127               | 4,249                         | 4,383                       | 3,944                           | 5,201     | 6,662     | 7,880     | 8,891     | 11,002  | 65.2                 |
| 1979 .....       | 3,689                 | 3,778           | 3,479               | 4,725                         | 4,878                       | 4,390                           | 5,784     | 7,412     | 8,775     | 9,914     | 12,280  | 72.6                 |
| 1980 .....       | 4,190                 | 4,290           | 3,949               | 5,363                         | 5,537                       | 4,983                           | 6,565     | 8,414     | 9,966     | 11,269    | 13,955  | 82.4                 |
| 1981 .....       | 4,620                 | 4,729           | 4,359               | 5,917                         | 6,111                       | 5,498                           | 7,250     | 9,287     | 11,007    | 12,449    | ...   | 90.9                 |
| 1982 .....       | 4,901                 | 5,019           | 4,626               | 6,281                         | 6,487                       | 5,836                           | 7,693     | 9,862     | 11,684    | 13,207    | ...   | 96.5                 |
| 1983 .....       | 5,061                 | 5,180           | 4,775               | 6,483                         | 6,697                       | 6,023                           | 7,938     | 10,178    | 12,049    | 13,630    | ...   | 99.6                 |
| 1984 .....       | 5,278                 | 5,400           | 4,979               | 6,762                         | 6,983                       | 6,282                           | 8,277     | 10,609    | 12,566    | 14,207    | ...   | 103.9                |
| 1985 .....       | 5,469                 | 5,593           | 5,156               | 6,998                         | 7,231                       | 6,503                           | 8,573     | 10,989    | 13,007    | 14,696    | ...   | 107.6                |
| 1986 .....       | 5,572                 | 5,701           | 5,255               | 7,138                         | 7,372                       | 6,630                           | 8,737     | 11,203    | 13,259    | 14,986    | ...   | 109.6                |
| 1987 .....       | 5,778                 | 5,909           | 5,447               | 7,397                         | 7,641                       | 6,872                           | 9,056     | 11,611    | 13,737    | 15,509    | ...   | 113.6                |
| 1988 .....       | 6,024                 | 6,155           | 5,674               | 7,704                         | 7,958                       | 7,158                           | 9,435     | 12,092    | 14,305    | 16,149    | ...   | 118.3                |
| 1989 .....       | 6,310                 | 6,451           | 5,947               | 8,076                         | 8,343                       | 7,501                           | 9,885     | 12,674    | 14,990    | 16,921    | ...   | 124.0                |
| 1990 .....       | 6,652                 | 6,800           | 6,268               | 8,509                         | 8,794                       | 7,905                           | 10,419    | 13,359    | 15,792    | 17,839    | ...   | 130.7                |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in January 1978, the Bureau of Labor Statistics introduced a new price index for all urban consumers (CPI-U) that forms a continuous series with the earlier index for urban wage earners and for clerical workers as of December 1977.

Note: Three technical changes in the definition of poverty are described in the Bureau of the Census report on the poverty population in 1980 (Characteristics of the Population Below the Poverty Level, 1980, Series P-60, No. 133): (1) Distinctions based on the sex of the family householder will no longer be made; (2) income thresholds for farm families will be the same as for nonfarm families of the same size and composition, and (3) the increased sample size will now permit separate poverty income criteria for families of 7, 8, and 9 or more persons. (Separate criteria for these family sizes by number of children have been developed by the Social Security Administration for the base year 1978 on the same basis as the original poverty matrix for smaller family sizes, and then updated by means of the all-items Consumer Price Index.) The thresholds for larger families beginning in 1980 are:

| Year       | 7 persons | 8 persons | 9 persons or more |
|------------|-----------|-----------|-------------------|
| 1980 ..... | \$12,761  | \$14,199  | \$16,896          |
| 1981 ..... | 14,110    | 15,655    | 18,572            |
| 1982 ..... | 15,036    | 16,719    | 19,698            |
| 1983 ..... | 15,500    | 17,170    | 20,310            |
| 1984 ..... | 16,096    | 17,961    | 21,247            |
| 1985 ..... | 16,656    | 18,512    | 22,083            |
| 1986 ..... | 17,049    | 18,791    | 22,497            |
| 1987 ..... | 17,649    | 19,515    | 23,105            |
| 1988 ..... | 18,379    | 20,322    | 24,061            |
| 1989 ..... | 19,162    | 21,328    | 25,480            |
| 1990 ..... | 20,241    | 22,582    | 26,848            |

Source: Bureau of the Census and the Social Security Administration.



Table 3.E2.—Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of 1959-90 <sup>1</sup>

| Age and family status <sup>2</sup>  | 1959  | 1970  | 1975  | 1980  | 1985  | 1988  | 1989  | 1990 <sup>3</sup> |
|---|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------------|
| Total civilian noninstitutionalized population <sup>4</sup> (in millions) |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| All ages .....  | 176.5 | 202.5 | 210.4 | 225.0 | 236.6 | 243.5 | 246.0 | 248.6             |
| Children under 18 in families .....                                       | 64.0  | 69.9  | 64.8  | 62.2  | 62.0  | 63.6  | 64.0  | 64.9              |
| With—   |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....                                       | 58.3  | 60.8  | 54.1  | 50.6  | 49.5  | 49.2  | 49.3  | 49.5              |
| Female householder.....   | 5.7   | 9.0   | 10.6  | 11.5  | 12.5  | 14.4  | 14.7  | 15.4              |
| 18-54 <sup>6</sup> .....  | 81.0  | 94.9  | 104.7 | 116.3 | 125.2 | 129.5 | 131.2 | 132.3             |
| 55-64 .....   | 15.5  | 18.4  | 19.8  | 21.7  | 22.1  | 21.4  | 21.2  | 21.3              |
| 65 or older.....  | 15.6  | 19.3  | 21.7  | 24.7  | 27.3  | 29.0  | 29.6  | 30.1              |
| In families .....   | 11.9  | 13.4  | 14.8  | 16.7  | 18.4  | 19.6  | 19.7  | 20.1              |
| Unrelated individuals.....  | 3.7   | 5.8   | 6.9   | 8.0   | 8.9   | 9.5   | 9.8   | 10.0              |
| Men .....   | 1.2   | 1.4   | 1.5   | 1.7   | 2.0   | 2.2   | 2.2   | 2.3               |
| Women.....  | 2.5   | 4.4   | 5.4   | 6.3   | 7.0   | 7.3   | 7.6   | 7.7               |
| Number poor (in millions)   |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| All ages .....  | 39.5  | 25.3  | 25.9  | 29.3  | 33.1  | 31.7  | 31.5  | 33.6              |
| Children under 18 in families .....                                       | 17.2  | 10.5  | 10.9  | 11.1  | 12.5  | 12.3  | 12.4  | 13.3              |
| With—   |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....                                       | 13.1  | 5.7   | 5.3   | 5.2   | 5.8   | 4.9   | 5.1   | 5.3               |
| Female householder.....   | 4.1   | 4.8   | 5.6   | 5.9   | 6.7   | 7.5   | 7.3   | 8.0               |
| 18-54 .....   | 13.4  | 8.2   | 9.7   | 12.2  | 14.8  | 13.8  | 13.7  | 14.6              |
| 55-64 .....   | 3.3   | 2.1   | 2.0   | 2.1   | 2.3   | 2.1   | 2.0   | 2.1               |
| 65 or older.....  | 5.5   | 4.7   | 3.3   | 3.9   | 3.5   | 3.5   | 3.4   | 3.7               |
| In families .....   | 3.2   | 2.0   | 1.2   | 1.4   | 1.2   | 1.2   | 1.2   | 1.2               |
| Unrelated individuals.....  | 2.3   | 2.7   | 2.1   | 2.4   | 2.3   | 2.3   | 2.2   | 2.5               |
| Men .....   | .7    | .5    | .4    | .4    | .4    | .4    | .4    | .4                |
| Women.....  | 1.6   | 2.2   | 1.7   | 2.0   | 1.9   | 1.9   | 1.8   | 2.1               |
| Percent poor  |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| All ages .....  | 22.4  | 12.6  | 12.3  | 13.0  | 14.0  | 13.0  | 12.8  | 13.5              |
| Children under 18 in families .....                                       | 26.9  | 15.0  | 16.8  | 17.9  | 20.1  | 19.4  | 19.5  | 20.5              |
| With—   |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                   |
| Male householder <sup>5</sup> .....                                       | 22.4  | 9.3   | 9.8   | 10.4  | 11.7  | 9.9   | 10.4  | 10.7              |
| Female householder.....   | 72.2  | 53.4  | 52.7  | 50.8  | 53.6  | 51.8  | 50.0  | 52.1              |
| 18-54 .....   | 16.5  | 8.7   | 9.2   | 10.5  | 11.8  | 10.6  | 10.4  | 11.0              |
| 55-64 .....   | 21.5  | 11.4  | 10.2  | 9.5   | 10.5  | 10.0  | 9.6   | 9.7               |
| 65 or older.....  | 35.2  | 24.6  | 15.3  | 15.7  | 12.6  | 12.0  | 11.4  | 12.2              |
| In families .....   | 26.9  | 14.7  | 8.0   | 8.5   | 6.4   | 6.1   | 6.1   | 5.9               |
| Unrelated individuals.....  | 61.9  | 47.1  | 31.0  | 30.6  | 25.6  | 24.1  | 22.0  | 24.8              |
| Men .....   | 59.0  | 38.9  | 27.7  | 24.4  | 20.5  | 19.5  | 17.3  | 17.3              |
| Women.....  | 63.3  | 49.7  | 31.9  | 32.3  | 27.0  | 25.5  | 23.4  | 26.9              |

<sup>1</sup> Data for 1970 and 1975 are based on the 1970 Census of Population controls.<sup>2</sup> Income and poverty status refer to the calendar year shown; family status is as of March of the succeeding year.<sup>3</sup> Based on revised methodology.<sup>4</sup> Includes Armed Forces in the United States living off post or with families on post. Excludes unrelated individuals under age 16.<sup>5</sup> Includes children in families with both spouses present and in families with

male householder with no spouse present.

<sup>6</sup> Includes persons under age 18 listed as unrelated individual, family householder, spouse of householder, or other family member.

Source: Public use file of the March Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors or estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E3 (1990).—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1989**

| Type of money income received during year <sup>1</sup>     | Aged family units   |          |                   |  |          |                   | Nonaged family units  |          |                   |  |          |                   |
|--|---|----------|-------------------|--|----------|-------------------|---|----------|-------------------|--|----------|-------------------|
|  | Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only |          |                   | Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older |          |                   | Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only |          |                   | Multiperson families with householder under age 65 |          |                   |
|  | Total   | Nonpoor  | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total  | Nonpoor  | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total   | Nonpoor  | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total  | Nonpoor  | Poor <sup>2</sup> |
| Number of families and unrelated individuals .....         | 9.8   | 7.7      | 2.2               | 10.7   | 10.0     | 0.7               | 25.6  | 20.8     | 4.8               | 55.4   | 49.3     | 6.1               |
| Percent receiving income of specified type <sup>3</sup>    |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Earnings .....   | 13  | 16       | 4                 | 44   | 46       | 23                | 86  | 94       | 52                | 93   | 97       | 61                |
| Public program payments:                                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....                         | 93  | 94       | 88                | 93   | 93       | 89                | 6   | 4        | 11                | 10   | 9        | 11                |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                         | 8   | 3        | 26                | 6  | 5        | 26                | 3   | 1        | 10                | 2  | 2        | 8                 |
| Other public assistance .....                              | 4   | 3        | 5                 | 6  | 6        | 9                 | 12  | 10       | 19                | 16   | 13       | 46                |
| Other programs <sup>5</sup> .....                          | 5   | 5        | 4                 | 10   | 10       | 5                 | 7   | 8        | 5                 | 12   | 12       | 9                 |
| Other sources:   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Dividends, interest, rent .....                            | 66  | 76       | 31                | 77   | 80       | 33                | 55  | 63       | 22                | 68   | 74       | 17                |
| Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc. .... | 38  | 46       | 9                 | 55   | 57       | 14                | 7   | 8        | 3                 | 16   | 16       | 14                |
| Percentage distribution of income, by type                 |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Total percent .....  | 100   | 100      | 100               | 100  | 100      | 100               | 100   | 100      | 100               | 100  | 100      | 100               |
| Earnings .....   | 10  | 11       | 1                 | 31   | 31       | 5                 | 87  | 88       | 53                | 89   | 89       | 55                |
| Public program payments:                                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....                         | 42  | 40       | 79                | 29   | 28       | 72                | 1   | 1        | 14                | 1  | 1        | 7                 |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                         | 1   | 1        | 11                | 1  | (6)      | 10                | (6)   | (6)      | 10                | (6)  | (6)      | 4                 |
| Other public assistance .....                              | 1   | 1        | 1                 | 1  | 1        | 3                 | 2   | 2        | 13                | 1  | 1        | 26                |
| Other programs <sup>5</sup> .....                          | 1   | 1        | 1                 | 1  | 1        | 2                 | 1   | 1        | 3                 | 1  | 1        | 3                 |
| Other sources:   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |   |          |                   |  |          |                   |
| Dividends, interest, rent .....                            | 27  | 29       | 3                 | 21   | 22       | 4                 | 5   | 5        | 3                 | 4  | 5        | 1                 |
| Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc. .... | 18  | 19       | 4                 | 17   | 17       | 4                 | 3   | 3        | 3                 | 3  | 3        | 4                 |
| Median income .....  | \$9,667   | \$11,700 | \$5,346           | \$23,024   | \$24,401 | \$5,787           | \$16,995  | \$20,756 | \$3,332           | \$36,515   | \$40,092 | \$6,285           |

<sup>1</sup> Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, **The Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82**, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

<sup>2</sup> Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

<sup>3</sup> Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1989. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

<sup>4</sup> Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

<sup>5</sup> Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

<sup>6</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the March 1990 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

**Table 3.E3 (1991).—Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1990**

| Type of money income received during year <sup>1</sup>     | Aged family units   |         |                   |  |         |                   | Nonaged family units  |         |                   |  |         |                   |
|--|---|---------|-------------------|--|---------|-------------------|---|---------|-------------------|--|---------|-------------------|
|  | Individuals aged 65 or older living alone or with nonrelatives only |         |                   | Multiperson families with householder aged 65 or older |         |                   | Individuals under age 65 living alone or with nonrelatives only |         |                   | Multiperson families with householder under age 65 |         |                   |
|  | Total   | Nonpoor | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total  | Nonpoor | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total   | Nonpoor | Poor <sup>2</sup> | Total  | Nonpoor | Poor <sup>2</sup> |
| Number of families and unrelated individuals .....         | 10.0  | 7.6     | 2.5               | 10.9   | 10.2    | 0.7               | 26.3  | 21.1    | 5.2               | 55.4   | 49.0    | 6.4               |
| Percent receiving income of specified type <sup>3</sup>    |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Earnings .....   | 14  | 17      | 4                 | 45   | 46      | 21                | 85  | 94      | 49                | 93   | 97      | 62                |
| Public program payments:                                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....                         | 93  | 94      | 89                | 93   | 94      | 85                | 6   | 5       | 11                | 9  | 9       | 10                |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                         | 8   | 3       | 24                | 5  | 4       | 25                | 3   | 1       | 11                | 2  | 2       | 8                 |
| Other public assistance .....                              | 3   | 3       | 3                 | 7  | 6       | 13                | 12  | 10      | 20                | 18   | 14      | 49                |
| Other programs <sup>5</sup> .....                          | 5   | 5       | 4                 | 10   | 10      | 5                 | 9   | 9       | 6                 | 14   | 14      | 9                 |
| Other sources:   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Dividends, interest, rent .....                            | 68  | 79      | 34                | 77   | 80      | 27                | 54  | 62      | 21                | 67   | 74      | 18                |
| Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc. .... | 39  | 49      | 9                 | 56   | 59      | 13                | 7   | 7       | 4                 | 16   | 17      | 14                |
| Percentage distribution of income, by type                 |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Total percent .....  | 100   | 100     | 100               | 100  | 100     | 100               | 100   | 100     | 100               | 100  | 100     | 100               |
| Earnings .....   | 9   | 10      | 1                 | 30   | 30      | 9                 | 87  | 88      | 48                | 88   | 89      | 54                |
| Public program payments:                                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Social Security <sup>4</sup> .....                         | 43  | 39      | 80                | 29   | 28      | 65                | 1   | 1       | 15                | 1  | 1       | 7                 |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                         | 1   | (6)     | 10                | 1  | (6)     | 9                 | (6)   | (6)     | 12                | (6)  | (6)     | 4                 |
| Other public assistance .....                              | 1   | 1       | 1                 | 1  | 1       | 5                 | 2   | 2       | 13                | 1  | 1       | 26                |
| Other programs <sup>5</sup> .....                          | 1   | 1       | 1                 | 1  | 1       | 2                 | 1   | 1       | 4                 | 1  | 1       | 3                 |
| Other sources:   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |   |         |                   |  |         |                   |
| Dividends, interest, rent .....                            | 26  | 28      | 4                 | 21   | 22      | 4                 | 5   | 5       | 3                 | 4  | 5       | 1                 |
| Employment-related pensions, alimony, annuities, etc. .... | 19  | 20      | 4                 | 18   | 18      | 4                 | 3   | 3       | 4                 | 3  | 3       | 4                 |
| Median income .....  | 10,143  | 12,655  | 5,392             | 25,094   | 26,498  | 5,915             | 17,529  | 21,667  | 3,529             | 37,536   | 41,519  | 6,689             |

<sup>1</sup> Household surveys tend to underestimate the number of income recipients and income sources such as interest, dividends, rents, veterans' payments, unemployment compensation, and workers' compensation are more underreported than others. For more detail, see Bureau of the Census, **The Value of Noncash Benefits: 1979-82**, Technical Paper No. 52, Appendix F.

<sup>2</sup> Poverty status based on money income of all family members after receipt of OASDI and any other cash transfer payments.

<sup>3</sup> Received by individuals or any family member at any time during 1990. Most

individuals or families received more than one type of income during the year.

<sup>4</sup> Social Security may include any Railroad Retirement payments.

<sup>5</sup> Unemployment insurance, workers' compensation, or veterans' payments.

<sup>6</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the March 1991 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.



### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E4 (1990).—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1990 <sup>1</sup>**  
[Civilian noninstitutionalized population]

| Living arrangement and sex            | Population (in thousands) |       |         | Percentage distribution |       |         | Percent officially poor |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|-------|---------|-------------------------|-------|---------|-------------------------|
|                                       | Total                     | Poor  | Nonpoor | Total                   | Poor  | Nonpoor |                         |
| Total .....                           | 29,566                    | 3,369 | 26,197  | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0   | 11.4                    |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 9,828                     | 2,166 | 7,663   | 33.2                    | 64.3  | 29.2    | 22.0                    |
| Family members.....                   | 19,738                    | 1,204 | 18,534  | 66.8                    | 35.7  | 70.8    | 6.1                     |
| Householder or spouse .....           | 17,832                    | 1,102 | 16,731  | 60.3                    | 32.7  | 63.9    | 6.2                     |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,906                     | 102   | 1,804   | 6.4                     | 3.0   | 6.9     | 5.3                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 875                       | 93    | 781     | 3.0                     | 2.8   | 3.0     | 10.7                    |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 1,031                     | 8     | 1,023   | 3.5                     | .3    | 3.9     | .8                      |
| Men .....                             | 12,334                    | 965   | 11,369  | 41.7                    | 28.6  | 43.4    | 7.8                     |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 2,223                     | 385   | 1,838   | 7.5                     | 11.4  | 7.0     | 17.3                    |
| Family members.....                   | 10,111                    | 580   | 9,531   | 34.2                    | 17.2  | 36.4    | 5.7                     |
| Householder.....                      | 8,955                     | 500   | 8,455   | 30.3                    | 14.8  | 32.3    | 5.6                     |
| Spouse of householder.....            | 560                       | 51    | 509     | 1.9                     | 1.5   | 1.9     | 9.1                     |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 595                       | 29    | 567     | 2.0                     | .8    | 2.2     | 4.8                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 217                       | 28    | 189     | .7                      | .8    | .7      | 13.0                    |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 378                       | ...   | 378     | 1.3                     | ...   | 1.4     | .1                      |
| Women.....                            | 17,232                    | 2,404 | 14,828  | 58.3                    | 71.4  | 56.6    | 14.0                    |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 7,605                     | 1,780 | 5,825   | 25.7                    | 52.8  | 22.2    | 23.4                    |
| Family members.....                   | 9,627                     | 624   | 9,003   | 32.6                    | 18.5  | 34.4    | 6.5                     |
| Householder, no husband present ..... | 1,472                     | 180   | 1,292   | 5.0                     | 5.3   | 4.9     | 12.2                    |
| Householder with husband present..... | 414                       | 30    | 385     | 1.4                     | .9    | 1.5     | 7.1                     |
| Wife of householder.....              | 6,431                     | 342   | 6,089   | 21.8                    | 10.1  | 23.2    | 5.3                     |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,310                     | 73    | 1,237   | 4.4                     | 2.2   | 4.7     | 5.6                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 657                       | 65    | 592     | 2.2                     | 1.9   | 2.3     | 9.9                     |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 653                       | 8     | 645     | 2.2                     | .2    | 2.5     | 1.2                     |

<sup>1</sup> Living arrangements as of March 1990. Poverty status in 1989 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

<sup>2</sup> Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1990 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

**Table 3.E4 (1991).—Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1991**  
[Civilian noninstitutionalized population]

| Living arrangement and sex            | Population (in thousands) |       |         | Percentage distribution |       |         | Percent officially poor |
|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|-------|---------|-------------------------|-------|---------|-------------------------|
|                                       | Total                     | Poor  | Nonpoor | Total                   | Poor  | Nonpoor |                         |
| Total .....                           | 30,093                    | 3,658 | 26,435  | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0   | 12.2                    |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 10,031                    | 2,479 | 7,552   | 33.3                    | 67.8  | 28.6    | 24.7                    |
| Family members.....                   | 20,062                    | 1,179 | 18,883  | 66.7                    | 32.2  | 71.4    | 5.9                     |
| Householder or spouse .....           | 18,152                    | 1,069 | 17,083  | 60.3                    | 29.2  | 64.6    | 5.9                     |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,909                     | 110   | 1,799   | 6.3                     | 3.0   | 6.8     | 5.8                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 790                       | 101   | 689     | 2.6                     | 2.8   | 2.6     | 12.8                    |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 1,119                     | 9     | 1,110   | 3.7                     | .3    | 4.2     | .8                      |
| Men .....                             | 12,547                    | 959   | 11,588  | 41.7                    | 26.2  | 43.8    | 7.6                     |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 2,294                     | 397   | 1,898   | 7.6                     | 10.8  | 7.2     | 17.3                    |
| Family members.....                   | 10,253                    | 562   | 9,691   | 34.1                    | 15.4  | 36.7    | 5.5                     |
| Householder.....                      | 9,107                     | 456   | 8,651   | 30.3                    | 12.5  | 32.7    | 5.0                     |
| Spouse of householder.....            | 592                       | 66    | 525     | 2.0                     | 1.8   | 2.0     | 11.2                    |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 554                       | 40    | 514     | 1.8                     | 1.1   | 1.9     | 7.2                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 195                       | 40    | 155     | .6                      | 1.1   | .6      | 20.3                    |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 359                       | ...   | 359     | 1.2                     | ...   | 1.4     | ...                     |
| Women.....                            | 17,546                    | 2,699 | 14,847  | 58.3                    | 73.8  | 56.2    | 15.4                    |
| Unrelated individuals.....            | 7,737                     | 2,082 | 5,655   | 25.7                    | 56.9  | 21.4    | 26.9                    |
| Family members.....                   | 9,809                     | 617   | 9,192   | 32.6                    | 16.9  | 34.8    | 6.3                     |
| Householder, no husband present ..... | 1,488                     | 198   | 1,289   | 4.9                     | 5.4   | 4.9     | 13.3                    |
| Householder with husband present..... | 453                       | 44    | 409     | 1.5                     | 1.2   | 1.5     | 9.8                     |
| Wife of householder.....              | 6,513                     | 304   | 6,209   | 21.6                    | 8.3   | 23.5    | 4.7                     |
| Other relative <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,355                     | 71    | 1,285   | 4.5                     | 1.9   | 4.9     | 5.2                     |
| Poor by own income .....              | 595                       | 61    | 534     | 2.0                     | 1.7   | 2.0     | 10.3                    |
| Not poor by own income .....          | 760                       | 9     | 751     | 2.5                     | .3    | 2.8     | 1.2                     |

<sup>1</sup> Living arrangements as of March 1991. Poverty status in 1990 as reflected by income of unrelated individual or family money income for year compared with official poverty income criterion for families of appropriate size and composition.

<sup>2</sup> Aged family members who are neither the family householder nor the spouse of the householder. Official poverty classification is based on combined income of all related persons living together. Persons in this group are classified here on the basis of official poverty criteria for family income and on a comparison of their own income with official poverty criteria for elderly persons maintaining their

own households. The hidden poor are other relatives in nonpoor households whose own income is below the official poverty line for unrelated individuals or married couples.

Source: Public use file of the March 1991 Income Supplement, Current Population Survey, Bureau of the Census. For a discussion of standard errors of estimated numbers and percentages, see Bureau of the Census, Current Population Reports, P-60 series.

### 3.E Poverty

**Table 3.E8.—Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-91** <sup>1 2</sup>

| Date of issuance <sup>3</sup> | Family size |           |           |           |           |           |           |           |                        |
|-------------------------------|-------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|------------------------|
|                               | 1 person    | 2 persons | 3 persons | 4 persons | 5 persons | 6 persons | 7 persons | 8 persons | Increment <sup>4</sup> |
| December 1965 .....           | \$1,540     | \$1,990   | \$2,440   | \$3,130   | \$3,685   | \$4,135   | \$4,635   | \$5,135   | \$500                  |
| August 1967 .....             | 1,600       | 2,000     | 2,500     | 3,200     | 3,800     | 4,200     | 4,700     | 5,300     | 500                    |
| September 1968 .....          | 1,600       | 2,100     | 2,600     | 3,300     | 3,900     | 4,400     | 4,900     | 5,400     | 500                    |
| September 1969 .....          | 1,800       | 2,400     | 3,000     | 3,600     | 4,200     | 4,800     | 5,400     | 6,000     | 600                    |
| December 1970 .....           | 1,900       | 2,500     | 3,100     | 3,800     | 4,400     | 5,000     | 5,600     | 6,200     | 600                    |
| November 1971 .....           | 2,000       | 2,600     | 3,300     | 4,000     | 4,700     | 5,300     | 5,900     | 6,500     | 600                    |
| October 1972 .....            | 2,100       | 2,725     | 3,450     | 4,200     | 4,925     | 5,550     | 6,200     | 6,850     | 650                    |
| March 1973 .....              | 2,200       | 2,900     | 3,600     | 4,300     | 5,000     | 5,700     | 6,400     | 7,100     | 700                    |
| May 1974 .....                | 2,330       | 3,070     | 3,810     | 4,550     | 5,290     | 6,030     | 6,770     | 7,510     | 740                    |
| March 1975 .....              | 2,590       | 3,410     | 4,230     | 5,050     | 5,870     | 6,690     | 7,510     | 8,330     | 820                    |
| April 1976 .....              | 2,800       | 3,700     | 4,600     | 5,500     | 6,400     | 7,300     | 8,200     | 9,100     | 900                    |
| April 1977 .....              | 2,970       | 3,930     | 4,890     | 5,850     | 6,810     | 7,770     | 8,730     | 9,690     | 960                    |
| April 1978 .....              | 3,140       | 4,160     | 5,180     | 6,200     | 7,220     | 8,240     | 9,260     | 10,280    | 1,020                  |
| May 1979 .....                | 3,400       | 4,500     | 5,600     | 6,700     | 7,800     | 8,900     | 10,000    | 11,100    | 1,100                  |
| April 1980 .....              | 3,790       | 5,010     | 6,230     | 7,450     | 8,670     | 9,890     | 11,110    | 12,330    | 1,220                  |
| March 1981 .....              | 4,310       | 5,690     | 7,070     | 8,450     | 9,830     | 11,210    | 12,590    | 13,970    | 1,380                  |
| April 1982 .....              | 4,680       | 6,220     | 7,760     | 9,300     | 10,840    | 12,380    | 13,920    | 15,460    | 1,540                  |
| February 1983 .....           | 4,860       | 6,540     | 8,220     | 9,900     | 11,580    | 13,260    | 14,940    | 16,620    | 1,680                  |
| February 1984 .....           | 4,980       | 6,720     | 8,460     | 10,200    | 11,940    | 13,680    | 15,420    | 17,160    | 1,740                  |
| March 1985 .....              | 5,250       | 7,050     | 8,850     | 10,650    | 12,450    | 14,250    | 16,050    | 17,850    | 1,800                  |
| February 1986 .....           | 5,360       | 7,240     | 9,120     | 11,000    | 12,880    | 14,760    | 16,640    | 18,520    | 1,880                  |
| February 1987 .....           | 5,500       | 7,400     | 9,300     | 11,200    | 13,100    | 15,000    | 16,900    | 18,800    | 1,900                  |
| February 1988 .....           | 5,770       | 7,730     | 9,690     | 11,650    | 13,610    | 15,570    | 17,530    | 19,490    | 1,960                  |
| February 1989 .....           | 5,980       | 8,020     | 10,060    | 12,100    | 14,140    | 16,160    | 18,220    | 20,260    | 2,040                  |
| February 1990 .....           | 6,280       | 8,420     | 10,560    | 12,700    | 14,840    | 16,980    | 18,120    | 21,260    | 2,140                  |
| February 1991 .....           | 6,620       | 8,880     | 11,140    | 13,400    | 15,660    | 17,920    | 20,180    | 22,440    | 2,260                  |

<sup>1</sup> Except for Alaska and Hawaii. Guidelines for Alaska and Hawaii since 1980 are:

| Year       | Alaska   |                        | Hawaii   |                        |
|------------|----------|------------------------|----------|------------------------|
|            | 1 person | Increment <sup>4</sup> | 1 person | Increment <sup>4</sup> |
| 1980 ..... | \$4,760  | \$1,520                | \$4,370  | \$1,400                |
| 1981 ..... | 5,410    | 1,720                  | 4,980    | 1,580                  |
| 1982 ..... | 5,870    | 1,920                  | 5,390    | 1,770                  |
| 1983 ..... | 6,080    | 2,100                  | 5,600    | 1,930                  |
| 1984 ..... | 6,240    | 2,170                  | 5,730    | 2,000                  |
| 1985 ..... | 6,560    | 2,250                  | 6,040    | 2,070                  |
| 1986 ..... | 6,700    | 2,350                  | 6,170    | 2,160                  |
| 1987 ..... | 6,860    | 2,380                  | 6,310    | 2,190                  |
| 1988 ..... | 7,210    | 2,450                  | 6,650    | 2,250                  |
| 1989 ..... | 7,480    | 2,550                  | 6,870    | 2,350                  |
| 1990 ..... | 7,840    | 2,680                  | 7,230    | 2,460                  |
| 1991 ..... | 8,290    | 2,820                  | 7,610    | 2,600                  |

Separate figures for Alaska and Hawaii reflect Office of Economic Opportunity administrative practice beginning in the 1966-79 period. The Census Bureau, producer of the primary version of the poverty thresholds, does not produce separate figures for Alaska and Hawaii.

<sup>2</sup> Before 1983, guidelines are for nonfarm families only.

<sup>3</sup> Guidelines shown are effective from date of issuance.

<sup>4</sup> Add this amount for each additional family member. Before 1973, increments between some of the smaller family sizes differed from the increment shown in the table. Beginning in 1973, the increment has been the same between all family sizes in each year's set of guidelines.



OASDI

|  |                                  |
|--|----------------------------------|
| Tables                                     |                                  |
| 4A   | Trust Funds                      |
| 4B   | Covered Workers                  |
| 4C   | Insured Workers                  |
| Benefits in Current-Payment Status         |                                  |
| 5A   | Summary                          |
| 5B   | Retired Workers                  |
| 5C   | Retired Workers and Dependents   |
| 5D   | Disabled Workers                 |
| 5E   | Disabled Workers and Dependents  |
| 5F   | Dependents and Survivors         |
| 5G   | Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement |
| 5H   | Beneficiary Families             |
| 5J   | Geographic Data                  |
| 5K   | Direct Deposit                   |
| 5L   | Representative Payment           |
| 5M   | International Agreements         |
| Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated |                                  |
| 6A   | Summary                          |
| 6B   | Retired Workers                  |
| 6C   | Disabled Workers                 |
| 6D   | Dependents and Survivors         |
| 6E   | Benefits Withheld                |
| 6F   | Benefits Terminated              |

## 4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

**Table 4.A1.—Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-90**

[In millions]

| Calendar year | Receipts |                                |                                  |   |                           | Expenditures |                               |                             |  |                |       | Transfers to Railroad Retirement program | Interfund borrowing transfers <sup>5</sup> | Net increase in fund | Fund at end of period |
|---------------|----------|--------------------------------|----------------------------------|---|---------------------------|--------------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|--|----------------|-------|--|--|----------------------|-----------------------|
|               | Total    | Net contributions <sup>1</sup> | Income from taxation of benefits | Payments from the general fund of the Treasury <sup>2</sup> | Net interest <sup>3</sup> | Total        | Benefit payments <sup>4</sup> | Net administrative expenses |  | Total benefits |       |  |  |                      |                       |
|               |          |                                |                                  |   |                           |              |                               | Adminis- trative expenses   | Percent of—                            |                |       |  |  |                      |                       |
|               |          |                                |                                  |   |                           |              |                               |                             | Con- tributions and reim- burse- ments |                |       |  |  |                      |                       |
| 1937 .....    | \$767    | \$765                          | ...                              | ...   | \$2                       | \$1          | \$1                           | ...                         | ...                                    | ...            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | ...                  | \$766                 |
| 1938 .....    | 375      | 360                            | ...                              | ...   | 15                        | 10           | 10                            | ...                         | ...                                    | ...            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | \$366                | 1,132                 |
| 1939 .....    | 607      | 580                            | ...                              | ...   | 27                        | 14           | 14                            | ...                         | ...                                    | ...            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 592                  | 1,724                 |
| 1940 .....    | 368      | 325                            | ...                              | ...   | 43                        | 62           | 35                            | \$26                        | 8.1                                    | 74.1           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 306                  | 2,031                 |
| 1941 .....    | 845      | 789                            | ...                              | ...   | 56                        | 114          | 88                            | 26                          | 3.3                                    | 29.7           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 731                  | 2,762                 |
| 1942 .....    | 1,085    | 1,012                          | ...                              | ...   | 72                        | 159          | 131                           | 28                          | 2.8                                    | 21.3           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 926                  | 3,688                 |
| 1943 .....    | 1,328    | 1,239                          | ...                              | ...   | 88                        | 195          | 166                           | 29                          | 2.4                                    | 17.8           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,132                | 4,820                 |
| 1944 .....    | 1,422    | 1,316                          | ...                              | ...   | 107                       | 238          | 209                           | 29                          | 2.2                                    | 14.0           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,184                | 6,005                 |
| 1945 .....    | 1,420    | 1,285                          | ...                              | ...   | 134                       | 304          | 274                           | 30                          | 2.3                                    | 10.9           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,116                | 7,121                 |
| 1946 .....    | 1,447    | 1,295                          | ...                              | ...   | 152                       | 418          | 378                           | 40                          | 3.1                                    | 10.5           | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,029                | 8,150                 |
| 1947 .....    | 1,722    | 1,557                          | ...                              | \$1   | 164                       | 512          | 466                           | 46                          | 2.9                                    | 9.8            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,210                | 9,360                 |
| 1948 .....    | 1,969    | 1,685                          | ...                              | 3   | 281                       | 607          | 556                           | 51                          | 3.0                                    | 9.2            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,362                | 10,722                |
| 1949 .....    | 1,816    | 1,666                          | ...                              | 4   | 146                       | 721          | 667                           | 54                          | 3.2                                    | 8.1            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,094                | 11,816                |
| 1950 .....    | 2,928    | 2,667                          | ...                              | 4   | 257                       | 1,022        | 961                           | 61                          | 2.3                                    | 6.4            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,905                | 13,721                |
| 1951 .....    | 3,784    | 3,363                          | ...                              | 4   | 417                       | 1,966        | 1,885                         | 81                          | 2.4                                    | 4.3            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,818                | 15,540                |
| 1952 .....    | 4,184    | 3,819                          | ...                              | ...   | 365                       | 2,282        | 2,194                         | 88                          | 2.3                                    | 4.0            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,902                | 17,442                |
| 1953 .....    | 4,359    | 3,945                          | ...                              | ...   | 414                       | 3,094        | 3,006                         | 88                          | 2.2                                    | 2.9            | ...   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,265                | 18,707                |
| 1954 .....    | 5,610    | 5,163                          | ...                              | ...   | 447                       | 3,741        | 3,670                         | 92                          | 1.8                                    | 2.5            | -\$21 | ...                                      | ...  | 1,869                | 20,576                |
| 1955 .....    | 6,167    | 5,713                          | ...                              | ...   | 454                       | 5,079        | 4,968                         | 119                         | 2.1                                    | 2.4            | -7    | ...                                      | ...  | 1,087                | 21,663                |
| 1956 .....    | 6,697    | 6,172                          | ...                              | ...   | 526                       | 5,841        | 5,715                         | 132                         | 2.1                                    | 2.3            | -5    | ...                                      | ...  | 856                  | 22,519                |
| 1957 .....    | 7,381    | 6,825                          | ...                              | ...   | 556                       | 7,507        | 7,347                         | 162                         | 2.4                                    | 2.2            | -2    | ...                                      | ...  | -126                 | 22,393                |
| 1958 .....    | 8,117    | 7,566                          | ...                              | ...   | 552                       | 8,646        | 8,327                         | 194                         | 2.6                                    | 2.3            | 124   | ...                                      | ...  | -528                 | 21,864                |
| 1959 .....    | 8,584    | 8,052                          | ...                              | ...   | 532                       | 10,308       | 9,842                         | 184                         | 2.3                                    | 1.9            | 282   | ...                                      | ...  | -1,724               | 20,141                |
| 1960 .....    | 11,382   | 10,866                         | ...                              | ...   | 516                       | 11,198       | 10,677                        | 203                         | 1.9                                    | 1.9            | 318   | ...                                      | ...  | 184                  | 20,324                |
| 1961 .....    | 11,833   | 11,285                         | ...                              | ...   | 548                       | 12,432       | 11,862                        | 239                         | 2.1                                    | 2.0            | 332   | ...                                      | ...  | -599                 | 19,725                |
| 1962 .....    | 12,585   | 12,059                         | ...                              | ...   | 526                       | 13,973       | 13,356                        | 256                         | 2.1                                    | 1.9            | 361   | ...                                      | ...  | -1,388               | 18,337                |
| 1963 .....    | 15,063   | 14,541                         | ...                              | ...   | 521                       | 14,920       | 14,217                        | 281                         | 1.9                                    | 2.0            | 423   | ...                                      | ...  | 143                  | 18,480                |
| 1964 .....    | 16,258   | 15,689                         | ...                              | ...   | 569                       | 15,613       | 14,914                        | 296                         | 1.9                                    | 2.0            | 403   | ...                                      | ...  | 645                  | 19,125                |
| 1965 .....    | 16,610   | 16,017                         | ...                              | ...   | 593                       | 17,501       | 16,737                        | 328                         | 2.0                                    | 2.0            | 436   | ...                                      | ...  | -890                 | 18,235                |
| 1966 .....    | 21,302   | 20,580                         | ...                              | 78  | 644                       | 18,967       | 18,267                        | 256                         | 1.2                                    | 1.4            | 444   | ...                                      | ...  | 2,335                | 20,570                |
| 1967 .....    | 24,034   | 23,138                         | ...                              | 78  | 818                       | 20,382       | 19,468                        | 406                         | 1.8                                    | 2.1            | 508   | ...                                      | ...  | 3,652                | 24,222                |
| 1968 .....    | 25,040   | 23,719                         | ...                              | 382   | 939                       | 23,557       | 22,643                        | 476                         | 2.0                                    | 2.1            | 438   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,483                | 25,704                |
| 1969 .....    | 29,554   | 27,947                         | ...                              | 442   | 1,165                     | 25,176       | 24,210                        | 474                         | 1.7                                    | 2.0            | 491   | ...                                      | ...  | 4,378                | 30,082                |
| 1970 .....    | 32,220   | 30,256                         | ...                              | 449   | 1,515                     | 29,848       | 28,798                        | 471                         | 1.5                                    | 1.6            | 579   | ...                                      | ...  | 2,371                | 32,454                |
| 1971 .....    | 35,877   | 33,723                         | ...                              | 488   | 1,667                     | 34,542       | 33,414                        | 514                         | 1.5                                    | 1.5            | 613   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,335                | 33,789                |
| 1972 .....    | 40,050   | 37,781                         | ...                              | 475   | 1,794                     | 38,522       | 37,124                        | 674                         | 1.8                                    | 1.8            | 724   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,528                | 35,318                |
| 1973 .....    | 48,344   | 45,975                         | ...                              | 442   | 1,928                     | 47,175       | 45,745                        | 647                         | 1.4                                    | 1.4            | 783   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,169                | 36,487                |
| 1974 .....    | 54,688   | 52,081                         | ...                              | 447   | 2,159                     | 53,397       | 51,623                        | 865                         | 1.6                                    | 1.7            | 909   | ...                                      | ...  | 1,291                | 37,777                |
| 1975 .....    | 59,605   | 56,816                         | ...                              | 425   | 2,364                     | 60,395       | 58,517                        | 896                         | 1.6                                    | 1.5            | 982   | ...                                      | ...  | -790                 | 36,987                |
| 1976 .....    | 66,276   | 63,362                         | ...                              | 614   | 2,301                     | 67,876       | 65,705                        | 959                         | 1.5                                    | 1.5            | 1,212 | ...                                      | ...  | -1,600               | 35,388                |
| 1977 .....    | 72,412   | 69,572                         | ...                              | 613   | 2,227                     | 75,309       | 73,121                        | 981                         | 1.4                                    | 1.3            | 1,208 | ...                                      | ...  | -2,897               | 32,491                |
| 1978 .....    | 78,094   | 75,471                         | ...                              | 615   | 2,008                     | 83,064       | 80,361                        | 1,115                       | 1.5                                    | 1.4            | 1,589 | ...                                      | ...  | -4,971               | 27,520                |
| 1979 .....    | 90,274   | 87,919                         | ...                              | 557   | 1,797                     | 93,133       | 90,573                        | 1,113                       | 1.3                                    | 1.2            | 1,448 | ...                                      | ...  | -2,860               | 24,660                |
| 1980 .....    | 105,841  | 103,456                        | ...                              | 540   | 1,845                     | 107,678      | 105,083                       | 1,154                       | 1.1                                    | 1.1            | 1,442 | ...                                      | ...  | -1,837               | 22,823                |
| 1981 .....    | 125,361  | 122,627                        | ...                              | 675   | 2,060                     | 126,695      | 123,803                       | 1,307                       | 1.1                                    | 1.1            | 1,585 | ...                                      | ...  | -1,334               | 21,490                |
| 1982 .....    | 125,198  | 123,673                        | ...                              | 680   | 845                       | 142,119      | 138,806                       | 1,519                       | 1.2                                    | 1.1            | 1,793 | \$17,519                                 | ...  | 598                  | 22,088                |
| 1983 .....    | 150,584  | 138,337                        | ...                              | 5,541   | 6,706                     | 152,999      | 149,221                       | 1,528                       | 1.1                                    | 1.0            | 2,251 | ...                                      | ...  | -2,416               | 19,672                |
| 1984 .....    | 169,328  | 164,122                        | \$2,835                          | 105   | 2,266                     | 161,883      | 157,841                       | 1,638                       | 1.0                                    | 1.0            | 2,404 | ...                                      | ...  | 7,445                | 27,117                |
| 1985 .....    | 184,239  | 176,958                        | 3,208                            | 2,203   | 1,871                     | 171,150      | 167,248                       | 1,592                       | .9                                     | 1.0            | 2,310 | -4,364                                   | ...  | 8,725                | 35,842                |
| 1986 .....    | 197,393  | 190,741                        | 3,424                            | 160   | 3,069                     | 181,000      | 176,813                       | 1,601                       | .8                                     | .9             | 2,585 | -13,155                                  | ...  | 3,239                | 39,081                |
| 1987 .....    | 210,736  | 202,735                        | 3,257                            | 55  | 4,690                     | 187,668      | 183,587                       | 1,524                       | .8                                     | .8             | 2,557 | ...                                      | ...  | 23,068               | 62,149                |
| 1988 .....    | 240,770  | 229,775                        | 3,384                            | 43  | 7,568                     | 200,020      | 195,454                       | 1,776                       | .8                                     | .9             | 2,790 | ...                                      | ...  | 40,750               | 102,899               |
| 1989 .....    | 264,653  | 250,195                        | 2,439                            | 34  | 11,985                    | 212,489      | 207,971                       | 1,673                       | .7                                     | .8             | 2,845 | ...                                      | ...  | 52,164               | 155,063               |
| 1990 .....    | 286,653  | 267,530                        | 4,848                            | -2,089  | 16,362                    | 227,519      | 222,987                       | 1,563                       | .6                                     | .7             | 2,969 | ...                                      | ...  | 59,134               | 214,197               |

See footnotes at bottom of table 4.A3.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

Table 4.A2.—Disability Insurance, 1957-90

[In millions]

| Calendar<br>year | Receipts |  |  |  |                              | Expenditures |                                  |                                 |  |                        |   | Interfund<br>borrowing<br>transfers <sup>5</sup> | Net<br>increase<br>in fund | Fund at<br>end of<br>period |
|------------------|----------|--|--|--|------------------------------|--------------|----------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|------------------------|---|--|----------------------------|-----------------------------|
|                  | Total    | Net<br>contri-<br>butions <sup>1</sup> | Income<br>from<br>taxation<br>of<br>benefits | Payments<br>from the<br>general<br>fund of<br>the<br>Treasury <sup>2</sup> | Net<br>interest <sup>3</sup> | Total        | Benefit<br>payments <sup>4</sup> | Net administrative<br>expenses  |  |                        | Transfers<br>to<br>Railroad<br>Retire-<br>ment<br>program |  |                            |                             |
|                  |          |  |  |  |                              |              |                                  | Adminis-<br>trative<br>expenses | Percent of—  |                        |   |  |                            |                             |
|                  |          |  |  |  |                              |              |                                  |                                 | Con-<br>tri-<br>butions<br>and<br>reim-<br>burse-<br>ments | Total<br>bene-<br>fits |   |  |                            |                             |
| 1957 .....       | \$709    | \$702                                  | ...  | ...  | \$7                          | \$59         | \$57                             | \$3                             | 0.4  | 4.9                    | ...   | ...  | ...                        | \$649                       |
| 1958 .....       | 991      | 966                                    | ...  | ...  | 25                           | 261          | 249                              | 12                              | 1.3  | 5.0                    | ...   | ...  | \$729                      | 1,379                       |
| 1959 .....       | 931      | 891                                    | ...  | ...  | 40                           | 485          | 457                              | 50                              | 5.6  | 10.9                   | -\$22   | ...  | 447                        | 1,825                       |
| 1960 .....       | 1,063    | 1,010                                  | ...  | ...  | 53                           | 600          | 568                              | 36                              | 3.6  | 6.4                    | -5  | ...  | 464                        | 2,289                       |
| 1961 .....       | 1,104    | 1,038                                  | ...  | ...  | 66                           | 956          | 887                              | 64                              | 6.1  | 7.2                    | 5   | ...  | 148                        | 2,437                       |
| 1962 .....       | 1,114    | 1,046                                  | ...  | ...  | 68                           | 1,183        | 1,105                            | 66                              | 6.4  | 6.0                    | 11  | ...  | -69                        | 2,368                       |
| 1963 .....       | 1,165    | 1,099                                  | ...  | ...  | 66                           | 1,297        | 1,210                            | 68                              | 6.2  | 5.6                    | 20  | ...  | -133                       | 2,235                       |
| 1964 .....       | 1,218    | 1,154                                  | ...  | ...  | 64                           | 1,407        | 1,309                            | 79                              | 6.8  | 6.0                    | 19  | ...  | -188                       | 2,047                       |
| 1965 .....       | 1,247    | 1,188                                  | ...  | ...  | 59                           | 1,687        | 1,573                            | 90                              | 7.6  | 5.7                    | 24  | ...  | -440                       | 1,606                       |
| 1966 .....       | 2,079    | 2,006                                  | ...  | \$16   | 58                           | 1,947        | 1,784                            | 137                             | 6.8  | 7.7                    | 25  | ...  | 133                        | 1,739                       |
| 1967 .....       | 2,379    | 2,286                                  | ...  | 16   | 78                           | 2,089        | 1,950                            | 109                             | 4.7  | 5.6                    | 31  | ...  | 290                        | 2,029                       |
| 1968 .....       | 3,454    | 3,316                                  | ...  | 32   | 106                          | 2,458        | 2,311                            | 127                             | 3.8  | 5.5                    | 20  | ...  | 996                        | 3,025                       |
| 1969 .....       | 3,792    | 3,599                                  | ...  | 16   | 177                          | 2,716        | 2,557                            | 138                             | 3.8  | 5.4                    | 21  | ...  | 1,075                      | 4,100                       |
| 1970 .....       | 4,774    | 4,481                                  | ...  | 16   | 277                          | 3,259        | 3,085                            | 164                             | 3.6  | 5.3                    | 10  | ...  | 1,514                      | 5,614                       |
| 1971 .....       | 5,031    | 4,620                                  | ...  | 50   | 361                          | 4,000        | 3,783                            | 205                             | 4.4  | 5.4                    | 13  | ...  | 1,031                      | 6,645                       |
| 1972 .....       | 5,572    | 5,107                                  | ...  | 51   | 414                          | 4,759        | 4,502                            | 233                             | 4.5  | 5.2                    | 24  | ...  | 813                        | 7,457                       |
| 1973 .....       | 6,443    | 5,932                                  | ...  | 52   | 458                          | 5,973        | 5,764                            | 190                             | 3.2  | 3.3                    | 20  | ...  | 470                        | 7,927                       |
| 1974 .....       | 7,378    | 6,826                                  | ...  | 52   | 500                          | 7,196        | 6,957                            | 217                             | 3.2  | 3.1                    | 22  | ...  | 182                        | 8,109                       |
| 1975 .....       | 8,035    | 7,444                                  | ...  | 90   | 502                          | 8,790        | 8,505                            | 256                             | 3.4  | 3.0                    | 29  | ...  | -754                       | 7,354                       |
| 1976 .....       | 8,757    | 8,233                                  | ...  | 103  | 422                          | 10,366       | 10,055                           | 285                             | 3.4  | 2.8                    | 26  | ...  | -1,609                     | 5,745                       |
| 1977 .....       | 9,570    | 9,138                                  | ...  | 128  | 304                          | 11,945       | 11,547                           | 399                             | 4.3  | 3.5                    | (6)   | ...  | -2,375                     | 3,370                       |
| 1978 .....       | 13,810   | 13,413                                 | ...  | 142  | 256                          | 12,954       | 12,599                           | 325                             | 2.4  | 2.6                    | 30  | ...  | 856                        | 4,226                       |
| 1979 .....       | 15,590   | 15,114                                 | ...  | 118  | 358                          | 14,186       | 13,786                           | 371                             | 2.4  | 2.7                    | 30  | ...  | 1,404                      | 5,630                       |
| 1980 .....       | 13,871   | 13,255                                 | ...  | 130  | 485                          | 15,872       | 15,515                           | 368                             | 2.8  | 2.4                    | -12   | ...  | -2,001                     | 3,629                       |
| 1981 .....       | 17,078   | 16,738                                 | ...  | 168  | 172                          | 17,658       | 17,192                           | 436                             | 2.6  | 2.5                    | 29  | ...  | -580                       | 3,049                       |
| 1982 .....       | 22,715   | 21,995                                 | ...  | 174  | 546                          | 17,992       | 17,376                           | 590                             | 2.7  | 3.4                    | 26  | -\$5,081   | -358                       | 2,691                       |
| 1983 .....       | 20,682   | 17,991                                 | ...  | 1,121  | 1,569                        | 18,177       | 17,524                           | 625                             | 3.3  | 3.6                    | 28  | ...  | 2,505                      | 5,195                       |
| 1984 .....       | 17,309   | 15,945                                 | \$190  | ...  | 1,174                        | 18,546       | 17,898                           | 626                             | 3.9  | 3.5                    | 22  | ...  | -1,237                     | 3,959                       |
| 1985 .....       | 19,301   | 17,191                                 | 222  | 1,017  | 870                          | 19,478       | 18,827                           | 608                             | 3.3  | 3.2                    | 43  | 2,540  | 2,363                      | 6,321                       |
| 1986 .....       | 19,439   | 18,399                                 | 238  | ...  | 803                          | 20,522       | 19,853                           | 600                             | 3.3  | 3.0                    | 68  | 2,541  | 1,459                      | 7,780                       |
| 1987 .....       | 20,303   | 19,691                                 | <sup>7</sup> -36                             | ...  | 648                          | 21,425       | 20,519                           | 849                             | 4.3  | 4.1                    | 57  | ...  | -1,122                     | 6,658                       |
| 1988 .....       | 22,699   | 22,039                                 | <sup>8</sup> 61                              | ...  | 600                          | 22,494       | 21,695                           | 737                             | 3.3  | 3.4                    | 61  | ...  | 206                        | 6,864                       |
| 1989 .....       | 24,795   | 23,993                                 | 95   | ...  | 707                          | 23,753       | 22,911                           | 754                             | 3.1  | 3.3                    | 88  | ...  | 1,041                      | 7,905                       |
| 1990 .....       | 28,791   | 28,539                                 | 144  | -775   | 883                          | 25,616       | 24,829                           | 707                             | 2.5  | 2.8                    | 80  | ...  | 3,174                      | 11,079                      |

<sup>1</sup>Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$402 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$62 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

<sup>2</sup>Includes payments (1) in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957, and (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956.

<sup>3</sup>Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$660 million in interest on (1) retroactive government

contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$169 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$14.8 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

<sup>4</sup>Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$48 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

<sup>5</sup>Negative figure represents amounts loaned by the DI Trust Fund to the OASI Trust Fund. Positive figures represent repayment of these amounts.

<sup>6</sup>Less than \$500,000.

<sup>7</sup>Reflects \$195 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar years 1984 and 1985.

<sup>8</sup>Reflects \$116 million in transfers from the DI Trust Fund to the general fund of the Treasury to correct estimated amounts transferred for calendar year 1986.



## 4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

**Table 4.A3.—Combined OASI and DI, 1957-90**

(In millions)

| Calendar<br>year | Receipts |                           |  |   |                 | Expenditures |                     |                                 |   |                        |   |          |        | Interfund<br>borrowing<br>transfers | Net<br>increase<br>in funds | Funds at<br>end of<br>period |
|------------------|----------|---------------------------|--|---|-----------------|--------------|---------------------|---------------------------------|---|------------------------|---|----------|--------|-------------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
|                  | Total    | Net<br>contri-<br>butions | Income<br>from<br>taxation<br>of<br>benefits | Payments<br>from the<br>general<br>fund<br>of the<br>Treasury | Net<br>interest | Total        | Benefit<br>payments | Net administrative<br>expenses  |   |                        | Transfers<br>to<br>Railroad<br>Retire-<br>ment<br>program |          |        |                                     |                             |                              |
|                  |          |                           |  |   |                 |              |                     | Adminis-<br>trative<br>expenses | Percent of—   |                        |   |          |        |                                     |                             |                              |
|                  |          |                           |  |   |                 |              |                     |                                 | Con-<br>tributions<br>and<br>reim-<br>burse-<br>ments | Total<br>bene-<br>fits |   |          |        |                                     |                             |                              |
| 1957 .....       | \$8,090  | \$7,527                   | ...  | ...   | \$563           | \$7,567      | \$7,404             | \$164                           | 2.2   | 2.2                    | -\$2  | ...      | \$523  | \$23,042                            |                             |                              |
| 1958 .....       | 9,108    | 8,531                     | ...  | ...   | 577             | 8,907        | 8,576               | 207                             | 2.4   | 2.4                    | 124   | ...      | 201    | 23,243                              |                             |                              |
| 1959 .....       | 9,516    | 8,943                     | ...  | ...   | 572             | 10,793       | 10,298              | 234                             | 2.6   | 2.3                    | 260   | ...      | -1,277 | 21,966                              |                             |                              |
| 1960 .....       | 12,445   | 11,876                    | ...  | ...   | 569             | 11,798       | 11,245              | 240                             | 2.0   | 2.1                    | 314   | ...      | 647    | 22,613                              |                             |                              |
| 1961 .....       | 12,937   | 12,323                    | ...  | ...   | 614             | 13,388       | 12,749              | 303                             | 2.5   | 2.4                    | 337   | ...      | -451   | 22,162                              |                             |                              |
| 1962 .....       | 13,699   | 13,105                    | ...  | ...   | 594             | 15,156       | 14,461              | 322                             | 2.5   | 2.2                    | 372   | ...      | -1,457 | 20,705                              |                             |                              |
| 1963 .....       | 16,227   | 15,640                    | ...  | ...   | 587             | 16,217       | 15,427              | 348                             | 2.2   | 2.3                    | 442   | ...      | 10     | 20,715                              |                             |                              |
| 1964 .....       | 17,476   | 16,843                    | ...  | ...   | 633             | 17,020       | 16,223              | 375                             | 2.2   | 2.3                    | 422   | ...      | 456    | 21,172                              |                             |                              |
| 1965 .....       | 17,857   | 17,205                    | ...  | ...   | 651             | 19,187       | 18,311              | 418                             | 2.4   | 2.3                    | 459   | ...      | -1,331 | 19,841                              |                             |                              |
| 1966 .....       | 23,381   | 22,585                    | ...  | \$94  | 702             | 20,913       | 20,051              | 393                             | 1.7   | 2.0                    | 469   | ...      | 2,467  | 22,308                              |                             |                              |
| 1967 .....       | 26,413   | 25,424                    | ...  | 94  | 896             | 22,471       | 21,417              | 515                             | 2.0   | 2.4                    | 539   | ...      | 3,942  | 26,250                              |                             |                              |
| 1968 .....       | 28,493   | 27,034                    | ...  | 414   | 1,045           | 26,015       | 24,954              | 603                             | 2.2   | 2.4                    | 458   | ...      | 2,479  | 28,729                              |                             |                              |
| 1969 .....       | 33,346   | 31,546                    | ...  | 458   | 1,342           | 27,892       | 26,767              | 612                             | 1.9   | 2.3                    | 513   | ...      | 5,453  | 34,182                              |                             |                              |
| 1970 .....       | 36,993   | 34,737                    | ...  | 465   | 1,791           | 33,108       | 31,884              | 635                             | 1.8   | 2.0                    | 589   | ...      | 3,886  | 38,068                              |                             |                              |
| 1971 .....       | 40,908   | 38,343                    | ...  | 538   | 2,027           | 38,542       | 37,197              | 719                             | 1.8   | 1.9                    | 626   | ...      | 2,366  | 40,434                              |                             |                              |
| 1972 .....       | 45,622   | 42,888                    | ...  | 526   | 2,208           | 43,281       | 41,625              | 907                             | 2.1   | 2.2                    | 749   | ...      | 2,341  | 42,775                              |                             |                              |
| 1973 .....       | 54,787   | 51,907                    | ...  | 494   | 2,386           | 53,148       | 51,508              | 837                             | 1.6   | 1.6                    | 802   | ...      | 1,639  | 44,414                              |                             |                              |
| 1974 .....       | 62,066   | 58,907                    | ...  | 499   | 2,660           | 60,593       | 58,581              | 1,082                           | 1.8   | 1.8                    | 931   | ...      | 1,472  | 45,886                              |                             |                              |
| 1975 .....       | 67,640   | 64,259                    | ...  | 515   | 2,866           | 69,184       | 67,022              | 1,152                           | 1.8   | 1.7                    | 1,010   | ...      | -1,544 | 44,342                              |                             |                              |
| 1976 .....       | 75,034   | 71,595                    | ...  | 717   | 2,722           | 78,242       | 75,759              | 1,244                           | 1.7   | 1.6                    | 1,239   | ...      | -3,209 | 41,133                              |                             |                              |
| 1977 .....       | 81,982   | 78,710                    | ...  | 741   | 2,531           | 87,254       | 84,667              | 1,379                           | 1.7   | 1.6                    | 1,208   | ...      | -5,272 | 35,861                              |                             |                              |
| 1978 .....       | 91,903   | 88,883                    | ...  | 757   | 2,264           | 96,018       | 92,960              | 1,440                           | 1.6   | 1.5                    | 1,618   | ...      | -4,115 | 31,746                              |                             |                              |
| 1979 .....       | 105,864  | 103,034                   | ...  | 675   | 2,155           | 107,320      | 104,359             | 1,483                           | 1.4   | 1.4                    | 1,477   | ...      | -1,456 | 30,291                              |                             |                              |
| 1980 .....       | 119,712  | 116,711                   | ...  | 670   | 2,330           | 123,550      | 120,598             | 1,522                           | 1.3   | 1.3                    | 1,430   | ...      | -3,838 | 26,453                              |                             |                              |
| 1981 .....       | 142,438  | 139,364                   | ...  | 843   | 2,231           | 144,352      | 140,995             | 1,743                           | 1.2   | 1.2                    | 1,614   | ...      | -1,914 | 24,539                              |                             |                              |
| 1982 .....       | 147,913  | 145,667                   | ...  | 854   | 1,391           | 160,111      | 156,182             | 2,109                           | 1.4   | 1.4                    | 1,820   | \$12,437 | 239    | 24,778                              |                             |                              |
| 1983 .....       | 171,266  | 156,328                   | ...  | 6,662   | 8,276           | 171,177      | 166,745             | 2,153                           | 1.3   | 1.3                    | 2,279   | ...      | 89     | 24,867                              |                             |                              |
| 1984 .....       | 186,637  | 180,067                   | \$3,025                                      | 105   | 3,440           | 180,429      | 175,739             | 2,264                           | 1.3   | 1.3                    | 2,426   | ...      | 6,208  | 31,075                              |                             |                              |
| 1985 .....       | 203,540  | 194,149                   | 3,430  | 3,220   | 2,741           | 190,628      | 186,075             | 2,200                           | 1.1   | 1.2                    | 2,353   | -1,824   | 11,088 | 42,163                              |                             |                              |
| 1986 .....       | 216,833  | 209,140                   | 3,662  | 160   | 3,871           | 201,522      | 196,667             | 2,202                           | 1.1   | 1.1                    | 2,653   | -10,613  | 4,698  | 46,861                              |                             |                              |
| 1987 .....       | 231,039  | 222,425                   | 3,221  | 55  | 5,338           | 209,093      | 204,106             | 2,373                           | 1.1   | 1.2                    | 2,614   | ...      | 21,946 | 68,807                              |                             |                              |
| 1988 .....       | 263,469  | 251,814                   | 3,445  | 43  | 8,168           | 222,514      | 217,149             | 2,513                           | 1.0   | 1.2                    | 2,851   | ...      | 40,955 | 109,762                             |                             |                              |
| 1989 .....       | 289,448  | 274,189                   | 2,534  | 34  | 12,692          | 236,242      | 230,882             | 2,427                           | .9  | 1.1                    | 2,934   | ...      | 53,206 | 162,968                             |                             |                              |
| 1990 .....       | 315,443  | 296,070                   | 4,992  | -2,864  | 17,245          | 253,135      | 247,816             | 2,270                           | .8  | .9                     | 3,049   | ...      | 62,309 | 225,277                             |                             |                              |

See tables 4.A1 and 4.A2 for appropriate footnotes.

### Footnotes to table 4.A1

<sup>1</sup>Beginning in 1983, includes government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957 and later. The amount shown for 1983 includes, in addition to the annual contributions on 1983 wage credits, a net amount of \$5,388 million representing (1) retroactive contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, less (2) all reimbursements received prior to 1983 for the costs of such credits. An adjustment to these amounts totaling \$466 million was transferred to the trust fund from the general fund of the Treasury in 1984.

<sup>2</sup>Includes payments (1) in 1947-51 and in 1966 and later, for costs of noncontributory wage credits for military service performed before 1957; (2) in 1971-82, for costs of deemed wage credits for military service performed after 1956; and (3) in 1968 and later, for costs of benefits to certain uninsured persons who attained age 72 before 1968.

<sup>3</sup>Net interest includes net profits or losses on marketable investments. Beginning in 1967, administrative expenses are charged currently to the trust fund on an estimated basis, with a final adjustment, including interest, made in the following fiscal year. The amounts of these interest adjustments are included in net interest. Beginning in 1983, these figures reflect payments from a borrowing trust fund to a lending trust fund for interest on amounts owed under the

interfund borrowing provisions. Also, beginning in 1983, interest paid from the trust fund to the general fund on advance tax transfers is reflected. The amount shown for 1983 includes \$6,677 million in interest on (1) retroactive government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-82, and (2) unnegotiated benefit checks issued before 1983. The amount shown for 1984 includes an interest adjustment of \$1,732 million on government contributions on deemed wage credits for military service in 1957-83. The amount shown for 1985 includes an interest adjustment of \$88 million on unnegotiated checks issued before April 1985.

<sup>4</sup>Beginning in 1966, includes payments for vocational rehabilitation services furnished to disabled persons receiving benefits because of their disabilities. Beginning in 1983, amounts are reduced by amount of reimbursement for unnegotiated benefit checks. The amount shown for 1983 is reduced by \$288 million for all unnegotiated checks issued before 1983; reductions in subsequent years are relatively small.

<sup>5</sup>Positive figure represents amounts loaned to the OASI Trust Fund from the DI and HI Trust Funds. Negative figures represent amounts repaid from the OASI Trust Fund to the DI and HI Trust Funds.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.

**Table 4.A4.—Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-90**

[In millions]

| Year                    | Total benefits | Cash benefits                                |                      | Service benefits   |                                 | Rehabilitation services <sup>2</sup> |                      | Personal income <sup>3</sup> | Total benefits as percent of personal income |
|-------------------------|----------------|--|----------------------|--------------------|---------------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------|------------------------------|--|
|                         |                | Old-Age and Survivors Insurance <sup>1</sup> | Disability Insurance | Hospital Insurance | Supplementary Medical Insurance | Old-Age and Survivors Insurance      | Disability Insurance |                              |  |
| 1937 .....              | \$1            | \$1  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | \$73,400                     | (4)  |
| 1938 .....              | 10             | 10   | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 67,600                       | (4)  |
| 1939 .....              | 14             | 14   | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 72,100                       | (4)  |
| 1940 .....              | 35             | 35   | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 77,600                       | (4)  |
| 1941 .....              | 88             | 88   | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 95,200                       | 0.1  |
| 1942 .....              | 131            | 131  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 122,400                      | .1   |
| 1943 .....              | 166            | 166  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 150,700                      | .1   |
| 1944 .....              | 209            | 209  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 164,500                      | .1   |
| 1945 .....              | 274            | 274  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 170,000                      | .2   |
| 1946 .....              | 378            | 378  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 177,600                      | .2   |
| 1947 .....              | 466            | 466  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 190,200                      | .2   |
| 1948 .....              | 556            | 556  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 209,200                      | .3   |
| 1949 .....              | 667            | 667  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 206,400                      | .3   |
| 1950 .....              | 961            | 961  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 228,100                      | .4   |
| 1951 .....              | 1,885          | 1,885  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 256,500                      | .7   |
| 1952 .....              | 2,194          | 2,194  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 273,800                      | .8   |
| 1953 .....              | 3,006          | 3,006  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 290,500                      | 1.0  |
| 1954 .....              | 3,670          | 3,670  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 293,000                      | 1.3  |
| 1955 .....              | 4,968          | 4,968  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 314,200                      | 1.6  |
| 1956 .....              | 5,715          | 5,715  | ...                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 337,200                      | 1.7  |
| 1957 .....              | 7,404          | 7,347  | \$57                 | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 356,300                      | 2.1  |
| 1958 .....              | 8,576          | 8,327  | 249                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 367,100                      | 2.3  |
| 1959 .....              | 10,298         | 9,842  | 457                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 390,700                      | 2.6  |
| 1960 .....              | 11,245         | 10,677                                       | 568                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 409,400                      | 2.7  |
| 1961 .....              | 12,749         | 11,862                                       | 887                  | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 426,000                      | 3.0  |
| 1962 .....              | 14,461         | 13,356                                       | 1,105                | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 453,200                      | 3.2  |
| 1963 .....              | 15,427         | 14,217                                       | 1,210                | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 476,300                      | 3.2  |
| 1964 .....              | 16,223         | 14,914                                       | 1,309                | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 510,200                      | 3.2  |
| 1965 .....              | 18,311         | 16,737                                       | 1,573                | ...                | ...                             | ...                                  | ...                  | 552,000                      | 3.3  |
| 1966 .....              | 21,070         | 18,267                                       | 1,781                | \$891              | \$128                           | (5)                                  | \$3                  | 600,800                      | 3.5  |
| 1967 .....              | 25,967         | 19,468                                       | 1,939                | 3,353              | 1,197                           | (5)                                  | 11                   | 644,500                      | 4.0  |
| 1968 .....              | 30,651         | 22,642                                       | 2,294                | 4,179              | 1,518                           | \$1                                  | 16                   | 707,200                      | 4.3  |
| 1969 .....              | 33,371         | 24,209                                       | 2,542                | 4,739              | 1,865                           | 1                                    | 15                   | 772,900                      | 4.3  |
| 1970 .....              | 38,982         | 28,796                                       | 3,067                | 5,124              | 1,975                           | 2                                    | 18                   | 831,800                      | 4.7  |
| 1971 .....              | 45,065         | 33,413                                       | 3,758                | 5,751              | 2,117                           | 2                                    | 24                   | 894,000                      | 5.0  |
| 1972 .....              | 50,269         | 37,122                                       | 4,473                | 6,318              | 2,325                           | 2                                    | 29                   | 981,600                      | 5.1  |
| 1973 .....              | 61,091         | 45,741                                       | 5,718                | 7,057              | 2,526                           | 3                                    | 46                   | 1,101,700                    | 5.5  |
| 1974 .....              | 70,996         | 51,618                                       | 6,903                | 9,099              | 3,318                           | 5                                    | 54                   | 1,210,100                    | 5.9  |
| 1975 .....              | 82,611         | 58,509                                       | 8,414                | 11,315             | 4,273                           | 9                                    | 91                   | 1,313,400                    | 6.3  |
| 1976 .....              | 94,180         | 65,699                                       | 9,966                | 13,340             | 5,080                           | 6                                    | 89                   | 1,451,400                    | 6.5  |
| 1977 .....              | 106,443        | 73,113                                       | 11,463               | 15,737             | 6,038                           | 8                                    | 84                   | 1,607,500                    | 6.6  |
| 1978 .....              | 117,894        | 80,352                                       | 12,513               | 17,682             | 7,252                           | 9                                    | 86                   | 1,812,400                    | 6.5  |
| 1979 .....              | 133,691        | 90,556                                       | 13,708               | 20,623             | 8,708                           | 18                                   | 78                   | 2,034,000                    | 6.6  |
| 1980 .....              | 156,298        | 105,074                                      | 15,437               | 25,064             | 10,635                          | 8                                    | 78                   | 2,258,500                    | 6.9  |
| 1981 .....              | 184,450        | 123,795                                      | 17,199               | 30,342             | 13,113                          | 8                                    | —8                   | 2,520,900                    | 7.3  |
| 1982 .....              | 207,268        | 138,800                                      | 17,338               | 35,631             | 15,455                          | 6                                    | 38                   | 2,670,800                    | 7.8  |
| 1983 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 224,524        | 149,502                                      | 17,530               | 39,337             | 18,106                          | 6                                    | 42                   | 2,836,400                    | 7.9  |
| 1984 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 238,682        | 157,862                                      | 17,900               | 43,257             | 19,661                          | (5)                                  | 1                    | 3,111,900                    | 7.7  |
| 1985 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 256,723        | 167,360                                      | 18,836               | 47,580             | 22,947                          | (5)                                  | (5)                  | 3,314,500                    | 7.7  |
| 1986 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 272,698        | 176,845                                      | 19,847               | 49,758             | 26,239                          | ...                                  | 9                    | 3,534,300                    | 7.7  |
| 1987 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 284,487        | 183,644                                      | 20,512               | 49,496             | 30,820                          | ...                                  | 16                   | 3,777,600                    | 7.5  |
| 1988 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 303,717        | 195,522                                      | 21,692               | 52,517             | 33,970                          | ...                                  | 16                   | 4,064,500                    | 7.5  |
| 1989 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 329,193        | 207,977                                      | 22,873               | 60,011             | 38,294                          | ...                                  | 38                   | 4,384,300                    | 7.5  |
| 1990 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 356,536        | 222,993                                      | 24,803               | 66,239             | 42,468                          | ...                                  | 32                   | 4,645,500                    | 7.7  |

<sup>1</sup> For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum death payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

<sup>2</sup> Vocational rehabilitation services to disabled workers and disabled children under the 1965 Amendments to the Social Security Act and to disabled widows and widowers under the 1967 Amendments to the Social Security Act.

<sup>3</sup> Data from **Survey of Current Business**, table 2.1. (March 1991).

<sup>4</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>5</sup> Less than \$0.5 million.

<sup>6</sup> Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

## 4.A OASDI: Trust Funds

**Table 4.A5.—Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-90**

[In millions]

| Year              | Benefits paid to <sup>1</sup> |                                |                 |                    |           |          |           |                             |                     |           |         |                              | Lump-sum death payments |
|-------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------|-----------|----------|-----------|-----------------------------|---------------------|-----------|---------|------------------------------|-------------------------|
|                   | Total                         | Retired workers and dependents |                 |                    |           |          | Survivors |                             |                     |           |         | Special age-72 beneficiaries |                         |
|                   |                               | Total                          | Retired workers | Wives and husbands | Children  | Total    | Children  | Widowed mothers and fathers | Widows and widowers | Parents   |         |                              |                         |
| Total.            | \$2,611,550                   | \$2,602,272                    | \$1,971,987     | \$1,781,615        | \$168,896 | \$21,475 | \$626,455 | \$155,141                   | \$32,129            | \$437,670 | \$1,514 | \$3,830                      | \$9,278                 |
| 1937 <sup>2</sup> | 1                             | ...                            | ...             | ...                | ...       | ...      | ...       | ...                         | ...                 | ...       | ...     | ...                          | 1                       |
| 1938 <sup>2</sup> | 10                            | ...                            | ...             | ...                | ...       | ...      | ...       | ...                         | ...                 | ...       | ...     | ...                          | 10                      |
| 1939 <sup>2</sup> | 14                            | ...                            | ...             | ...                | ...       | ...      | ...       | ...                         | ...                 | ...       | ...     | ...                          | 14                      |
| 1940....          | 35                            | 24                             | 17              | 15                 | 2         | (3)      | 6         | 3                           | 2                   | (3)       | (3)     | ...                          | 9                       |
| 1941....          | 88                            | 75                             | 51              | 44                 | 7         | 1        | 24        | 13                          | 8                   | 2         | (3)     | ...                          | 13                      |
| 1942....          | 131                           | 116                            | 76              | 65                 | 10        | 1        | 40        | 21                          | 13                  | 5         | (3)     | ...                          | 15                      |
| 1943....          | 166                           | 148                            | 93              | 79                 | 13        | 1        | 55        | 29                          | 16                  | 9         | 1       | ...                          | 18                      |
| 1944....          | 209                           | 187                            | 113             | 97                 | 16        | 1        | 73        | 39                          | 20                  | 14        | 1       | ...                          | 22                      |
| 1945....          | 274                           | 248                            | 148             | 126                | 21        | 2        | 100       | 52                          | 27                  | 20        | 1       | ...                          | 26                      |
| 1946....          | 378                           | 350                            | 222             | 189                | 31        | 2        | 128       | 66                          | 32                  | 28        | 1       | ...                          | 28                      |
| 1947....          | 466                           | 437                            | 288             | 245                | 40        | 3        | 149       | 77                          | 34                  | 37        | 2       | ...                          | 29                      |
| 1948....          | 556                           | 524                            | 352             | 300                | 49        | 4        | 172       | 86                          | 36                  | 48        | 2       | ...                          | 32                      |
| 1949....          | 667                           | 634                            | 437             | 373                | 60        | 5        | 197       | 95                          | 39                  | 60        | 2       | ...                          | 33                      |
| 1950....          | 961                           | 928                            | 651             | 557                | 88        | 6        | 277       | 135                         | 49                  | 89        | 3       | ...                          | 33                      |
| 1951....          | 1,885                         | 1,828                          | 1,321           | 1,135              | 175       | 11       | 507       | 260                         | 82                  | 156       | 9       | ...                          | 57                      |
| 1952....          | 2,194                         | 2,131                          | 1,539           | 1,328              | 200       | 12       | 592       | 298                         | 92                  | 191       | 10      | ...                          | 63                      |
| 1953....          | 3,006                         | 2,919                          | 2,175           | 1,884              | 275       | 16       | 744       | 369                         | 114                 | 248       | 12      | ...                          | 87                      |
| 1954....          | 3,670                         | 3,578                          | 2,698           | 2,340              | 338       | 21       | 880       | 430                         | 133                 | 304       | 13      | ...                          | 92                      |
| 1955....          | 4,968                         | 4,855                          | 3,748           | 3,253              | 466       | 29       | 1,108     | 532                         | 163                 | 396       | 16      | ...                          | 113                     |
| 1956....          | 5,715                         | 5,605                          | 4,361           | 3,793              | 536       | 33       | 1,244     | 581                         | 177                 | 469       | 17      | ...                          | 109                     |
| 1957....          | 7,347                         | 7,209                          | 5,688           | 4,888              | 756       | 43       | 1,521     | 651                         | 198                 | 653       | 19      | ...                          | 139                     |
| 1958....          | 8,327                         | 8,194                          | 6,474           | 5,567              | 851       | 56       | 1,720     | 720                         | 223                 | 757       | 20      | ...                          | 133                     |
| 1959....          | 9,842                         | 9,670                          | 7,607           | 6,548              | 982       | 77       | 2,063     | 855                         | 263                 | 921       | 25      | ...                          | 171                     |
| 1960....          | 10,677                        | 10,512                         | 8,196           | 7,053              | 1,051     | 92       | 2,316     | 945                         | 286                 | 1,057     | 28      | ...                          | 164                     |
| 1961....          | 11,862                        | 11,690                         | 9,032           | 7,802              | 1,124     | 106      | 2,659     | 1,080                       | 316                 | 1,232     | 31      | ...                          | 171                     |
| 1962....          | 13,356                        | 13,173                         | 10,162          | 8,813              | 1,216     | 134      | 3,011     | 1,171                       | 336                 | 1,470     | 34      | ...                          | 183                     |
| 1963....          | 14,217                        | 14,011                         | 10,795          | 9,391              | 1,258     | 146      | 3,216     | 1,222                       | 348                 | 1,612     | 34      | ...                          | 206                     |
| 1964....          | 14,914                        | 14,698                         | 11,281          | 9,854              | 1,277     | 150      | 3,416     | 1,275                       | 354                 | 1,754     | 33      | ...                          | 216                     |
| 1965....          | 16,737                        | 16,521                         | 12,542          | 10,984             | 1,383     | 175      | 3,979     | 1,515                       | 388                 | 2,041     | 35      | ...                          | 217                     |
| 1966....          | 18,267                        | 18,030                         | 13,373          | 11,727             | 1,429     | 216      | 4,613     | 1,812                       | 415                 | 2,351     | 35      | 44                           | 237                     |
| 1967....          | 19,468                        | 19,215                         | 14,049          | 12,372             | 1,456     | 221      | 4,854     | 1,855                       | 420                 | 2,545     | 34      | 313                          | 252                     |
| 1968....          | 22,642                        | 22,373                         | 16,204          | 14,278             | 1,673     | 253      | 5,839     | 2,207                       | 478                 | 3,117     | 37      | 330                          | 269                     |
| 1969....          | 24,209                        | 23,917                         | 17,395          | 15,385             | 1,750     | 260      | 6,219     | 2,322                       | 490                 | 3,371     | 36      | 303                          | 291                     |
| 1970....          | 28,796                        | 28,503                         | 20,770          | 18,438             | 2,029     | 303      | 7,428     | 2,760                       | 574                 | 4,055     | 39      | 305                          | 294                     |
| 1971....          | 33,413                        | 33,107                         | 24,219          | 21,544             | 2,323     | 352      | 8,602     | 3,168                       | 630                 | 4,763     | 41      | 285                          | 306                     |
| 1972....          | 37,122                        | 36,802                         | 27,057          | 24,143             | 2,532     | 382      | 9,482     | 3,433                       | 679                 | 5,326     | 43      | 263                          | 320                     |
| 1973....          | 45,741                        | 45,412                         | 32,793          | 29,336             | 3,000     | 457      | 12,356    | 4,002                       | 801                 | 7,505     | 48      | 264                          | 329                     |
| 1974....          | 51,618                        | 51,291                         | 37,211          | 33,369             | 3,309     | 533      | 13,843    | 4,399                       | 898                 | 8,497     | 49      | 237                          | 327                     |
| 1975....          | 58,509                        | 58,172                         | 42,432          | 38,079             | 3,719     | 634      | 15,544    | 4,888                       | 1,009               | 9,597     | 50      | 196                          | 337                     |
| 1976....          | 65,699                        | 65,366                         | 47,936          | 43,083             | 4,117     | 736      | 17,257    | 5,336                       | 1,113               | 10,757    | 51      | 174                          | 332                     |
| 1977....          | 73,113                        | 72,801                         | 53,575          | 48,186             | 4,559     | 830      | 19,070    | 5,759                       | 1,191               | 12,068    | 52      | 157                          | 312                     |
| 1978....          | 80,352                        | 80,008                         | 59,159          | 53,255             | 4,983     | 921      | 20,707    | 6,093                       | 1,284               | 13,278    | 51      | 142                          | 344                     |
| 1979....          | 90,556                        | 90,216                         | 66,947          | 60,379             | 5,554     | 1,014    | 23,140    | 6,608                       | 1,409               | 15,071    | 52      | 128                          | 340                     |
| 1980....          | 105,074                       | 104,678                        | 77,905          | 70,358             | 6,405     | 1,142    | 26,654    | 7,389                       | 1,572               | 17,638    | 55      | 119                          | 394                     |
| 1981....          | 123,795                       | 123,463                        | 92,478          | 83,614             | 7,543     | 1,321    | 30,875    | 8,307                       | 1,760               | 20,749    | 58      | 110                          | 332                     |
| 1982....          | 138,800                       | 138,596                        | 104,885         | 95,123             | 8,539     | 1,223    | 33,612    | 8,204                       | 1,861               | 23,488    | 59      | 100                          | 203                     |
| 1983 <sup>4</sup> | 149,502                       | 149,297                        | 114,048         | 103,578            | 9,328     | 1,143    | 35,164    | 7,911                       | 1,771               | 25,425    | 56      | 85                           | 205                     |
| 1984 <sup>4</sup> | 157,862                       | 157,651                        | 120,952         | 109,957            | 9,860     | 1,135    | 36,628    | 7,775                       | 1,474               | 27,325    | 53      | 71                           | 212                     |
| 1985 <sup>4</sup> | 167,360                       | 167,152                        | 128,479         | 116,823            | 10,517    | 1,140    | 38,616    | 7,762                       | 1,474               | 29,330    | 51      | 57                           | 207                     |
| 1986 <sup>4</sup> | 176,845                       | 176,642                        | 135,902         | 123,584            | 11,152    | 1,166    | 40,693    | 7,843                       | 1,457               | 31,345    | 48      | 47                           | 203                     |
| 1987 <sup>4</sup> | 183,644                       | 183,441                        | 141,293         | 128,513            | 11,598    | 1,183    | 42,112    | 7,846                       | 1,388               | 32,833    | 44      | 36                           | 203                     |
| 1988 <sup>4</sup> | 195,522                       | 195,314                        | 150,498         | 136,987            | 12,292    | 1,219    | 44,787    | 8,120                       | 1,392               | 35,233    | 43      | 29                           | 208                     |
| 1989 <sup>4</sup> | 207,977                       | 207,770                        | 160,331         | 146,027            | 13,054    | 1,249    | 47,418    | 8,254                       | 1,401               | 37,723    | 41      | 21                           | 206                     |
| 1990 <sup>4</sup> | 222,993                       | 222,787                        | 172,025         | 156,756            | 13,953    | 1,316    | 50,746    | 8,564                       | 1,437               | 40,705    | 39      | 16                           | 206                     |

<sup>1</sup> Type of benefit estimated.

<sup>2</sup> For 1937-39, refunds and lump-sum payments under the Social Security Act of 1935.

<sup>3</sup> Less than \$0.5 million.

<sup>4</sup> Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

CONTACT: J. R. Nagel (301) 965-3037 for further information.



**Table 4.A6.—Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-90**

[In millions]

| Year                    | Benefits paid to <sup>1</sup> |                  |                    |          |
|-------------------------|-------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|----------|
|                         | Total                         | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands | Children |
| Total.....              | \$309,921                     | \$264,783        | \$10,887           | \$34,251 |
| 1957 .....              | 57                            | 57               | ...                | ...      |
| 1958 .....              | 249                           | 246              | 1                  | 1        |
| 1959 .....              | 457                           | 390              | 29                 | 38       |
| 1960 .....              | 568                           | 489              | 32                 | 48       |
| 1961 .....              | 887                           | 724              | 54                 | 109      |
| 1962 .....              | 1,105                         | 888              | 68                 | 149      |
| 1963 .....              | 1,210                         | 965              | 73                 | 172      |
| 1964 .....              | 1,309                         | 1,044            | 79                 | 186      |
| 1965 .....              | 1,573                         | 1,246            | 95                 | 232      |
| 1966 .....              | 1,781                         | 1,394            | 108                | 280      |
| 1967 .....              | 1,939                         | 1,519            | 113                | 307      |
| 1968 .....              | 2,294                         | 1,804            | 131                | 360      |
| 1969 .....              | 2,542                         | 2,014            | 139                | 389      |
| 1970 .....              | 3,067                         | 2,448            | 165                | 454      |
| 1971 .....              | 3,758                         | 3,028            | 192                | 539      |
| 1972 .....              | 4,473                         | 3,626            | 224                | 623      |
| 1973 .....              | 5,718                         | 4,676            | 281                | 760      |
| 1974 .....              | 6,903                         | 5,662            | 320                | 920      |
| 1975 .....              | 8,414                         | 6,908            | 385                | 1,121    |
| 1976 .....              | 9,966                         | 8,190            | 447                | 1,328    |
| 1977 .....              | 11,463                        | 9,456            | 505                | 1,503    |
| 1978 .....              | 12,513                        | 10,315           | 541                | 1,657    |
| 1979 .....              | 13,708                        | 11,333           | 581                | 1,794    |
| 1980 .....              | 15,437                        | 12,816           | 638                | 1,983    |
| 1981 .....              | 17,199                        | 14,379           | 684                | 2,136    |
| 1982 .....              | 17,338                        | 14,811           | 652                | 1,875    |
| 1983 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 17,530                        | 15,196           | 607                | 1,728    |
| 1984 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 17,900                        | 15,623           | 536                | 1,741    |
| 1985 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 18,836                        | 16,483           | 545                | 1,809    |
| 1986 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 19,847                        | 17,409           | 547                | 1,890    |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 20,512                        | 18,053           | 532                | 1,926    |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 21,692                        | 19,165           | 529                | 1,999    |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 22,873                        | 20,314           | 523                | 2,036    |
| 1990 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 24,803                        | 22,113           | 531                | 2,159    |

<sup>1</sup> Type of benefit estimated.<sup>2</sup> Unnegotiated checks not deducted.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B1.—Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-90**

[Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample]

| Year                    | Workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) |                       |   | Earnings  |                               |                  |                             |                  | Social Security numbers issued <sup>4</sup><br>(in thousands) |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------------|---|---|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|------------------|---|
|                         | Total   | With maximum earnings | New entrants into covered employment <sup>2</sup> | Total in covered employment <sup>3</sup><br>(in millions) | Reported taxable <sup>1</sup> |                  | Average per worker          |                  |   |
|                         |   |                       |   |   | Amount<br>(in millions)       | Percent of total | Total earnings <sup>3</sup> | Reported taxable |   |
| 1937 .....              | 32,900  | 1,031                 | 32,900  | \$32,200  | \$29,620                      | 92.0             | \$979                       | \$900            | 37,139  |
| 1938 .....              | 31,820  | 933                   | 3,930   | 28,500  | 26,500                        | 93.0             | 896                         | 833              | 6,304   |
| 1939 .....              | 33,750  | 1,055                 | 4,450   | 32,200  | 29,750                        | 92.4             | 954                         | 881              | 5,555   |
| 1940 .....              | 35,390  | 1,196                 | 4,430   | 35,700  | 32,970                        | 92.4             | 1,009                       | 932              | 5,227   |
| 1941 .....              | 40,980  | 1,866                 | 6,440   | 45,500  | 41,850                        | 92.0             | 1,110                       | 1,021            | 6,678   |
| 1942 .....              | 46,360  | 3,569                 | 7,960   | 58,200  | 52,940                        | 91.0             | 1,255                       | 1,142            | 7,637   |
| 1943 .....              | 47,660  | 5,942                 | 7,340   | 69,700  | 62,420                        | 89.6             | 1,462                       | 1,310            | 7,426   |
| 1944 .....              | 46,300  | 7,163                 | 4,690   | 73,300  | 64,430                        | 87.9             | 1,583                       | 1,392            | 4,537   |
| 1945 .....              | 46,390  | 6,361                 | 3,480   | 71,600  | 62,950                        | 87.9             | 1,543                       | 1,357            | 3,321   |
| 1946 .....              | 48,840  | 6,477                 | 3,080   | 79,300  | 69,090                        | 87.1             | 1,624                       | 1,415            | 3,022   |
| 1947 .....              | 48,910  | 9,620                 | 2,680   | 92,400  | 78,370                        | 84.8             | 1,890                       | 1,602            | 2,728   |
| 1948 .....              | 49,020  | 12,061                | 2,640   | 102,300   | 84,120                        | 82.2             | 2,087                       | 1,716            | 2,720   |
| 1949 .....              | 46,800  | 11,740                | 1,960   | 100,000   | 81,810                        | 81.8             | 2,137                       | 1,748            | 2,340   |
| 1950 .....              | 48,280  | 13,936                | 2,520   | 109,800   | 87,500                        | 79.7             | 2,274                       | 1,812            | 2,891   |
| 1951 .....              | 58,120  | 14,270                | 6,000   | 148,900   | 120,770                       | 81.1             | 2,562                       | 2,078            | 4,927   |
| 1952 .....              | 59,580  | 16,606                | 3,500   | 159,900   | 128,640                       | 80.5             | 2,684                       | 2,159            | 4,363   |
| 1953 .....              | 60,840  | 19,013                | 3,090   | 173,000   | 135,870                       | 78.5             | 2,844                       | 2,233            | 3,464   |
| 1954 .....              | 59,610  | 18,866                | 2,360   | 171,900   | 133,520                       | 77.7             | 2,884                       | 2,240            | 2,743   |
| 1955 .....              | 65,200  | 16,704                | 4,760   | 196,100   | 157,540                       | 80.3             | 3,008                       | 2,416            | 4,323   |
| 1956 .....              | 67,610  | 19,236                | 3,660   | 216,800   | 170,720                       | 78.8             | 3,207                       | 2,525            | 4,376   |
| 1957 .....              | 70,590  | 21,095                | 3,380   | 233,900   | 181,380                       | 77.5             | 3,314                       | 2,569            | 3,639   |
| 1958 .....              | 69,770  | 21,328                | 2,450   | 236,500   | 180,720                       | 76.4             | 3,390                       | 2,590            | 2,290   |
| 1959 .....              | 71,700  | 19,112                | 3,180   | 255,000   | 202,310                       | 79.3             | 3,556                       | 2,822            | 3,388   |
| 1960 .....              | 72,530  | 20,310                | 3,130   | 265,200   | 207,000                       | 78.1             | 3,656                       | 2,854            | 3,415   |
| 1961 .....              | 72,820  | 21,265                | 2,990   | 270,700   | 209,640                       | 77.4             | 3,717                       | 2,879            | 3,370   |
| 1962 .....              | 74,280  | 23,154                | 3,360   | 289,000   | 219,050                       | 75.8             | 3,891                       | 2,949            | 4,519   |
| 1963 .....              | 75,540  | 24,570                | 3,520   | 302,300   | 225,550                       | 74.6             | 4,002                       | 2,986            | 8,617   |
| 1964 .....              | 77,430  | 26,717                | 3,890   | 324,500   | 236,390                       | 72.8             | 4,191                       | 3,053            | 5,623   |
| 1965 .....              | 80,680  | 29,136                | 4,620   | 351,700   | 250,730                       | 71.3             | 4,359                       | 3,108            | 6,131   |
| 1966 .....              | 84,600  | 20,498                | 5,080   | 390,700   | 312,540                       | 80.0             | 4,618                       | 3,694            | 6,506   |
| 1967 .....              | 87,040  | 22,948                | 4,530   | 422,300   | 329,960                       | 78.1             | 4,852                       | 3,791            | 5,920   |
| 1968 .....              | 89,380  | 19,120                | 4,830   | 460,000   | 375,840                       | 81.7             | 5,147                       | 4,205            | 5,862   |
| 1969 .....              | 92,060  | 22,577                | 5,160   | 502,800   | 402,550                       | 80.1             | 5,462                       | 4,373            | 6,289   |
| 1970 .....              | 93,090  | 24,224                | 4,440   | 531,600   | 415,600                       | 78.2             | 5,711                       | 4,464            | 6,132   |
| 1971 .....              | 93,340  | 26,404                | 4,470   | 559,700   | 426,960                       | 76.3             | 5,996                       | 4,574            | 6,401   |
| 1972 .....              | 96,240  | 24,074                | 5,150   | 617,900   | 484,110                       | 78.3             | 6,420                       | 5,030            | 9,564   |
| 1973 .....              | 99,830  | 20,250                | 5,670   | 686,700   | 561,850                       | 81.8             | 6,879                       | 5,628            | 10,038  |
| 1974 .....              | 101,330   | 15,310                | 4,940   | 746,700   | 636,760                       | 85.3             | 7,369                       | 6,284            | 7,998   |
| 1975 .....              | 100,200   | 15,070                | 4,120   | 787,600   | 664,660                       | 84.4             | 7,860                       | 6,633            | 8,164   |
| 1976 .....              | 102,600   | 15,330                | 4,700   | 874,700   | 737,700                       | 84.3             | 8,525                       | 7,190            | 9,043   |
| 1977 .....              | 105,800   | 15,700                | 5,070   | 960,100   | 816,550                       | 85.0             | 9,075                       | 7,718            | 7,724   |
| 1978 .....              | 110,600   | 17,050                | 5,460   | 1,092,600   | 915,600                       | 83.8             | 9,879                       | 8,278            | 5,260   |
| 1979 .....              | 112,700   | 11,236                | 4,883   | 1,222,200   | 1,067,000                     | 87.3             | 10,845                      | 9,468            | 5,213   |
| 1980 .....              | 113,000   | 9,903                 | 4,243   | 1,328,800   | 1,180,700                     | 88.9             | 11,759                      | 10,449           | 5,984   |
| 1981 .....              | 113,000   | 8,594                 | 4,090   | 1,450,900   | 1,294,100                     | 89.2             | 12,840                      | 11,452           | 5,581   |
| 1982 .....              | 111,800   | 7,929                 | 3,408   | 1,516,600   | 1,365,300                     | 90.0             | 13,565                      | 12,212           | 5,362   |
| 1983 .....              | 112,100   | 7,044                 | 3,914   | 1,615,200   | 1,454,100                     | 90.0             | 14,409                      | 12,971           | 6,699   |
| 1984 .....              | 116,300   | 7,421                 | 4,743   | 1,800,800   | 1,608,800                     | 89.3             | 15,484                      | 13,833           | 5,980   |
| 1985 .....              | 119,800   | 7,766                 | 4,756   | 1,936,800   | 1,722,600                     | 88.9             | 16,167                      | 14,379           | 5,720   |
| 1986 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 122,900   | 7,624                 | 4,641   | 2,081,800   | 1,844,400                     | 88.6             | 16,939                      | 15,007           | 5,711   |
| 1987 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 125,500   | 7,705                 | 4,957   | 2,237,800   | 1,959,600                     | 87.6             | 17,831                      | 15,614           | 11,621  |
| 1988 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 129,600   | 8,482                 | 5,475   | 2,437,400   | 2,091,300                     | 85.8             | 18,807                      | 16,137           | 11,370  |
| 1989 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 132,100   | 8,096                 | 4,869   | 2,592,700   | 2,242,800                     | 86.5             | 19,627                      | 16,978           | 8,049   |
| 1990 <sup>7</sup> ..... | 133,600   | (8)                   | (8)   | 2,719,900   | 2,368,600                     | 87.1             | 20,359                      | 17,729           | 9,054   |

<sup>1</sup> Relates to wage and salary workers for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employment. See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

<sup>2</sup> Workers reported with first taxable earnings under program in specified year. During 1937-89, 256.0 million different persons reported with taxable earnings.

<sup>3</sup> Total wages, including estimated amounts above taxable limit, for 1937-50. Beginning in 1951, also includes reported total net earnings of self-employed persons.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes railroad account numbers. Since program began, 344 million Social Security numbers have been issued. (Some individuals have been issued

more than one number.)

<sup>5</sup> Preliminary data.

<sup>6</sup> Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

<sup>7</sup> Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

<sup>8</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

**Table 4.B2.—Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951–90**

(Worker estimates based on 1-percent sample. See table 4.B1 for wage and salary data before 1951)

| Year                    | Workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) |                 | Earnings  |                                      |                        |                          |                               |   |                                      |                                  |                                  |                               |
|-------------------------|---|-----------------|---|--------------------------------------|------------------------|--------------------------|-------------------------------|---|--------------------------------------|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------------|
|                         |   |                 | Wage and salary   |                                      |                        |                          |                               | Self-employment   |                                      |                                  |                                  |                               |
|                         |   |                 | Total in covered employment <sup>2</sup><br>(in millions) | Reported taxable                     |                        | Average per worker       |                               | Total in covered employment <sup>4</sup><br>(in millions) | Reported taxable                     |                                  | Average per self-employed person |                               |
|                         | Wage and salary employment  | Self-employment |   | Amount <sup>3</sup><br>(in millions) | Percent of total wages | Total wages <sup>2</sup> | Reported taxable <sup>3</sup> |   | Amount <sup>3</sup><br>(in millions) | Percent of total self-employment | Total earnings <sup>4</sup>      | Reported taxable <sup>3</sup> |
| 1951 .....              | 54,630  | 4,190           | \$132,500   | \$111,250                            | 84.0                   | \$2,425                  | \$2,036                       | \$16,400  | \$9,520                              | 58.0                             | \$3,914                          | \$2,272                       |
| 1952 .....              | 56,060  | 4,240           | 143,500   | 118,880                              | 82.8                   | 2,560                    | 2,121                         | 16,400  | 9,760                                | 59.5                             | 3,868                            | 2,302                         |
| 1953 .....              | 57,220  | 4,340           | 156,000   | 125,840                              | 80.7                   | 2,726                    | 2,199                         | 17,000  | 10,030                               | 59.0                             | 3,917                            | 2,311                         |
| 1954 .....              | 55,940  | 4,350           | 155,100   | 123,410                              | 79.6                   | 2,773                    | 2,206                         | 16,800  | 10,110                               | 60.2                             | 3,862                            | 2,324                         |
| 1955 .....              | 59,560  | 6,810           | 171,600   | 141,810                              | 82.6                   | 2,881                    | 2,381                         | 24,500  | 15,730                               | 64.2                             | 3,598                            | 2,310                         |
| 1956 .....              | 61,560  | 7,390           | 188,500   | 153,010                              | 81.2                   | 3,062                    | 2,486                         | 28,300  | 17,710                               | 62.6                             | 3,829                            | 2,396                         |
| 1957 .....              | 64,730  | 7,150           | 205,500   | 163,990                              | 79.8                   | 3,175                    | 2,533                         | 28,400  | 17,390                               | 61.2                             | 3,972                            | 2,432                         |
| 1958 .....              | 64,040  | 7,130           | 208,000   | 163,140                              | 78.4                   | 3,248                    | 2,547                         | 28,500  | 17,580                               | 61.7                             | 3,997                            | 2,466                         |
| 1959 .....              | 66,000  | 7,060           | 225,100   | 183,620                              | 81.6                   | 3,411                    | 2,782                         | 29,900  | 18,690                               | 62.5                             | 4,235                            | 2,647                         |
| 1960 .....              | 66,980  | 6,870           | 236,000   | 188,580                              | 79.9                   | 3,523                    | 2,815                         | 29,200  | 18,420                               | 63.1                             | 4,250                            | 2,681                         |
| 1961 .....              | 67,360  | 6,790           | 240,700   | 190,850                              | 79.3                   | 3,573                    | 2,833                         | 30,000  | 18,790                               | 62.6                             | 4,418                            | 2,767                         |
| 1962 .....              | 68,890  | 6,720           | 257,700   | 200,130                              | 77.7                   | 3,741                    | 2,905                         | 31,300  | 18,920                               | 60.4                             | 4,658                            | 2,815                         |
| 1963 .....              | 70,310  | 6,590           | 270,600   | 206,840                              | 76.4                   | 3,849                    | 2,942                         | 31,700  | 18,710                               | 59.0                             | 4,810                            | 2,839                         |
| 1964 .....              | 72,230  | 6,480           | 290,900   | 217,430                              | 74.7                   | 4,027                    | 3,010                         | 33,600  | 18,960                               | 56.4                             | 5,185                            | 2,926                         |
| 1965 .....              | 75,430  | 6,550           | 311,400   | 230,830                              | 74.1                   | 4,128                    | 3,060                         | 40,300  | 19,900                               | 49.4                             | 6,153                            | 3,038                         |
| 1966 .....              | 79,460  | 6,630           | 346,700   | 287,860                              | 83.0                   | 4,363                    | 3,623                         | 44,000  | 24,680                               | 56.1                             | 6,637                            | 3,722                         |
| 1967 .....              | 82,020  | 6,470           | 377,500   | 305,670                              | 81.0                   | 4,603                    | 3,727                         | 44,800  | 24,290                               | 54.2                             | 6,924                            | 3,754                         |
| 1968 .....              | 84,470  | 6,570           | 413,600   | 348,500                              | 84.3                   | 4,896                    | 4,126                         | 46,400  | 27,340                               | 58.9                             | 7,062                            | 4,161                         |
| 1969 .....              | 87,200  | 6,350           | 455,700   | 375,010                              | 82.3                   | 5,226                    | 4,301                         | 47,100  | 27,540                               | 58.5                             | 7,417                            | 4,337                         |
| 1970 .....              | 88,180  | 6,270           | 483,600   | 388,680                              | 80.4                   | 5,484                    | 4,408                         | 48,000  | 26,920                               | 56.1                             | 7,656                            | 4,293                         |
| 1971 .....              | 88,460  | 6,290           | 509,000   | 399,550                              | 78.5                   | 5,754                    | 4,517                         | 50,700  | 27,410                               | 54.1                             | 8,060                            | 4,358                         |
| 1972 .....              | 91,220  | 6,600           | 563,300   | 452,050                              | 80.3                   | 6,175                    | 4,956                         | 54,600  | 32,060                               | 58.7                             | 8,273                            | 4,858                         |
| 1973 .....              | 94,610  | 7,100           | 624,400   | 523,450                              | 83.8                   | 6,600                    | 5,533                         | 62,300  | 38,400                               | 61.6                             | 8,775                            | 5,408                         |
| 1974 .....              | 96,190  | 7,040           | 681,600   | 594,400                              | 87.2                   | 7,086                    | 6,179                         | 65,200  | 42,360                               | 65.0                             | 9,261                            | 6,017                         |
| 1975 .....              | 94,900  | 7,000           | 717,200   | 621,100                              | 86.6                   | 7,557                    | 6,545                         | 70,400  | 43,560                               | 61.9                             | 10,057                           | 6,223                         |
| 1976 .....              | 97,230  | 7,400           | 797,200   | 689,200                              | 86.4                   | 8,199                    | 7,088                         | 76,800  | 48,500                               | 63.2                             | 10,378                           | 6,554                         |
| 1977 .....              | 100,450   | 7,480           | 879,500   | 763,600                              | 86.8                   | 8,935                    | 7,602                         | 80,600  | 52,950                               | 65.7                             | 10,775                           | 7,079                         |
| 1978 .....              | 104,810   | 8,040           | 998,900   | 856,100                              | 85.7                   | 9,531                    | 8,168                         | 93,700  | 59,500                               | 63.5                             | 11,654                           | 7,400                         |
| 1979 .....              | 106,900   | 8,200           | 1,122,000   | 997,500                              | 88.9                   | 10,496                   | 9,331                         | 100,200   | 69,500                               | 69.4                             | 12,220                           | 8,476                         |
| 1980 .....              | 107,200   | 8,200           | 1,231,000   | 1,109,000                            | 90.1                   | 11,483                   | 10,345                        | 97,800  | 71,700                               | 73.3                             | 11,927                           | 8,744                         |
| 1981 .....              | 107,300   | 8,250           | 1,352,000   | 1,220,000                            | 90.2                   | 12,600                   | 11,370                        | 98,900  | 74,100                               | 74.9                             | 11,988                           | 8,982                         |
| 1982 .....              | 105,800   | 8,550           | 1,418,000   | 1,290,000                            | 91.0                   | 13,403                   | 12,193                        | 98,600  | 75,300                               | 76.4                             | 11,532                           | 8,807                         |
| 1983 .....              | 105,900   | 9,200           | 1,502,000   | 1,369,000                            | 91.1                   | 14,183                   | 12,927                        | 113,200   | 85,100                               | 75.2                             | 12,304                           | 9,250                         |
| 1984 .....              | 109,900   | 9,900           | 1,671,500   | 1,515,000                            | 90.6                   | 15,209                   | 13,785                        | 129,300   | 93,800                               | 72.5                             | 13,061                           | 9,475                         |
| 1985 .....              | 113,100   | 10,600          | 1,794,500   | 1,621,000                            | 90.3                   | 15,866                   | 14,332                        | 142,300   | 101,600                              | 71.4                             | 13,425                           | 9,585                         |
| 1986 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 115,900   | 11,200          | 1,921,000   | 1,730,800                            | 90.1                   | 16,575                   | 14,934                        | 160,800   | 113,600                              | 70.6                             | 14,357                           | 10,143                        |
| 1987 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 118,100   | 12,000          | 2,059,000   | 1,835,100                            | 89.1                   | 17,434                   | 15,539                        | 178,800   | 124,500                              | 69.6                             | 14,900                           | 10,375                        |
| 1988 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 122,000   | 12,300          | 2,227,900   | 1,954,000                            | 87.7                   | 18,261                   | 16,016                        | 209,500   | 137,300                              | 65.5                             | 17,033                           | 11,163                        |
| 1989 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 124,300   | 12,400          | 2,371,700   | 2,099,500                            | 88.5                   | 19,080                   | 16,891                        | 221,000   | 143,300                              | 64.8                             | 17,823                           | 11,556                        |
| 1990 <sup>7</sup> ..... | 126,000   | 12,500          | 2,503,100   | 2,224,000                            | 88.8                   | 19,866                   | 17,651                        | 216,800   | 144,600                              | 66.7                             | 17,344                           | 11,568                        |

<sup>1</sup> Represents total number in specified type of employment. Persons with both types of covered employment during the year are included in each type.<sup>2</sup> Total wages, including estimated amounts above the taxable limit.<sup>3</sup> See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.<sup>4</sup> Reported self-employment net earnings.<sup>5</sup> Preliminary data.<sup>6</sup> Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment and total covered earnings are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.<sup>7</sup> Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.



## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B3.—Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-89**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Year                         | All workers |        |        | All wage and salary workers |        |        | All self-employed workers <sup>1</sup> |         |         |
|------------------------------|-------------|--------|--------|-----------------------------|--------|--------|--|---------|---------|
|                              | Total       | Men    | Women  | Total                       | Men    | Women  | Total                                  | Men     | Women   |
| Number (in thousands)        |             |        |        |                             |        |        |  |         |         |
| 1937.....                    | 32,900      | 23,810 | 9,090  | 32,900                      | 23,810 | 9,090  | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1940.....                    | 35,390      | 25,570 | 9,820  | 35,390                      | 25,570 | 9,820  | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1945.....                    | 46,390      | 28,820 | 17,570 | 46,390                      | 28,820 | 17,570 | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1950.....                    | 48,280      | 32,620 | 15,660 | 48,280                      | 32,620 | 15,660 | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1955.....                    | 65,200      | 43,140 | 22,060 | 59,560                      | 38,240 | 21,320 | 6,810                                  | 5,980   | 830     |
| 1960.....                    | 72,530      | 47,900 | 24,630 | 66,980                      | 43,100 | 23,880 | 6,870                                  | 5,990   | 880     |
| 1965.....                    | 80,680      | 51,990 | 28,690 | 75,430                      | 47,500 | 27,930 | 6,550                                  | 5,640   | 910     |
| 1966.....                    | 84,600      | 53,730 | 30,870 | 79,460                      | 49,360 | 30,100 | 6,630                                  | 5,700   | 930     |
| 1967.....                    | 87,040      | 54,820 | 32,220 | 82,020                      | 50,560 | 31,460 | 6,470                                  | 5,540   | 930     |
| 1968.....                    | 89,380      | 55,870 | 33,510 | 84,470                      | 51,660 | 32,810 | 6,570                                  | 5,670   | 900     |
| 1969.....                    | 92,060      | 56,980 | 35,080 | 87,200                      | 52,390 | 34,810 | 6,350                                  | 5,480   | 870     |
| 1970.....                    | 93,090      | 57,330 | 35,760 | 88,180                      | 53,180 | 35,000 | 6,270                                  | 5,370   | 900     |
| 1971.....                    | 93,340      | 57,320 | 36,020 | 88,460                      | 53,240 | 35,220 | 6,290                                  | 5,360   | 930     |
| 1972.....                    | 96,240      | 58,610 | 37,630 | 91,220                      | 54,440 | 36,780 | 6,600                                  | 5,590   | 1,010   |
| 1973.....                    | 99,830      | 60,220 | 39,610 | 94,610                      | 55,860 | 38,750 | 7,100                                  | 5,990   | 1,110   |
| 1974.....                    | 101,330     | 60,520 | 40,810 | 96,910                      | 56,270 | 39,920 | 7,040                                  | 5,880   | 1,160   |
| 1975.....                    | 100,200     | 59,520 | 40,680 | 94,900                      | 55,140 | 39,760 | 7,000                                  | 5,790   | 1,210   |
| 1976.....                    | 102,600     | 60,340 | 42,260 | 97,230                      | 55,985 | 41,245 | 7,400                                  | 6,040   | 1,360   |
| 1977.....                    | 105,800     | 61,620 | 44,180 | 100,450                     | 57,330 | 43,120 | 7,480                                  | 6,020   | 1,460   |
| 1978.....                    | 110,600     | 63,960 | 46,640 | 104,810                     | 59,360 | 45,450 | 8,040                                  | 6,400   | 1,640   |
| 1979.....                    | 112,700     | 64,529 | 48,171 | 106,900                     | 59,927 | 46,973 | 8,200                                  | 6,500   | 1,700   |
| 1980.....                    | 113,000     | 64,288 | 48,712 | 107,200                     | 59,751 | 47,449 | 8,200                                  | 6,407   | 1,793   |
| 1981.....                    | 113,000     | 63,984 | 49,016 | 107,300                     | 59,562 | 47,738 | 8,250                                  | 6,361   | 1,889   |
| 1982.....                    | 111,800     | 63,089 | 48,711 | 105,800                     | 58,557 | 47,243 | 8,550                                  | 6,443   | 2,107   |
| 1983.....                    | 112,100     | 62,881 | 49,219 | 105,900                     | 58,248 | 47,652 | 9,200                                  | 6,823   | 2,377   |
| 1984.....                    | 116,300     | 64,700 | 51,600 | 109,900                     | 60,009 | 49,891 | 9,900                                  | 7,196   | 2,704   |
| 1985.....                    | 119,800     | 66,113 | 53,687 | 113,100                     | 61,285 | 51,815 | 10,600                                 | 7,623   | 2,977   |
| 1986.....                    | 122,900     | 67,412 | 55,488 | 115,900                     | 62,398 | 53,502 | 11,200                                 | 7,932   | 3,268   |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> .....      | 125,500     | 68,542 | 56,958 | 118,100                     | 63,260 | 54,840 | 12,000                                 | 8,448   | 3,552   |
| 1988.....                    | 129,600     | 70,558 | 59,042 | 122,000                     | 65,203 | 56,797 | 12,300                                 | 8,560   | 3,740   |
| 1989.....                    | 132,100     | 71,632 | 60,468 | 124,300                     | 66,325 | 57,975 | 12,400                                 | 8,479   | 3,921   |
| Median earnings <sup>3</sup> |             |        |        |                             |        |        |  |         |         |
| 1937.....                    | \$761       | \$945  | \$484  | \$761                       | \$945  | \$484  | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1940.....                    | 746         | 935    | 472    | 746                         | 935    | 472    | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1945.....                    | 1,159       | 1,654  | 770    | 1,159                       | 1,654  | 770    | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1950.....                    | 1,926       | 2,532  | 1,124  | 1,926                       | 2,532  | 1,124  | ...                                    | ...     | ...     |
| 1955.....                    | 2,438       | 3,315  | 1,351  | 2,383                       | 3,348  | 1,338  | \$2,397                                | \$2,550 | \$1,552 |
| 1960.....                    | 2,894       | 3,879  | 1,679  | 2,833                       | 3,875  | 1,676  | 2,903                                  | 3,129   | 1,695   |
| 1965.....                    | 3,414       | 4,685  | 1,984  | 3,319                       | 4,630  | 1,979  | 3,858                                  | 4,242   | 1,898   |
| 1966.....                    | 3,566       | 5,010  | 2,082  | 3,449                       | 4,902  | 2,077  | 4,327                                  | 4,775   | 2,059   |
| 1967.....                    | 3,716       | 5,208  | 2,259  | 3,660                       | 5,179  | 2,276  | 4,472                                  | 4,962   | 2,152   |
| 1968.....                    | 3,945       | 5,546  | 2,435  | 3,843                       | 5,448  | 2,434  | 4,865                                  | 5,385   | 2,282   |
| 1969.....                    | 4,173       | 5,933  | 2,585  | 4,111                       | 6,038  | 2,554  | 5,113                                  | 5,655   | 2,321   |
| 1970.....                    | 4,375       | 6,180  | 2,735  | 4,317                       | 6,173  | 2,770  | 5,104                                  | 5,683   | 2,360   |
| 1971.....                    | 4,605       | 6,475  | 2,882  | 4,541                       | 6,410  | 2,943  | 5,242                                  | 5,833   | 2,408   |
| 1972.....                    | 4,870       | 6,923  | 2,983  | 4,767                       | 6,809  | 2,998  | 5,833                                  | 6,592   | 2,597   |
| 1973.....                    | 5,184       | 7,473  | 3,148  | 5,063                       | 7,304  | 3,168  | 6,537                                  | 7,430   | 2,769   |
| 1974.....                    | 5,531       | 7,972  | 3,435  | 5,439                       | 7,829  | 3,461  | 6,883                                  | 7,973   | 2,891   |
| 1975.....                    | 5,803       | 8,250  | 3,730  | 5,790                       | 8,315  | 3,794  | 6,700                                  | 7,846   | 3,113   |
| 1976.....                    | 6,235       | 8,883  | 4,063  | 6,198                       | 8,893  | 4,114  | 7,135                                  | 8,398   | 3,083   |
| 1977.....                    | 6,630       | 9,489  | 4,358  | 6,627                       | 9,576  | 4,411  | 7,545                                  | 8,956   | 3,351   |
| 1978.....                    | 7,204       | 10,279 | 4,856  | 7,204                       | 10,359 | 4,913  | 8,178                                  | 9,829   | 3,618   |
| 1979.....                    | 7,930       | 11,258 | 5,433  | 7,952                       | 11,405 | 5,508  | 8,789                                  | 10,554  | 4,020   |
| 1980.....                    | 8,549       | 11,963 | 6,012  | 8,612                       | 12,166 | 6,106  | 8,699                                  | 10,572  | 4,133   |
| 1981.....                    | 9,361       | 12,941 | 6,690  | 9,476                       | 13,255 | 6,807  | 8,655                                  | 10,512  | 4,330   |
| 1982.....                    | 9,924       | 13,318 | 7,232  | 10,109                      | 13,726 | 7,390  | 8,175                                  | 10,139  | 4,333   |
| 1983.....                    | 10,322      | 13,687 | 7,618  | 10,527                      | 14,130 | 7,809  | 8,669                                  | 10,686  | 4,722   |
| 1984.....                    | 10,757      | 14,360 | 7,878  | 11,094                      | 15,062 | 8,088  | 9,302                                  | 11,684  | 5,113   |
| 1985.....                    | 11,265      | 14,959 | 8,293  | 11,638                      | 15,706 | 8,525  | 9,877                                  | 12,301  | 5,529   |
| 1986.....                    | 11,831      | 15,579 | 8,796  | 12,064                      | 16,025 | 9,019  | 10,424                                 | 12,908  | 6,152   |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> .....      | 12,319      | 16,065 | 9,251  | 12,569                      | 16,553 | 9,490  | 10,849                                 | 13,376  | 6,527   |
| 1988.....                    | 12,814      | 16,626 | 9,737  | 13,068                      | 17,053 | 9,972  | 11,423                                 | 14,144  | 6,910   |
| 1989.....                    | 13,320      | 17,099 | 10,227 | 13,575                      | 17,518 | 10,477 | 11,572                                 | 14,700  | 6,878   |

<sup>1</sup> Not covered before 1951.

<sup>2</sup> Preliminary data.

<sup>3</sup> For all workers, medians relate to combined earnings from wage and salary

employment and self-employment. For all wage and salary workers, medians relate to wages and salaries only.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

**Table 4.B4.—Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-89**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Year                    | Annual maximum taxable earnings | All workers <sup>1</sup> |      |       | All self-employed workers |      |       |
|-------------------------|---------------------------------|--------------------------|------|-------|---------------------------|------|-------|
|                         |                                 | Total                    | Men  | Women | Total                     | Men  | Women |
| 1937.....               | \$3,000                         | 96.9                     | 95.8 | 99.7  | ...                       | ...  | ...   |
| 1940.....               | 3,000                           | 96.6                     | 95.4 | 99.7  | ...                       | ...  | ...   |
| 1945.....               | 3,000                           | 86.3                     | 78.6 | 98.9  | ...                       | ...  | ...   |
| 1950.....               | 3,000                           | 71.1                     | 59.9 | 94.6  | ...                       | ...  | ...   |
| 1951.....               | 3,600                           | 75.5                     | 64.6 | 96.7  | 65.4                      | 62.6 | 83.3  |
| 1952.....               | 3,600                           | 72.1                     | 60.0 | 95.4  | 64.1                      | 61.2 | 83.5  |
| 1953.....               | 3,600                           | 68.8                     | 55.5 | 93.8  | 62.9                      | 59.5 | 83.1  |
| 1954.....               | 3,600                           | 68.4                     | 55.4 | 93.0  | 62.6                      | 58.8 | 82.8  |
| 1955.....               | 4,200                           | 74.4                     | 63.4 | 95.9  | 74.0                      | 72.3 | 86.3  |
| 1956.....               | 4,200                           | 71.6                     | 59.7 | 94.5  | 71.2                      | 69.1 | 86.0  |
| 1957.....               | 4,200                           | 70.1                     | 58.7 | 93.1  | 69.6                      | 67.2 | 85.5  |
| 1958.....               | 4,200                           | 69.4                     | 58.4 | 91.8  | 68.8                      | 66.3 | 85.7  |
| 1959.....               | 4,800                           | 73.3                     | 62.7 | 94.3  | 72.0                      | 69.6 | 88.0  |
| 1960.....               | 4,800                           | 72.0                     | 60.9 | 93.5  | 71.6                      | 69.2 | 87.7  |
| 1961.....               | 4,800                           | 70.8                     | 59.6 | 92.4  | 70.3                      | 67.8 | 86.9  |
| 1962.....               | 4,800                           | 68.8                     | 57.1 | 91.1  | 67.9                      | 65.3 | 85.3  |
| 1963.....               | 4,800                           | 67.5                     | 55.5 | 90.0  | 66.3                      | 63.4 | 85.3  |
| 1964.....               | 4,800                           | 65.5                     | 53.1 | 88.5  | 63.8                      | 60.5 | 84.4  |
| 1965.....               | 4,800                           | 63.9                     | 51.0 | 87.3  | 59.5                      | 55.8 | 82.5  |
| 1966.....               | 6,600                           | 75.8                     | 64.4 | 95.6  | 68.3                      | 65.0 | 88.4  |
| 1967.....               | 6,600                           | 73.6                     | 61.5 | 94.2  | 66.7                      | 63.2 | 87.5  |
| 1968.....               | 7,800                           | 78.6                     | 68.0 | 96.3  | 70.3                      | 67.2 | 89.7  |
| 1969.....               | 7,800                           | 75.5                     | 62.8 | 96.0  | 68.3                      | 65.0 | 89.1  |
| 1970.....               | 7,800                           | 74.0                     | 61.8 | 93.5  | 67.8                      | 64.3 | 88.3  |
| 1971.....               | 7,800                           | 71.7                     | 59.1 | 91.7  | 66.7                      | 63.3 | 86.2  |
| 1972.....               | 9,000                           | 75.0                     | 62.9 | 93.9  | 68.8                      | 65.0 | 89.7  |
| 1973.....               | 10,800                          | 79.7                     | 68.9 | 96.2  | 71.1                      | 67.4 | 91.0  |
| 1974.....               | 13,200                          | 84.9                     | 76.2 | 97.8  | 75.7                      | 72.1 | 94.0  |
| 1975.....               | 14,100                          | 84.9                     | 76.4 | 97.5  | 77.8                      | 74.4 | 93.9  |
| 1976.....               | 15,300                          | 85.1                     | 76.3 | 97.5  | 78.6                      | 75.1 | 94.3  |
| 1977.....               | 16,500                          | 85.2                     | 76.3 | 97.5  | 79.3                      | 75.8 | 94.1  |
| 1978.....               | 17,700                          | 84.6                     | 75.4 | 97.1  | 79.3                      | 75.6 | 94.0  |
| 1979.....               | 22,900                          | 90.0                     | 83.6 | 98.6  | 84.3                      | 81.3 | 95.9  |
| 1980.....               | 25,900                          | 91.2                     | 85.5 | 98.8  | 86.9                      | 84.2 | 96.6  |
| 1981.....               | 29,700                          | 92.4                     | 87.4 | 99.0  | 89.4                      | 87.1 | 97.2  |
| 1982.....               | 32,400                          | 92.9                     | 88.3 | 98.9  | 91.0                      | 88.8 | 97.7  |
| 1983.....               | 35,700                          | 93.7                     | 89.6 | 99.0  | 92.0                      | 90.0 | 97.7  |
| 1984.....               | 37,800                          | 93.6                     | 89.4 | 98.9  | 91.8                      | 89.7 | 97.6  |
| 1985.....               | 39,600                          | 93.5                     | 89.3 | 98.8  | 92.0                      | 89.8 | 97.5  |
| 1986.....               | 42,000                          | 93.8                     | 89.7 | 98.7  | 92.3                      | 90.2 | 97.5  |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 43,800                          | 93.9                     | 89.9 | 98.6  | 92.4                      | 90.3 | 97.5  |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 45,000                          | 93.5                     | 89.4 | 98.3  | 91.5                      | 89.1 | 97.1  |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 48,000                          | 93.9                     | 90.1 | 98.4  | 92.1                      | 89.7 | 97.3  |

<sup>1</sup> For 1937-50, relates to wage and salary workers. Beginning in 1951, includes self-employed workers.<sup>2</sup> Preliminary data.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B5.—Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-89**

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

| Year  | Total   | Under 20 | 20-24  | 25-29  | 30-34  | 35-39  | 40-44  | 45-49  | 50-54 | 55-59 | 60-61 | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-71 | 72 or older |
|-------|---------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
| Total |         |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1937  | 32,900  | 3,277    | 6,302  | 5,480  | 4,413  | 3,688  | 3,055  | 2,580  | 1,918 | 1,308 | 384   | 398   | 97    | ...   | ...         |
| 1940  | 35,390  | 2,963    | 6,481  | 5,794  | 4,904  | 3,930  | 3,342  | 2,706  | 2,147 | 1,488 | 437   | 494   | 451   | 106   | 152         |
| 1945  | 46,390  | 6,313    | 5,908  | 5,571  | 5,495  | 5,288  | 4,623  | 4,061  | 3,275 | 2,577 | 831   | 926   | 975   | 214   | 333         |
| 1950  | 48,280  | 4,469    | 7,057  | 6,732  | 5,991  | 5,609  | 5,016  | 4,076  | 3,375 | 2,597 | 811   | 1,052 | 979   | 210   | 306         |
| 1955  | 65,200  | 5,410    | 7,065  | 7,499  | 7,801  | 7,458  | 7,222  | 6,507  | 5,299 | 4,261 | 1,423 | 1,893 | 2,091 | 537   | 734         |
| 1960  | 72,530  | 6,328    | 8,749  | 7,461  | 7,812  | 8,301  | 7,938  | 7,432  | 6,448 | 4,996 | 1,643 | 2,102 | 1,989 | 419   | 912         |
| 1965  | 80,680  | 8,556    | 11,066 | 8,261  | 7,488  | 8,120  | 8,550  | 7,936  | 7,163 | 5,931 | 1,943 | 2,272 | 2,027 | 424   | 943         |
| 1970  | 93,090  | 10,790   | 14,945 | 10,587 | 8,492  | 8,028  | 8,539  | 8,647  | 7,700 | 6,594 | 2,236 | 2,692 | 2,362 | 475   | 1,003       |
| 1975  | 100,200 | 11,939   | 16,419 | 13,852 | 10,304 | 8,644  | 7,997  | 8,157  | 7,896 | 6,626 | 2,289 | 2,543 | 2,139 | 444   | 951         |
| 1980  | 113,000 | 12,372   | 18,403 | 16,464 | 14,184 | 10,982 | 9,003  | 7,961  | 7,768 | 7,076 | 2,326 | 2,632 | 2,292 | 491   | 1,046       |
| 1981  | 113,000 | 11,617   | 18,151 | 16,738 | 14,504 | 11,556 | 9,183  | 7,964  | 7,601 | 6,927 | 2,411 | 2,595 | 2,235 | 477   | 1,041       |
| 1982  | 111,800 | 10,161   | 17,626 | 16,780 | 14,476 | 12,127 | 9,631  | 7,958  | 7,453 | 6,892 | 2,418 | 2,607 | 2,155 | 476   | 1,038       |
| 1983  | 112,100 | 9,773    | 17,426 | 16,934 | 14,687 | 12,544 | 10,002 | 8,112  | 7,282 | 6,783 | 2,346 | 2,617 | 2,094 | 471   | 1,029       |
| 1984  | 116,300 | 10,338   | 17,791 | 17,492 | 15,445 | 13,409 | 10,528 | 8,381  | 7,355 | 6,794 | 2,397 | 2,685 | 2,134 | 487   | 1,064       |
| 1985  | 119,800 | 10,685   | 17,727 | 18,012 | 16,193 | 14,276 | 10,961 | 8,713  | 7,435 | 6,870 | 2,410 | 2,726 | 2,206 | 489   | 1,097       |
| 1986  | 122,900 | 10,921   | 17,463 | 18,356 | 16,848 | 14,896 | 11,761 | 9,079  | 7,595 | 6,879 | 2,394 | 2,748 | 2,345 | 481   | 1,132       |
| 1987  | 125,500 | 11,359   | 17,081 | 18,579 | 17,343 | 15,183 | 12,563 | 9,658  | 7,687 | 6,796 | 2,421 | 2,739 | 2,429 | 493   | 1,167       |
| 1988  | 129,600 | 11,936   | 17,022 | 18,942 | 17,983 | 15,794 | 13,309 | 10,267 | 7,992 | 6,799 | 2,466 | 2,797 | 2,544 | 546   | 1,202       |
| 1989  | 132,100 | 11,825   | 16,944 | 19,059 | 18,388 | 16,376 | 14,066 | 10,727 | 8,231 | 6,804 | 2,432 | 2,829 | 2,636 | 559   | 1,226       |
| Men   |         |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1937  | 23,810  | 2,020    | 4,021  | 3,797  | 3,237  | 3,775  | 2,387  | 2,091  | 1,606 | 1,110 | 330   | 351   | 85    | ...   | ...         |
| 1940  | 25,570  | 1,821    | 4,072  | 4,028  | 3,545  | 2,922  | 2,550  | 2,151  | 1,770 | 1,265 | 373   | 434   | 403   | 96    | 140         |
| 1945  | 28,820  | 3,343    | 2,296  | 3,054  | 3,502  | 3,486  | 3,150  | 2,840  | 2,409 | 1,984 | 664   | 765   | 838   | 189   | 300         |
| 1950  | 32,620  | 2,530    | 4,215  | 4,497  | 4,135  | 3,889  | 3,419  | 2,827  | 2,417 | 1,951 | 635   | 843   | 815   | 181   | 266         |
| 1955  | 43,140  | 3,026    | 3,980  | 5,019  | 5,345  | 5,035  | 4,846  | 4,327  | 3,595 | 2,995 | 1,012 | 1,387 | 1,566 | 414   | 593         |
| 1960  | 47,900  | 3,748    | 5,455  | 5,148  | 5,464  | 5,591  | 5,188  | 4,818  | 4,183 | 3,336 | 1,125 | 1,480 | 1,392 | 293   | 697         |
| 1965  | 51,990  | 5,206    | 6,731  | 5,574  | 5,153  | 5,416  | 5,464  | 5,002  | 4,536 | 3,803 | 1,274 | 1,519 | 1,359 | 280   | 673         |
| 1970  | 57,330  | 6,308    | 8,639  | 6,760  | 5,564  | 5,126  | 5,287  | 5,242  | 4,671 | 4,084 | 1,392 | 1,730 | 1,522 | 321   | 684         |
| 1975  | 59,520  | 6,635    | 9,122  | 8,245  | 6,440  | 5,311  | 4,831  | 4,891  | 4,729 | 4,023 | 1,418 | 1,595 | 1,352 | 285   | 643         |
| 1980  | 64,288  | 6,620    | 9,971  | 9,278  | 8,206  | 6,372  | 5,178  | 4,590  | 4,516 | 4,152 | 1,391 | 1,597 | 1,411 | 309   | 697         |
| 1981  | 63,984  | 6,209    | 9,789  | 9,392  | 8,338  | 6,660  | 5,235  | 4,576  | 4,391 | 4,045 | 1,443 | 1,555 | 1,370 | 297   | 686         |
| 1982  | 63,089  | 5,418    | 9,495  | 9,386  | 8,285  | 6,954  | 5,457  | 4,564  | 4,270 | 4,021 | 1,429 | 1,557 | 1,286 | 293   | 674         |
| 1983  | 62,881  | 5,143    | 9,403  | 9,403  | 8,352  | 7,130  | 5,661  | 4,600  | 4,144 | 3,944 | 1,377 | 1,558 | 1,225 | 285   | 657         |
| 1984  | 64,699  | 5,411    | 9,550  | 9,670  | 8,706  | 7,525  | 5,869  | 4,713  | 4,148 | 3,913 | 1,410 | 1,577 | 1,246 | 292   | 670         |
| 1985  | 66,114  | 5,547    | 9,432  | 9,870  | 9,066  | 7,920  | 6,050  | 4,838  | 4,186 | 3,932 | 1,408 | 1,593 | 1,297 | 289   | 686         |
| 1986  | 67,413  | 5,646    | 9,245  | 10,001 | 9,378  | 8,194  | 6,455  | 4,988  | 4,254 | 3,902 | 1,385 | 1,603 | 1,366 | 291   | 704         |
| 1987  | 68,542  | 5,906    | 9,000  | 10,074 | 9,611  | 8,295  | 6,845  | 5,265  | 4,284 | 3,826 | 1,396 | 1,592 | 1,426 | 293   | 730         |
| 1988  | 70,557  | 6,240    | 8,998  | 10,291 | 9,912  | 8,588  | 7,191  | 5,575  | 4,403 | 3,794 | 1,412 | 1,602 | 1,483 | 320   | 747         |
| 1989  | 71,632  | 6,219    | 8,946  | 10,319 | 10,090 | 8,865  | 7,539  | 5,783  | 4,512 | 3,774 | 1,376 | 1,611 | 1,512 | 337   | 749         |
| Women |         |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1937  | 9,090   | 1,257    | 2,281  | 1,683  | 1,176  | 913    | 668    | 489    | 312   | 198   | 54    | 47    | 12    | ...   | ...         |
| 1940  | 9,820   | 1,142    | 2,409  | 1,766  | 1,359  | 1,008  | 792    | 555    | 377   | 218   | 64    | 60    | 48    | 10    | 12          |
| 1945  | 17,570  | 2,970    | 3,612  | 2,517  | 1,993  | 1,802  | 1,473  | 1,221  | 866   | 593   | 167   | 161   | 137   | 25    | 33          |
| 1950  | 15,660  | 1,939    | 2,842  | 2,235  | 1,856  | 1,720  | 1,597  | 1,249  | 958   | 646   | 176   | 209   | 164   | 29    | 40          |
| 1955  | 22,060  | 2,384    | 3,085  | 2,480  | 2,456  | 2,423  | 2,376  | 2,180  | 1,704 | 1,266 | 411   | 506   | 525   | 123   | 141         |
| 1960  | 24,630  | 2,580    | 3,294  | 2,313  | 2,348  | 2,710  | 2,750  | 2,614  | 2,265 | 1,660 | 518   | 622   | 597   | 126   | 233         |
| 1965  | 28,690  | 3,350    | 4,335  | 2,687  | 2,335  | 2,704  | 3,086  | 2,934  | 2,627 | 2,128 | 669   | 753   | 668   | 144   | 270         |
| 1970  | 35,760  | 4,482    | 6,306  | 3,827  | 2,928  | 2,902  | 3,252  | 3,405  | 3,029 | 2,510 | 844   | 962   | 840   | 154   | 319         |
| 1975  | 40,680  | 5,304    | 7,297  | 5,607  | 3,864  | 3,333  | 3,166  | 3,266  | 3,167 | 2,603 | 871   | 948   | 787   | 159   | 308         |
| 1980  | 48,712  | 5,752    | 8,432  | 7,186  | 5,978  | 4,610  | 3,825  | 3,371  | 3,252 | 2,924 | 935   | 1,035 | 881   | 182   | 349         |
| 1981  | 49,016  | 5,408    | 8,362  | 7,346  | 6,165  | 4,896  | 3,949  | 3,387  | 3,211 | 2,882 | 968   | 1,039 | 866   | 180   | 356         |
| 1982  | 48,711  | 4,744    | 8,131  | 7,395  | 6,191  | 5,173  | 4,174  | 3,395  | 3,183 | 2,871 | 989   | 1,050 | 869   | 183   | 364         |
| 1983  | 49,219  | 4,629    | 8,023  | 7,532  | 6,336  | 5,413  | 4,341  | 3,512  | 3,138 | 2,839 | 969   | 1,059 | 870   | 186   | 372         |
| 1984  | 51,601  | 4,928    | 8,240  | 7,822  | 6,739  | 5,884  | 4,659  | 3,668  | 3,207 | 2,881 | 987   | 1,108 | 888   | 195   | 394         |
| 1985  | 53,686  | 5,138    | 8,295  | 8,142  | 7,127  | 6,356  | 4,911  | 3,875  | 3,249 | 2,938 | 1,002 | 1,233 | 909   | 200   | 411         |
| 1986  | 55,487  | 5,275    | 8,217  | 8,355  | 7,470  | 6,703  | 5,306  | 4,091  | 3,341 | 2,977 | 1,009 | 1,144 | 980   | 190   | 428         |
| 1987  | 56,958  | 5,453    | 8,081  | 8,505  | 7,733  | 6,888  | 5,718  | 4,393  | 3,403 | 2,970 | 1,025 | 1,148 | 1,003 | 200   | 438         |
| 1988  | 59,043  | 5,696    | 8,024  | 8,651  | 8,071  | 7,206  | 6,118  | 4,692  | 3,589 | 3,005 | 1,054 | 1,195 | 1,061 | 226   | 456         |
| 1989  | 60,468  | 5,606    | 7,998  | 8,740  | 8,298  | 7,511  | 6,527  | 4,944  | 3,719 | 3,029 | 1,056 | 1,218 | 1,124 | 223   | 476         |

<sup>1</sup> Represents workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older were not covered under the program in that year.

Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.



**Table 4.B6.—Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-89**

[Based on 1-percent sample. Includes estimates above the annual maximum taxable earnings. Age refers to age attained during year]

| Year              | Total  | Under 20 | 20-24 | 25-29   | 30-34   | 35-39   | 40-44   | 45-49   | 50-54   | 55-59   | 60-61   | 62-64   | 65-69              | 70-71 | 72 or older |
|-------------------|--------|----------|-------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------------------|-------|-------------|
| Total             |        |          |       |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |                    |       |             |
| 1937              | \$761  | \$170    | \$570 | \$829   | \$998   | \$1,061 | \$1,126 | \$1,121 | \$1,177 | \$1,020 | \$1,010 | \$927   | <sup>1</sup> \$512 | ...   | ...         |
| 1940              | 746    | 140      | 498   | 764     | 934     | 1,041   | 1,064   | 1,110   | 1,071   | 1,018   | 978     | 963     | 874                | \$924 | \$788       |
| 1945              | 1,159  | 288      | 669   | 818     | 1,383   | 1,617   | 1,842   | 2,026   | 1,874   | 1,821   | 1,782   | 1,739   | 1,482              | 1,341 | 1,307       |
| 1950              | 1,926  | 385      | 1,376 | 1,971   | 2,312   | 2,456   | 2,473   | 2,517   | 2,442   | 2,394   | 2,492   | 2,252   | 1,973              | 1,916 | 1,589       |
| 1955              | 2,438  | 443      | 1,601 | 2,689   | 3,173   | 3,233   | 3,196   | 3,068   | 2,966   | 2,728   | 2,525   | 2,427   | 1,736              | 1,279 | 1,149       |
| 1960              | 2,894  | 561      | 1,917 | 3,138   | 3,738   | 3,903   | 3,891   | 3,785   | 3,643   | 3,452   | 3,166   | 3,052   | 1,590              | 1,140 | 1,252       |
| 1965              | 3,414  | 613      | 2,326 | 3,919   | 4,540   | 4,747   | 4,756   | 4,665   | 4,526   | 4,304   | 4,087   | 3,767   | 1,791              | 1,171 | 1,326       |
| 1970              | 4,375  | 810      | 2,988 | 5,334   | 6,156   | 6,339   | 6,357   | 6,292   | 6,105   | 5,831   | 5,473   | 5,047   | 2,099              | 1,578 | 1,683       |
| 1975              | 5,803  | 1,070    | 4,187 | 6,795   | 8,249   | 8,629   | 8,725   | 8,810   | 8,748   | 8,299   | 7,779   | 6,620   | 2,524              | 2,105 | 2,137       |
| 1980              | 8,549  | 1,646    | 6,205 | 9,593   | 11,510  | 12,540  | 12,690  | 12,784  | 12,794  | 12,309  | 11,606  | 9,651   | 4,451              | 3,306 | 3,140       |
| 1981              | 9,361  | 1,746    | 6,632 | 10,425  | 12,509  | 13,670  | 13,821  | 13,850  | 13,823  | 13,259  | 12,673  | 10,284  | 4,904              | 3,665 | 3,382       |
| 1982              | 9,924  | 1,691    | 6,597 | 10,952  | 13,105  | 14,427  | 14,559  | 14,506  | 14,503  | 13,916  | 13,270  | 10,669  | 5,154              | 3,693 | 3,526       |
| 1983              | 10,322 | 1,637    | 6,557 | 11,341  | 13,501  | 15,033  | 15,429  | 15,266  | 15,105  | 14,544  | 13,708  | 11,284  | 5,507              | 4,006 | 3,589       |
| 1984              | 10,757 | 1,652    | 6,858 | 11,892  | 14,216  | 15,779  | 16,244  | 16,110  | 15,863  | 15,274  | 14,314  | 11,595  | 5,605              | 4,190 | 3,599       |
| 1985              | 11,265 | 1,647    | 7,136 | 12,453  | 14,886  | 16,458  | 16,984  | 16,849  | 16,528  | 15,831  | 14,724  | 11,907  | 5,974              | 4,330 | 3,729       |
| 1986              | 11,831 | 1,661    | 7,337 | 12,850  | 15,488  | 17,120  | 17,995  | 17,737  | 17,443  | 16,444  | 15,288  | 12,095  | 6,267              | 4,553 | 3,869       |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> | 12,319 | 1,745    | 7,528 | 13,316  | 15,996  | 17,701  | 18,715  | 18,667  | 18,168  | 17,085  | 15,738  | 12,215  | 6,361              | 4,707 | 4,025       |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> | 12,814 | 1,825    | 7,787 | 13,711  | 16,493  | 18,287  | 19,545  | 19,648  | 18,914  | 17,718  | 16,116  | 12,332  | 6,557              | 5,051 | 4,161       |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> | 13,320 | 1,874    | 7,862 | 14,117  | 16,968  | 18,794  | 20,331  | 20,433  | 19,729  | 18,269  | 16,817  | 12,641  | 6,825              | 5,212 | 4,293       |
| Men               |        |          |       |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |                    |       |             |
| 1937              | \$945  | \$174    | \$647 | \$1,117 | \$1,202 | \$1,286 | \$1,338 | \$1,308 | \$1,232 | \$1,137 | \$1,131 | \$1,008 | <sup>1</sup> \$563 | ...   | ...         |
| 1940              | 935    | 147      | 550   | 928     | 1,143   | 1,289   | 1,306   | 1,320   | 1,238   | 1,153   | 1,088   | 1,058   | 950                | \$917 | \$899       |
| 1945              | 1,654  | 271      | 422   | 813     | 1,983   | 2,245   | 2,405   | 2,364   | 2,319   | 2,170   | 2,106   | 2,000   | 1,666              | 1,462 | 1,390       |
| 1950              | 2,532  | 402      | 1,566 | 2,465   | 2,918   | 3,102   | 3,131   | 3,156   | 3,018   | 2,959   | 2,812   | 2,618   | 2,317              | 2,049 | 1,707       |
| 1955              | 3,315  | 468      | 1,871 | 3,450   | 4,079   | 4,201   | 4,159   | 4,005   | 3,818   | 3,512   | 3,201   | 3,044   | 2,164              | 1,498 | 1,292       |
| 1960              | 3,879  | 615      | 2,116 | 3,942   | 4,831   | 5,175   | 5,167   | 4,954   | 4,702   | 4,416   | 3,982   | 3,812   | 2,112              | 1,207 | 1,340       |
| 1965              | 4,685  | 710      | 2,609 | 4,957   | 6,055   | 6,481   | 6,519   | 6,369   | 5,921   | 5,581   | 4,993   | 4,784   | 2,628              | 1,246 | 1,443       |
| 1970              | 6,180  | 930      | 3,821 | 6,827   | 8,131   | 8,528   | 8,686   | 8,735   | 8,370   | 7,675   | 7,051   | 6,456   | 2,927              | 1,662 | 1,863       |
| 1975              | 8,250  | 1,246    | 4,870 | 8,464   | 11,170  | 12,131  | 12,533  | 12,605  | 12,270  | 11,290  | 10,398  | 8,700   | 2,895              | 2,276 | 2,371       |
| 1980              | 11,963 | 1,857    | 7,007 | 11,880  | 15,491  | 17,982  | 18,720  | 18,896  | 18,391  | 17,585  | 15,939  | 13,201  | 4,902              | 3,658 | 3,529       |
| 1981              | 12,941 | 1,957    | 7,484 | 12,761  | 16,502  | 19,412  | 20,452  | 20,243  | 20,059  | 18,741  | 17,496  | 14,046  | 5,387              | 4,032 | 3,753       |
| 1982              | 13,318 | 1,844    | 7,473 | 12,858  | 16,641  | 19,874  | 21,170  | 20,978  | 20,866  | 19,559  | 18,245  | 14,561  | 5,727              | 4,121 | 3,871       |
| 1983              | 13,687 | 1,806    | 7,447 | 13,150  | 17,044  | 20,498  | 22,262  | 22,092  | 21,818  | 20,200  | 18,532  | 15,232  | 6,124              | 4,428 | 4,005       |
| 1984              | 14,360 | 1,809    | 7,887 | 13,864  | 17,943  | 21,419  | 23,530  | 23,466  | 22,838  | 21,432  | 19,476  | 16,045  | 6,416              | 4,765 | 4,075       |
| 1985              | 14,959 | 1,771    | 8,185 | 14,465  | 18,642  | 22,021  | 24,433  | 24,385  | 23,841  | 22,117  | 19,953  | 16,532  | 6,760              | 4,977 | 4,351       |
| 1986              | 15,579 | 1,768    | 8,303 | 14,780  | 19,273  | 22,627  | 25,533  | 25,736  | 24,814  | 23,084  | 20,512  | 16,709  | 7,134              | 5,323 | 4,509       |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> | 16,065 | 1,844    | 8,468 | 15,225  | 19,844  | 23,064  | 26,203  | 26,835  | 25,686  | 23,944  | 21,383  | 16,940  | 7,160              | 5,410 | 4,656       |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> | 16,626 | 1,928    | 8,715 | 15,644  | 20,376  | 23,746  | 26,945  | 28,079  | 26,798  | 24,960  | 22,043  | 17,193  | 7,477              | 5,984 | 4,797       |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> | 17,099 | 1,990    | 8,780 | 15,945  | 20,838  | 24,236  | 27,591  | 28,809  | 27,792  | 25,586  | 22,912  | 17,485  | 7,702              | 5,873 | 4,859       |
| Women             |        |          |       |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |                    |       |             |
| 1937              | \$484  | \$163    | \$477 | \$602   | \$621   | \$609   | \$604   | \$589   | \$576   | \$563   | \$585   | \$582   | <sup>1</sup> \$366 | ...   | ...         |
| 1940              | 472    | 127      | 432   | 530     | 590     | 599     | 596     | 590     | 580     | 562     | 499     | 577     | 607                | \$999 | \$424       |
| 1945              | 770    | 307      | 811   | 821     | 871     | 971     | 1,026   | 1,018   | 987     | 955     | 946     | 899     | 832                | 766   | 928         |
| 1950              | 1,124  | 362      | 1,153 | 1,158   | 1,196   | 1,297   | 1,421   | 1,456   | 1,410   | 1,416   | 1,370   | 1,349   | 1,176              | 1,399 | 1,232       |
| 1955              | 1,351  | 408      | 1,312 | 1,406   | 1,430   | 1,586   | 1,706   | 1,775   | 1,768   | 1,622   | 1,542   | 1,445   | 1,057              | 949   | 802         |
| 1960              | 1,679  | 484      | 1,558 | 1,969   | 1,718   | 1,899   | 2,075   | 2,205   | 2,290   | 2,221   | 2,040   | 1,783   | 1,142              | 1,007 | 1,036       |
| 1965              | 1,984  | 539      | 1,852 | 2,067   | 2,069   | 2,243   | 2,478   | 2,660   | 2,715   | 2,764   | 2,678   | 2,372   | 1,208              | 1,054 | 1,093       |
| 1970              | 2,735  | 675      | 2,538 | 3,151   | 2,953   | 3,210   | 3,498   | 3,721   | 3,790   | 3,747   | 3,729   | 3,236   | 1,674              | 1,344 | 1,375       |
| 1975              | 3,730  | 905      | 3,287 | 4,800   | 4,454   | 4,512   | 4,870   | 5,168   | 5,340   | 5,300   | 5,020   | 4,055   | 2,189              | 1,895 | 1,715       |
| 1980              | 6,012  | 1,451    | 5,083 | 7,496   | 7,649   | 7,495   | 7,761   | 7,893   | 8,079   | 7,966   | 7,756   | 6,044   | 3,589              | 2,853 | 2,569       |
| 1981              | 6,690  | 1,556    | 5,461 | 8,249   | 8,514   | 8,440   | 8,570   | 8,728   | 8,858   | 8,818   | 8,418   | 6,531   | 4,096              | 3,111 | 2,775       |
| 1982              | 7,232  | 1,544    | 5,596 | 8,922   | 9,308   | 9,182   | 9,260   | 9,416   | 9,441   | 9,407   | 8,926   | 6,781   | 4,312              | 3,137 | 3,044       |
| 1983              | 7,618  | 1,482    | 5,663 | 9,412   | 9,879   | 9,889   | 9,928   | 10,088  | 9,972   | 10,002  | 9,416   | 7,388   | 4,672              | 3,425 | 3,009       |
| 1984              | 7,878  | 1,506    | 5,766 | 9,794   | 10,411  | 10,486  | 10,492  | 10,615  | 10,433  | 10,312  | 9,783   | 7,597   | 4,618              | 3,605 | 2,992       |
| 1985              | 8,293  | 1,524    | 6,063 | 10,251  | 10,986  | 11,169  | 11,163  | 11,072  | 10,898  | 10,714  | 10,133  | 7,728   | 4,959              | 3,671 | 3,067       |
| 1986              | 8,796  | 1,561    | 6,346 | 10,777  | 11,598  | 11,864  | 12,045  | 11,810  | 11,624  | 11,058  | 10,541  | 7,787   | 5,181              | 3,616 | 3,154       |
| 1987 <sup>2</sup> | 9,251  | 1,646    | 6,528 | 11,210  | 12,120  | 12,525  | 12,777  | 12,632  | 12,242  | 11,633  | 10,871  | 7,769   | 5,418              | 3,948 | 3,364       |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> | 9,737  | 1,726    | 6,778 | 11,646  | 12,600  | 13,151  | 13,620  | 13,374  | 13,041  | 12,082  | 11,365  | 8,216   | 5,496              | 4,241 | 3,449       |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> | 10,227 | 1,758    | 6,915 | 12,024  | 13,017  | 13,743  | 14,424  | 14,188  | 13,722  | 12,665  | 11,736  | 8,367   | 5,830              | 4,363 | 3,677       |

<sup>1</sup> Earnings of workers attaining age 65 during the year. Workers aged 65 or older not covered under program in that year.<sup>2</sup> Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B7.—Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-89**

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

| Year                    | Total   | Workers with wages below taxable maximum |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       | Workers with maximum wages |
|-------------------------|---------|--|---------------------|---------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|----------------------------|
|                         |         | \$1—<br>\$1,199                          | \$1,200—<br>\$3,599 | \$3,600—<br>\$8,399 | \$8,400—<br>\$13,199 | \$13,200—<br>\$17,999 | \$18,000—<br>\$22,799 | \$22,800—<br>\$27,599 | \$27,600—<br>\$32,399 | \$32,400—<br>\$37,199 | \$37,200—<br>\$41,999 | \$42,000—<br>\$47,999 |                            |
|                         | Total   |  |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                            |
| 1937 .....              | 32,900  | 22,866                                   | 9,003               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,031                      |
| 1940 .....              | 35,390  | 24,351                                   | 9,843               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,196                      |
| 1945 .....              | 46,390  | 23,678                                   | 16,171              | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 6,361                      |
| 1950 .....              | 48,280  | 17,176                                   | 17,168              | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 13,936                     |
| 1955 .....              | 59,560  | 19,193                                   | 20,832              | 4,603               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 14,932                     |
| 1960 .....              | 66,980  | 18,678                                   | 21,139              | 8,807               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 18,356                     |
| 1965 .....              | 75,430  | 19,300                                   | 20,747              | 8,897               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 26,486                     |
| 1970 .....              | 88,180  | 18,541                                   | 20,262              | 27,174              | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 22,203                     |
| 1975 .....              | 94,900  | 17,075                                   | 17,634              | 26,869              | 17,417               | 2,420                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 13,485                     |
| 1980 .....              | 107,200 | 13,444                                   | 15,631              | 23,559              | 19,433               | 13,251                | 8,785                 | 4,024                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 9,073                      |
| 1981 .....              | 107,300 | 12,375                                   | 14,728              | 21,894              | 18,945               | 13,600                | 9,408                 | 6,386                 | 2,023                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 7,940                      |
| 1982 .....              | 105,800 | 11,905                                   | 13,944              | 20,265              | 18,083               | 13,603                | 9,566                 | 6,667                 | 4,418                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 7,350                      |
| 1983 .....              | 105,900 | 11,751                                   | 13,592              | 19,591              | 17,443               | 13,539                | 9,688                 | 6,852                 | 4,727                 | 2,220                 | ...                   | ...                   | 6,498                      |
| 1984 .....              | 109,900 | 11,979                                   | 13,661              | 19,516              | 17,267               | 13,876                | 10,210                | 7,373                 | 5,278                 | 3,511                 | 394                   | ...                   | 6,835                      |
| 1985 .....              | 113,100 | 11,958                                   | 13,676              | 19,294              | 17,238               | 14,207                | 10,670                | 7,851                 | 5,660                 | 3,877                 | 1,514                 | ...                   | 7,154                      |
| 1986 .....              | 115,900 | 11,977                                   | 13,629              | 19,221              | 16,967               | 14,447                | 11,155                | 8,258                 | 6,052                 | 4,265                 | 2,944                 | ...                   | 6,985                      |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 118,100 | 11,846                                   | 13,702              | 19,009              | 16,544               | 14,640                | 11,475                | 8,682                 | 6,377                 | 4,594                 | 3,175                 | 1,021                 | 7,036                      |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 122,000 | 11,774                                   | 13,802              | 19,267              | 16,594               | 14,827                | 11,863                | 9,074                 | 6,770                 | 5,012                 | 3,540                 | 1,763                 | 7,715                      |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 124,300 | 11,659                                   | 13,704              | 19,075              | 16,488               | 14,805                | 12,145                | 9,351                 | 7,133                 | 5,357                 | 3,881                 | 3,331                 | 7,372                      |
|                         | Men     |  |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                            |
| 1937 .....              | 23,810  | 14,550                                   | 8,257               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,003                      |
| 1940 .....              | 25,570  | 15,425                                   | 8,980               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,165                      |
| 1945 .....              | 28,820  | 12,023                                   | 10,447              | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 6,170                      |
| 1950 .....              | 32,620  | 9,029                                    | 10,508              | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 13,083                     |
| 1955 .....              | 38,240  | 9,186                                    | 11,267              | 3,648               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 14,139                     |
| 1960 .....              | 43,100  | 8,910                                    | 11,295              | 6,033               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 16,862                     |
| 1965 .....              | 47,500  | 8,928                                    | 10,348              | 5,220               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 23,004                     |
| 1970 .....              | 53,180  | 8,172                                    | 9,633               | 15,377              | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 19,998                     |
| 1975 .....              | 55,140  | 7,449                                    | 7,889               | 12,851              | 12,365               | 2,086                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 12,540                     |
| 1980 .....              | 59,751  | 5,660                                    | 6,730               | 10,090              | 9,389                | 8,687                 | 7,087                 | 3,575                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 8,533                      |
| 1981 .....              | 59,562  | 5,285                                    | 6,323               | 9,380               | 8,691                | 8,135                 | 7,013                 | 5,448                 | 1,815                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 7,472                      |
| 1982 .....              | 58,557  | 5,242                                    | 6,099               | 8,829               | 8,223                | 7,611                 | 6,525                 | 5,308                 | 3,860                 | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 6,859                      |
| 1983 .....              | 58,248  | 5,218                                    | 6,001               | 8,605               | 7,844                | 7,188                 | 6,238                 | 5,190                 | 3,978                 | 1,967                 | ...                   | ...                   | 6,020                      |
| 1984 .....              | 60,008  | 5,177                                    | 5,888               | 8,473               | 7,820                | 7,141                 | 6,270                 | 5,286                 | 4,258                 | 3,036                 | 350                   | ...                   | 6,311                      |
| 1985 .....              | 61,285  | 5,168                                    | 5,860               | 8,232               | 7,816                | 7,087                 | 6,332                 | 5,333                 | 4,363                 | 3,235                 | 1,316                 | ...                   | 6,543                      |
| 1986 .....              | 62,398  | 5,227                                    | 5,889               | 8,230               | 7,612                | 7,069                 | 6,314                 | 5,337                 | 4,463                 | 3,420                 | 2,505                 | ...                   | 6,333                      |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 63,260  | 5,159                                    | 5,956               | 8,178               | 7,370                | 7,019                 | 6,300                 | 5,434                 | 4,497                 | 3,559                 | 2,616                 | 867                   | 6,306                      |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 65,203  | 5,147                                    | 6,047               | 8,338               | 7,421                | 6,988                 | 6,385                 | 5,485                 | 4,592                 | 3,727                 | 2,817                 | 1,448                 | 6,809                      |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 66,325  | 5,177                                    | 6,011               | 8,332               | 7,393                | 6,919                 | 6,378                 | 5,532                 | 4,655                 | 3,841                 | 2,962                 | 2,673                 | 6,451                      |
|                         | Women   |  |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                            |
| 1937 .....              | 9,090   | 8,316                                    | 746                 | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 28                         |
| 1940 .....              | 9,820   | 8,926                                    | 863                 | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 31                         |
| 1945 .....              | 17,570  | 11,655                                   | 5,724               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 191                        |
| 1950 .....              | 15,660  | 8,147                                    | 6,660               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 853                        |
| 1955 .....              | 21,320  | 10,007                                   | 9,565               | 955                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 793                        |
| 1960 .....              | 23,880  | 9,768                                    | 9,844               | 2,774               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,494                      |
| 1965 .....              | 27,930  | 10,372                                   | 10,399              | 3,677               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 3,482                      |
| 1970 .....              | 35,000  | 10,369                                   | 10,629              | 11,797              | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 2,205                      |
| 1975 .....              | 39,760  | 9,626                                    | 9,735               | 14,018              | 5,052                | 334                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 945                        |
| 1980 .....              | 47,449  | 7,784                                    | 8,901               | 13,469              | 10,044               | 4,564                 | 1,698                 | 449                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 540                        |
| 1981 .....              | 47,738  | 7,091                                    | 8,405               | 12,514              | 10,254               | 5,465                 | 2,395                 | 939                   | 208                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 468                        |
| 1982 .....              | 47,243  | 6,663                                    | 7,844               | 11,435              | 9,860                | 5,993                 | 3,040                 | 1,359                 | 558                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 491                        |
| 1983 .....              | 47,652  | 6,533                                    | 7,591               | 10,986              | 9,599                | 6,351                 | 3,450                 | 1,662                 | 749                   | 253                   | ...                   | ...                   | 478                        |
| 1984 .....              | 49,891  | 6,802                                    | 7,773               | 11,044              | 9,447                | 6,735                 | 3,940                 | 2,087                 | 1,020                 | 475                   | 44                    | ...                   | 524                        |
| 1985 .....              | 51,816  | 6,790                                    | 7,816               | 11,062              | 9,422                | 7,120                 | 4,339                 | 2,518                 | 1,297                 | 642                   | 199                   | ...                   | 611                        |
| 1986 .....              | 53,502  | 6,750                                    | 7,741               | 10,991              | 9,355                | 7,379                 | 4,841                 | 2,921                 | 1,589                 | 845                   | 439                   | ...                   | 653                        |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 54,840  | 6,687                                    | 7,746               | 10,831              | 9,174                | 7,621                 | 5,176                 | 3,249                 | 1,879                 | 1,034                 | 558                   | 154                   | 730                        |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 56,797  | 6,627                                    | 7,756               | 10,929              | 9,173                | 7,840                 | 5,478                 | 3,588                 | 2,178                 | 1,285                 | 723                   | 316                   | 906                        |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 57,975  | 6,482                                    | 7,693               | 10,743              | 9,094                | 7,885                 | 5,767                 | 3,819                 | 2,478                 | 1,516                 | 919                   | 658                   | 921                        |

<sup>1</sup> Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.



**Table 4.B8.—Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-89**

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Age refers to age attained during year]

| Year                    | Total  | Under 20 | 20-24 | 25-29 | 30-34 | 35-39 | 40-44 | 45-49 | 50-54 | 55-59 | 60-61 | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-71 | 72 or older |
|-------------------------|--------|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
| Total                   |        |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1951.....               | 4,190  | 6        | 71    | 246   | 414   | 543   | 592   | 565   | 503   | 462   | 164   | 215   | 237   | 55    | 117         |
| 1955.....               | 6,810  | 18       | 114   | 362   | 600   | 757   | 865   | 874   | 790   | 737   | 290   | 441   | 497   | 143   | 322         |
| 1960.....               | 6,870  | 19       | 133   | 305   | 560   | 743   | 848   | 929   | 918   | 846   | 316   | 452   | 414   | 101   | 286         |
| 1965.....               | 6,550  | 31       | 143   | 292   | 452   | 664   | 814   | 870   | 913   | 885   | 328   | 411   | 388   | 92    | 267         |
| 1970.....               | 6,270  | 33       | 159   | 348   | 476   | 581   | 729   | 808   | 837   | 839   | 327   | 407   | 388   | 94    | 244         |
| 1975.....               | 7,000  | 67       | 302   | 581   | 679   | 700   | 731   | 813   | 869   | 823   | 317   | 382   | 393   | 95    | 248         |
| 1976.....               | 7,400  | 67       | 341   | 662   | 775   | 768   | 758   | 842   | 878   | 845   | 315   | 394   | 394   | 101   | 260         |
| 1977.....               | 7,480  | 71       | 361   | 693   | 839   | 809   | 759   | 813   | 861   | 844   | 303   | 382   | 391   | 99    | 255         |
| 1978.....               | 8,040  | 89       | 410   | 793   | 941   | 897   | 815   | 823   | 890   | 855   | 320   | 396   | 420   | 107   | 284         |
| 1979.....               | 8,200  | 80       | 386   | 804   | 1,003 | 966   | 845   | 845   | 877   | 869   | 319   | 384   | 420   | 115   | 287         |
| 1980.....               | 8,200  | 78       | 380   | 824   | 1,052 | 983   | 869   | 812   | 851   | 852   | 307   | 381   | 419   | 112   | 280         |
| 1981.....               | 8,250  | 77       | 381   | 839   | 1,108 | 1,030 | 882   | 802   | 822   | 828   | 318   | 371   | 410   | 105   | 277         |
| 1982.....               | 8,550  | 77       | 395   | 876   | 1,151 | 1,108 | 959   | 821   | 820   | 846   | 315   | 384   | 407   | 106   | 286         |
| 1983.....               | 9,200  | 93       | 447   | 954   | 1,240 | 1,240 | 1,060 | 876   | 861   | 883   | 325   | 402   | 413   | 110   | 297         |
| 1984.....               | 9,900  | 100      | 491   | 1,002 | 1,367 | 1,368 | 1,173 | 951   | 903   | 907   | 350   | 428   | 431   | 116   | 313         |
| 1985.....               | 10,600 | 112      | 527   | 1,099 | 1,488 | 1,522 | 1,261 | 1,030 | 930   | 929   | 368   | 434   | 455   | 124   | 321         |
| 1986.....               | 11,200 | 118      | 559   | 1,148 | 1,595 | 1,634 | 1,366 | 1,099 | 967   | 956   | 371   | 454   | 478   | 122   | 331         |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,000 | 152      | 572   | 1,187 | 1,667 | 1,728 | 1,529 | 1,232 | 1,030 | 992   | 399   | 478   | 535   | 136   | 363         |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,300 | 157      | 540   | 1,139 | 1,677 | 1,779 | 1,594 | 1,316 | 1,076 | 1,008 | 415   | 501   | 569   | 145   | 384         |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,400 | 158      | 526   | 1,125 | 1,650 | 1,798 | 1,651 | 1,348 | 1,095 | 996   | 394   | 510   | 600   | 152   | 399         |
| Men                     |        |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1951.....               | 3,620  | 5        | 61    | 219   | 370   | 478   | 519   | 479   | 430   | 393   | 139   | 179   | 204   | 47    | 97          |
| 1955.....               | 5,980  | 16       | 104   | 335   | 555   | 687   | 773   | 773   | 679   | 631   | 247   | 373   | 420   | 122   | 265         |
| 1960.....               | 5,990  | 16       | 119   | 284   | 515   | 678   | 757   | 812   | 793   | 709   | 260   | 386   | 348   | 83    | 230         |
| 1965.....               | 5,640  | 26       | 127   | 263   | 410   | 598   | 714   | 759   | 772   | 742   | 272   | 339   | 326   | 75    | 217         |
| 1970.....               | 5,370  | 28       | 136   | 306   | 422   | 522   | 642   | 699   | 712   | 695   | 268   | 324   | 320   | 77    | 201         |
| 1975.....               | 5,790  | 57       | 251   | 479   | 564   | 584   | 619   | 680   | 715   | 672   | 255   | 309   | 326   | 78    | 201         |
| 1976.....               | 6,040  | 56       | 288   | 538   | 627   | 626   | 626   | 693   | 717   | 682   | 254   | 315   | 322   | 84    | 212         |
| 1977.....               | 6,020  | 58       | 302   | 559   | 668   | 643   | 617   | 659   | 692   | 671   | 242   | 304   | 317   | 82    | 206         |
| 1978.....               | 6,400  | 72       | 336   | 627   | 737   | 702   | 652   | 655   | 716   | 677   | 253   | 318   | 337   | 90    | 228         |
| 1979.....               | 6,500  | 61       | 317   | 640   | 773   | 752   | 673   | 669   | 705   | 685   | 254   | 305   | 338   | 95    | 233         |
| 1980.....               | 6,407  | 60       | 305   | 639   | 793   | 752   | 672   | 641   | 681   | 668   | 244   | 301   | 333   | 92    | 226         |
| 1981.....               | 6,361  | 57       | 299   | 644   | 829   | 772   | 673   | 629   | 643   | 643   | 247   | 294   | 325   | 85    | 222         |
| 1982.....               | 6,443  | 55       | 302   | 662   | 848   | 802   | 704   | 622   | 629   | 649   | 239   | 302   | 319   | 84    | 228         |
| 1983.....               | 6,823  | 67       | 331   | 710   | 901   | 884   | 772   | 648   | 640   | 669   | 245   | 311   | 322   | 88    | 237         |
| 1984.....               | 7,197  | 71       | 355   | 726   | 981   | 948   | 828   | 688   | 662   | 677   | 264   | 325   | 333   | 92    | 247         |
| 1985.....               | 7,623  | 79       | 378   | 782   | 1,060 | 1,058 | 873   | 730   | 674   | 686   | 278   | 328   | 351   | 97    | 249         |
| 1986.....               | 7,931  | 79       | 395   | 812   | 1,117 | 1,116 | 929   | 761   | 696   | 693   | 276   | 341   | 364   | 94    | 259         |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,448  | 105      | 399   | 822   | 1,158 | 1,173 | 1,032 | 845   | 733   | 720   | 296   | 365   | 412   | 104   | 284         |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,560  | 111      | 366   | 778   | 1,147 | 1,200 | 1,068 | 899   | 750   | 717   | 307   | 371   | 437   | 112   | 299         |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,480  | 106      | 347   | 743   | 1,102 | 1,197 | 1,093 | 899   | 758   | 701   | 286   | 372   | 451   | 120   | 305         |
| Women                   |        |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1951.....               | 570    | 1        | 10    | 27    | 44    | 65    | 73    | 86    | 73    | 69    | 25    | 36    | 33    | 8     | 20          |
| 1955.....               | 830    | 2        | 10    | 27    | 45    | 70    | 92    | 101   | 111   | 106   | 43    | 68    | 77    | 21    | 57          |
| 1960.....               | 880    | 3        | 14    | 21    | 45    | 65    | 91    | 117   | 125   | 137   | 56    | 66    | 67    | 18    | 55          |
| 1965.....               | 910    | 5        | 16    | 29    | 42    | 66    | 100   | 111   | 141   | 143   | 56    | 72    | 62    | 17    | 50          |
| 1970.....               | 900    | 5        | 23    | 42    | 54    | 59    | 87    | 109   | 125   | 144   | 59    | 65    | 68    | 17    | 43          |
| 1975.....               | 1,210  | 10       | 51    | 102   | 115   | 116   | 112   | 133   | 154   | 151   | 62    | 73    | 67    | 17    | 47          |
| 1976.....               | 1,360  | 11       | 53    | 124   | 148   | 142   | 132   | 149   | 161   | 163   | 61    | 79    | 72    | 17    | 48          |
| 1977.....               | 1,460  | 13       | 59    | 134   | 171   | 166   | 142   | 154   | 169   | 173   | 61    | 78    | 74    | 17    | 49          |
| 1978.....               | 1,640  | 17       | 74    | 166   | 204   | 195   | 163   | 168   | 174   | 178   | 67    | 78    | 83    | 17    | 56          |
| 1979.....               | 1,700  | 19       | 69    | 164   | 230   | 214   | 172   | 176   | 172   | 184   | 65    | 79    | 82    | 20    | 54          |
| 1980.....               | 1,793  | 18       | 75    | 185   | 259   | 231   | 197   | 171   | 170   | 184   | 63    | 80    | 86    | 20    | 54          |
| 1981.....               | 1,889  | 20       | 82    | 195   | 278   | 258   | 209   | 174   | 180   | 186   | 71    | 77    | 85    | 19    | 55          |
| 1982.....               | 2,107  | 22       | 93    | 214   | 303   | 306   | 256   | 198   | 192   | 197   | 76    | 82    | 88    | 22    | 58          |
| 1983.....               | 2,377  | 26       | 116   | 244   | 339   | 356   | 288   | 228   | 221   | 215   | 80    | 91    | 91    | 22    | 60          |
| 1984.....               | 2,702  | 29       | 136   | 276   | 386   | 420   | 345   | 263   | 241   | 230   | 86    | 103   | 98    | 24    | 66          |
| 1985.....               | 2,977  | 33       | 149   | 317   | 428   | 464   | 388   | 300   | 256   | 243   | 90    | 106   | 104   | 27    | 72          |
| 1986.....               | 3,268  | 39       | 164   | 336   | 479   | 518   | 437   | 339   | 272   | 263   | 95    | 113   | 114   | 28    | 72          |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,552  | 47       | 173   | 365   | 509   | 555   | 497   | 387   | 297   | 271   | 103   | 113   | 123   | 31    | 79          |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,740  | 47       | 174   | 361   | 530   | 580   | 526   | 417   | 326   | 291   | 109   | 130   | 132   | 33    | 85          |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,921  | 52       | 179   | 382   | 548   | 601   | 558   | 449   | 337   | 295   | 108   | 137   | 149   | 33    | 93          |

<sup>1</sup> Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.



## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B9.—Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-89**

[In thousands. Based on 1-percent sample. Earnings credits consist of self-employment income and any taxable wages earned in addition, up to annual maximum taxable (see table 2.A1). Figures in bold indicate that the taxable maximum fell near the lower end of the interval]

| Year                    | Total  | Workers with earnings below taxable maximum |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       | Workers with maximum earnings |
|-------------------------|--------|---|---------------------|---------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------------|
|                         |        | \$1—<br>\$1,199                             | \$1,200—<br>\$3,599 | \$3,600—<br>\$8,399 | \$8,400—<br>\$13,199 | \$13,200—<br>\$17,999 | \$18,000—<br>\$22,799 | \$22,800—<br>\$27,599 | \$27,600—<br>\$32,399 | \$32,400—<br>\$37,199 | \$37,200—<br>\$41,999 | \$42,000—<br>\$47,999 |                               |
|                         | Total  |   |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                               |
| 1951 .....              | 4,190  | 735   | 2,007               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,448                         |
| 1955 .....              | 6,810  | 1,689                                       | 2,922               | 427                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,772                         |
| 1960 .....              | 6,870  | 1,205                                       | 2,868               | 843                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,954                         |
| 1965 .....              | 6,550  | 926   | 2,171               | 803                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 2,650                         |
| 1970 .....              | 6,270  | 668   | 1,696               | 1,885               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 2,021                         |
| 1975 .....              | 7,000  | 625   | 1,563               | 1,857               | 1,176                | 226                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,553                         |
| 1980 .....              | 8,200  | 562   | 1,514               | 1,937               | 1,224                | 882                   | 627                   | 379                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,075                         |
| 1981 .....              | 8,250  | 560   | 1,568               | 1,920               | 1,212                | 847                   | 601                   | 455                   | 214                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 873                           |
| 1982 .....              | 8,550  | 605   | 1,700               | 2,036               | 1,183                | 830                   | 617                   | 433                   | 373                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 773                           |
| 1983 .....              | 9,200  | 623   | 1,756               | 2,129               | 1,280                | 898                   | 682                   | 490                   | 360                   | 243                   | ...                   | ...                   | 739                           |
| 1984 .....              | 9,900  | 626   | 1,787               | 2,248               | 1,357                | 982                   | 743                   | 556                   | 401                   | 302                   | 89                    | ...                   | 807                           |
| 1985 .....              | 10,600 | 632   | 1,806               | 2,356               | 1,487                | 1,078                 | 790                   | 600                   | 454                   | 346                   | 202                   | ...                   | 850                           |
| 1986 .....              | 11,200 | 643   | 1,789               | 2,441               | 1,554                | 1,148                 | 858                   | 657                   | 514                   | 385                   | 352                   | ...                   | 859                           |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,000 | 686   | 1,838               | 2,557               | 1,653                | 1,210                 | 938                   | 714                   | 558                   | 419                   | 341                   | 178                   | 907                           |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,300 | 678   | 1,805               | 2,559               | 1,656                | 1,208                 | 947                   | 755                   | 587                   | 445                   | 349                   | 269                   | 1,043                         |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,400 | 707   | 1,825               | 2,511               | 1,634                | 1,198                 | 954                   | 738                   | 581                   | 464                   | 369                   | 442                   | 978                           |
|                         | Men    |   |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                               |
| 1951 .....              | 3,620  | 521   | 1,746               | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,353                         |
| 1955 .....              | 5,980  | 1,360                                       | 2,569               | 393                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,658                         |
| 1960 .....              | 5,990  | 895   | 2,479               | 770                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,846                         |
| 1965 .....              | 5,640  | 632   | 1,797               | 720                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 2,491                         |
| 1970 .....              | 5,370  | 441   | 1,339               | 1,674               | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,916                         |
| 1975 .....              | 5,790  | 369   | 1,129               | 1,544               | 1,058                | 210                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,480                         |
| 1980 .....              | 6,407  | 290   | 973                 | 1,449               | 1,000                | 768                   | 565                   | 348                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 1,014                         |
| 1981 .....              | 6,361  | 289   | 1,009               | 1,414               | 974                  | 713                   | 534                   | 411                   | 197                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 820                           |
| 1982 .....              | 6,443  | 309   | 1,069               | 1,471               | 934                  | 687                   | 529                   | 383                   | 337                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 724                           |
| 1983 .....              | 6,823  | 317   | 1,073               | 1,504               | 984                  | 730                   | 572                   | 423                   | 316                   | 220                   | ...                   | ...                   | 684                           |
| 1984 .....              | 7,197  | 316   | 1,046               | 1,518               | 1,015                | 779                   | 612                   | 470                   | 348                   | 269                   | 80                    | ...                   | 743                           |
| 1985 .....              | 7,623  | 322   | 1,024               | 1,557               | 1,101                | 835                   | 635                   | 500                   | 389                   | 303                   | 180                   | ...                   | 777                           |
| 1986 .....              | 7,931  | 321   | 1,010               | 1,582               | 1,109                | 866                   | 669                   | 528                   | 431                   | 328                   | 308                   | ...                   | 779                           |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,448  | 348   | 1,022               | 1,645               | 1,176                | 901                   | 719                   | 566                   | 457                   | 350                   | 289                   | 157                   | 817                           |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,560  | 340   | 984                 | 1,619               | 1,151                | 879                   | 711                   | 589                   | 468                   | 364                   | 290                   | 232                   | 933                           |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 8,480  | 343   | 958                 | 1,539               | 1,115                | 859                   | 710                   | 571                   | 458                   | 375                   | 305                   | 374                   | 873                           |
|                         | Women  |   |                     |                     |                      |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                               |
| 1951 .....              | 570    | 214   | 261                 | ...                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 95                            |
| 1955 .....              | 830    | 329   | 353                 | 34                  | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 114                           |
| 1960 .....              | 880    | 310   | 389                 | 73                  | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 108                           |
| 1965 .....              | 910    | 294   | 374                 | 83                  | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 159                           |
| 1970 .....              | 900    | 227   | 357                 | 211                 | ...                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 105                           |
| 1975 .....              | 1,210  | 256   | 434                 | 313                 | 118                  | 16                    | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 73                            |
| 1980 .....              | 1,793  | 272   | 541                 | 488                 | 224                  | 114                   | 62                    | 31                    | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 61                            |
| 1981 .....              | 1,889  | 271   | 559                 | 506                 | 238                  | 134                   | 67                    | 43                    | 17                    | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 53                            |
| 1982 .....              | 2,107  | 295   | 631                 | 565                 | 249                  | 143                   | 88                    | 50                    | 36                    | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | 49                            |
| 1983 .....              | 2,377  | 306   | 684                 | 625                 | 296                  | 168                   | 110                   | 67                    | 43                    | 23                    | ...                   | ...                   | 55                            |
| 1984 .....              | 2,703  | 310   | 742                 | 730                 | 342                  | 202                   | 131                   | 86                    | 53                    | 33                    | 9                     | ...                   | 65                            |
| 1985 .....              | 2,977  | 311   | 781                 | 799                 | 385                  | 243                   | 155                   | 100                   | 66                    | 43                    | 22                    | ...                   | 73                            |
| 1986 .....              | 3,268  | 322   | 780                 | 859                 | 445                  | 282                   | 189                   | 129                   | 83                    | 57                    | 44                    | ...                   | 80                            |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,552  | 339   | 815                 | 911                 | 477                  | 309                   | 219                   | 148                   | 101                   | 70                    | 52                    | 21                    | 90                            |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,740  | 338   | 821                 | 940                 | 506                  | 329                   | 236                   | 166                   | 119                   | 81                    | 58                    | 38                    | 110                           |
| 1989 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 3,921  | 364   | 867                 | 973                 | 519                  | 339                   | 244                   | 167                   | 124                   | 89                    | 63                    | 68                    | 105                           |

<sup>1</sup> Preliminary data.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Wayne Long (301) 965-0153/ 0152 for further information.

**Table 4.B10.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1988**

[Preliminary estimates; data related to location of employment during the year. Based on 1-percent sample]

| State                               | Number of workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) |                         |                       | Reported taxable earnings <sup>2</sup><br>(in millions) |             |                        | OASDI contributions <sup>3</sup><br>(in millions) |                            |                 |
|-------------------------------------|---|-------------------------|-----------------------|---|-------------|------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------|
|                                     | Total, all workers  | Wage and salary workers | Self-employed persons | Total   | Wages       | Self-employment income | Total   | Wage and salary employment | Self-employment |
| Total .....                         | 129,600   | 122,000                 | 12,300                | \$2,091,300   | \$1,954,000 | \$137,300              | \$314,113   | \$293,491                  | \$20,622        |
| Alabama.....                        | 1,975   | 1,874                   | 165                   | 23,916  | 22,345      | 1,570                  | 3,592   | 3,356                      | 236             |
| Alaska.....                         | 332   | 311                     | 37                    | 6,121   | 5,637       | 484                    | 919   | 847                        | 73              |
| Arizona.....                        | 1,845   | 1,753                   | 153                   | 24,037  | 22,473      | 1,563                  | 3,610   | 3,375                      | 235             |
| Arkansas.....                       | 1,650   | 1,566                   | 132                   | 16,882  | 15,656      | 1,226                  | 2,536   | 2,351                      | 184             |
| California.....                     | 15,932  | 14,893                  | 1,592                 | 243,349   | 222,266     | 21,084                 | 36,551  | 33,384                     | 3,167           |
| Colorado.....                       | 2,058   | 1,933                   | 213                   | 24,783  | 22,655      | 2,128                  | 3,722   | 3,403                      | 320             |
| Connecticut.....                    | 2,645   | 2,545                   | 166                   | 41,194  | 38,860      | 2,334                  | 6,187   | 5,837                      | 351             |
| Delaware.....                       | 869   | 854                     | 26                    | 12,029  | 11,737      | 292                    | 1,807   | 1,763                      | 44              |
| District of Columbia.....           | 1,173   | 1,156                   | 27                    | 16,208  | 15,859      | 349                    | 2,434   | 2,382                      | 52              |
| Florida.....                        | 6,655   | 6,280                   | 612                   | 80,885  | 74,689      | 6,196                  | 12,149  | 11,218                     | 931             |
| Georgia.....                        | 3,877   | 3,711                   | 283                   | 47,305  | 44,299      | 3,006                  | 7,105   | 6,654                      | 451             |
| Hawaii.....                         | 567   | 534                     | 57                    | 8,388   | 7,767       | 621                    | 1,260   | 1,167                      | 93              |
| Idaho.....                          | 579   | 539                     | 66                    | 6,100   | 5,424       | 677                    | 916   | 815                        | 102             |
| Illinois.....                       | 7,718   | 7,409                   | 527                   | 108,387   | 102,188     | 6,199                  | 16,280  | 15,349                     | 931             |
| Indiana.....                        | 3,027   | 2,876                   | 265                   | 40,172  | 37,511      | 2,661                  | 6,034   | 5,634                      | 400             |
| Iowa.....                           | 1,583   | 1,447                   | 221                   | 19,885  | 17,448      | 2,437                  | 2,987   | 2,621                      | 366             |
| Kansas.....                         | 1,685   | 1,581                   | 179                   | 18,502  | 16,609      | 1,893                  | 2,779   | 2,495                      | 284             |
| Kentucky.....                       | 1,756   | 1,631                   | 202                   | 19,271  | 17,551      | 1,720                  | 2,894   | 2,636                      | 258             |
| Louisiana.....                      | 1,829   | 1,719                   | 174                   | 24,549  | 22,839      | 1,710                  | 3,687   | 3,430                      | 257             |
| Maine.....                          | 646   | 601                     | 72                    | 7,447   | 6,684       | 763                    | 1,118   | 1,004                      | 115             |
| Maryland.....                       | 2,936   | 2,816                   | 203                   | 41,537  | 39,074      | 2,463                  | 6,239   | 5,869                      | 370             |
| Massachusetts.....                  | 4,222   | 4,043                   | 310                   | 61,393  | 57,529      | 3,864                  | 9,221   | 8,641                      | 580             |
| Michigan.....                       | 5,766   | 5,553                   | 364                   | 89,119  | 85,390      | 3,729                  | 13,386  | 12,826                     | 560             |
| Minnesota.....                      | 2,995   | 2,824                   | 284                   | 42,809  | 39,823      | 2,987                  | 6,430   | 5,981                      | 449             |
| Mississippi.....                    | 1,118   | 1,049                   | 109                   | 11,560  | 10,480      | 1,080                  | 1,736   | 1,574                      | 162             |
| Missouri.....                       | 3,221   | 3,050                   | 291                   | 40,712  | 37,906      | 2,806                  | 6,115   | 5,693                      | 421             |
| Montana.....                        | 393   | 354                     | 63                    | 4,518   | 3,892       | 626                    | 679   | 585                        | 94              |
| Nebraska.....                       | 1,041   | 964                     | 126                   | 12,799  | 11,375      | 1,424                  | 1,922   | 1,708                      | 214             |
| Nevada.....                         | 657   | 629                     | 49                    | 7,862   | 7,294       | 568                    | 1,181   | 1,096                      | 85              |
| New Hampshire.....                  | 654   | 616                     | 66                    | 8,705   | 7,902       | 803                    | 1,307   | 1,187                      | 121             |
| New Jersey.....                     | 5,235   | 5,036                   | 333                   | 84,324  | 79,748      | 4,576                  | 12,666  | 11,978                     | 687             |
| New Mexico.....                     | 786   | 743                     | 69                    | 8,299   | 7,660       | 639                    | 1,247   | 1,151                      | 96              |
| New York.....                       | 13,543  | 13,070                  | 763                   | 223,987   | 214,599     | 9,388                  | 33,643  | 32,233                     | 1,410           |
| North Carolina.....                 | 3,954   | 3,761                   | 321                   | 46,645  | 43,444      | 3,200                  | 7,006   | 6,525                      | 481             |
| North Dakota.....                   | 346   | 306                     | 61                    | 3,955   | 3,287       | 668                    | 594   | 494                        | 100             |
| Ohio.....                           | 6,862   | 6,572                   | 464                   | 91,178  | 86,345      | 4,833                  | 13,695  | 12,969                     | 726             |
| Oklahoma.....                       | 1,547   | 1,431                   | 188                   | 19,596  | 17,923      | 1,673                  | 2,943   | 2,692                      | 251             |
| Oregon.....                         | 1,675   | 1,571                   | 165                   | 22,248  | 20,369      | 1,879                  | 3,342   | 3,059                      | 282             |
| Pennsylvania.....                   | 6,917   | 6,586                   | 518                   | 101,268   | 95,021      | 6,246                  | 15,210  | 14,272                     | 938             |
| Rhode Island.....                   | 647   | 620                     | 46                    | 8,862   | 8,326       | 536                    | 1,331   | 1,251                      | 80              |
| South Carolina.....                 | 1,716   | 1,635                   | 133                   | 19,987  | 18,646      | 1,341                  | 3,002   | 2,801                      | 201             |
| South Dakota.....                   | 363   | 321                     | 65                    | 3,937   | 3,224       | 713                    | 591   | 484                        | 107             |
| Tennessee.....                      | 3,079   | 2,929                   | 245                   | 35,670  | 33,210      | 2,460                  | 5,358   | 4,988                      | 369             |
| Texas.....                          | 8,790   | 8,263                   | 856                   | 113,835   | 105,154     | 8,681                  | 17,098  | 15,794                     | 1,304           |
| Utah.....                           | 857   | 814                     | 77                    | 9,807   | 9,092       | 715                    | 1,473   | 1,366                      | 107             |
| Vermont.....                        | 341   | 318                     | 39                    | 4,177   | 3,771       | 406                    | 627   | 566                        | 61              |
| Virginia.....                       | 3,319   | 3,159                   | 266                   | 44,582  | 41,634      | 2,949                  | 6,696   | 6,253                      | 443             |
| Washington.....                     | 2,608   | 2,458                   | 247                   | 35,659  | 32,645      | 3,014                  | 5,356   | 4,903                      | 453             |
| West Virginia.....                  | 739   | 696                     | 72                    | 9,332   | 8,677       | 655                    | 1,402   | 1,303                      | 98              |
| Wisconsin.....                      | 3,182   | 3,038                   | 240                   | 42,002  | 39,569      | 2,433                  | 6,309   | 5,943                      | 365             |
| Wyoming.....                        | 253   | 236                     | 31                    | 2,982   | 2,682       | 301                    | 448   | 403                        | 45              |
| Armed Forces <sup>4</sup> .....     | 2,870   | 2,870                   | ...                   | 37,845  | 37,845      | ...                    | 5,684   | 5,684                      | ...             |
| Puerto Rico and Virgin Islands..... | 865   | 818                     | 49                    | 7,474   | 6,955       | 519                    | 1,123   | 1,045                      | 78              |
| Other <sup>5</sup> .....            | 287   | 271                     | 17                    | 3,223   | 3,010       | 213                    | 484   | 452                        | 32              |

<sup>1</sup> Workers employed in more than one State are counted in each State. Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment. National and State totals and subtotals are unduplicated counts of workers in each type of employment.

<sup>2</sup> Annual maximum taxable earnings from a single employer or from self-employment were \$45,000 in 1988.

<sup>3</sup> On 1988 earnings, paid at the rate of 7.51 percent of taxable wages by

employees and employers, 7.51 percent of taxable tips by employees, and 15.02 percent of self-employment income by self-employed workers. Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credit of 2.0 percent for self-employed.

<sup>4</sup> Military personnel on full-time active duty.

<sup>5</sup> Persons employed in American Samoa and Guam, U.S. citizens employed abroad by American employers, and persons employed on oceanborne vessels.

## 4.B OASDI: Covered Workers

**Table 4.B11.—Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-90**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Year                    | Number of workers reported with taxable earnings <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) |                         |                       | Reported taxable earnings <sup>2</sup><br>(in millions) |           |                        | OASDI contributions <sup>3 4</sup><br>(in millions) |                            |                 |
|-------------------------|---|-------------------------|-----------------------|---|-----------|------------------------|---|----------------------------|-----------------|
|                         | Total, all workers  | Wage and salary workers | Self-employed persons | Total   | Wages     | Self-employment income | Total   | Wage and salary employment | Self-employment |
| 1937.....               | 32,900  | 32,900                  | ...                   | \$29,620  | \$29,620  | ...                    | \$592   | \$592                      | ...             |
| 1938.....               | 31,820  | 31,820                  | ...                   | 26,500  | 26,500    | ...                    | 530   | 530                        | ...             |
| 1939.....               | 33,750  | 33,750                  | ...                   | 29,750  | 29,750    | ...                    | 595   | 595                        | ...             |
| 1940.....               | 35,390  | 35,390                  | ...                   | 32,970  | 32,970    | ...                    | 659   | 659                        | ...             |
| 1941.....               | 40,980  | 40,980                  | ...                   | 41,850  | 41,850    | ...                    | 837   | 837                        | ...             |
| 1942.....               | 46,360  | 46,360                  | ...                   | 52,940  | 52,940    | ...                    | 1,059   | 1,059                      | ...             |
| 1943.....               | 47,660  | 47,660                  | ...                   | 62,420  | 62,420    | ...                    | 1,248   | 1,248                      | ...             |
| 1944.....               | 46,300  | 46,300                  | ...                   | 64,430  | 64,430    | ...                    | 1,289   | 1,289                      | ...             |
| 1945.....               | 46,390  | 46,390                  | ...                   | 62,090  | 69,090    | ...                    | 1,259   | 1,259                      | ...             |
| 1946.....               | 48,840  | 48,840                  | ...                   | 69,090  | 69,090    | ...                    | 1,382   | 1,382                      | ...             |
| 1947.....               | 48,910  | 48,910                  | ...                   | 78,370  | 78,370    | ...                    | 1,567   | 1,567                      | ...             |
| 1948.....               | 49,020  | 49,020                  | ...                   | 84,120  | 84,120    | ...                    | 1,682   | 1,682                      | ...             |
| 1949.....               | 46,800  | 46,800                  | ...                   | 81,810  | 81,810    | ...                    | 1,636   | 1,636                      | ...             |
| 1950.....               | 48,280  | 48,280                  | ...                   | 87,500  | 87,500    | ...                    | 2,625   | 2,625                      | ...             |
| 1951.....               | 58,120  | 54,630                  | 4,190                 | 120,770   | 111,250   | \$9,520                | 3,552   | 3,338                      | \$214           |
| 1952.....               | 59,580  | 56,060                  | 4,240                 | 128,640   | 118,880   | 9,760                  | 3,786   | 3,566                      | 220             |
| 1953.....               | 60,840  | 57,220                  | 4,340                 | 135,870   | 125,840   | 10,030                 | 4,001   | 3,775                      | 226             |
| 1954.....               | 59,610  | 55,940                  | 4,350                 | 133,520   | 123,410   | 10,110                 | 5,240   | 4,936                      | 303             |
| 1955.....               | 65,200  | 59,560                  | 6,810                 | 157,540   | 141,810   | 15,730                 | 6,144   | 5,672                      | 472             |
| 1956.....               | 67,610  | 61,560                  | 7,390                 | 170,720   | 153,010   | 17,710                 | 6,652   | 6,120                      | 531             |
| 1957.....               | 70,590  | 64,730                  | 7,150                 | 181,380   | 163,990   | 17,390                 | 7,966   | 7,380                      | 587             |
| 1958.....               | 69,770  | 64,040                  | 7,130                 | 180,720   | 163,140   | 17,580                 | 7,935   | 7,341                      | 593             |
| 1959.....               | 71,700  | 66,000                  | 7,060                 | 202,310   | 183,620   | 18,690                 | 9,882   | 9,181                      | 701             |
| 1960.....               | 72,530  | 66,980                  | 6,870                 | 207,000   | 188,580   | 18,420                 | 12,144  | 11,315                     | 829             |
| 1961.....               | 72,820  | 67,360                  | 6,790                 | 209,640   | 190,850   | 18,790                 | 12,297  | 11,451                     | 846             |
| 1962.....               | 74,280  | 68,890                  | 6,720                 | 219,050   | 200,130   | 18,920                 | 13,397  | 12,508                     | 889             |
| 1963.....               | 75,540  | 70,310                  | 6,590                 | 225,550   | 206,840   | 18,710                 | 16,006  | 14,996                     | 1,010           |
| 1964.....               | 77,430  | 72,230                  | 6,480                 | 236,390   | 217,430   | 18,960                 | 16,788  | 15,764                     | 1,024           |
| 1965.....               | 80,680  | 75,430                  | 6,550                 | 250,730   | 230,830   | 19,900                 | 17,810  | 16,735                     | 1,075           |
| 1966.....               | 84,600  | 79,460                  | 6,630                 | 312,540   | 287,860   | 24,680                 | 25,698  | 24,180                     | 1,518           |
| 1967.....               | 87,040  | 82,020                  | 6,470                 | 329,960   | 305,670   | 24,290                 | 28,454  | 26,899                     | 1,555           |
| 1968.....               | 89,380  | 84,470                  | 6,570                 | 375,840   | 348,500   | 27,340                 | 32,418  | 30,668                     | 1,750           |
| 1969.....               | 92,060  | 87,200                  | 6,350                 | 402,550   | 375,010   | 27,540                 | 37,901  | 36,001                     | 1,900           |
| 1970.....               | 93,090  | 88,180                  | 6,270                 | 415,600   | 388,680   | 26,920                 | 39,171  | 37,313                     | 1,857           |
| 1971.....               | 93,340  | 88,460                  | 6,290                 | 426,960   | 399,550   | 27,410                 | 43,609  | 41,553                     | 2,056           |
| 1972.....               | 96,240  | 91,220                  | 6,600                 | 484,110   | 452,050   | 32,060                 | 49,418  | 47,013                     | 2,405           |
| 1973.....               | 99,830  | 94,610                  | 7,100                 | 561,850   | 523,450   | 38,400                 | 64,316  | 61,244                     | 3,072           |
| 1974.....               | 101,330   | 96,190                  | 7,040                 | 636,760   | 594,400   | 42,360                 | 72,891  | 69,545                     | 3,346           |
| 1975.....               | 100,200   | 94,900                  | 7,000                 | 664,660   | 621,100   | 43,560                 | 76,110  | 72,669                     | 3,441           |
| 1976.....               | 102,600   | 97,230                  | 7,400                 | 737,700   | 689,200   | 48,500                 | 84,468  | 80,636                     | 3,832           |
| 1977.....               | 105,800   | 100,450                 | 7,480                 | 816,550   | 763,600   | 52,950                 | 93,524  | 89,341                     | 4,183           |
| 1978.....               | 110,600   | 104,810                 | 8,040                 | 915,600   | 856,100   | 59,500                 | 108,408   | 103,588                    | 4,820           |
| 1979.....               | 112,700   | 106,900                 | 8,200                 | 1,067,000   | 997,500   | 69,500                 | 127,923   | 122,294                    | 5,630           |
| 1980.....               | 113,000   | 107,200                 | 8,200                 | 1,180,700   | 1,109,000 | 71,700                 | 141,771   | 135,963                    | 5,808           |
| 1981.....               | 113,000   | 107,300                 | 8,250                 | 1,294,100   | 1,220,000 | 74,100                 | 169,151   | 162,260                    | 6,891           |
| 1982.....               | 111,800   | 105,800                 | 8,550                 | 1,365,300   | 1,290,000 | 75,300                 | 179,901   | 172,860                    | 7,041           |
| 1983.....               | 112,100   | 105,900                 | 9,200                 | 1,454,100   | 1,369,000 | 85,100                 | 191,403   | 183,446                    | 7,957           |
| 1984.....               | 116,300   | 109,900                 | 9,900                 | 1,608,800   | 1,515,000 | 93,800                 | 225,232   | 212,100                    | 13,132          |
| 1985.....               | 119,800   | 113,100                 | 10,600                | 1,722,600   | 1,621,000 | 101,600                | 242,887   | 228,561                    | 14,326          |
| 1986 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 122,900   | 115,900                 | 11,200                | 1,844,400   | 1,730,800 | 113,600                | 263,749   | 247,504                    | 16,245          |
| 1987 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 125,500   | 118,100                 | 12,000                | 1,959,600   | 1,835,100 | 124,500                | 280,223   | 262,419                    | 17,804          |
| 1988 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 129,600   | 122,000                 | 12,300                | 2,091,300   | 1,954,000 | 137,300                | 314,113   | 293,491                    | 20,622          |
| 1989 <sup>6</sup> ..... | 132,100   | 124,300                 | 12,400                | 2,242,800   | 2,099,500 | 143,300                | 336,869   | 315,345                    | 21,524          |
| 1990 <sup>7</sup> ..... | 133,600   | 126,000                 | 12,500                | 2,368,600   | 2,224,000 | 144,600                | 362,396   | 340,272                    | 22,124          |

<sup>1</sup> Workers with earnings in both wage and salary employment and self-employment are counted in each type of employment.

<sup>2</sup> See table 2.A1 for annual maximum taxable earnings.

<sup>3</sup> See table 2.A1 for contribution rates.

<sup>4</sup> Unadjusted for multi-employer tax refunds. Unadjusted for tax credits. See table 2.A4. for information on tax credits.

<sup>5</sup> Preliminary data.

<sup>6</sup> Taxable earnings are preliminary estimates based on Social Security data; employment data are preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

<sup>7</sup> Preliminary estimates based on data from Bureau of Labor Statistics and the National Income and Product Accounts.

CONTACT: Greg Diez/ Brenda Lee (301) 965-0153/ 0154 for further information.



Table 4.C1.—Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-92

[In millions]

| At beginning of year | Workers fully insured for retirement and/or survivor benefits <sup>1</sup> |                     |                         | Workers insured in event of disability <sup>2</sup> |
|----------------------|--|---------------------|-------------------------|---|
|                      | Total  | Permanently insured | Not permanently insured |   |
| 1940 .....           | 22.9   | 0.6                 | 22.3                    | ...   |
| 1941 .....           | 24.2   | 1.1                 | 23.1                    | ...   |
| 1942 .....           | 25.8   | 1.4                 | 24.4                    | ...   |
| 1943 .....           | 28.1   | 1.8                 | 26.3                    | ...   |
| 1944 .....           | 29.9   | 2.3                 | 27.6                    | ...   |
| 1945 .....           | 31.9   | 2.8                 | 29.1                    | ...   |
| 1946 .....           | 33.4   | 3.4                 | 30.0                    | ...   |
| 1947 .....           | 35.4   | 8.6                 | 26.8                    | ...   |
| 1948 .....           | 37.3   | 11.6                | 25.7                    | ...   |
| 1949 .....           | 38.9   | 13.2                | 25.7                    | ...   |
| 1950 .....           | 40.1   | 14.9                | 25.2                    | ...   |
| 1951 .....           | 59.8   | 21.0                | 38.8                    | ...   |
| 1952 .....           | 62.8   | 22.9                | 39.9                    | ...   |
| 1953 .....           | 68.2   | 25.6                | 42.7                    | ...   |
| 1954 .....           | 71.0   | 27.7                | 43.4                    | ...   |
| 1955 .....           | 70.2   | 29.9                | 40.4                    | 31.9  |
| 1956 .....           | 70.5   | 32.5                | 38.0                    | 35.4  |
| 1957 .....           | 74.0   | 36.1                | 38.0                    | 37.2  |
| 1958 .....           | 76.1   | 38.3                | 37.9                    | 38.4  |
| 1959 .....           | 76.5   | 40.3                | 36.2                    | 43.4  |
| 1960 .....           | 76.7   | 42.2                | 34.6                    | 46.4  |
| 1961 .....           | 84.4   | 47.6                | 36.8                    | 48.5  |
| 1962 .....           | 88.5   | 53.3                | 35.3                    | 50.5  |
| 1963 .....           | 89.8   | 54.9                | 34.8                    | 51.5  |
| 1964 .....           | 91.3   | 56.6                | 34.7                    | 52.3  |
| 1965 .....           | 92.8   | 58.3                | 34.5                    | 53.3  |
| 1966 .....           | 94.8   | 60.2                | 34.6                    | 55.0  |
| 1967 .....           | 97.2   | 61.9                | 35.3                    | 55.7  |
| 1968 .....           | 99.9   | 63.3                | 36.6                    | 56.9  |
| 1969 .....           | 102.6  | 64.5                | 38.1                    | 70.1  |
| 1970 .....           | 105.0  | 65.7                | 39.4                    | 72.4  |
| 1971 .....           | 108.1  | 67.1                | 40.9                    | 74.5  |
| 1972 .....           | 110.6  | 68.3                | 42.3                    | 76.1  |
| 1973 .....           | 113.4  | 69.7                | 43.6                    | 77.8  |
| 1974 .....           | 116.5  | 71.0                | 45.5                    | 80.4  |
| 1975 .....           | 119.9  | 72.5                | 47.5                    | 83.3  |
| 1976 .....           | 122.9  | 74.1                | 48.8                    | 85.3  |
| 1977 .....           | 125.9  | 76.0                | 49.9                    | 87.0  |
| 1978 .....           | 128.9  | 78.0                | 50.9                    | 89.3  |
| 1979 .....           | 133.3  | 80.3                | 52.9                    | 93.7  |
| 1980 .....           | 137.0  | 82.6                | 54.4                    | 98.0  |
| 1981 .....           | 140.0  | 84.9                | 55.1                    | 100.5   |
| 1982 .....           | 142.4  | 87.6                | 54.9                    | 102.4   |
| 1983 .....           | 144.5  | 90.5                | 54.0                    | 104.0   |
| 1984 .....           | 146.0  | 93.6                | 52.4                    | 105.0   |
| 1985 .....           | 148.2  | 96.8                | 51.3                    | 106.7   |
| 1986 .....           | 150.7  | 99.9                | 50.8                    | 109.3   |
| 1987 .....           | 153.1  | 103.2               | 49.9                    | 111.4   |
| 1988 .....           | 155.4  | 107.1               | 48.3                    | 113.5   |
| 1989 .....           | 158.0  | 110.3               | 47.7                    | 116.1   |
| 1990 .....           | 160.4  | 113.0               | 47.4                    | 118.0   |
| 1991 .....           | 162.7  | 115.7               | 47.0                    | 119.8   |
| 1992 .....           | 164.8  | 118.3               | 46.5                    | 121.7   |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1966, transitionally insured persons are included with the fully insured.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65; disabled-

worker benefits and "disability freeze" benefit increases were not payable before September 1965 if the disability began after entitlement to benefits because of old age; the data thus exclude persons aged 65 or older and, before 1966, persons aged 62-64 entitled to benefits because of old age.

## 4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

**Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1970-92**

[In thousands]

| Year                       | Under 20 | 20-24  | 25-29  | 30-34  | 35-39  | 40-44  | 45-49  | 50-54  | 55-59 | 60-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75 or older | Total   |
|----------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|---------|
| Fully insured <sup>1</sup> |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| <b>Total:</b>              |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                 | 3,749    | 13,959 | 12,325 | 9,926  | 9,206  | 9,793  | 10,044 | 9,003  | 7,752 | 6,342 | 4,670 | 3,717 | 4,475       | 104,960 |
| 1975 .....                 | 5,142    | 16,475 | 16,071 | 12,343 | 9,900  | 9,225  | 9,695  | 9,723  | 8,448 | 7,216 | 5,875 | 4,275 | 5,475       | 119,863 |
| 1980 .....                 | 6,688    | 18,848 | 18,747 | 16,179 | 12,401 | 9,964  | 9,191  | 9,458  | 9,250 | 7,847 | 6,653 | 5,081 | 6,670       | 136,976 |
| 1981 .....                 | 6,558    | 19,154 | 19,244 | 17,099 | 12,866 | 10,279 | 9,189  | 9,400  | 9,249 | 8,071 | 6,723 | 5,210 | 6,936       | 139,979 |
| 1982 .....                 | 6,057    | 19,246 | 19,713 | 17,627 | 13,649 | 10,699 | 9,272  | 9,291  | 9,221 | 8,281 | 6,849 | 5,355 | 7,216       | 142,475 |
| 1983 .....                 | 5,409    | 18,975 | 20,121 | 17,854 | 14,581 | 11,282 | 9,464  | 9,153  | 9,207 | 8,450 | 6,998 | 5,489 | 7,518       | 144,500 |
| 1984 .....                 | 4,625    | 18,515 | 20,392 | 18,277 | 15,308 | 11,908 | 9,700  | 9,063  | 9,147 | 8,591 | 7,089 | 5,611 | 7,823       | 146,051 |
| 1985 .....                 | 4,196    | 18,156 | 20,586 | 18,775 | 16,119 | 12,424 | 9,948  | 9,015  | 9,070 | 8,760 | 7,270 | 5,760 | 8,100       | 148,178 |
| 1986 .....                 | 4,301    | 17,752 | 20,768 | 19,272 | 17,003 | 12,860 | 10,243 | 9,032  | 9,007 | 8,784 | 7,408 | 5,884 | 8,375       | 150,687 |
| 1987 .....                 | 4,384    | 17,285 | 20,873 | 19,753 | 17,527 | 13,622 | 10,658 | 9,114  | 8,926 | 8,752 | 7,584 | 5,994 | 8,654       | 153,126 |
| 1988 .....                 | 4,520    | 16,759 | 20,835 | 20,194 | 17,772 | 14,539 | 11,230 | 9,299  | 8,801 | 8,734 | 7,691 | 6,081 | 8,961       | 155,417 |
| 1989 .....                 | 4,781    | 16,350 | 20,789 | 20,533 | 18,228 | 15,260 | 11,843 | 9,542  | 8,721 | 8,698 | 7,861 | 6,205 | 9,239       | 158,049 |
| 1990 .....                 | 4,830    | 16,075 | 20,596 | 20,818 | 18,771 | 16,051 | 12,336 | 9,784  | 8,683 | 8,628 | 8,045 | 6,252 | 9,572       | 160,440 |
| 1991 .....                 | 4,704    | 16,045 | 20,189 | 21,053 | 19,318 | 16,924 | 12,750 | 10,054 | 8,713 | 8,573 | 8,049 | 6,406 | 9,893       | 162,670 |
| 1992 .....                 | 4,538    | 16,146 | 19,621 | 21,187 | 19,852 | 17,446 | 13,497 | 10,438 | 8,788 | 8,517 | 8,021 | 6,584 | 10,189      | 164,825 |
| <b>Men:</b>                |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                 | 2,505    | 8,066  | 6,931  | 5,750  | 5,444  | 5,733  | 5,794  | 5,239  | 4,616 | 3,830 | 2,817 | 2,144 | 2,674       | 61,541  |
| 1975 .....                 | 3,172    | 9,208  | 8,751  | 6,986  | 5,734  | 5,380  | 5,587  | 5,542  | 4,844 | 4,165 | 3,289 | 2,353 | 2,925       | 67,935  |
| 1980 .....                 | 3,837    | 10,103 | 9,961  | 8,824  | 6,954  | 5,672  | 5,257  | 5,373  | 5,216 | 4,399 | 3,661 | 2,694 | 3,324       | 75,275  |
| 1981 .....                 | 3,700    | 10,221 | 10,187 | 9,262  | 7,164  | 5,809  | 5,236  | 5,336  | 5,205 | 4,508 | 3,679 | 2,749 | 3,413       | 76,469  |
| 1982 .....                 | 3,387    | 10,258 | 10,405 | 9,482  | 7,552  | 6,010  | 5,266  | 5,268  | 5,176 | 4,625 | 3,733 | 2,814 | 3,508       | 77,484  |
| 1983 .....                 | 2,987    | 10,099 | 10,606 | 9,554  | 8,011  | 6,301  | 5,353  | 5,178  | 5,163 | 4,709 | 3,804 | 2,877 | 3,614       | 78,255  |
| 1984 .....                 | 2,546    | 9,840  | 10,736 | 9,745  | 8,361  | 6,615  | 5,463  | 5,115  | 5,131 | 4,778 | 3,841 | 2,935 | 3,719       | 78,825  |
| 1985 .....                 | 2,290    | 9,641  | 10,799 | 9,982  | 8,750  | 6,866  | 5,566  | 5,071  | 5,084 | 4,864 | 3,927 | 3,009 | 3,819       | 79,670  |
| 1986 .....                 | 2,325    | 9,415  | 10,870 | 10,221 | 9,174  | 7,073  | 5,696  | 5,067  | 5,045 | 4,870 | 3,996 | 3,062 | 3,912       | 80,726  |
| 1987 .....                 | 2,349    | 9,137  | 10,912 | 10,439 | 9,398  | 7,452  | 5,893  | 5,097  | 4,991 | 4,846 | 4,092 | 3,108 | 4,010       | 81,724  |
| 1988 .....                 | 2,402    | 8,811  | 10,883 | 10,646 | 9,470  | 7,897  | 6,183  | 5,185  | 4,909 | 4,833 | 4,150 | 3,141 | 4,127       | 82,637  |
| 1989 .....                 | 2,525    | 8,555  | 10,847 | 10,792 | 9,666  | 8,233  | 6,485  | 5,299  | 4,850 | 4,805 | 4,224 | 3,191 | 4,231       | 83,702  |
| 1990 .....                 | 2,551    | 8,381  | 10,728 | 10,905 | 9,913  | 8,613  | 6,724  | 5,406  | 4,817 | 4,767 | 4,325 | 3,209 | 4,360       | 84,700  |
| 1991 .....                 | 2,485    | 8,336  | 10,498 | 10,990 | 10,161 | 9,029  | 6,918  | 5,526  | 4,820 | 4,732 | 4,331 | 3,294 | 4,482       | 85,601  |
| 1992 .....                 | 2,397    | 8,368  | 10,171 | 11,020 | 10,398 | 9,247  | 7,288  | 5,710  | 4,846 | 4,693 | 4,312 | 3,399 | 4,603       | 86,451  |
| <b>Women:</b>              |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                 | 1,244    | 5,893  | 5,395  | 4,176  | 3,762  | 4,061  | 4,250  | 3,764  | 3,136 | 2,512 | 1,853 | 1,573 | 1,801       | 43,418  |
| 1975 .....                 | 1,970    | 7,267  | 7,321  | 5,357  | 4,166  | 3,845  | 4,108  | 4,181  | 3,604 | 3,050 | 2,586 | 1,922 | 2,551       | 51,928  |
| 1980 .....                 | 2,852    | 8,744  | 8,786  | 7,354  | 5,447  | 4,292  | 3,934  | 4,085  | 4,034 | 3,448 | 2,993 | 2,387 | 3,346       | 61,701  |
| 1981 .....                 | 2,858    | 8,933  | 9,057  | 7,837  | 5,702  | 4,471  | 3,952  | 4,064  | 4,044 | 3,564 | 3,044 | 2,462 | 3,523       | 63,510  |
| 1982 .....                 | 2,670    | 8,988  | 9,307  | 8,144  | 6,096  | 4,690  | 4,006  | 4,023  | 4,044 | 3,656 | 3,117 | 2,541 | 3,708       | 64,991  |
| 1983 .....                 | 2,422    | 8,875  | 9,515  | 8,301  | 6,571  | 4,981  | 4,110  | 3,975  | 4,045 | 3,741 | 3,194 | 2,613 | 3,904       | 66,245  |
| 1984 .....                 | 2,080    | 8,675  | 9,657  | 8,532  | 6,947  | 5,293  | 4,237  | 3,949  | 4,016 | 3,813 | 3,248 | 2,676 | 4,104       | 67,226  |
| 1985 .....                 | 1,905    | 8,516  | 9,787  | 8,793  | 7,369  | 5,557  | 4,381  | 3,943  | 3,986 | 3,896 | 3,343 | 2,751 | 4,282       | 68,509  |
| 1986 .....                 | 1,976    | 8,338  | 9,898  | 9,052  | 7,829  | 5,787  | 4,546  | 3,963  | 3,962 | 3,914 | 3,413 | 2,821 | 4,464       | 69,962  |
| 1987 .....                 | 2,035    | 8,148  | 9,961  | 9,315  | 8,129  | 6,170  | 4,765  | 4,016  | 3,935 | 3,906 | 3,491 | 2,886 | 4,644       | 71,402  |
| 1988 .....                 | 2,117    | 7,948  | 9,953  | 9,548  | 8,302  | 6,642  | 5,047  | 4,114  | 3,892 | 3,901 | 3,541 | 2,940 | 4,834       | 72,780  |
| 1989 .....                 | 2,256    | 7,796  | 9,942  | 9,741  | 8,562  | 7,027  | 5,358  | 4,243  | 3,871 | 3,893 | 3,637 | 3,015 | 5,009       | 74,347  |
| 1990 .....                 | 2,279    | 7,694  | 9,868  | 9,913  | 8,858  | 7,438  | 5,613  | 4,378  | 3,866 | 3,862 | 3,720 | 3,043 | 5,211       | 75,740  |
| 1991 .....                 | 2,218    | 7,710  | 9,691  | 10,063 | 9,157  | 7,895  | 5,833  | 4,529  | 3,893 | 3,841 | 3,718 | 3,112 | 5,411       | 77,069  |
| 1992 .....                 | 2,141    | 7,778  | 9,450  | 10,166 | 9,453  | 8,199  | 6,209  | 4,728  | 3,942 | 3,824 | 3,710 | 3,185 | 5,586       | 78,373  |

See footnotes at end of table.

Table 4.C2.—Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1970-92—Continued

(In thousands)

| Year                            | Under 20 | 20-24  | 25-29  | 30-34  | 35-39  | 40-44  | 45-49  | 50-54 | 55-59 | 60-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75 or older | Total   |
|---------------------------------|----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|---------|
| Disability insured <sup>2</sup> |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| Total:                          |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                      | 3,532    | 11,793 | 9,468  | 7,045  | 6,711  | 7,360  | 7,769  | 7,112 | 6,336 | 5,233 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 72,358  |
| 1975 .....                      | 4,838    | 13,784 | 12,583 | 8,985  | 7,409  | 7,251  | 7,750  | 7,864 | 6,901 | 5,908 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 83,273  |
| 1980 .....                      | 6,469    | 16,958 | 15,370 | 12,184 | 9,383  | 8,025  | 7,627  | 7,885 | 7,709 | 6,375 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 97,985  |
| 1981 .....                      | 6,267    | 17,294 | 16,104 | 13,026 | 9,788  | 8,273  | 7,632  | 7,861 | 7,699 | 6,510 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 100,452 |
| 1982 .....                      | 5,734    | 17,133 | 16,760 | 13,668 | 10,544 | 8,600  | 7,767  | 7,810 | 7,668 | 6,735 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 102,420 |
| 1983 .....                      | 5,076    | 16,610 | 17,187 | 14,097 | 11,441 | 9,241  | 7,924  | 7,770 | 7,731 | 6,917 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 103,994 |
| 1984 .....                      | 4,306    | 16,045 | 17,488 | 14,570 | 12,097 | 9,799  | 8,221  | 7,694 | 7,747 | 6,988 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 104,956 |
| 1985 .....                      | 3,907    | 15,841 | 17,678 | 15,188 | 12,862 | 10,245 | 8,444  | 7,709 | 7,663 | 7,161 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 106,698 |
| 1986 .....                      | 4,086    | 15,812 | 17,947 | 15,820 | 13,659 | 10,639 | 8,730  | 7,761 | 7,683 | 7,189 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 109,323 |
| 1987 .....                      | 4,174    | 15,589 | 18,120 | 16,355 | 14,169 | 11,347 | 9,028  | 7,873 | 7,614 | 7,151 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 111,420 |
| 1988 .....                      | 4,317    | 15,236 | 18,217 | 16,780 | 14,476 | 12,124 | 9,615  | 7,982 | 7,553 | 7,163 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 113,463 |
| 1989 .....                      | 4,632    | 14,992 | 18,471 | 17,186 | 14,938 | 12,755 | 10,170 | 8,269 | 7,499 | 7,169 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 116,081 |
| 1990 .....                      | 4,664    | 14,782 | 18,420 | 17,555 | 15,422 | 13,426 | 10,624 | 8,504 | 7,501 | 7,074 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 117,971 |
| 1991 .....                      | 4,523    | 14,748 | 18,168 | 17,879 | 15,917 | 14,178 | 11,005 | 8,761 | 7,548 | 7,049 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 119,778 |
| 1992 .....                      | 4,375    | 14,900 | 17,738 | 18,110 | 16,386 | 14,665 | 11,673 | 9,128 | 7,659 | 7,024 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 121,657 |
| Men:                            |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                      | 2,364    | 7,317  | 6,346  | 5,237  | 4,955  | 5,201  | 5,230  | 4,663 | 4,153 | 3,431 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 48,896  |
| 1975 .....                      | 3,002    | 8,156  | 7,867  | 6,271  | 5,238  | 4,919  | 5,056  | 4,990 | 4,334 | 3,751 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 53,583  |
| 1980 .....                      | 3,695    | 9,410  | 8,890  | 7,710  | 6,197  | 5,172  | 4,757  | 4,839 | 4,708 | 3,923 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 59,302  |
| 1981 .....                      | 3,549    | 9,561  | 9,215  | 8,083  | 6,350  | 5,248  | 4,741  | 4,810 | 4,666 | 3,987 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 60,211  |
| 1982 .....                      | 3,212    | 9,425  | 9,496  | 8,305  | 6,708  | 5,365  | 4,780  | 4,737 | 4,618 | 4,097 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 60,744  |
| 1983 .....                      | 2,804    | 9,120  | 9,663  | 8,427  | 7,106  | 5,659  | 4,819  | 4,653 | 4,628 | 4,177 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 61,054  |
| 1984 .....                      | 2,371    | 8,830  | 9,758  | 8,590  | 7,379  | 5,947  | 4,921  | 4,575 | 4,610 | 4,200 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 61,181  |
| 1985 .....                      | 2,130    | 8,686  | 9,827  | 8,854  | 7,725  | 6,138  | 5,011  | 4,541 | 4,529 | 4,287 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 61,726  |
| 1986 .....                      | 2,205    | 8,617  | 9,936  | 9,153  | 8,092  | 6,307  | 5,116  | 4,553 | 4,518 | 4,261 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 62,758  |
| 1987 .....                      | 2,233    | 8,429  | 9,970  | 9,403  | 8,315  | 6,656  | 5,228  | 4,596 | 4,447 | 4,220 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 63,495  |
| 1988 .....                      | 2,292    | 8,182  | 9,970  | 9,580  | 8,411  | 7,047  | 5,512  | 4,631 | 4,368 | 4,209 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 64,201  |
| 1989 .....                      | 2,435    | 7,987  | 10,180 | 9,719  | 8,597  | 7,318  | 5,801  | 4,736 | 4,308 | 4,184 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 65,265  |
| 1990 .....                      | 2,464    | 7,848  | 10,119 | 9,847  | 8,758  | 7,613  | 6,014  | 4,833 | 4,287 | 4,099 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 65,883  |
| 1991 .....                      | 2,394    | 7,788  | 9,948  | 9,950  | 8,927  | 7,946  | 6,169  | 4,942 | 4,279 | 4,070 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 66,414  |
| 1992 .....                      | 2,315    | 7,842  | 9,662  | 10,004 | 9,073  | 8,133  | 6,479  | 5,118 | 4,299 | 4,036 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 66,961  |
| Women:                          |          |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |       |       |       |             |         |
| 1970 .....                      | 1,168    | 4,476  | 3,121  | 1,808  | 1,756  | 2,159  | 2,539  | 2,449 | 2,184 | 1,802 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 23,462  |
| 1975 .....                      | 1,835    | 5,629  | 4,717  | 2,714  | 2,172  | 2,332  | 2,695  | 2,874 | 2,567 | 2,157 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 29,691  |
| 1980 .....                      | 2,775    | 7,547  | 6,480  | 4,474  | 3,186  | 2,853  | 2,870  | 3,045 | 3,002 | 2,452 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 38,682  |
| 1981 .....                      | 2,717    | 7,733  | 6,889  | 4,943  | 3,438  | 3,024  | 2,891  | 3,050 | 3,033 | 2,522 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 40,240  |
| 1982 .....                      | 2,522    | 7,708  | 7,264  | 5,363  | 3,836  | 3,235  | 2,987  | 3,073 | 3,051 | 2,638 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 41,677  |
| 1983 .....                      | 2,272    | 7,489  | 7,525  | 5,671  | 4,336  | 3,581  | 3,105  | 3,117 | 3,104 | 2,740 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 42,939  |
| 1984 .....                      | 1,935    | 7,216  | 7,730  | 5,979  | 4,718  | 3,852  | 3,299  | 3,119 | 3,137 | 2,788 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 43,774  |
| 1985 .....                      | 1,777    | 7,155  | 7,852  | 6,334  | 5,137  | 4,107  | 3,434  | 3,169 | 3,134 | 2,874 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 44,972  |
| 1986 .....                      | 1,881    | 7,194  | 8,011  | 6,666  | 5,567  | 4,332  | 3,614  | 3,207 | 3,164 | 2,928 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 46,565  |
| 1987 .....                      | 1,941    | 7,160  | 8,150  | 6,952  | 5,854  | 4,691  | 3,801  | 3,277 | 3,167 | 2,931 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 47,924  |
| 1988 .....                      | 2,025    | 7,054  | 8,248  | 7,200  | 6,064  | 5,077  | 4,103  | 3,351 | 3,186 | 2,954 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 49,263  |
| 1989 .....                      | 2,197    | 7,005  | 8,291  | 7,467  | 6,341  | 5,437  | 4,369  | 3,533 | 3,191 | 2,985 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 50,816  |
| 1990 .....                      | 2,200    | 6,934  | 8,301  | 7,708  | 6,663  | 5,813  | 4,610  | 3,670 | 3,214 | 2,974 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 52,088  |
| 1991 .....                      | 2,129    | 6,960  | 8,220  | 7,929  | 6,990  | 6,232  | 4,836  | 3,820 | 3,270 | 2,979 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 53,364  |
| 1992 .....                      | 2,059    | 7,057  | 8,076  | 8,107  | 7,313  | 6,532  | 5,194  | 4,011 | 3,360 | 2,987 | ...   | ...   | ...         | 54,696  |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1966, transitionally insured persons are included with the fully insured.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1955, a worker with disability protection could have his insurance rights frozen during any period of disability. All workers insured in event of disability are also fully insured. Disability protection ends at age 65; disabled-

worker benefits and "disability freeze" benefit increases were not payable before September 1965 if the disability began after entitlement to benefits because of old age; the data thus exclude persons aged 65 or older and, before 1966, persons aged 62-64 entitled to benefits because of old age.



## 4.C OASDI: Insured Workers

**Table 4.C5.—Population in the Social Security area:<sup>1</sup> Estimated number and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1988-92**

[Numbers in thousands]

| Age attained at beginning of year | 1988       |                       | 1989       |                       | 1990       |                       | 1991       |                       | 1992       |                       |
|-----------------------------------|------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------------|------------|-----------------------|
|                                   | Population | Percent fully insured | Population | Percent fully insured | Population | Percent fully insured | Population | Percent fully insured | Population | Percent fully insured |
| Total .....                       | 253,240    | <sup>2</sup> 81       | 255,702    | <sup>2</sup> 82       | 258,292    | <sup>2</sup> 82       | 260,858    | <sup>2</sup> 83       | 263,350    | <sup>2</sup> 83       |
| Under 15.....                     | 54,957     | (3)                   | 55,748     | (3)                   | 56,581     | (3)                   | 57,465     | (3)                   | 58,252     | (3)                   |
| 15-19.....                        | 18,793     | 23                    | 18,463     | 25                    | 18,065     | 26                    | 17,592     | 26                    | 17,283     | 26                    |
| 20-24.....                        | 20,411     | 82                    | 19,835     | 82                    | 19,473     | 83                    | 19,378     | 83                    | 19,329     | 84                    |
| 25-29.....                        | 22,952     | 91                    | 22,832     | 91                    | 22,580     | 91                    | 22,095     | 91                    | 21,464     | 91                    |
| 30-34.....                        | 22,260     | 91                    | 22,698     | 90                    | 22,999     | 91                    | 23,225     | 91                    | 23,318     | 91                    |
| 35-39.....                        | 19,709     | 90                    | 20,162     | 90                    | 20,714     | 91                    | 21,266     | 91                    | 21,809     | 91                    |
| 40-44.....                        | 16,511     | 88                    | 17,189     | 89                    | 17,996     | 89                    | 18,907     | 90                    | 19,421     | 90                    |
| 45-49.....                        | 13,243     | 85                    | 13,842     | 86                    | 14,324     | 86                    | 14,700     | 87                    | 15,457     | 87                    |
| 50-54.....                        | 11,399     | 82                    | 11,622     | 82                    | 11,842     | 83                    | 12,086     | 83                    | 12,452     | 84                    |
| 55-59.....                        | 11,295     | 78                    | 11,090     | 79                    | 10,960     | 79                    | 10,901     | 80                    | 10,906     | 81                    |
| 60-64.....                        | 11,139     | 78                    | 11,116     | 78                    | 11,047     | 78                    | 10,978     | 78                    | 10,883     | 78                    |
| 65-69.....                        | 9,932      | 77                    | 10,042     | 78                    | 10,243     | 79                    | 10,274     | 78                    | 10,242     | 78                    |
| 70-74.....                        | 7,891      | 77                    | 8,028      | 77                    | 8,117      | 77                    | 8,333      | 77                    | 8,561      | 77                    |
| 75 or older.....                  | 12,747     | 70                    | 13,035     | 71                    | 13,351     | 72                    | 13,658     | 72                    | 13,973     | 73                    |
| Men .....                         | 124,693    | <sup>2</sup> 89       | 125,951    | <sup>2</sup> 89       | 127,276    | <sup>2</sup> 89       | 128,588    | <sup>2</sup> 89       | 129,858    | <sup>2</sup> 90       |
| Under 15.....                     | 28,131     | (3)                   | 28,538     | (3)                   | 28,961     | (3)                   | 29,410     | (3)                   | 29,811     | (3)                   |
| 15-19.....                        | 9,604      | 24                    | 9,440      | 26                    | 9,241      | 27                    | 8,999      | 27                    | 8,841      | 26                    |
| 20-24.....                        | 10,393     | 85                    | 10,093     | 85                    | 9,914      | 85                    | 9,877      | 84                    | 9,863      | 85                    |
| 25-29.....                        | 11,694     | 93                    | 11,632     | 93                    | 11,500     | 93                    | 11,248     | 93                    | 10,922     | 93                    |
| 30-34.....                        | 11,313     | 94                    | 11,548     | 93                    | 11,704     | 93                    | 11,820     | 93                    | 11,865     | 93                    |
| 35-39.....                        | 9,937      | 95                    | 10,178     | 95                    | 10,468     | 95                    | 10,757     | 94                    | 11,041     | 94                    |
| 40-44.....                        | 8,265      | 96                    | 8,610      | 96                    | 9,020      | 95                    | 9,485      | 95                    | 9,749      | 95                    |
| 45-49.....                        | 6,590      | 94                    | 6,891      | 94                    | 7,130      | 94                    | 7,316      | 95                    | 7,696      | 95                    |
| 50-54.....                        | 5,625      | 92                    | 5,737      | 92                    | 5,846      | 92                    | 5,967      | 93                    | 6,149      | 93                    |
| 55-59.....                        | 5,482      | 90                    | 5,389      | 90                    | 5,332      | 90                    | 5,307      | 91                    | 5,315      | 91                    |
| 60-64.....                        | 5,256      | 92                    | 5,254      | 91                    | 5,234      | 91                    | 5,216      | 91                    | 5,182      | 91                    |
| 65-69.....                        | 4,553      | 91                    | 4,606      | 92                    | 4,701      | 92                    | 4,714      | 92                    | 4,698      | 92                    |
| 70-74.....                        | 3,393      | 93                    | 3,469      | 92                    | 3,526      | 91                    | 3,641      | 90                    | 3,759      | 90                    |
| 75 or older.....                  | 4,457      | 93                    | 4,565      | 93                    | 4,699      | 93                    | 4,831      | 93                    | 4,967      | 93                    |
| Women .....                       | 128,547    | <sup>2</sup> 74       | 129,751    | <sup>2</sup> 75       | 131,015    | <sup>2</sup> 76       | 132,270    | <sup>2</sup> 76       | 133,492    | <sup>2</sup> 77       |
| Under 15.....                     | 26,826     | (3)                   | 27,210     | (3)                   | 27,620     | (3)                   | 28,055     | (3)                   | 28,441     | (3)                   |
| 15-19.....                        | 9,189      | 23                    | 9,023      | 24                    | 8,824      | 25                    | 8,592      | 25                    | 8,441      | 25                    |
| 20-24.....                        | 10,019     | 79                    | 9,742      | 80                    | 9,559      | 80                    | 9,501      | 81                    | 9,466      | 82                    |
| 25-29.....                        | 11,258     | 88                    | 11,200     | 89                    | 11,079     | 89                    | 10,848     | 89                    | 10,542     | 90                    |
| 30-34.....                        | 10,947     | 87                    | 11,150     | 87                    | 11,295     | 88                    | 11,405     | 88                    | 11,454     | 89                    |
| 35-39.....                        | 9,772      | 85                    | 9,984      | 86                    | 10,246     | 86                    | 10,509     | 87                    | 10,768     | 88                    |
| 40-44.....                        | 8,246      | 81                    | 8,580      | 82                    | 8,975      | 83                    | 9,422      | 84                    | 9,672      | 85                    |
| 45-49.....                        | 6,652      | 76                    | 6,951      | 77                    | 7,193      | 78                    | 7,384      | 79                    | 7,761      | 80                    |
| 50-54.....                        | 5,774      | 71                    | 5,885      | 72                    | 5,996      | 73                    | 6,119      | 74                    | 6,302      | 75                    |
| 55-59.....                        | 5,814      | 67                    | 5,701      | 68                    | 5,628      | 69                    | 5,595      | 70                    | 5,592      | 70                    |
| 60-64.....                        | 5,883      | 66                    | 5,862      | 66                    | 5,813      | 66                    | 5,762      | 67                    | 5,701      | 67                    |
| 65-69.....                        | 5,379      | 66                    | 5,435      | 67                    | 5,542      | 67                    | 5,560      | 67                    | 5,544      | 67                    |
| 70-74.....                        | 4,498      | 65                    | 4,559      | 66                    | 4,591      | 66                    | 4,692      | 66                    | 4,802      | 66                    |
| 75 or older.....                  | 8,290      | 58                    | 8,470      | 59                    | 8,652      | 60                    | 8,827      | 61                    | 9,006      | 62                    |

<sup>1</sup> The population commonly referred to as "population in the Social Security area" includes residents of the 50 States and the District of Columbia adjusted for net census undercount; civilian residents of Puerto Rico, the Virgin Islands, Guam, and American Samoa; Federal civilian employees and persons in the

Armed Forces abroad and their dependents; crew members of merchant vessels, and all other U. S. citizens abroad.

<sup>2</sup> Percent of population fully insured aged 17 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.5 percent.

Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex            | Total               |                         | White      |                         | Black     |                         | Other     |                         |
|------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|
|                        | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number     | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>OASDI</b> .....     | 39,814,330          | \$544.50                | 34,846,200 | \$558.60                | 3,707,980 | \$443.10                | 1,260,150 | \$452.10                |
| <b>OASI</b> .....      | 35,548,300          | 554.40                  | 31,595,790 | 566.60                  | 2,972,820 | 452.80                  | 979,690   | 468.30                  |
| <b>DI</b> .....        | 4,266,030           | 461.70                  | 3,250,410  | 480.60                  | 735,160   | 403.70                  | 280,460   | 395.30                  |
| <b>RETIRED WORKERS</b> |                     |                         |            |                         |           |                         |           |                         |
| <b>Total</b> .....     | 24,826,230          | \$602.60                | 22,287,520 | \$612.60                | 1,904,140 | \$505.80                | 634,570   | \$542.50                |
| 62-64.....             | 2,503,360           | 515.60                  | 2,229,400  | 523.90                  | 186,560   | 443.00                  | 87,400    | 460.00                  |
| 62.....                | 661,900             | 503.80                  | 593,240    | 510.90                  | 47,800    | 435.70                  | 20,860    | 457.00                  |
| 63.....                | 889,210             | 517.40                  | 788,870    | 526.20                  | 68,130    | 446.00                  | 32,210    | 453.70                  |
| 64.....                | 952,250             | 522.20                  | 847,290    | 530.80                  | 70,630    | 445.10                  | 34,330    | 467.60                  |
| 65-69.....             | 6,965,180           | 574.50                  | 6,146,480  | 583.50                  | 548,970   | 492.90                  | 269,730   | 534.90                  |
| 65.....                | 1,365,410           | 572.50                  | 1,194,300  | 582.00                  | 107,790   | 490.40                  | 63,320    | 532.30                  |
| 66.....                | 1,432,610           | 574.20                  | 1,257,200  | 583.60                  | 113,560   | 492.40                  | 61,850    | 532.80                  |
| 67.....                | 1,393,990           | 572.80                  | 1,230,640  | 581.40                  | 108,460   | 492.80                  | 54,890    | 540.10                  |
| 68.....                | 1,373,810           | 575.70                  | 1,212,980  | 584.40                  | 111,260   | 497.20                  | 49,570    | 540.30                  |
| 69.....                | 1,399,360           | 577.00                  | 1,251,360  | 585.90                  | 107,900   | 491.70                  | 40,100    | 528.60                  |
| 70-74.....             | 6,011,740           | 628.90                  | 5,420,520  | 638.60                  | 459,700   | 531.80                  | 131,520   | 570.60                  |
| 70.....                | 1,350,010           | 585.00                  | 1,212,290  | 594.10                  | 104,950   | 494.20                  | 32,770    | 536.80                  |
| 71.....                | 1,226,520           | 598.00                  | 1,098,130  | 607.20                  | 100,360   | 511.90                  | 28,030    | 544.90                  |
| 72.....                | 1,218,980           | 630.20                  | 1,103,810  | 639.50                  | 89,570    | 534.10                  | 25,600    | 565.00                  |
| 73.....                | 1,138,360           | 652.30                  | 1,031,530  | 662.10                  | 83,730    | 548.00                  | 23,100    | 594.70                  |
| 74.....                | 1,077,870           | 693.00                  | 974,760    | 703.20                  | 81,090    | 586.00                  | 22,020    | 634.50                  |
| 75-79.....             | 4,506,980           | 662.50                  | 4,085,620  | 672.90                  | 338,860   | 551.40                  | 82,500    | 606.70                  |
| 75.....                | 1,027,660           | 682.90                  | 932,050    | 693.20                  | 74,230    | 571.30                  | 21,380    | 619.70                  |
| 76.....                | 984,000             | 672.60                  | 889,760    | 683.90                  | 76,020    | 555.10                  | 18,220    | 609.20                  |
| 77.....                | 904,290             | 662.30                  | 817,770    | 672.50                  | 69,560    | 555.00                  | 16,960    | 613.00                  |
| 78.....                | 839,720             | 646.90                  | 760,830    | 657.10                  | 64,390    | 538.60                  | 14,500    | 592.40                  |
| 79.....                | 751,310             | 639.20                  | 685,210    | 648.80                  | 54,660    | 529.50                  | 11,440    | 587.30                  |
| 80-84.....             | 2,807,280           | 620.10                  | 2,556,060  | 630.50                  | 212,440   | 505.40                  | 38,780    | 562.30                  |
| 80.....                | 684,960             | 626.80                  | 622,460    | 638.10                  | 52,840    | 507.80                  | 9,660     | 551.90                  |
| 81.....                | 622,710             | 623.10                  | 566,430    | 633.00                  | 47,450    | 513.80                  | 8,830     | 570.40                  |
| 82.....                | 565,580             | 619.40                  | 516,570    | 629.40                  | 41,270    | 506.90                  | 7,740     | 550.20                  |
| 83.....                | 504,290             | 615.50                  | 458,910    | 625.70                  | 38,710    | 501.10                  | 6,670     | 573.50                  |
| 84.....                | 429,740             | 611.50                  | 391,690    | 621.90                  | 32,170    | 492.30                  | 5,880     | 570.20                  |
| 85-89.....             | 1,396,130           | 587.30                  | 1,272,240  | 597.90                  | 105,930   | 468.20                  | 17,960    | 537.30                  |
| 85.....                | 379,590             | 600.00                  | 344,700    | 610.80                  | 30,150    | 486.00                  | 4,740     | 543.70                  |
| 86.....                | 323,450             | 594.40                  | 295,060    | 605.10                  | 24,280    | 471.40                  | 4,110     | 551.30                  |
| 87.....                | 276,360             | 584.40                  | 252,020    | 594.80                  | 20,510    | 465.90                  | 3,830     | 535.90                  |
| 88.....                | 233,610             | 577.10                  | 213,000    | 587.60                  | 17,500    | 459.20                  | 3,110     | 524.30                  |
| 89.....                | 183,120             | 565.50                  | 167,460    | 576.30                  | 13,490    | 438.20                  | 2,170     | 517.60                  |
| 90-94.....             | 498,200             | 547.10                  | 453,550    | 558.10                  | 39,400    | 427.40                  | 5,250     | 502.00                  |
| 95 or older.....       | 137,360             | 492.00                  | 123,650    | 504.20                  | 12,280    | 379.70                  | 1,430     | 409.10                  |
| <b>Men</b> .....       | 12,984,660          | 679.20                  | 11,711,010 | 690.90                  | 951,000   | 563.20                  | 322,650   | 595.70                  |
| 62-64.....             | 1,336,000           | 622.60                  | 1,192,440  | 635.40                  | 100,800   | 510.40                  | 42,760    | 530.70                  |
| 62.....                | 349,590             | 616.70                  | 313,450    | 628.30                  | 25,820    | 507.70                  | 10,320    | 535.90                  |
| 63.....                | 475,770             | 625.40                  | 422,380    | 639.50                  | 37,020    | 511.70                  | 16,370    | 518.60                  |
| 64.....                | 510,640             | 624.10                  | 456,610    | 636.40                  | 37,960    | 510.90                  | 16,070    | 539.70                  |
| 65-69.....             | 3,897,750           | 659.00                  | 3,475,500  | 670.70                  | 298,820   | 550.90                  | 123,430   | 593.20                  |
| 65.....                | 760,590             | 669.80                  | 673,680    | 682.60                  | 59,380    | 554.50                  | 27,530    | 605.70                  |
| 66.....                | 801,780             | 665.80                  | 712,260    | 677.90                  | 61,800    | 556.20                  | 27,720    | 598.10                  |
| 67.....                | 782,990             | 656.60                  | 698,840    | 668.10                  | 58,870    | 547.70                  | 25,280    | 591.90                  |
| 68.....                | 771,260             | 653.50                  | 687,300    | 664.70                  | 60,820    | 551.00                  | 23,140    | 589.60                  |
| 69.....                | 781,130             | 649.40                  | 703,420    | 660.20                  | 57,950    | 544.60                  | 19,760    | 575.00                  |
| 70-74.....             | 3,282,960           | 703.40                  | 2,978,760  | 714.50                  | 235,210   | 587.30                  | 68,990    | 617.80                  |
| 70.....                | 759,340             | 653.30                  | 685,890    | 664.00                  | 55,810    | 542.50                  | 17,640    | 587.00                  |
| 71.....                | 677,680             | 666.50                  | 610,270    | 677.40                  | 52,840    | 562.80                  | 14,570    | 584.10                  |
| 72.....                | 661,010             | 704.40                  | 601,680    | 715.30                  | 45,880    | 590.60                  | 13,450    | 606.30                  |
| 73.....                | 611,800             | 732.80                  | 558,360    | 743.90                  | 41,100    | 610.60                  | 12,340    | 637.50                  |
| 74.....                | 573,130             | 780.60                  | 522,560    | 791.80                  | 39,580    | 655.10                  | 10,990    | 703.80                  |
| 75-79.....             | 2,314,810           | 737.60                  | 2,108,590  | 748.70                  | 160,610   | 615.50                  | 45,610    | 652.90                  |
| 75.....                | 539,120             | 767.80                  | 492,520    | 779.00                  | 35,640    | 638.10                  | 10,960    | 683.40                  |
| 76.....                | 512,390             | 751.80                  | 465,910    | 763.80                  | 36,410    | 623.90                  | 10,070    | 659.60                  |
| 77.....                | 465,630             | 737.50                  | 423,220    | 748.20                  | 33,150    | 621.80                  | 9,260     | 661.70                  |
| 78.....                | 424,680             | 715.00                  | 386,330    | 726.00                  | 30,110    | 595.90                  | 8,240     | 632.20                  |
| 79.....                | 372,990             | 700.10                  | 340,610    | 710.40                  | 25,300    | 586.90                  | 7,080     | 608.50                  |
| 80-84.....             | 1,325,840           | 670.00                  | 1,205,490  | 681.00                  | 94,250    | 553.10                  | 26,100    | 581.70                  |
| 80.....                | 333,990             | 680.30                  | 303,750    | 692.50                  | 24,030    | 554.40                  | 6,210     | 571.40                  |
| 81.....                | 300,660             | 672.00                  | 273,260    | 682.90                  | 21,700    | 556.50                  | 5,700     | 586.70                  |
| 82.....                | 263,910             | 668.40                  | 240,480    | 679.40                  | 18,160    | 551.40                  | 5,270     | 569.00                  |
| 83.....                | 233,470             | 663.60                  | 211,750    | 673.90                  | 16,900    | 553.70                  | 4,820     | 597.00                  |
| 84.....                | 193,810             | 658.90                  | 176,250    | 669.10                  | 13,460    | 547.10                  | 4,100     | 588.60                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

(Based on 10-percent sample)

| Age and sex                      | Total               |                         | White             |                         | Black          |                         | Other          |                         |
|----------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|
|                                  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number            | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>RETIRED WORKERS—Continued</b> |                     |                         |                   |                         |                |                         |                |                         |
| 85-89 .....                      | 593,750             | \$633.10                | 539,610           | \$644.10                | 42,220         | \$511.50                | 11,920         | \$561.70                |
| 85 .....                         | 167,400             | 644.30                  | 151,220           | 655.80                  | 12,930         | 530.10                  | 3,250          | 562.50                  |
| 86 .....                         | 139,090             | 641.20                  | 126,440           | 651.90                  | 9,800          | 519.30                  | 2,850          | 584.60                  |
| 87 .....                         | 116,660             | 628.60                  | 106,160           | 639.90                  | 8,070          | 499.70                  | 2,430          | 564.10                  |
| 88 .....                         | 96,610              | 623.80                  | 87,920            | 635.20                  | 6,680          | 500.60                  | 2,010          | 532.80                  |
| 89 .....                         | 73,990              | 611.40                  | 67,870            | 621.80                  | 4,740          | 480.40                  | 1,380          | 550.80                  |
| 90-94 .....                      | 187,570             | 595.50                  | 169,530           | 606.90                  | 14,880         | 476.40                  | 3,160          | 540.10                  |
| 95 or older .....                | 45,980              | 559.70                  | 41,090            | 576.20                  | 4,210          | 420.00                  | 680            | 425.00                  |
| <b>Women .....</b>               | <b>11,841,570</b>   | <b>518.60</b>           | <b>10,576,510</b> | <b>525.90</b>           | <b>953,140</b> | <b>448.40</b>           | <b>311,920</b> | <b>487.50</b>           |
| 62-64 .....                      | 1,167,360           | 393.20                  | 1,036,960         | 395.70                  | 85,760         | 363.80                  | 44,640         | 392.20                  |
| 62 .....                         | 312,310             | 377.40                  | 279,790           | 379.30                  | 21,980         | 351.10                  | 10,540         | 379.70                  |
| 63 .....                         | 413,440             | 393.10                  | 366,490           | 395.60                  | 31,110         | 367.70                  | 15,840         | 386.60                  |
| 64 .....                         | 441,610             | 404.40                  | 390,680           | 407.40                  | 32,670         | 368.70                  | 18,260         | 404.20                  |
| 65-69 .....                      | 3,067,430           | 467.00                  | 2,670,980         | 470.00                  | 250,150        | 423.70                  | 146,300        | 485.70                  |
| 65 .....                         | 604,820             | 450.10                  | 520,620           | 451.90                  | 48,410         | 411.80                  | 35,790         | 475.80                  |
| 66 .....                         | 630,830             | 457.80                  | 544,940           | 460.40                  | 51,760         | 416.20                  | 34,130         | 479.70                  |
| 67 .....                         | 611,000             | 465.50                  | 531,800           | 467.40                  | 49,590         | 427.60                  | 29,610         | 496.00                  |
| 68 .....                         | 602,550             | 476.20                  | 525,680           | 479.30                  | 50,440         | 432.40                  | 26,430         | 497.10                  |
| 69 .....                         | 618,230             | 485.40                  | 547,940           | 490.50                  | 49,950         | 430.40                  | 20,340         | 483.50                  |
| 70-74 .....                      | 2,728,780           | 539.40                  | 2,441,760         | 545.90                  | 224,490        | 473.80                  | 62,530         | 518.40                  |
| 70 .....                         | 590,670             | 497.10                  | 526,400           | 503.10                  | 49,140         | 439.50                  | 15,130         | 478.30                  |
| 71 .....                         | 548,840             | 513.40                  | 487,860           | 519.40                  | 47,520         | 455.30                  | 13,460         | 502.50                  |
| 72 .....                         | 557,970             | 542.30                  | 502,130           | 548.70                  | 43,690         | 474.80                  | 12,150         | 519.20                  |
| 73 .....                         | 526,560             | 558.70                  | 473,170           | 565.50                  | 42,630         | 487.60                  | 10,760         | 545.70                  |
| 74 .....                         | 504,740             | 593.50                  | 452,200           | 600.90                  | 41,510         | 520.20                  | 11,030         | 565.50                  |
| 75-79 .....                      | 2,192,170           | 583.30                  | 1,977,030         | 592.00                  | 178,250        | 493.50                  | 36,890         | 549.60                  |
| 75 .....                         | 488,540             | 589.20                  | 439,530           | 597.00                  | 38,590         | 509.50                  | 10,420         | 552.60                  |
| 76 .....                         | 471,610             | 586.50                  | 423,850           | 596.10                  | 39,610         | 491.80                  | 8,150          | 546.90                  |
| 77 .....                         | 438,660             | 582.60                  | 394,550           | 591.30                  | 36,410         | 494.20                  | 7,700          | 554.40                  |
| 78 .....                         | 415,040             | 577.20                  | 374,500           | 586.00                  | 34,280         | 488.30                  | 6,260          | 540.00                  |
| 79 .....                         | 378,320             | 579.20                  | 344,600           | 588.00                  | 29,360         | 480.00                  | 4,360          | 552.90                  |
| 80-84 .....                      | 1,481,440           | 575.50                  | 1,350,570         | 585.40                  | 118,190        | 467.30                  | 12,680         | 522.30                  |
| 80 .....                         | 350,970             | 575.90                  | 318,710           | 586.20                  | 28,810         | 468.90                  | 3,450          | 516.90                  |
| 81 .....                         | 322,050             | 577.40                  | 293,170           | 586.50                  | 25,750         | 477.90                  | 3,130          | 540.80                  |
| 82 .....                         | 301,670             | 576.50                  | 276,090           | 585.90                  | 23,110         | 472.00                  | 2,470          | 510.10                  |
| 83 .....                         | 270,820             | 573.90                  | 247,160           | 584.40                  | 21,810         | 460.30                  | 1,850          | 512.20                  |
| 84 .....                         | 235,930             | 572.50                  | 215,440           | 583.30                  | 18,710         | 452.90                  | 1,780          | 527.70                  |
| 85-89 .....                      | 802,380             | 553.40                  | 732,630           | 563.80                  | 63,710         | 439.50                  | 6,040          | 488.90                  |
| 85 .....                         | 212,190             | 565.10                  | 193,480           | 575.60                  | 17,220         | 452.80                  | 1,490          | 502.60                  |
| 86 .....                         | 184,360             | 559.10                  | 168,620           | 570.00                  | 14,480         | 439.00                  | 1,260          | 476.10                  |
| 87 .....                         | 159,700             | 552.10                  | 145,860           | 562.00                  | 12,440         | 444.00                  | 1,400          | 487.00                  |
| 88 .....                         | 137,000             | 544.20                  | 125,080           | 554.10                  | 10,820         | 433.60                  | 1,100          | 508.70                  |
| 89 .....                         | 109,130             | 534.30                  | 99,590            | 545.40                  | 8,750          | 415.30                  | 790            | 459.60                  |
| 90-94 .....                      | 310,630             | 518.00                  | 284,020           | 528.90                  | 24,520         | 397.60                  | 2,090          | 444.40                  |
| 95 or older .....                | 91,380              | 458.00                  | 82,560            | 468.30                  | 8,070          | 358.70                  | 750            | 394.70                  |
| <b>DISABLED WORKERS</b>          |                     |                         |                   |                         |                |                         |                |                         |
| <b>Total .....</b>               | <b>3,011,130</b>    | <b>\$587.00</b>         | <b>2,335,560</b>  | <b>\$603.00</b>         | <b>489,450</b> | <b>\$531.70</b>         | <b>186,120</b> | <b>\$530.90</b>         |
| Under 20 .....                   | 1,350               | 263.60                  | 1,100             | 259.60                  | 100            | 207.50                  | 150            | 329.70                  |
| 20-24 .....                      | 28,310              | 335.40                  | 21,870            | 338.60                  | 3,510          | 323.90                  | 2,930          | 324.80                  |
| 20 .....                         | 2,190               | 273.80                  | 1,790             | 274.40                  | 170            | 295.00                  | 230            | 253.70                  |
| 21 .....                         | 3,680               | 296.60                  | 2,870             | 298.70                  | 440            | 285.10                  | 370            | 293.60                  |
| 22 .....                         | 5,740               | 326.10                  | 4,610             | 330.10                  | 590            | 295.20                  | 540            | 325.80                  |
| 23 .....                         | 7,240               | 349.60                  | 5,480             | 351.90                  | 990            | 337.20                  | 770            | 350.00                  |
| 24 .....                         | 9,460               | 359.40                  | 7,120             | 366.10                  | 1,320          | 343.50                  | 1,020          | 332.70                  |
| 25-29 .....                      | 99,620              | 413.80                  | 74,290            | 420.00                  | 16,100         | 399.90                  | 9,230          | 388.50                  |
| 25 .....                         | 12,880              | 379.50                  | 9,760             | 381.00                  | 1,920          | 379.40                  | 1,200          | 367.50                  |
| 26 .....                         | 17,100              | 396.60                  | 12,460            | 404.10                  | 2,850          | 371.70                  | 1,790          | 384.10                  |
| 27 .....                         | 19,470              | 404.10                  | 14,510            | 409.60                  | 3,070          | 397.40                  | 1,890          | 372.40                  |
| 28 .....                         | 22,930              | 421.90                  | 16,940            | 431.10                  | 3,770          | 399.10                  | 2,220          | 390.90                  |
| 29 .....                         | 27,240              | 441.00                  | 20,620            | 446.20                  | 4,490          | 428.90                  | 2,130          | 415.70                  |
| 30-34 .....                      | 189,080             | 488.60                  | 139,790           | 498.50                  | 33,780         | 464.10                  | 15,510         | 452.80                  |
| 30 .....                         | 31,170              | 454.60                  | 22,810            | 461.90                  | 5,480          | 431.60                  | 2,880          | 440.70                  |
| 31 .....                         | 34,710              | 470.20                  | 25,930            | 479.90                  | 5,600          | 447.90                  | 3,180          | 431.00                  |
| 32 .....                         | 37,520              | 483.80                  | 27,770            | 493.00                  | 6,910          | 461.90                  | 2,840          | 446.40                  |
| 33 .....                         | 41,580              | 504.30                  | 30,500            | 514.30                  | 7,770          | 476.60                  | 3,310          | 477.90                  |
| 34 .....                         | 44,100              | 516.20                  | 32,780            | 528.50                  | 8,020          | 487.30                  | 3,300          | 464.50                  |
| 35-39 .....                      | 255,350             | 553.70                  | 189,000           | 563.50                  | 48,070         | 529.70                  | 18,280         | 515.10                  |
| 35 .....                         | 46,870              | 529.00                  | 34,450            | 539.60                  | 8,950          | 503.50                  | 3,470          | 488.40                  |
| 36 .....                         | 49,280              | 542.30                  | 36,200            | 553.60                  | 9,400          | 517.70                  | 3,680          | 494.60                  |
| 37 .....                         | 49,650              | 552.30                  | 36,360            | 560.40                  | 9,640          | 528.90                  | 3,650          | 532.50                  |
| 38 .....                         | 53,980              | 563.50                  | 40,570            | 573.30                  | 9,680          | 532.90                  | 3,730          | 536.50                  |
| 39 .....                         | 55,570              | 576.30                  | 41,420            | 585.10                  | 10,400         | 561.00                  | 3,750          | 521.90                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

(Based on 10-percent sample)

| Age and sex                       | Total               |                         | White            |                         | Black          |                         | Other          |                         |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|
|                                   | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number           | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b> |                     |                         |                  |                         |                |                         |                |                         |
| 40-44 .....                       | 304,800             | \$602.40                | 230,370          | \$612.80                | 55,270         | \$577.60                | 19,160         | \$548.50                |
| 40 .....                          | 55,790              | 586.20                  | 41,740           | 593.90                  | 10,630         | 566.40                  | 3,420          | 552.90                  |
| 41 .....                          | 59,180              | 595.80                  | 44,370           | 604.80                  | 10,950         | 581.00                  | 3,860          | 534.50                  |
| 42 .....                          | 61,620              | 604.90                  | 46,700           | 615.20                  | 10,950         | 581.10                  | 3,970          | 548.40                  |
| 43 .....                          | 65,700              | 610.50                  | 50,340           | 622.90                  | 11,510         | 579.70                  | 3,850          | 540.30                  |
| 44 .....                          | 62,510              | 612.10                  | 47,220           | 623.90                  | 11,230         | 579.60                  | 4,060          | 565.70                  |
| 45-49 .....                       | 326,460             | 617.60                  | 248,580          | 632.10                  | 57,970         | 578.60                  | 19,910         | 550.30                  |
| 45 .....                          | 58,730              | 613.50                  | 43,980           | 626.80                  | 10,930         | 582.80                  | 3,820          | 547.70                  |
| 46 .....                          | 62,040              | 619.80                  | 47,340           | 634.80                  | 10,990         | 577.00                  | 3,710          | 554.50                  |
| 47 .....                          | 68,880              | 617.70                  | 53,060           | 630.80                  | 11,620         | 581.70                  | 4,200          | 551.90                  |
| 48 .....                          | 68,790              | 620.10                  | 52,660           | 635.70                  | 12,070         | 579.40                  | 4,060          | 538.90                  |
| 49 .....                          | 68,020              | 616.60                  | 51,540           | 631.80                  | 12,360         | 572.40                  | 4,120          | 558.70                  |
| 50-54 .....                       | 390,030             | 609.10                  | 298,700          | 626.00                  | 68,480         | 554.60                  | 22,850         | 551.40                  |
| 50 .....                          | 68,520              | 616.40                  | 52,260           | 633.50                  | 12,260         | 568.50                  | 4,000          | 540.20                  |
| 51 .....                          | 74,190              | 607.80                  | 56,620           | 624.40                  | 13,310         | 559.90                  | 4,260          | 538.00                  |
| 52 .....                          | 79,840              | 609.40                  | 61,110           | 625.30                  | 13,860         | 553.90                  | 4,870          | 567.40                  |
| 53 .....                          | 79,820              | 608.60                  | 61,190           | 627.60                  | 13,940         | 546.50                  | 4,690          | 545.00                  |
| 54 .....                          | 87,660              | 604.60                  | 67,520           | 620.70                  | 15,110         | 546.80                  | 5,030          | 562.10                  |
| 55-59 .....                       | 583,350             | 605.50                  | 459,460          | 624.00                  | 93,900         | 532.30                  | 29,990         | 551.30                  |
| 55 .....                          | 98,880              | 603.20                  | 77,260           | 619.90                  | 16,270         | 540.30                  | 5,350          | 554.30                  |
| 56 .....                          | 107,730             | 604.20                  | 83,590           | 623.20                  | 18,460         | 533.90                  | 5,680          | 554.00                  |
| 57 .....                          | 112,920             | 608.50                  | 88,800           | 627.90                  | 18,180         | 531.90                  | 5,940          | 553.20                  |
| 58 .....                          | 126,450             | 606.60                  | 99,630           | 625.20                  | 20,650         | 535.40                  | 6,170          | 546.10                  |
| 59 .....                          | 137,370             | 604.60                  | 110,180          | 623.30                  | 20,340         | 521.80                  | 6,850          | 549.80                  |
| 60-64 .....                       | 832,780             | 608.30                  | 672,400          | 626.60                  | 112,270        | 517.00                  | 48,110         | 565.30                  |
| 60 .....                          | 148,370             | 600.70                  | 119,320          | 618.60                  | 21,300         | 519.30                  | 7,750          | 548.30                  |
| 61 .....                          | 156,090             | 597.20                  | 124,540          | 616.30                  | 21,970         | 508.80                  | 9,580          | 552.20                  |
| 62 .....                          | 173,560             | 609.80                  | 139,540          | 628.10                  | 22,990         | 513.40                  | 11,030         | 579.40                  |
| 63 .....                          | 178,270             | 615.40                  | 144,700          | 634.00                  | 23,190         | 521.10                  | 10,380         | 566.30                  |
| 64 .....                          | 176,490             | 615.90                  | 144,300          | 633.30                  | 22,820         | 522.40                  | 9,370          | 574.90                  |
| <b>Men.....</b>                   | <b>1,965,140</b>    | <b>651.80</b>           | <b>1,543,980</b> | <b>670.30</b>           | <b>305,230</b> | <b>581.30</b>           | <b>115,930</b> | <b>590.60</b>           |
| Under 20 .....                    | 910                 | 281.70                  | 750              | 273.60                  | 60             | 214.10                  | 100            | 382.60                  |
| 20-24 .....                       | 19,080              | 346.80                  | 14,810           | 351.40                  | 2,270          | 329.50                  | 2,000          | 331.80                  |
| 20 .....                          | 1,370               | 287.60                  | 1,140            | 287.60                  | 110            | 320.00                  | 120            | 257.30                  |
| 21 .....                          | 2,590               | 306.60                  | 2,020            | 310.20                  | 300            | 290.40                  | 270            | 297.20                  |
| 22 .....                          | 3,870               | 335.00                  | 3,070            | 340.10                  | 410            | 306.30                  | 390            | 324.90                  |
| 23 .....                          | 4,820               | 363.20                  | 3,700            | 367.40                  | 590            | 337.90                  | 530            | 362.00                  |
| 24 .....                          | 6,430               | 370.30                  | 4,880            | 378.30                  | 860            | 349.70                  | 690            | 339.00                  |
| 25-29 .....                       | 68,170              | 426.10                  | 50,210           | 433.80                  | 11,570         | 405.00                  | 6,390          | 403.20                  |
| 25 .....                          | 8,830               | 389.70                  | 6,550            | 391.50                  | 1,410          | 382.40                  | 870            | 388.30                  |
| 26 .....                          | 11,760              | 411.30                  | 8,350            | 420.80                  | 2,090          | 381.70                  | 1,320          | 397.70                  |
| 27 .....                          | 13,020              | 412.30                  | 9,650            | 418.30                  | 2,150          | 401.90                  | 1,220          | 383.30                  |
| 28 .....                          | 15,890              | 433.80                  | 11,530           | 444.40                  | 2,810          | 407.40                  | 1,550          | 402.60                  |
| 29 .....                          | 18,670              | 455.60                  | 14,130           | 463.10                  | 3,110          | 430.90                  | 1,430          | 435.00                  |
| 30-34 .....                       | 128,510             | 504.60                  | 94,480           | 517.50                  | 23,410         | 472.60                  | 10,620         | 460.80                  |
| 30 .....                          | 21,510              | 464.90                  | 15,680           | 474.70                  | 3,800          | 437.30                  | 2,030          | 440.10                  |
| 31 .....                          | 23,280              | 482.80                  | 16,990           | 497.30                  | 4,060          | 452.00                  | 2,230          | 428.60                  |
| 32 .....                          | 25,260              | 499.50                  | 18,780           | 509.30                  | 4,680          | 474.40                  | 1,800          | 461.70                  |
| 33 .....                          | 28,230              | 523.10                  | 20,670           | 535.20                  | 5,290          | 487.10                  | 2,270          | 497.00                  |
| 34 .....                          | 30,230              | 536.60                  | 22,360           | 553.20                  | 5,580          | 496.20                  | 2,290          | 474.00                  |
| 35-39 .....                       | 169,520             | 579.90                  | 124,420          | 592.30                  | 32,970         | 549.00                  | 12,130         | 536.70                  |
| 35 .....                          | 31,560              | 549.90                  | 23,030           | 563.60                  | 6,290          | 513.40                  | 2,240          | 512.10                  |
| 36 .....                          | 32,980              | 566.40                  | 23,840           | 578.20                  | 6,620          | 538.40                  | 2,520          | 528.00                  |
| 37 .....                          | 32,990              | 578.70                  | 23,880           | 590.50                  | 6,750          | 546.00                  | 2,360          | 552.60                  |
| 38 .....                          | 35,410              | 593.50                  | 26,770           | 605.80                  | 6,290          | 553.90                  | 2,350          | 558.60                  |
| 39 .....                          | 36,580              | 605.90                  | 26,900           | 617.50                  | 7,020          | 589.20                  | 2,660          | 532.30                  |
| 40-44 .....                       | 202,260             | 642.50                  | 153,340          | 656.50                  | 36,520         | 602.40                  | 12,400         | 588.10                  |
| 40 .....                          | 37,520              | 618.70                  | 28,260           | 630.40                  | 6,980          | 581.30                  | 2,280          | 587.50                  |
| 41 .....                          | 39,250              | 627.90                  | 29,330           | 639.10                  | 7,430          | 603.50                  | 2,490          | 568.70                  |
| 42 .....                          | 41,100              | 644.30                  | 31,280           | 657.40                  | 7,160          | 609.30                  | 2,660          | 584.70                  |
| 43 .....                          | 43,510              | 654.40                  | 33,210           | 670.70                  | 7,680          | 608.80                  | 2,620          | 582.40                  |
| 44 .....                          | 40,880              | 664.10                  | 31,260           | 680.40                  | 7,270          | 608.10                  | 2,350          | 619.40                  |
| 45-49 .....                       | 210,730             | 683.90                  | 162,340          | 701.60                  | 36,000         | 629.30                  | 12,390         | 611.10                  |
| 45 .....                          | 38,260              | 672.10                  | 28,730           | 691.20                  | 7,040          | 621.10                  | 2,490          | 595.40                  |
| 46 .....                          | 39,970              | 684.20                  | 30,970           | 702.00                  | 6,610          | 624.00                  | 2,390          | 620.30                  |
| 47 .....                          | 44,230              | 684.00                  | 34,450           | 700.30                  | 7,230          | 632.40                  | 2,550          | 609.70                  |
| 48 .....                          | 44,430              | 691.10                  | 34,600           | 708.50                  | 7,390          | 637.30                  | 2,440          | 607.50                  |
| 49 .....                          | 43,840              | 686.60                  | 33,590           | 704.20                  | 7,730          | 630.90                  | 2,520          | 622.70                  |
| 50-54 .....                       | 250,170             | 687.20                  | 194,810          | 706.00                  | 41,280         | 617.40                  | 14,080         | 631.10                  |
| 50 .....                          | 44,040              | 690.00                  | 34,060           | 710.60                  | 7,570          | 622.10                  | 2,410          | 613.10                  |
| 51 .....                          | 47,610              | 684.80                  | 36,780           | 704.70                  | 8,220          | 616.80                  | 2,610          | 618.90                  |
| 52 .....                          | 50,690              | 688.70                  | 39,430           | 705.50                  | 8,280          | 622.80                  | 2,980          | 650.80                  |
| 53 .....                          | 51,610              | 688.50                  | 40,350           | 708.30                  | 8,380          | 615.20                  | 2,880          | 623.20                  |
| 54 .....                          | 56,220              | 684.40                  | 44,190           | 702.00                  | 8,830          | 611.00                  | 3,200          | 643.40                  |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                       | Total               |                         | White          |                         | Black          |                         | Other         |                         |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|---------------|-------------------------|
|                                   | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit | Number        | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>DISABLED WORKERS—Continued</b> |                     |                         |                |                         |                |                         |               |                         |
| 55-59 .....                       | 374,840             | \$691.10                | 301,430        | \$709.80                | 55,360         | \$606.00                | 18,050        | \$639.00                |
| 55 .....                          | 63,240              | 685.70                  | 50,180         | 703.00                  | 9,730          | 614.60                  | 3,330         | 632.90                  |
| 56 .....                          | 68,720              | 688.90                  | 54,530         | 707.90                  | 10,660         | 608.60                  | 3,530         | 638.10                  |
| 57 .....                          | 72,920              | 693.80                  | 58,650         | 714.10                  | 10,710         | 604.20                  | 3,560         | 628.50                  |
| 58 .....                          | 81,430              | 693.00                  | 65,400         | 711.20                  | 12,430         | 609.30                  | 3,600         | 650.30                  |
| 59 .....                          | 88,530              | 692.50                  | 72,670         | 711.10                  | 11,830         | 595.00                  | 4,030         | 644.20                  |
| 60-64 .....                       | 540,950             | 696.40                  | 447,390        | 713.10                  | 65,790         | 594.90                  | 27,770        | 666.20                  |
| 60 .....                          | 95,290              | 691.40                  | 78,490         | 708.70                  | 12,260         | 600.80                  | 4,540         | 635.90                  |
| 61 .....                          | 100,390             | 687.30                  | 82,250         | 704.70                  | 12,600         | 590.50                  | 5,540         | 649.00                  |
| 62 .....                          | 113,040             | 697.70                  | 93,300         | 713.40                  | 13,300         | 595.20                  | 6,440         | 682.10                  |
| 63 .....                          | 116,150             | 701.80                  | 96,670         | 718.40                  | 13,690         | 593.30                  | 5,790         | 680.30                  |
| 64 .....                          | 116,080             | 701.50                  | 96,680         | 718.30                  | 13,940         | 595.20                  | 5,460         | 675.00                  |
| <b>Women.....</b>                 | <b>1,045,990</b>    | <b>465.20</b>           | <b>791,580</b> | <b>471.80</b>           | <b>184,220</b> | <b>449.30</b>           | <b>70,190</b> | <b>432.40</b>           |
| Under 20 .....                    | 440                 | 226.10                  | 350            | 229.60                  | 40             | 197.50                  | 50            | 224.00                  |
| 20-24 .....                       | 9,230               | 311.80                  | 7,060          | 311.70                  | 1,240          | 313.70                  | 930           | 309.80                  |
| 20 .....                          | 820                 | 250.80                  | 650            | 251.10                  | 60             | 249.30                  | 110           | 249.80                  |
| 21 .....                          | 1,090               | 272.80                  | 850            | 271.40                  | 140            | 273.80                  | 100           | 283.90                  |
| 22 .....                          | 1,870               | 307.60                  | 1,540          | 310.00                  | 180            | 269.90                  | 150           | 328.20                  |
| 23 .....                          | 2,420               | 322.60                  | 1,780          | 319.50                  | 400            | 336.20                  | 240           | 323.40                  |
| 24 .....                          | 3,030               | 336.20                  | 2,240          | 339.60                  | 460            | 331.80                  | 330           | 319.40                  |
| 25-29 .....                       | 31,450              | 387.20                  | 24,080         | 391.10                  | 4,530          | 386.80                  | 2,840         | 355.30                  |
| 25 .....                          | 4,050               | 357.10                  | 3,210          | 359.40                  | 510            | 371.20                  | 330           | 312.90                  |
| 26 .....                          | 5,340               | 364.40                  | 4,110          | 370.20                  | 760            | 344.30                  | 470           | 345.80                  |
| 27 .....                          | 6,450               | 387.40                  | 4,860          | 392.30                  | 920            | 387.00                  | 670           | 352.60                  |
| 28 .....                          | 7,040               | 395.10                  | 5,410          | 402.50                  | 960            | 374.80                  | 670           | 363.80                  |
| 29 .....                          | 8,570               | 409.10                  | 6,490          | 409.40                  | 1,380          | 424.40                  | 700           | 376.20                  |
| 30-34 .....                       | 60,570              | 454.50                  | 45,310         | 458.80                  | 10,370         | 444.80                  | 4,890         | 435.30                  |
| 30 .....                          | 9,660               | 431.80                  | 7,130          | 433.70                  | 1,680          | 418.60                  | 850           | 422.10                  |
| 31 .....                          | 11,430              | 444.60                  | 8,940          | 446.80                  | 1,540          | 436.90                  | 950           | 436.70                  |
| 32 .....                          | 12,260              | 451.50                  | 8,990          | 459.10                  | 2,230          | 435.70                  | 1,040         | 420.00                  |
| 33 .....                          | 13,350              | 464.60                  | 9,830          | 470.20                  | 2,480          | 454.10                  | 1,040         | 436.20                  |
| 34 .....                          | 13,870              | 471.60                  | 10,420         | 475.50                  | 2,440          | 466.80                  | 1,010         | 442.90                  |
| 35-39 .....                       | 85,830              | 501.90                  | 64,580         | 508.00                  | 15,100         | 487.80                  | 6,150         | 472.60                  |
| 35 .....                          | 15,310              | 485.70                  | 11,420         | 491.30                  | 2,660          | 480.20                  | 1,230         | 445.20                  |
| 36 .....                          | 16,300              | 493.60                  | 12,360         | 506.00                  | 2,780          | 468.50                  | 1,160         | 422.00                  |
| 37 .....                          | 16,660              | 499.90                  | 12,480         | 502.80                  | 2,890          | 489.00                  | 1,290         | 495.70                  |
| 38 .....                          | 18,570              | 506.40                  | 13,800         | 510.20                  | 3,390          | 493.90                  | 1,380         | 498.80                  |
| 39 .....                          | 18,990              | 519.50                  | 14,520         | 525.20                  | 3,380          | 502.60                  | 1,090         | 496.70                  |
| 40-44 .....                       | 102,540             | 523.20                  | 77,030         | 525.90                  | 18,750         | 529.40                  | 6,760         | 475.80                  |
| 40 .....                          | 18,270              | 519.40                  | 13,480         | 517.40                  | 3,650          | 538.00                  | 1,140         | 483.90                  |
| 41 .....                          | 19,930              | 532.70                  | 15,040         | 538.00                  | 3,520          | 533.40                  | 1,370         | 472.50                  |
| 42 .....                          | 20,520              | 525.80                  | 15,420         | 529.60                  | 3,790          | 528.00                  | 1,310         | 474.80                  |
| 43 .....                          | 22,190              | 524.40                  | 17,130         | 530.40                  | 3,830          | 521.30                  | 1,230         | 450.70                  |
| 44 .....                          | 21,630              | 514.00                  | 15,960         | 513.10                  | 3,960          | 527.10                  | 1,710         | 492.00                  |
| 45-49 .....                       | 115,730             | 496.90                  | 86,240         | 501.30                  | 21,970         | 495.40                  | 7,520         | 450.20                  |
| 45 .....                          | 20,470              | 504.10                  | 15,250         | 505.70                  | 3,890          | 513.50                  | 1,330         | 458.40                  |
| 46 .....                          | 22,070              | 503.00                  | 16,370         | 507.60                  | 4,380          | 506.20                  | 1,320         | 435.30                  |
| 47 .....                          | 24,650              | 498.80                  | 18,610         | 502.10                  | 4,390          | 498.10                  | 1,650         | 462.60                  |
| 48 .....                          | 24,360              | 490.50                  | 18,060         | 496.10                  | 4,680          | 487.90                  | 1,620         | 435.50                  |
| 49 .....                          | 24,180              | 489.60                  | 17,950         | 496.20                  | 4,630          | 474.90                  | 1,600         | 457.80                  |
| 50-54 .....                       | 139,860             | 469.40                  | 103,890        | 475.90                  | 27,200         | 459.30                  | 8,770         | 423.40                  |
| 50 .....                          | 24,480              | 484.00                  | 18,200         | 489.20                  | 4,690          | 482.10                  | 1,590         | 429.70                  |
| 51 .....                          | 26,580              | 470.10                  | 19,840         | 475.50                  | 5,090          | 468.10                  | 1,650         | 410.00                  |
| 52 .....                          | 29,150              | 471.30                  | 21,680         | 479.50                  | 5,580          | 451.70                  | 1,890         | 435.90                  |
| 53 .....                          | 28,210              | 462.40                  | 20,840         | 471.20                  | 5,560          | 442.90                  | 1,810         | 420.40                  |
| 54 .....                          | 31,440              | 461.90                  | 23,330         | 466.70                  | 6,280          | 456.40                  | 1,830         | 419.90                  |
| 55-59 .....                       | 208,510             | 451.70                  | 158,030        | 460.30                  | 38,540         | 426.50                  | 11,940        | 418.70                  |
| 55 .....                          | 35,640              | 456.90                  | 27,080         | 465.90                  | 6,540          | 429.70                  | 2,020         | 424.90                  |
| 56 .....                          | 39,010              | 455.00                  | 29,060         | 464.10                  | 7,800          | 431.90                  | 2,150         | 415.90                  |
| 57 .....                          | 40,000              | 452.90                  | 30,150         | 460.00                  | 7,470          | 428.30                  | 2,380         | 440.60                  |
| 58 .....                          | 45,020              | 450.50                  | 34,230         | 460.70                  | 8,220          | 423.80                  | 2,570         | 400.00                  |
| 59 .....                          | 48,840              | 445.20                  | 37,510         | 453.20                  | 8,510          | 420.00                  | 2,820         | 414.90                  |
| 60-64 .....                       | 291,830             | 445.10                  | 225,010        | 454.50                  | 46,480         | 406.80                  | 20,340        | 427.50                  |
| 60 .....                          | 53,080              | 437.80                  | 40,830         | 445.30                  | 9,040          | 408.80                  | 3,210         | 424.40                  |
| 61 .....                          | 55,700              | 434.90                  | 42,290         | 444.30                  | 9,370          | 399.00                  | 4,040         | 419.40                  |
| 62 .....                          | 60,520              | 445.50                  | 46,240         | 455.80                  | 9,690          | 401.00                  | 4,590         | 435.30                  |
| 63 .....                          | 62,120              | 453.80                  | 48,030         | 464.00                  | 9,500          | 417.20                  | 4,590         | 422.60                  |
| 64 .....                          | 60,410              | 451.40                  | 47,620         | 460.80                  | 8,880          | 408.10                  | 3,910         | 435.10                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



# 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex  | Total               |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other  |                         |
|--|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>SPOUSES</b>                                     |                     |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Total</b> .....                                 | 3,366,400           | \$298.90                | 3,074,880 | \$305.70                | 191,830 | \$225.10                | 99,690 | \$231.00                |
| <b>WIVES</b> .....                                 | 3,329,830           | 300.10                  | 3,046,270 | 306.80                  | 187,660 | 226.20                  | 95,900 | 234.10                  |
| <b>Entitlement based on care of children</b> ..... | 280,220             | 156.20                  | 214,850   | 163.60                  | 43,180  | 135.80                  | 22,190 | 123.80                  |
| Under 35 .....                                     | 55,560              | 108.10                  | 42,080    | 113.00                  | 8,640   | 95.80                   | 4,840  | 86.80                   |
| 35-39 .....  | 54,060              | 129.20                  | 41,030    | 134.40                  | 8,880   | 116.00                  | 4,150  | 106.90                  |
| 40-44 .....  | 55,380              | 154.30                  | 42,930    | 161.50                  | 8,000   | 135.30                  | 4,450  | 119.70                  |
| 45-49 .....  | 42,720              | 172.50                  | 32,620    | 180.30                  | 6,630   | 150.50                  | 3,470  | 141.90                  |
| 50-54 .....  | 30,840              | 181.60                  | 23,090    | 189.60                  | 5,030   | 159.90                  | 2,720  | 153.20                  |
| 55-59 .....  | 22,680              | 204.80                  | 17,490    | 215.90                  | 3,640   | 172.90                  | 1,550  | 154.80                  |
| 60-61 .....  | 8,110               | 230.90                  | 6,610     | 242.20                  | 1,050   | 185.60                  | 450    | 171.40                  |
| 62-64 .....  | 10,870              | 252.50                  | 9,000     | 258.00                  | 1,310   | 227.30                  | 560    | 221.50                  |
| <b>Entitlement based on age</b> .....              | 3,049,610           | 313.40                  | 2,831,420 | 317.60                  | 144,480 | 253.20                  | 73,710 | 267.30                  |
| 62-64 .....  | 469,100             | 285.20                  | 432,320   | 289.40                  | 22,680  | 231.50                  | 14,100 | 241.70                  |
| 62 .....   | 126,390             | 284.30                  | 116,920   | 288.30                  | 5,860   | 228.50                  | 3,610  | 243.80                  |
| 63 .....   | 166,390             | 284.20                  | 153,510   | 288.60                  | 7,860   | 228.30                  | 5,020  | 237.40                  |
| 64 .....   | 176,320             | 286.70                  | 161,890   | 291.00                  | 8,960   | 236.30                  | 5,470  | 244.30                  |
| 65-69 .....  | 1,001,950           | 306.90                  | 922,430   | 311.10                  | 50,110  | 250.50                  | 29,410 | 269.40                  |
| 65 .....   | 197,720             | 300.10                  | 181,560   | 304.60                  | 10,130  | 246.70                  | 6,030  | 255.10                  |
| 66 .....   | 205,750             | 302.00                  | 189,480   | 306.20                  | 9,960   | 249.40                  | 6,310  | 260.00                  |
| 67 .....   | 199,910             | 306.60                  | 183,180   | 310.90                  | 10,540  | 249.30                  | 6,190  | 276.00                  |
| 68 .....   | 199,430             | 309.90                  | 183,580   | 314.30                  | 9,910   | 249.60                  | 5,940  | 273.20                  |
| 69 .....   | 199,140             | 315.90                  | 184,630   | 319.70                  | 9,570   | 258.10                  | 4,940  | 285.80                  |
| 70-74 .....  | 767,770             | 328.50                  | 715,100   | 332.70                  | 35,780  | 267.10                  | 16,890 | 282.40                  |
| 70 .....   | 186,800             | 321.70                  | 173,080   | 325.70                  | 8,920   | 265.90                  | 4,800  | 282.20                  |
| 71 .....   | 160,390             | 323.60                  | 148,600   | 327.70                  | 7,980   | 263.10                  | 3,810  | 289.30                  |
| 72 .....   | 154,350             | 330.80                  | 144,650   | 334.90                  | 6,550   | 266.40                  | 3,150  | 280.00                  |
| 73 .....   | 137,410             | 335.00                  | 128,380   | 339.30                  | 6,280   | 275.70                  | 2,750  | 272.00                  |
| 74 .....   | 128,820             | 334.70                  | 120,390   | 339.10                  | 6,050   | 266.10                  | 2,380  | 286.50                  |
| 75-79 .....  | 488,770             | 327.80                  | 457,900   | 332.00                  | 21,850  | 261.00                  | 9,020  | 274.30                  |
| 75 .....   | 121,730             | 332.30                  | 113,670   | 336.40                  | 5,620   | 275.40                  | 2,440  | 274.70                  |
| 76 .....   | 109,470             | 329.70                  | 102,330   | 334.20                  | 4,910   | 257.10                  | 2,230  | 282.30                  |
| 77 .....   | 96,540              | 327.00                  | 90,610    | 331.40                  | 4,230   | 258.00                  | 1,700  | 260.40                  |
| 78 .....   | 86,620              | 324.10                  | 81,520    | 328.10                  | 3,750   | 255.00                  | 1,350  | 275.90                  |
| 79 .....   | 74,410              | 322.70                  | 69,770    | 326.90                  | 3,340   | 252.80                  | 1,300  | 276.10                  |
| 80-84 .....  | 233,080             | 319.40                  | 219,840   | 323.30                  | 10,100  | 252.20                  | 3,140  | 265.60                  |
| 85-89 .....  | 74,550              | 310.10                  | 70,580    | 313.40                  | 3,090   | 248.80                  | 880    | 258.50                  |
| 90-94 .....  | 12,870              | 306.70                  | 11,870    | 312.20                  | 760     | 236.20                  | 240    | 260.40                  |
| 95 or older .....                                  | 1,520               | 296.90                  | 1,380     | 301.90                  | 110     | 239.60                  | 30     | 274.70                  |
| <b>HUSBANDS</b> .....                              | 36,570              | 183.90                  | 28,610    | 189.30                  | 4,170   | 175.60                  | 3,790  | 152.60                  |
| Under 62 .....                                     | 5,580               | 99.80                   | 4,210     | 99.60                   | 640     | 102.70                  | 730    | 98.50                   |
| 62-64 .....  | 1,090               | 166.50                  | 900       | 166.10                  | 70      | 199.30                  | 120    | 150.70                  |
| 65-69 .....  | 6,130               | 178.30                  | 4,670     | 185.70                  | 780     | 169.10                  | 680    | 138.30                  |
| 70-74 .....  | 6,180               | 192.60                  | 4,080     | 200.40                  | 1,060   | 190.70                  | 1,040  | 164.10                  |
| 75-79 .....  | 8,670               | 206.70                  | 7,240     | 210.30                  | 730     | 193.70                  | 700    | 182.50                  |
| 80-84 .....  | 5,790               | 219.50                  | 4,950     | 221.80                  | 540     | 213.00                  | 300    | 192.60                  |
| 85-89 .....  | 2,390               | 205.70                  | 1,940     | 212.20                  | 260     | 181.50                  | 190    | 172.50                  |
| 90 or older .....                                  | 740                 | 204.00                  | 620       | 210.50                  | 90      | 164.80                  | 30     | 182.80                  |
| <b>SPOUSES OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....            | 3,102,170           | 311.50                  | 2,865,890 | 316.50                  | 155,040 | 247.80                  | 81,240 | 257.10                  |
| <b>WIVES OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....              | 3,072,030           | 312.60                  | 2,842,100 | 317.40                  | 151,680 | 249.00                  | 78,250 | 260.50                  |
| <b>Entitlement based on care of children</b> ..... | 85,480              | 206.30                  | 65,350    | 216.80                  | 12,560  | 176.20                  | 7,570  | 165.70                  |
| Under 35 .....                                     | 4,280               | 170.60                  | 2,930     | 183.00                  | 920     | 142.40                  | 430    | 145.70                  |
| 35-39 .....  | 7,330               | 167.40                  | 5,270     | 176.10                  | 1,180   | 146.70                  | 880    | 143.50                  |
| 40-44 .....  | 11,710              | 188.20                  | 8,840     | 197.10                  | 1,670   | 168.20                  | 1,200  | 150.30                  |
| 45-49 .....  | 15,350              | 195.50                  | 11,620    | 206.40                  | 2,190   | 158.00                  | 1,540  | 166.20                  |
| 50-54 .....  | 15,250              | 200.90                  | 11,420    | 208.40                  | 2,380   | 181.20                  | 1,450  | 174.80                  |
| 55-59 .....  | 14,950              | 219.30                  | 11,590    | 230.40                  | 2,230   | 189.10                  | 1,130  | 165.30                  |
| 60-61 .....  | 6,680               | 237.70                  | 5,460     | 249.00                  | 830     | 194.40                  | 390    | 171.70                  |
| 62-64 .....  | 9,930               | 256.40                  | 8,220     | 262.30                  | 1,160   | 230.90                  | 550    | 221.30                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—  
Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                                 | Total               |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other  |                         |
|---|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|   | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>SPOUSES—Continued</b>                    |                     |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| Entitlement based on age .....              | 2,986,550           | \$315.60                | 2,776,750 | \$319.80                | 139,120 | \$255.60                | 70,680 | \$270.70                |
| 62-64 .....                                 | 433,870             | 291.50                  | 400,980   | 295.60                  | 20,230  | 237.30                  | 12,660 | 248.90                  |
| 62 .....                                    | 113,630             | 292.50                  | 105,490   | 296.30                  | 5,030   | 236.50                  | 3,110  | 253.50                  |
| 63 .....                                    | 153,470             | 290.90                  | 142,080   | 295.10                  | 6,920   | 235.30                  | 4,470  | 243.70                  |
| 64 .....                                    | 166,770             | 291.40                  | 153,410   | 295.50                  | 8,280   | 239.40                  | 5,080  | 250.60                  |
| 65-69 .....                                 | 980,570             | 309.00                  | 904,370   | 313.10                  | 47,950  | 253.40                  | 28,250 | 272.10                  |
| 65 .....                                    | 190,380             | 303.50                  | 175,290   | 307.90                  | 9,470   | 249.40                  | 5,620  | 258.80                  |
| 66 .....                                    | 200,430             | 304.50                  | 185,010   | 308.50                  | 9,400   | 253.40                  | 6,020  | 264.00                  |
| 67 .....                                    | 196,100             | 308.60                  | 179,980   | 312.70                  | 10,100  | 252.60                  | 6,020  | 278.20                  |
| 68 .....                                    | 196,810             | 311.30                  | 181,410   | 315.70                  | 9,650   | 251.10                  | 5,750  | 274.50                  |
| 69 .....                                    | 196,850             | 317.10                  | 182,680   | 320.80                  | 9,330   | 260.50                  | 4,840  | 287.50                  |
| 70-74 .....                                 | 762,880             | 329.30                  | 711,160   | 333.40                  | 35,180  | 267.80                  | 16,540 | 284.30                  |
| 70 .....                                    | 184,970             | 322.90                  | 171,620   | 326.80                  | 8,690   | 266.20                  | 4,660  | 285.00                  |
| 71 .....                                    | 159,200             | 324.50                  | 147,640   | 328.50                  | 7,830   | 264.30                  | 3,730  | 290.20                  |
| 72 .....                                    | 153,580             | 331.50                  | 144,000   | 335.40                  | 6,480   | 267.40                  | 3,100  | 281.80                  |
| 73 .....                                    | 136,790             | 335.50                  | 127,890   | 339.70                  | 6,190   | 276.20                  | 2,710  | 273.90                  |
| 74 .....                                    | 128,340             | 335.30                  | 120,010   | 339.60                  | 5,990   | 266.40                  | 2,340  | 288.80                  |
| 75-79 .....                                 | 487,210             | 328.20                  | 456,570   | 332.50                  | 21,700  | 261.20                  | 8,940  | 275.10                  |
| 75 .....                                    | 120,170             | 334.30                  | 112,340   | 338.30                  | 5,470   | 276.90                  | 2,360  | 278.00                  |
| 76 .....                                    | 109,470             | 329.70                  | 102,330   | 334.20                  | 4,910   | 257.10                  | 2,230  | 282.30                  |
| 77 .....                                    | 96,540              | 327.00                  | 90,610    | 331.40                  | 4,230   | 258.00                  | 1,700  | 260.40                  |
| 78 .....                                    | 86,620              | 324.10                  | 81,520    | 328.10                  | 3,750   | 255.00                  | 1,350  | 275.90                  |
| 79 .....                                    | 74,410              | 322.70                  | 69,770    | 326.90                  | 3,340   | 252.80                  | 1,300  | 276.10                  |
| 80-84 .....                                 | 233,080             | 319.40                  | 219,840   | 323.30                  | 10,100  | 252.20                  | 3,140  | 265.60                  |
| 85-89 .....                                 | 74,550              | 310.10                  | 70,580    | 313.40                  | 3,090   | 248.80                  | 880    | 258.50                  |
| 90-94 .....                                 | 12,870              | 306.70                  | 11,870    | 312.20                  | 760     | 236.20                  | 240    | 260.40                  |
| 95 or older .....                           | 1,520               | 296.90                  | 1,380     | 301.90                  | 110     | 239.60                  | 30     | 274.70                  |
| Nondivorced wives of retired workers .....  | 2,983,100           | 312.40                  | 2,768,910 | 317.30                  | 142,240 | 247.80                  | 71,950 | 255.00                  |
| Divorced wives of retired workers .....     | 88,930              | 317.10                  | 73,190    | 322.80                  | 9,440   | 268.30                  | 6,300  | 324.20                  |
| <b>HUSBANDS OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....    | 30,140              | 201.10                  | 23,790    | 206.90                  | 3,360   | 191.10                  | 2,990  | 166.00                  |
| <b>SPOUSES OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....    | 264,230             | 150.80                  | 208,990   | 157.60                  | 36,790  | 129.50                  | 18,450 | 116.30                  |
| <b>WIVES OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....      | 257,800             | 152.00                  | 204,170   | 158.90                  | 35,980  | 129.90                  | 17,650 | 117.00                  |
| Entitlement based on care of children ..... | 194,740             | 134.20                  | 149,500   | 140.40                  | 30,620  | 119.20                  | 14,620 | 102.10                  |
| Under 35 .....                              | 51,280              | 102.90                  | 39,150    | 107.80                  | 7,720   | 90.20                   | 4,410  | 81.10                   |
| 35-39 .....                                 | 46,730              | 123.30                  | 35,760    | 128.20                  | 7,700   | 111.20                  | 3,270  | 97.00                   |
| 40-44 .....                                 | 43,670              | 145.20                  | 34,090    | 152.20                  | 6,330   | 126.60                  | 3,250  | 108.30                  |
| 45-49 .....                                 | 27,370              | 159.70                  | 21,000    | 165.80                  | 4,440   | 146.70                  | 1,930  | 122.50                  |
| 50-54 .....                                 | 15,590              | 162.60                  | 11,670    | 171.30                  | 2,650   | 140.70                  | 1,270  | 128.60                  |
| 55-59 .....                                 | 7,730               | 176.70                  | 5,900     | 187.30                  | 1,410   | 147.20                  | 420    | 126.60                  |
| 60-61 .....                                 | 1,430               | 199.10                  | 1,150     | 209.60                  | 220     | 152.50                  | 60     | 170.00                  |
| 62-64 .....                                 | 940                 | 210.90                  | 780       | 212.80                  | 150     | 200.10                  | 10     | 231.00                  |
| Entitlement based on age .....              | 63,060              | 206.80                  | 54,670    | 209.40                  | 5,360   | 191.00                  | 3,030  | 188.80                  |
| 62-64 .....                                 | 35,230              | 207.20                  | 31,340    | 210.40                  | 2,450   | 183.80                  | 1,440  | 178.30                  |
| 62 .....                                    | 12,760              | 211.70                  | 11,430    | 215.20                  | 830     | 179.80                  | 500    | 183.60                  |
| 63 .....                                    | 12,920              | 203.80                  | 11,430    | 207.00                  | 940     | 176.70                  | 550    | 185.50                  |
| 64 .....                                    | 9,550               | 205.80                  | 8,480     | 208.50                  | 680     | 198.60                  | 390    | 161.40                  |
| 65-69 .....                                 | 21,380              | 207.70                  | 18,060    | 210.50                  | 2,160   | 187.40                  | 1,160  | 202.10                  |
| 65 .....                                    | 7,340               | 211.80                  | 6,270     | 212.70                  | 660     | 207.30                  | 410    | 205.00                  |
| 66 .....                                    | 5,320               | 205.60                  | 4,470     | 210.30                  | 560     | 182.40                  | 290    | 178.70                  |
| 67 .....                                    | 3,810               | 204.40                  | 3,200     | 209.00                  | 440     | 173.50                  | 170    | 196.00                  |
| 68 .....                                    | 2,620               | 199.90                  | 2,170     | 197.90                  | 260     | 191.10                  | 190    | 234.10                  |
| 69 .....                                    | 2,290               | 213.60                  | 1,950     | 219.90                  | 240     | 165.40                  | 100    | 207.30                  |
| 70-74 .....                                 | 4,890               | 208.10                  | 3,940     | 206.80                  | 600     | 226.30                  | 350    | 190.80                  |
| 70 .....                                    | 1,830               | 205.80                  | 1,460     | 199.50                  | 230     | 254.80                  | 140    | 190.50                  |
| 71 .....                                    | 1,190               | 209.70                  | 960       | 208.60                  | 150     | 196.40                  | 80     | 248.70                  |
| 72 .....                                    | 770                 | 207.50                  | 650       | 214.60                  | 70      | 173.00                  | 50     | 164.80                  |
| 73 .....                                    | 620                 | 224.50                  | 490       | 227.30                  | 90      | 243.20                  | 40     | 147.50                  |
| 74 .....                                    | 480                 | 192.20                  | 380       | 190.60                  | 60      | 229.30                  | 40     | 152.00                  |
| 75 or older .....                           | 1,560               | 183.10                  | 1,330     | 179.40                  | 150     | 219.80                  | 80     | 176.70                  |
| Nondivorced wives of disabled workers ..... | 253,950             | 151.20                  | 201,080   | 158.20                  | 35,390  | 128.60                  | 17,480 | 116.20                  |
| Divorced wives of disabled workers .....    | 3,850               | 201.90                  | 3,090     | 200.50                  | 590     | 210.60                  | 170    | 197.70                  |
| <b>HUSBANDS OF DISABLED WORKERS</b> .....   | 6,430               | 103.50                  | 4,820     | 102.40                  | 810     | 111.00                  | 800    | 102.80                  |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990 — Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                                      | Total               |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other   |                         |
|--|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|
|  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>CHILDREN</b>                                  |                     |                         |           |                         |         |                         |         |                         |
| <b>Total<sup>3</sup></b> .....                   | 3,193,070           | ...                     | 2,305,440 | ...                     | 654,500 | ...                     | 233,130 | ...                     |
| <b>Children under age 18</b> .....               | 2,500,700           | ...                     | 1,745,840 | ...                     | 544,780 | ...                     | 210,080 | ...                     |
| Under 1 .....                                    | 8,930               | ...                     | 6,120     | ...                     | 1,840   | ...                     | 970     | ...                     |
| 1 .....  | 22,630              | ...                     | 14,920    | ...                     | 5,370   | ...                     | 2,340   | ...                     |
| 2 .....  | 35,060              | ...                     | 23,050    | ...                     | 8,150   | ...                     | 3,860   | ...                     |
| 3 .....  | 44,750              | ...                     | 29,790    | ...                     | 10,180  | ...                     | 4,780   | ...                     |
| 4 .....  | 57,450              | ...                     | 38,370    | ...                     | 13,000  | ...                     | 6,080   | ...                     |
| 5 .....  | 72,140              | ...                     | 48,840    | ...                     | 16,130  | ...                     | 7,170   | ...                     |
| 6 .....  | 85,690              | ...                     | 58,220    | ...                     | 18,710  | ...                     | 8,760   | ...                     |
| 7 .....  | 99,360              | ...                     | 68,300    | ...                     | 21,690  | ...                     | 9,370   | ...                     |
| 8 .....  | 117,920             | ...                     | 81,500    | ...                     | 25,720  | ...                     | 10,700  | ...                     |
| 9 .....  | 135,990             | ...                     | 93,670    | ...                     | 30,020  | ...                     | 12,300  | ...                     |
| 10 .....   | 156,770             | ...                     | 108,440   | ...                     | 34,330  | ...                     | 14,000  | ...                     |
| 11 .....   | 171,080             | ...                     | 118,330   | ...                     | 37,800  | ...                     | 14,950  | ...                     |
| 12 .....   | 191,410             | ...                     | 132,780   | ...                     | 42,640  | ...                     | 15,990  | ...                     |
| 13 .....   | 215,200             | ...                     | 150,310   | ...                     | 46,930  | ...                     | 17,960  | ...                     |
| 14 .....   | 227,540             | ...                     | 160,880   | ...                     | 48,530  | ...                     | 18,130  | ...                     |
| 15 .....   | 255,870             | ...                     | 180,300   | ...                     | 55,800  | ...                     | 19,770  | ...                     |
| 16 .....   | 283,990             | ...                     | 202,160   | ...                     | 60,790  | ...                     | 21,040  | ...                     |
| 17 .....   | 318,920             | ...                     | 229,860   | ...                     | 67,150  | ...                     | 21,910  | ...                     |
| <b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older</b> ..... | 603,550             | ...                     | 496,240   | ...                     | 89,420  | ...                     | 17,890  | ...                     |
| 18-19 .....                                      | 10,840              | ...                     | 7,640     | ...                     | 2,600   | ...                     | 600     | ...                     |
| 20-24 .....                                      | 53,430              | ...                     | 37,810    | ...                     | 12,750  | ...                     | 2,870   | ...                     |
| 25-29 .....                                      | 73,910              | ...                     | 53,820    | ...                     | 16,630  | ...                     | 3,460   | ...                     |
| 30-34 .....                                      | 84,320              | ...                     | 64,450    | ...                     | 16,710  | ...                     | 3,160   | ...                     |
| 35-39 .....                                      | 84,680              | ...                     | 69,060    | ...                     | 12,850  | ...                     | 2,770   | ...                     |
| 40-44 .....                                      | 78,050              | ...                     | 66,710    | ...                     | 9,230   | ...                     | 2,110   | ...                     |
| 45-49 .....                                      | 61,060              | ...                     | 53,750    | ...                     | 6,230   | ...                     | 1,080   | ...                     |
| 50-54 .....                                      | 45,690              | ...                     | 40,870    | ...                     | 3,960   | ...                     | 860     | ...                     |
| 55-59 .....                                      | 36,130              | ...                     | 32,380    | ...                     | 3,360   | ...                     | 390     | ...                     |
| 60-64 .....                                      | 30,060              | ...                     | 27,400    | ...                     | 2,370   | ...                     | 290     | ...                     |
| 65-69 .....                                      | 22,210              | ...                     | 20,670    | ...                     | 1,370   | ...                     | 170     | ...                     |
| 70-74 .....                                      | 13,510              | ...                     | 12,600    | ...                     | 820     | ...                     | 90      | ...                     |
| 75-79 .....                                      | 6,600               | ...                     | 6,230     | ...                     | 330     | ...                     | 40      | ...                     |
| 80 or older .....                                | 3,060               | ...                     | 2,850     | ...                     | 210     | ...                     | ...     | ...                     |
| <b>Students, aged 18-19</b> .....                | 88,820              | ...                     | 63,360    | ...                     | 20,300  | ...                     | 5,160   | ...                     |
| 18 .....   | 82,460              | ...                     | 59,310    | ...                     | 18,320  | ...                     | 4,830   | ...                     |
| 19 .....   | 6,360               | ...                     | 4,050     | ...                     | 1,980   | ...                     | 330     | ...                     |
| <b>CHILDREN OF RETIRED WORKERS</b> .....         | 422,490             | \$259.50                | 314,590   | \$274.30                | 76,900  | \$222.70                | 31,000  | \$201.10                |
| <b>Children under age 18</b> .....               | 235,670             | 228.20                  | 158,560   | 240.70                  | 54,040  | 211.40                  | 23,070  | 181.60                  |
| Under 1 .....                                    | 730                 | 209.60                  | 420       | 197.00                  | 230     | 234.30                  | 80      | 204.70                  |
| 1 .....  | 1,410               | 185.90                  | 680       | 182.50                  | 500     | 193.60                  | 230     | 179.10                  |
| 2 .....  | 2,160               | 206.50                  | 1,240     | 217.80                  | 650     | 214.90                  | 270     | 134.70                  |
| 3 .....  | 2,970               | 198.40                  | 1,770     | 205.20                  | 770     | 208.70                  | 430     | 152.30                  |
| 4 .....  | 3,610               | 211.80                  | 2,170     | 215.10                  | 1,070   | 225.40                  | 370     | 153.00                  |
| 5 .....  | 4,700               | 201.50                  | 2,740     | 208.10                  | 1,480   | 202.70                  | 480     | 159.90                  |
| 6 .....  | 6,030               | 187.80                  | 3,500     | 200.90                  | 1,670   | 191.10                  | 860     | 128.20                  |
| 7 .....  | 6,660               | 198.70                  | 4,400     | 206.00                  | 1,670   | 193.30                  | 590     | 160.20                  |
| 8 .....  | 8,460               | 205.30                  | 5,240     | 215.50                  | 2,150   | 198.00                  | 1,070   | 170.10                  |
| 9 .....  | 9,580               | 199.50                  | 6,110     | 205.80                  | 2,380   | 196.90                  | 1,090   | 170.30                  |
| 10 .....   | 11,900              | 200.90                  | 7,610     | 213.00                  | 3,000   | 195.00                  | 1,290   | 143.10                  |
| 11 .....   | 13,410              | 206.90                  | 8,680     | 217.80                  | 3,460   | 194.80                  | 1,270   | 165.30                  |
| 12 .....   | 16,530              | 202.20                  | 10,830    | 215.30                  | 4,120   | 185.40                  | 1,580   | 156.10                  |
| 13 .....   | 20,270              | 208.40                  | 13,420    | 219.10                  | 4,820   | 194.80                  | 2,030   | 170.50                  |
| 14 .....   | 23,250              | 217.50                  | 16,240    | 225.80                  | 4,860   | 207.20                  | 2,150   | 177.80                  |
| 15 .....   | 27,740              | 224.70                  | 19,170    | 233.90                  | 5,940   | 214.40                  | 2,630   | 181.30                  |
| 16 .....   | 34,400              | 263.00                  | 24,280    | 278.80                  | 7,060   | 228.30                  | 3,060   | 218.00                  |
| 17 .....   | 41,860              | 273.20                  | 30,060    | 285.50                  | 8,210   | 248.70                  | 3,590   | 225.70                  |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990 — Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                              | Total               |                         | White            |                         | Black          |                         | Other          |                         |
|--|---------------------|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|----------------|-------------------------|
|  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number           | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit | Number         | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>                |                     |                         |                  |                         |                |                         |                |                         |
| Disabled children, aged 18 or older..... | 174,560             | \$298.90                | 147,160          | \$308.00                | 20,260         | \$246.30                | 7,140          | \$260.30                |
| 18-19 .....                              | 1,890               | 249.80                  | 1,480            | 256.00                  | 300            | 224.60                  | 110            | 233.60                  |
| 20-24 .....                              | 13,420              | 265.30                  | 10,050           | 276.00                  | 2,410          | 230.10                  | 960            | 242.00                  |
| 25-29 .....                              | 24,240              | 290.70                  | 19,380           | 302.30                  | 3,560          | 245.20                  | 1,300          | 242.40                  |
| 30-34 .....                              | 31,930              | 305.10                  | 26,360           | 318.20                  | 4,220          | 243.00                  | 1,350          | 245.10                  |
| 35-39 .....                              | 34,230              | 311.60                  | 29,300           | 319.30                  | 3,470          | 259.50                  | 1,460          | 281.20                  |
| 40-44 .....                              | 30,260              | 304.10                  | 26,310           | 311.00                  | 2,880          | 255.10                  | 1,070          | 267.10                  |
| 45-49 .....                              | 18,740              | 310.40                  | 16,690           | 315.90                  | 1,590          | 253.30                  | 460            | 307.80                  |
| 50-54 .....                              | 10,300              | 296.20                  | 9,190            | 302.00                  | 810            | 247.00                  | 300            | 251.40                  |
| 55-59 .....                              | 5,240               | 275.30                  | 4,530            | 280.60                  | 620            | 231.80                  | 90             | 309.00                  |
| 60-64 .....                              | 2,560               | 257.80                  | 2,280            | 262.60                  | 270            | 218.80                  | 10             | 212.00                  |
| 65-69 .....                              | 1,130               | 286.70                  | 1,060            | 285.30                  | 60             | 286.50                  | 10             | 444.90                  |
| 70 or older.....                         | 620                 | 326.50                  | 530              | 328.00                  | 70             | 184.10                  | 20             | 300.40                  |
| Students, aged 18-19.....                | 12,260              | 302.10                  | 8,870            | 316.80                  | 2,600          | 271.80                  | 790            | 236.40                  |
| 18.....                                  | 11,340              | 302.10                  | 8,280            | 316.20                  | 2,320          | 271.80                  | 740            | 238.70                  |
| 19.....                                  | 920                 | 302.40                  | 590              | 325.30                  | 280            | 271.80                  | 50             | 203.00                  |
| <b>CHILDREN OF DECEASED WORKERS.....</b> | <b>1,779,910</b>    | <b>405.10</b>           | <b>1,284,990</b> | <b>429.10</b>           | <b>368,680</b> | <b>347.00</b>           | <b>126,240</b> | <b>330.80</b>           |
| Children under age 18.....               | 1,335,310           | 403.10                  | 925,810          | 431.70                  | 295,300        | 343.40                  | 114,200        | 326.00                  |
| Under 1 .....                            | 2,730               | 357.50                  | 1,660            | 392.10                  | 630            | 316.40                  | 440            | 285.70                  |
| 1.....                                   | 8,130               | 352.50                  | 4,940            | 387.60                  | 1,890          | 299.70                  | 1,300          | 295.60                  |
| 2.....                                   | 14,490              | 350.60                  | 8,820            | 378.60                  | 3,790          | 302.90                  | 1,880          | 315.70                  |
| 3.....                                   | 20,000              | 353.70                  | 12,780           | 385.50                  | 4,570          | 302.70                  | 2,650          | 288.50                  |
| 4.....                                   | 27,060              | 361.80                  | 17,910           | 392.30                  | 6,070          | 300.70                  | 3,080          | 304.80                  |
| 5.....                                   | 36,360              | 363.90                  | 24,520           | 392.10                  | 7,870          | 303.70                  | 3,970          | 308.90                  |
| 6.....                                   | 43,780              | 366.90                  | 29,590           | 394.50                  | 9,390          | 317.20                  | 4,800          | 294.20                  |
| 7.....                                   | 51,710              | 361.70                  | 34,720           | 387.90                  | 11,580         | 309.60                  | 5,410          | 305.20                  |
| 8.....                                   | 61,490              | 367.10                  | 41,920           | 393.80                  | 13,570         | 312.60                  | 6,000          | 304.40                  |
| 9.....                                   | 72,540              | 374.90                  | 49,760           | 400.50                  | 15,890         | 317.90                  | 6,890          | 321.80                  |
| 10.....                                  | 84,800              | 375.00                  | 58,970           | 401.10                  | 18,320         | 317.30                  | 7,510          | 310.40                  |
| 11.....                                  | 92,100              | 383.30                  | 63,260           | 409.10                  | 20,630         | 331.20                  | 8,210          | 315.60                  |
| 12.....                                  | 104,310             | 391.80                  | 72,170           | 420.30                  | 23,280         | 334.10                  | 8,860          | 311.00                  |
| 13.....                                  | 116,970             | 404.10                  | 81,690           | 431.80                  | 25,290         | 345.70                  | 9,990          | 325.30                  |
| 14.....                                  | 125,880             | 415.90                  | 87,750           | 442.60                  | 27,980         | 356.80                  | 10,150         | 347.30                  |
| 15.....                                  | 141,020             | 425.50                  | 98,970           | 453.40                  | 31,340         | 365.50                  | 10,710         | 343.70                  |
| 16.....                                  | 156,890             | 439.30                  | 110,670          | 469.70                  | 34,980         | 370.20                  | 11,240         | 355.90                  |
| 17.....                                  | 175,050             | 447.00                  | 125,710          | 475.80                  | 38,230         | 378.60                  | 11,110         | 355.80                  |
| Disabled children, aged 18 or older..... | 392,000             | 403.30                  | 322,060          | 413.90                  | 60,720         | 352.40                  | 9,220          | 370.80                  |
| 18-19 .....                              | 5,490               | 430.40                  | 3,710            | 461.20                  | 1,490          | 381.50                  | 290            | 287.30                  |
| 20-24 .....                              | 27,750              | 432.20                  | 18,850           | 457.90                  | 7,550          | 377.80                  | 1,350          | 378.40                  |
| 25-29 .....                              | 39,610              | 423.10                  | 27,280           | 449.10                  | 10,580         | 363.10                  | 1,750          | 382.30                  |
| 30-34 .....                              | 45,770              | 428.30                  | 33,140           | 450.40                  | 11,020         | 366.40                  | 1,610          | 395.40                  |
| 35-39 .....                              | 46,850              | 428.00                  | 37,020           | 447.00                  | 8,660          | 358.40                  | 1,170          | 340.80                  |
| 40-44 .....                              | 46,870              | 421.50                  | 39,650           | 434.30                  | 6,200          | 345.70                  | 1,020          | 386.60                  |
| 45-49 .....                              | 42,280              | 406.50                  | 37,030           | 416.30                  | 4,630          | 331.60                  | 620            | 384.50                  |
| 50-54 .....                              | 35,370              | 398.40                  | 31,660           | 406.10                  | 3,150          | 332.70                  | 560            | 333.20                  |
| 55-59 .....                              | 30,880              | 378.70                  | 27,840           | 385.40                  | 2,740          | 312.60                  | 300            | 358.00                  |
| 60-64 .....                              | 27,500              | 363.00                  | 25,120           | 367.60                  | 2,100          | 307.40                  | 280            | 367.00                  |
| 65-69 .....                              | 21,080              | 348.60                  | 19,610           | 352.00                  | 1,310          | 298.60                  | 160            | 334.10                  |
| 70-74 .....                              | 13,070              | 331.80                  | 12,210           | 334.10                  | 790            | 287.70                  | 70             | 338.80                  |
| 75-79 .....                              | 6,480               | 314.60                  | 6,130            | 314.80                  | 310            | 309.40                  | 40             | 327.20                  |
| 80 or older.....                         | 3,000               | 301.20                  | 2,810            | 303.70                  | 190            | 263.70                  | ...            | ...                     |
| Students, aged 18-19.....                | 52,600              | 469.50                  | 37,120           | 497.30                  | 12,660         | 404.60                  | 2,820          | 394.30                  |
| 18.....                                  | 48,870              | 469.90                  | 34,820           | 497.30                  | 11,430         | 404.00                  | 2,620          | 393.30                  |
| 19.....                                  | 3,730               | 464.40                  | 2,300            | 498.30                  | 1,230          | 410.40                  | 200            | 406.90                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



# 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990 — Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                                     | Total               |                         | White   |                         | Black   |                         | Other  |                         |
|---|---------------------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|   | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>CHILDREN—Continued</b>                       |                     |                         |         |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| <b>CHILDREN OF DISABLED WORKERS.....</b>        | 990,670             | \$164.00                | 705,860 | \$171.00                | 208,920 | \$152.30                | 75,890 | \$130.40                |
| <b>Children under age 18.....</b>               | 929,720             | 158.80                  | 661,470 | 165.60                  | 195,440 | 147.80                  | 72,810 | 126.60                  |
| Under 1 .....                                   | 5,470               | 135.90                  | 4,040   | 140.20                  | 980     | 130.00                  | 450    | 110.30                  |
| 1 .....   | 13,090              | 124.50                  | 9,300   | 127.00                  | 2,980   | 123.20                  | 810    | 100.30                  |
| 2 .....   | 18,410              | 127.40                  | 12,990  | 132.40                  | 3,710   | 119.10                  | 1,710  | 107.30                  |
| 3 .....   | 21,780              | 129.30                  | 15,240  | 132.00                  | 4,840   | 126.10                  | 1,700  | 114.20                  |
| 4 .....   | 26,780              | 129.10                  | 18,290  | 132.90                  | 5,860   | 128.00                  | 2,630  | 105.10                  |
| 5 .....   | 31,080              | 127.80                  | 21,580  | 132.30                  | 6,780   | 122.90                  | 2,720  | 104.40                  |
| 6 .....   | 35,880              | 129.80                  | 25,130  | 132.40                  | 7,650   | 130.70                  | 3,100  | 106.50                  |
| 7 .....   | 40,990              | 134.30                  | 29,180  | 138.90                  | 8,440   | 127.50                  | 3,370  | 111.60                  |
| 8 .....   | 47,970              | 133.20                  | 34,340  | 137.40                  | 10,000  | 127.30                  | 3,630  | 110.70                  |
| 9 .....   | 53,870              | 134.50                  | 37,800  | 139.30                  | 11,750  | 125.70                  | 4,320  | 117.00                  |
| 10.....   | 60,070              | 141.30                  | 41,860  | 146.10                  | 13,010  | 137.30                  | 5,200  | 111.90                  |
| 11.....   | 65,570              | 142.70                  | 46,390  | 147.90                  | 13,710  | 136.10                  | 5,470  | 114.30                  |
| 12.....   | 70,570              | 146.60                  | 49,780  | 151.10                  | 15,240  | 143.00                  | 5,550  | 116.20                  |
| 13.....   | 77,960              | 156.60                  | 55,200  | 163.30                  | 16,820  | 146.30                  | 5,940  | 123.70                  |
| 14.....   | 78,410              | 162.40                  | 56,890  | 168.60                  | 15,690  | 152.60                  | 5,830  | 128.50                  |
| 15.....   | 87,110              | 172.40                  | 62,160  | 179.30                  | 18,520  | 161.30                  | 6,430  | 138.60                  |
| 16.....   | 92,700              | 203.60                  | 67,210  | 215.00                  | 18,750  | 178.00                  | 6,740  | 160.60                  |
| 17.....   | 102,010             | 214.20                  | 74,090  | 225.70                  | 20,710  | 188.90                  | 7,210  | 169.70                  |
| <b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older.....</b> | 36,990              | 236.30                  | 27,020  | 244.00                  | 8,440   | 214.50                  | 1,530  | 220.30                  |
| 18-19 .....                                     | 3,460               | 198.50                  | 2,450   | 201.00                  | 810     | 195.40                  | 200    | 180.40                  |
| 20-24 .....                                     | 12,260              | 220.00                  | 8,910   | 228.80                  | 2,790   | 197.50                  | 560    | 192.80                  |
| 25-29 .....                                     | 10,060              | 251.00                  | 7,160   | 260.10                  | 2,490   | 227.10                  | 410    | 237.80                  |
| 30-34 .....                                     | 6,620               | 252.30                  | 4,950   | 260.10                  | 1,470   | 224.70                  | 200    | 263.20                  |
| 35-39 .....                                     | 3,600               | 251.70                  | 2,740   | 256.30                  | 720     | 234.60                  | 140    | 251.00                  |
| 40 or older.....                                | 990                 | 257.70                  | 810     | 259.90                  | 160     | 230.90                  | 20     | 383.50                  |
| <b>Students, aged 18-19.....</b>                | 23,960              | 253.30                  | 17,370  | 264.00                  | 5,040   | 225.90                  | 1,550  | 223.50                  |
| 18.....   | 22,250              | 254.60                  | 16,210  | 264.80                  | 4,570   | 226.60                  | 1,470  | 230.10                  |
| 19.....   | 1,710               | 236.50                  | 1,160   | 252.90                  | 470     | 219.20                  | 80     | 101.80                  |
| <b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS</b>              |                     |                         |         |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Total.....</b>                               | 305,080             | \$409.00                | 223,640 | \$432.70                | 55,290  | \$350.80                | 26,150 | \$329.10                |
| Under 20 .....                                  | 330                 | 283.50                  | 210     | 281.20                  | 50      | 223.00                  | 70     | 333.40                  |
| 20-24 .....                                     | 5,960               | 346.80                  | 4,440   | 364.30                  | 650     | 292.90                  | 870    | 297.50                  |
| 20 .....  | 480                 | 318.70                  | 310     | 332.80                  | 50      | 315.00                  | 120    | 283.70                  |
| 21 .....  | 720                 | 325.50                  | 570     | 345.80                  | 60      | 313.00                  | 90     | 205.20                  |
| 22 .....  | 910                 | 329.30                  | 680     | 350.10                  | 110     | 191.50                  | 120    | 337.80                  |
| 23 .....  | 1,410               | 369.80                  | 1,020   | 394.50                  | 170     | 278.40                  | 220    | 326.10                  |
| 24 .....  | 2,440               | 351.80                  | 1,860   | 363.90                  | 260     | 336.40                  | 320    | 293.80                  |
| 25-29 .....                                     | 23,210              | 368.30                  | 17,310  | 390.40                  | 3,610   | 297.50                  | 2,290  | 312.60                  |
| 25 .....  | 3,010               | 350.80                  | 2,230   | 363.80                  | 430     | 324.60                  | 350    | 299.90                  |
| 26 .....  | 3,240               | 347.40                  | 2,410   | 364.50                  | 480     | 293.20                  | 350    | 303.40                  |
| 27 .....  | 4,430               | 383.80                  | 3,420   | 406.90                  | 550     | 298.80                  | 460    | 313.90                  |
| 28 .....  | 6,050               | 376.00                  | 4,400   | 403.60                  | 1,060   | 288.90                  | 590    | 326.20                  |
| 29 .....  | 6,480               | 369.00                  | 4,850   | 391.80                  | 1,090   | 296.50                  | 540    | 310.70                  |
| 30-34 .....                                     | 52,450              | 386.60                  | 38,260  | 413.40                  | 9,120   | 312.20                  | 5,070  | 318.10                  |
| 30 .....  | 8,510               | 373.40                  | 6,280   | 396.20                  | 1,300   | 312.70                  | 930    | 304.30                  |
| 31 .....  | 9,450               | 382.20                  | 6,850   | 409.70                  | 1,630   | 312.00                  | 970    | 305.80                  |
| 32 .....  | 10,380              | 393.30                  | 7,790   | 417.80                  | 1,710   | 305.50                  | 880    | 346.40                  |
| 33 .....  | 11,350              | 387.00                  | 8,040   | 421.70                  | 2,150   | 299.20                  | 1,160  | 309.50                  |
| 34 .....  | 12,760              | 392.70                  | 9,300   | 416.70                  | 2,330   | 329.00                  | 1,130  | 326.90                  |
| 35-39 .....                                     | 66,610              | 394.60                  | 47,450  | 421.40                  | 13,130  | 333.30                  | 6,030  | 316.90                  |
| 35 .....  | 13,480              | 386.80                  | 9,430   | 420.10                  | 2,710   | 313.50                  | 1,340  | 300.90                  |
| 36 .....  | 13,410              | 385.90                  | 9,460   | 413.90                  | 2,730   | 317.30                  | 1,220  | 322.40                  |
| 37 .....  | 13,030              | 392.80                  | 9,410   | 415.20                  | 2,490   | 339.00                  | 1,130  | 324.20                  |
| 38 .....  | 13,100              | 395.60                  | 9,530   | 424.70                  | 2,480   | 325.50                  | 1,090  | 300.90                  |
| 39 .....  | 13,590              | 411.50                  | 9,620   | 432.60                  | 2,720   | 371.20                  | 1,250  | 336.20                  |
| 40-44 .....                                     | 60,690              | 417.10                  | 44,490  | 440.00                  | 10,830  | 363.00                  | 5,370  | 336.50                  |
| 40 .....  | 12,740              | 411.60                  | 9,570   | 430.50                  | 2,320   | 359.80                  | 850    | 339.60                  |
| 41 .....  | 12,780              | 408.30                  | 9,000   | 435.40                  | 2,480   | 350.80                  | 1,300  | 330.80                  |
| 42 .....  | 11,990              | 411.40                  | 8,460   | 433.70                  | 2,380   | 369.50                  | 1,150  | 334.20                  |
| 43 .....  | 12,140              | 423.40                  | 9,140   | 444.40                  | 1,900   | 370.50                  | 1,100  | 340.80                  |
| 44 .....  | 11,040              | 432.70                  | 8,320   | 457.30                  | 1,750   | 367.70                  | 970    | 339.40                  |
| 45-49 .....                                     | 39,970              | 441.80                  | 30,380  | 462.40                  | 6,600   | 389.70                  | 2,990  | 348.20                  |
| 45 .....  | 8,690               | 431.40                  | 6,610   | 451.70                  | 1,340   | 382.70                  | 740    | 338.70                  |
| 46 .....  | 8,580               | 437.80                  | 6,600   | 461.30                  | 1,340   | 361.50                  | 640    | 354.80                  |
| 47 .....  | 8,700               | 437.70                  | 6,660   | 456.00                  | 1,440   | 392.10                  | 600    | 343.80                  |
| 48 .....  | 7,750               | 453.70                  | 5,950   | 475.70                  | 1,280   | 401.70                  | 520    | 330.60                  |
| 49 .....  | 6,250               | 452.70                  | 4,560   | 471.20                  | 1,200   | 413.20                  | 490    | 377.80                  |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                                  | Total               |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other  |                         |
|--|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>WIDOWED MOTHERS AND FATHERS—Continued</b> |                     |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| 50-54 .....                                  | 25,570              | \$435.60                | 18,400    | \$456.90                | 5,190   | \$394.30                | 1,980  | \$346.60                |
| 50 .....                                     | 6,130               | 440.80                  | 4,360     | 466.40                  | 1,310   | 397.70                  | 460    | 321.90                  |
| 51 .....                                     | 5,620               | 444.50                  | 4,060     | 469.50                  | 1,120   | 379.70                  | 440    | 379.10                  |
| 52 .....                                     | 5,090               | 424.00                  | 3,650     | 442.90                  | 1,040   | 393.50                  | 400    | 331.40                  |
| 53 .....                                     | 4,700               | 435.60                  | 3,380     | 451.60                  | 930     | 409.50                  | 390    | 359.90                  |
| 54 .....                                     | 4,030               | 429.90                  | 2,950     | 448.90                  | 790     | 392.40                  | 290    | 339.20                  |
| 55-59 .....                                  | 15,970              | 446.30                  | 11,710    | 464.00                  | 3,340   | 400.20                  | 920    | 388.70                  |
| 55 .....                                     | 3,900               | 435.00                  | 2,840     | 457.00                  | 780     | 397.90                  | 280    | 316.10                  |
| 56 .....                                     | 3,390               | 454.20                  | 2,490     | 471.30                  | 740     | 407.90                  | 160    | 402.70                  |
| 57 .....                                     | 2,960               | 443.00                  | 2,190     | 459.60                  | 600     | 392.90                  | 170    | 406.20                  |
| 58 .....                                     | 3,110               | 449.90                  | 2,220     | 465.50                  | 720     | 405.20                  | 170    | 435.00                  |
| 59 .....                                     | 2,610               | 452.20                  | 1,970     | 467.80                  | 500     | 393.80                  | 140    | 440.50                  |
| 60-61 .....                                  | 5,440               | 439.00                  | 4,100     | 459.20                  | 1,100   | 385.70                  | 240    | 339.30                  |
| 60 .....                                     | 2,870               | 447.20                  | 2,180     | 466.90                  | 530     | 399.00                  | 160    | 338.80                  |
| 61 .....                                     | 2,570               | 429.90                  | 1,920     | 450.50                  | 570     | 373.30                  | 80     | 340.20                  |
| 62 or older .....                            | 8,880               | 437.90                  | 6,890     | 463.10                  | 1,670   | 351.00                  | 320    | 348.10                  |
| Widowed mothers .....                        | 289,490             | 416.50                  | 212,000   | 441.90                  | 52,990  | 353.90                  | 24,500 | 332.60                  |
| Mothers .....                                | 258,900             | 420.00                  | 188,650   | 446.10                  | 48,360  | 356.10                  | 21,890 | 336.20                  |
| Surviving divorced mothers .....             | 30,590              | 387.10                  | 23,350    | 407.60                  | 4,630   | 330.80                  | 2,610  | 301.70                  |
| Widowed fathers .....                        | 15,590              | 269.30                  | 11,640    | 266.10                  | 2,300   | 279.80                  | 1,650  | 277.00                  |
| <b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>       |                     |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| Total .....                                  | 4,997,610           | \$556.70                | 4,529,540 | \$568.10                | 392,210 | \$441.80                | 75,860 | \$467.80                |
| Widows .....                                 | 4,963,820           | 557.70                  | 4,501,160 | 569.10                  | 388,010 | 442.40                  | 74,650 | 469.70                  |
| 60-61 .....                                  | 161,020             | 518.60                  | 139,790   | 532.00                  | 17,780  | 431.40                  | 3,450  | 423.80                  |
| 60 .....                                     | 66,350              | 521.40                  | 58,250    | 532.70                  | 6,800   | 445.10                  | 1,300  | 411.80                  |
| 61 .....                                     | 94,670              | 516.60                  | 81,540    | 531.50                  | 10,980  | 422.80                  | 2,150  | 431.10                  |
| 62-64 .....                                  | 423,190             | 533.80                  | 367,890   | 547.30                  | 45,570  | 444.80                  | 9,730  | 441.40                  |
| 62 .....                                     | 124,450             | 529.80                  | 107,930   | 543.40                  | 13,830  | 445.60                  | 2,690  | 415.80                  |
| 63 .....                                     | 142,570             | 536.10                  | 124,150   | 549.70                  | 14,940  | 444.50                  | 3,480  | 442.10                  |
| 64 .....                                     | 156,170             | 535.00                  | 135,810   | 548.20                  | 16,800  | 444.40                  | 3,560  | 460.10                  |
| 65-69 .....                                  | 922,910             | 565.50                  | 817,380   | 579.00                  | 87,190  | 454.50                  | 18,340 | 489.70                  |
| 65 .....                                     | 167,070             | 558.60                  | 146,090   | 573.00                  | 17,100  | 453.90                  | 3,880  | 475.90                  |
| 66 .....                                     | 180,960             | 562.80                  | 159,600   | 576.40                  | 17,440  | 453.50                  | 3,920  | 493.60                  |
| 67 .....                                     | 183,190             | 565.50                  | 162,310   | 579.20                  | 17,360  | 452.40                  | 3,520  | 491.00                  |
| 68 .....                                     | 190,090             | 567.60                  | 168,640   | 580.70                  | 17,830  | 458.00                  | 3,620  | 498.80                  |
| 69 .....                                     | 201,600             | 571.70                  | 180,740   | 584.60                  | 17,460  | 454.50                  | 3,400  | 490.10                  |
| 70-74 .....                                  | 914,890             | 576.80                  | 824,110   | 589.30                  | 76,150  | 457.80                  | 14,630 | 488.20                  |
| 70 .....                                     | 198,180             | 576.60                  | 178,150   | 589.00                  | 16,390  | 460.30                  | 3,640  | 497.10                  |
| 71 .....                                     | 181,590             | 575.10                  | 162,660   | 588.10                  | 15,910  | 459.50                  | 3,020  | 487.50                  |
| 72 .....                                     | 182,040             | 579.90                  | 164,340   | 592.30                  | 14,960  | 458.30                  | 2,740  | 498.10                  |
| 73 .....                                     | 175,990             | 581.10                  | 159,300   | 593.60                  | 14,090  | 458.20                  | 2,600  | 482.80                  |
| 74 .....                                     | 177,090             | 570.90                  | 159,660   | 583.60                  | 14,800  | 452.50                  | 2,630  | 471.90                  |
| 75-79 .....                                  | 891,350             | 566.80                  | 813,850   | 578.40                  | 64,530  | 438.80                  | 12,970 | 475.70                  |
| 75 .....                                     | 177,680             | 570.50                  | 161,650   | 582.20                  | 13,510  | 444.30                  | 2,520  | 493.20                  |
| 76 .....                                     | 180,200             | 568.70                  | 164,000   | 580.70                  | 13,480  | 442.80                  | 2,720  | 469.80                  |
| 77 .....                                     | 181,290             | 567.90                  | 164,870   | 580.10                  | 13,600  | 436.20                  | 2,820  | 484.10                  |
| 78 .....                                     | 179,440             | 562.50                  | 163,980   | 574.30                  | 12,840  | 433.60                  | 2,620  | 455.20                  |
| 79 .....                                     | 172,740             | 564.50                  | 159,350   | 574.70                  | 11,100  | 436.20                  | 2,290  | 476.50                  |
| 80-84 .....                                  | 781,060             | 561.00                  | 723,430   | 570.60                  | 49,320  | 437.50                  | 8,310  | 458.20                  |
| 80 .....                                     | 170,560             | 563.20                  | 157,560   | 572.90                  | 11,200  | 444.50                  | 1,800  | 453.80                  |
| 81 .....                                     | 163,830             | 560.20                  | 150,610   | 570.70                  | 11,300  | 435.00                  | 1,920  | 475.30                  |
| 82 .....                                     | 159,000             | 565.10                  | 148,140   | 574.10                  | 9,330   | 441.20                  | 1,530  | 456.60                  |
| 83 .....                                     | 149,580             | 560.50                  | 138,530   | 570.30                  | 9,410   | 434.00                  | 1,640  | 456.00                  |
| 84 .....                                     | 138,090             | 555.10                  | 128,590   | 564.20                  | 8,080   | 430.80                  | 1,420  | 445.20                  |
| 85-89 .....                                  | 532,540             | 546.90                  | 498,300   | 555.40                  | 29,580  | 418.30                  | 4,660  | 446.30                  |
| 85 .....                                     | 130,990             | 552.20                  | 122,000   | 561.00                  | 7,930   | 431.80                  | 1,060  | 442.60                  |
| 86 .....                                     | 116,860             | 551.80                  | 109,380   | 560.50                  | 6,540   | 416.60                  | 940    | 470.90                  |
| 87 .....                                     | 107,180             | 546.00                  | 100,370   | 554.90                  | 5,750   | 413.20                  | 1,060  | 428.20                  |
| 88 .....                                     | 97,560              | 542.80                  | 91,220    | 551.50                  | 5,410   | 414.90                  | 930    | 440.00                  |
| 89 .....                                     | 79,950              | 537.00                  | 75,330    | 544.60                  | 3,950   | 406.30                  | 670    | 454.70                  |
| 90-94 .....                                  | 252,950             | 526.70                  | 237,930   | 534.60                  | 12,970  | 395.80                  | 2,050  | 438.90                  |
| 95 or older .....                            | 83,910              | 494.10                  | 78,480    | 502.10                  | 4,920   | 372.50                  | 510    | 433.90                  |
| Nondisabled widows .....                     | 4,780,230           | 557.40                  | 4,341,670 | 568.80                  | 367,950 | 439.20                  | 70,610 | 467.40                  |
| Surviving divorced wives (nondisabled) ..... | 183,590             | 566.50                  | 159,490   | 576.00                  | 20,060  | 501.80                  | 4,040  | 509.70                  |

See footnotes at end of table.



# 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A1.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race,<sup>1</sup> age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                                      | Total               |                         | White  |                         | Black  |                         | Other  |                         |
|--|---------------------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|  | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>NONDISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS—Continued</b> |                     |                         |        |                         |        |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Widowers.....</b>                             | 33,790              | \$411.00                | 28,380 | \$417.40                | 4,200  | \$384.00                | 1,210  | \$353.00                |
| 60-61.....                                       | 5,520               | 359.80                  | 4,870  | 362.10                  | 490    | 351.30                  | 160    | 316.40                  |
| 62-64.....                                       | 8,480               | 441.70                  | 7,220  | 450.50                  | 950    | 400.40                  | 310    | 362.60                  |
| 65-69.....                                       | 5,810               | 453.90                  | 4,570  | 467.90                  | 950    | 413.90                  | 290    | 364.80                  |
| 70-74.....                                       | 3,750               | 439.90                  | 3,070  | 454.10                  | 530    | 389.10                  | 150    | 327.30                  |
| 75-79.....                                       | 3,670               | 369.60                  | 3,080  | 374.50                  | 460    | 336.50                  | 130    | 369.80                  |
| 80-84.....                                       | 3,390               | 388.10                  | 2,870  | 388.50                  | 430    | 391.40                  | 90     | 360.60                  |
| 85-89.....                                       | 2,020               | 369.00                  | 1,720  | 369.90                  | 230    | 366.10                  | 70     | 356.20                  |
| 90 or older.....                                 | 1,150               | 391.40                  | 980    | 400.70                  | 160    | 335.50                  | 10     | 371.00                  |
| <b>DISABLED WIDOWS AND WIDOWERS</b>              |                     |                         |        |                         |        |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Total.....</b>                                | 101,780             | \$386.90                | 78,640 | \$402.00                | 19,450 | \$338.80                | 3,690  | \$320.20                |
| 50-54.....                                       | 12,520              | 398.30                  | 9,070  | 419.10                  | 2,770  | 348.40                  | 680    | 324.50                  |
| 50.....  | 730                 | 409.20                  | 520    | 445.50                  | 170    | 324.80                  | 40     | 296.20                  |
| 51.....  | 1,820               | 403.90                  | 1,410  | 427.50                  | 330    | 347.10                  | 80     | 221.40                  |
| 52.....  | 2,420               | 393.60                  | 1,710  | 412.60                  | 560    | 338.30                  | 150    | 383.10                  |
| 53.....  | 3,390               | 415.80                  | 2,360  | 438.20                  | 830    | 371.50                  | 200    | 334.90                  |
| 54.....  | 4,160               | 382.60                  | 3,070  | 399.80                  | 880    | 338.00                  | 210    | 317.40                  |
| 55-59.....                                       | 36,660              | 388.00                  | 27,920 | 404.20                  | 7,260  | 340.20                  | 1,480  | 317.30                  |
| 55.....  | 4,960               | 388.20                  | 3,700  | 403.10                  | 1,070  | 351.50                  | 190    | 305.20                  |
| 56.....  | 6,330               | 383.10                  | 4,690  | 401.30                  | 1,400  | 336.10                  | 240    | 302.50                  |
| 57.....  | 7,300               | 384.70                  | 5,440  | 405.00                  | 1,590  | 332.00                  | 270    | 285.20                  |
| 58.....  | 8,540               | 386.50                  | 6,610  | 402.50                  | 1,600  | 333.60                  | 330    | 323.00                  |
| 59.....  | 9,530               | 395.00                  | 7,480  | 407.40                  | 1,600  | 351.00                  | 450    | 345.40                  |
| 60-64.....                                       | 52,600              | 383.50                  | 41,650 | 396.70                  | 9,420  | 335.00                  | 1,530  | 321.10                  |
| 60.....  | 10,940              | 383.00                  | 8,490  | 400.80                  | 2,070  | 326.20                  | 380    | 293.60                  |
| 61.....  | 10,780              | 386.80                  | 8,290  | 402.00                  | 2,100  | 333.90                  | 390    | 347.70                  |
| 62.....  | 10,330              | 387.80                  | 8,340  | 400.50                  | 1,690  | 340.00                  | 300    | 303.50                  |
| 63.....  | 10,360              | 382.60                  | 8,380  | 393.80                  | 1,770  | 336.00                  | 210    | 328.70                  |
| 64.....  | 10,190              | 377.10                  | 8,150  | 386.50                  | 1,790  | 340.40                  | 250    | 335.70                  |
| <b>Disabled widows.....</b>                      | 100,150             | 389.50                  | 77,510 | 404.40                  | 19,060 | 341.40                  | 3,580  | 322.90                  |
| <b>Widows.....</b>                               | 91,270              | 389.20                  | 70,460 | 405.10                  | 17,760 | 338.50                  | 3,050  | 317.10                  |
| <b>Surviving divorced wives.....</b>             | 8,880               | 392.90                  | 7,050  | 397.90                  | 1,300  | 380.70                  | 530    | 356.00                  |
| <b>Disabled widowers.....</b>                    | 1,630               | 228.50                  | 1,130  | 233.20                  | 390    | 213.40                  | 110    | 233.10                  |
| <b>PARENTS</b>                                   |                     |                         |        |                         |        |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Total.....</b>                                | 5,840               | \$491.00                | 4,190  | \$506.10                | 800    | \$425.50                | 850    | \$478.60                |
| 62-64.....                                       | 90                  | 517.90                  | 30     | 660.00                  | 10     | 201.00                  | 50     | 496.00                  |
| 65-69.....                                       | 400                 | 550.60                  | 260    | 575.50                  | 30     | 442.30                  | 110    | 521.30                  |
| 70-74.....                                       | 660                 | 559.80                  | 360    | 597.80                  | 110    | 501.30                  | 190    | 521.70                  |
| 75-79.....                                       | 990                 | 496.00                  | 690    | 509.90                  | 130    | 423.50                  | 170    | 494.90                  |
| 80-84.....                                       | 1,180               | 489.80                  | 860    | 516.40                  | 180    | 396.30                  | 140    | 446.70                  |
| 85-89.....                                       | 1,040               | 446.80                  | 810    | 468.90                  | 160    | 405.20                  | 70     | 285.60                  |
| 90 or older.....                                 | 1,480               | 471.40                  | 1,180  | 474.70                  | 180    | 437.50                  | 120    | 490.50                  |
| <b>Men.....</b>                                  | 390                 | 461.90                  | 180    | 444.50                  | 20     | 630.90                  | 190    | 460.60                  |
| <b>Women.....</b>                                | 5,450               | 493.10                  | 4,010  | 508.90                  | 780    | 420.20                  | 660    | 483.70                  |
| <b>SPECIAL AGE-72 BENEFICIARIES</b>              |                     |                         |        |                         |        |                         |        |                         |
| <b>Total.....</b>                                | 7,190               | \$166.80                | 6,790  | \$166.80                | 310    | \$167.50                | 90     | \$167.50                |
| 90-94.....                                       | 340                 | 161.60                  | 290    | 160.60                  | 20     | 167.50                  | 30     | 167.50                  |
| 95 or older.....                                 | 6,850               | 167.10                  | 6,500  | 167.00                  | 290    | 167.50                  | 60     | 167.50                  |
| <b>Men.....</b>                                  | 510                 | 165.40                  | 430    | 165.00                  | 60     | 167.50                  | 20     | 167.50                  |
| <b>Women.....</b>                                | 6,680               | 166.90                  | 6,360  | 166.90                  | 250    | 167.50                  | 70     | 167.50                  |

<sup>1</sup> For dependents and survivors, race assumed to be same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad

<sup>3</sup> Since the benefit amounts for children of retired or disabled workers and children of deceased workers are based on different proportions of the primary insurance amount, the average monthly amounts for combined child's benefits are not meaningful.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex       | Total      |                         | White      |                         | Black     |                         | Other   |                         |
|-------------------|------------|-------------------------|------------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|
|                   | Number     | Average monthly benefit | Number     | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit |
| Retired workers   |            |                         |            |                         |           |                         |         |                         |
| Total .....       | 16,977,490 | \$537.80                | 15,342,650 | \$546.10                | 1,236,220 | \$454.10                | 398,620 | \$482.30                |
| 62-64 .....       | 2,503,360  | 515.60                  | 2,229,400  | 523.90                  | 186,560   | 443.00                  | 87,400  | 460.00                  |
| 62 .....          | 661,900    | 503.80                  | 593,240    | 510.90                  | 47,800    | 435.70                  | 20,860  | 457.00                  |
| 63 .....          | 889,210    | 517.40                  | 788,870    | 526.20                  | 68,130    | 446.00                  | 32,210  | 453.70                  |
| 64 .....          | 952,250    | 522.20                  | 847,290    | 530.80                  | 70,630    | 445.10                  | 34,330  | 467.60                  |
| 65-69 .....       | 5,152,270  | 535.70                  | 4,610,120  | 543.80                  | 373,450   | 459.10                  | 168,700 | 483.70                  |
| 65 .....          | 1,134,140  | 556.70                  | 1,003,540  | 566.00                  | 82,930    | 476.50                  | 47,670  | 502.30                  |
| 66 .....          | 1,069,630  | 536.70                  | 950,910    | 545.20                  | 78,030    | 459.00                  | 40,690  | 485.80                  |
| 67 .....          | 1,004,910  | 529.20                  | 900,910    | 537.10                  | 71,940    | 453.90                  | 32,060  | 476.40                  |
| 68 .....          | 970,150    | 528.00                  | 871,640    | 535.60                  | 71,680    | 456.10                  | 26,830  | 473.00                  |
| 69 .....          | 973,440    | 524.20                  | 883,120    | 531.80                  | 68,870    | 446.80                  | 21,450  | 462.50                  |
| 70-74 .....       | 3,923,450  | 553.60                  | 3,583,290  | 561.10                  | 273,320   | 470.30                  | 66,840  | 493.90                  |
| 70 .....          | 892,300    | 517.70                  | 812,120    | 525.20                  | 64,430    | 438.40                  | 15,750  | 453.40                  |
| 71 .....          | 806,720    | 528.30                  | 733,120    | 535.50                  | 59,820    | 453.90                  | 13,780  | 464.50                  |
| 72 .....          | 800,490    | 559.40                  | 734,680    | 566.60                  | 52,960    | 475.20                  | 12,850  | 494.80                  |
| 73 .....          | 733,560    | 579.00                  | 673,100    | 586.50                  | 48,320    | 489.20                  | 12,140  | 518.90                  |
| 74 .....          | 690,380    | 596.10                  | 630,270    | 603.60                  | 47,790    | 509.30                  | 12,320  | 553.30                  |
| 75-79 .....       | 2,777,560  | 560.90                  | 2,534,970  | 568.50                  | 197,870   | 473.60                  | 44,720  | 517.10                  |
| 75 .....          | 643,390    | 581.30                  | 588,910    | 588.60                  | 42,340    | 494.00                  | 12,140  | 531.40                  |
| 76 .....          | 599,750    | 567.80                  | 546,880    | 575.80                  | 42,970    | 477.20                  | 9,900   | 522.30                  |
| 77 .....          | 552,060    | 558.80                  | 502,910    | 566.20                  | 40,120    | 476.10                  | 9,030   | 516.10                  |
| 78 .....          | 520,460    | 546.40                  | 473,700    | 554.00                  | 39,180    | 463.30                  | 7,580   | 502.60                  |
| 79 .....          | 461,900    | 542.20                  | 422,570    | 549.90                  | 33,260    | 452.10                  | 6,070   | 500.00                  |
| 80-84 .....       | 1,608,250  | 527.30                  | 1,464,930  | 536.20                  | 123,790   | 430.70                  | 19,530  | 471.90                  |
| 80 .....          | 414,250    | 533.30                  | 376,670    | 542.20                  | 32,510    | 439.70                  | 5,070   | 472.90                  |
| 81 .....          | 367,780    | 528.80                  | 334,900    | 537.30                  | 28,060    | 436.80                  | 4,820   | 476.10                  |
| 82 .....          | 325,920    | 528.60                  | 298,340    | 537.10                  | 23,650    | 431.50                  | 3,930   | 466.90                  |
| 83 .....          | 272,520    | 522.00                  | 247,840    | 531.40                  | 21,710    | 422.80                  | 2,970   | 460.80                  |
| 84 .....          | 227,780    | 518.60                  | 207,180    | 528.10                  | 17,860    | 413.50                  | 2,740   | 481.70                  |
| 85-89 .....       | 739,100    | 504.40                  | 672,230    | 514.10                  | 58,180    | 399.90                  | 8,690   | 452.80                  |
| 85 .....          | 201,890    | 512.70                  | 183,300    | 522.60                  | 16,230    | 409.50                  | 2,360   | 448.30                  |
| 86 .....          | 171,320    | 508.10                  | 156,080    | 517.60                  | 13,320    | 401.30                  | 1,920   | 471.50                  |
| 87 .....          | 145,560    | 504.50                  | 132,240    | 514.50                  | 11,460    | 400.30                  | 1,860   | 439.60                  |
| 88 .....          | 123,070    | 497.60                  | 111,790    | 506.80                  | 9,800     | 399.60                  | 1,480   | 452.70                  |
| 89 .....          | 97,260     | 489.20                  | 88,820     | 499.00                  | 7,370     | 376.00                  | 1,070   | 452.00                  |
| 90-94 .....       | 241,020    | 478.10                  | 218,050    | 488.70                  | 20,520    | 370.30                  | 2,450   | 432.70                  |
| 90 .....          | 80,500     | 486.30                  | 72,310     | 497.70                  | 7,290     | 378.10                  | 900     | 441.50                  |
| 91 .....          | 57,540     | 481.20                  | 52,200     | 492.40                  | 4,720     | 362.40                  | 620     | 439.20                  |
| 92 .....          | 47,230     | 474.60                  | 42,840     | 484.40                  | 3,950     | 371.30                  | 440     | 450.10                  |
| 93 .....          | 33,870     | 470.50                  | 30,660     | 480.10                  | 2,950     | 375.20                  | 260     | 416.30                  |
| 94 .....          | 21,880     | 459.30                  | 20,040     | 469.30                  | 1,610     | 347.30                  | 230     | 365.90                  |
| 95 or older ..... | 32,480     | 439.10                  | 29,660     | 447.60                  | 2,530     | 344.80                  | 290     | 395.80                  |
| Men .....         | 8,383,310  | 611.20                  | 7,596,680  | 621.00                  | 592,980   | 510.10                  | 193,650 | 536.00                  |
| 62-64 .....       | 1,336,000  | 622.60                  | 1,192,440  | 635.40                  | 100,800   | 510.40                  | 42,760  | 530.70                  |
| 62 .....          | 349,590    | 616.70                  | 313,450    | 628.30                  | 25,820    | 507.70                  | 10,320  | 535.90                  |
| 63 .....          | 475,770    | 625.40                  | 422,380    | 639.50                  | 37,020    | 511.70                  | 16,370  | 518.60                  |
| 64 .....          | 510,640    | 624.10                  | 456,610    | 636.40                  | 37,960    | 510.90                  | 16,070  | 539.70                  |
| 65-69 .....       | 2,759,610  | 622.30                  | 2,486,240  | 632.90                  | 199,190   | 518.10                  | 74,180  | 544.60                  |
| 65 .....          | 616,500    | 657.70                  | 550,880    | 670.00                  | 44,930    | 541.00                  | 20,690  | 583.30                  |
| 66 .....          | 573,130    | 629.90                  | 513,730    | 641.10                  | 41,910    | 523.70                  | 17,490  | 552.70                  |
| 67 .....          | 537,660    | 614.20                  | 485,550    | 625.10                  | 38,150    | 508.40                  | 13,960  | 524.00                  |
| 68 .....          | 518,460    | 606.30                  | 468,010    | 616.20                  | 38,420    | 511.60                  | 12,030  | 523.80                  |
| 69 .....          | 513,860    | 595.80                  | 468,070    | 605.10                  | 35,780    | 500.20                  | 10,010  | 503.70                  |
| 70-74 .....       | 2,000,430  | 622.70                  | 1,833,560  | 631.20                  | 132,910   | 524.50                  | 33,960  | 546.30                  |
| 70 .....          | 467,580    | 580.60                  | 427,030    | 589.50                  | 32,470    | 483.90                  | 8,080   | 496.80                  |
| 71 .....          | 416,210    | 591.10                  | 379,380    | 599.60                  | 30,010    | 502.10                  | 6,820   | 507.50                  |
| 72 .....          | 407,000    | 630.10                  | 374,210    | 638.50                  | 26,030    | 531.40                  | 6,760   | 545.10                  |
| 73 .....          | 367,360    | 655.90                  | 338,680    | 664.10                  | 22,300    | 555.00                  | 6,380   | 575.00                  |
| 74 .....          | 342,280    | 674.10                  | 314,260    | 681.90                  | 22,100    | 575.30                  | 5,920   | 628.70                  |
| 75-79 .....       | 1,310,250  | 617.20                  | 1,199,640  | 624.90                  | 86,760    | 527.70                  | 23,850  | 553.20                  |
| 75 .....          | 312,990    | 652.20                  | 287,830    | 660.00                  | 19,390    | 555.80                  | 5,770   | 589.70                  |
| 76 .....          | 287,700    | 630.40                  | 263,320    | 638.40                  | 19,150    | 538.30                  | 5,230   | 562.30                  |
| 77 .....          | 261,770    | 614.00                  | 239,280    | 621.40                  | 17,670    | 532.10                  | 4,820   | 548.50                  |
| 78 .....          | 240,320    | 592.80                  | 219,080    | 600.40                  | 17,040    | 510.50                  | 4,200   | 528.40                  |
| 79 .....          | 207,470    | 578.50                  | 190,130    | 586.00                  | 13,510    | 488.60                  | 3,830   | 518.60                  |
| 80-84 .....       | 659,910    | 548.50                  | 599,950    | 556.70                  | 47,510    | 461.20                  | 12,450  | 485.40                  |
| 80 .....          | 179,630    | 561.40                  | 163,140    | 569.60                  | 13,360    | 477.40                  | 3,130   | 492.20                  |
| 81 .....          | 157,160    | 551.60                  | 142,890    | 559.80                  | 11,310    | 465.20                  | 2,960   | 483.30                  |
| 82 .....          | 132,070    | 548.40                  | 120,600    | 556.70                  | 8,860     | 456.30                  | 2,610   | 479.00                  |
| 83 .....          | 105,760    | 537.00                  | 96,010     | 545.40                  | 7,780     | 448.20                  | 1,970   | 480.30                  |
| 84 .....          | 85,290     | 530.00                  | 77,310     | 537.90                  | 6,200     | 442.70                  | 1,780   | 491.90                  |

# 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                      | Total     |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other   |                         |
|----------------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|
|                                  | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit |
| <b>Retired workers—continued</b> |           |                         |           |                         |         |                         |         |                         |
| 85-89 .....                      | 253,370   | \$505.80                | 228,550   | \$515.10                | 19,490  | \$409.00                | 5,330   | \$458.40                |
| 85 .....                         | 72,940    | 518.60                  | 65,860    | 527.60                  | 5,590   | 427.70                  | 1,490   | 460.70                  |
| 86 .....                         | 59,360    | 509.20                  | 53,750    | 517.30                  | 4,350   | 415.60                  | 1,260   | 485.80                  |
| 87 .....                         | 50,370    | 504.00                  | 45,280    | 514.70                  | 3,970   | 401.00                  | 1,120   | 440.40                  |
| 88 .....                         | 39,680    | 496.00                  | 35,520    | 506.20                  | 3,280   | 401.30                  | 880     | 437.20                  |
| 89 .....                         | 31,020    | 484.50                  | 28,140    | 493.90                  | 2,300   | 376.20                  | 580     | 459.80                  |
| 90 or older .....                | 63,740    | 473.90                  | 56,300    | 484.90                  | 6,320   | 382.90                  | 1,120   | 433.30                  |
| Women .....                      | 8,594,180 | 466.30                  | 7,745,970 | 472.50                  | 643,240 | 402.60                  | 204,970 | 431.60                  |
| 62-64 .....                      | 1,167,360 | 393.20                  | 1,036,960 | 395.70                  | 85,760  | 363.00                  | 44,640  | 392.20                  |
| 62 .....                         | 312,310   | 377.40                  | 279,790   | 379.30                  | 21,980  | 351.10                  | 10,540  | 379.70                  |
| 63 .....                         | 413,440   | 393.10                  | 366,490   | 395.60                  | 31,110  | 367.70                  | 15,840  | 386.60                  |
| 64 .....                         | 441,610   | 404.40                  | 390,680   | 407.40                  | 32,670  | 368.70                  | 18,260  | 404.20                  |
| 65-69 .....                      | 2,392,660 | 435.80                  | 2,123,880 | 439.40                  | 174,260 | 391.60                  | 94,520  | 435.90                  |
| 65 .....                         | 517,640   | 436.50                  | 452,660   | 439.30                  | 38,000  | 400.20                  | 26,980  | 440.20                  |
| 66 .....                         | 496,500   | 429.10                  | 437,180   | 432.50                  | 36,120  | 383.90                  | 23,200  | 435.30                  |
| 67 .....                         | 467,250   | 431.40                  | 415,360   | 434.20                  | 33,790  | 392.40                  | 18,100  | 439.80                  |
| 68 .....                         | 451,690   | 438.20                  | 403,630   | 442.20                  | 33,260  | 392.10                  | 14,800  | 431.70                  |
| 69 .....                         | 459,580   | 444.20                  | 415,050   | 449.10                  | 33,090  | 389.00                  | 11,440  | 426.50                  |
| 70-74 .....                      | 1,923,020 | 481.80                  | 1,749,730 | 487.60                  | 140,410 | 419.10                  | 32,880  | 439.90                  |
| 70 .....                         | 424,720   | 448.40                  | 385,090   | 453.80                  | 31,960  | 392.00                  | 7,670   | 407.50                  |
| 71 .....                         | 390,510   | 461.30                  | 353,740   | 466.80                  | 29,810  | 405.40                  | 6,960   | 422.40                  |
| 72 .....                         | 393,490   | 486.20                  | 360,470   | 491.90                  | 26,930  | 421.00                  | 6,090   | 438.90                  |
| 73 .....                         | 366,200   | 501.80                  | 334,420   | 507.90                  | 26,020  | 432.80                  | 5,760   | 456.70                  |
| 74 .....                         | 348,100   | 519.40                  | 316,010   | 525.60                  | 25,690  | 452.50                  | 6,400   | 483.60                  |
| 75-79 .....                      | 1,467,310 | 510.60                  | 1,335,330 | 517.70                  | 111,110 | 431.40                  | 20,870  | 476.00                  |
| 75 .....                         | 330,400   | 514.00                  | 301,080   | 520.30                  | 22,950  | 441.80                  | 6,370   | 478.70                  |
| 76 .....                         | 312,050   | 510.20                  | 283,560   | 517.60                  | 23,820  | 428.10                  | 4,670   | 477.40                  |
| 77 .....                         | 290,290   | 509.10                  | 263,630   | 516.10                  | 22,450  | 432.10                  | 4,210   | 478.90                  |
| 78 .....                         | 280,140   | 506.70                  | 254,620   | 514.10                  | 22,140  | 427.00                  | 3,380   | 470.50                  |
| 79 .....                         | 254,430   | 512.70                  | 232,440   | 520.40                  | 19,750  | 427.20                  | 2,240   | 468.20                  |
| 80-84 .....                      | 948,340   | 512.60                  | 864,980   | 522.00                  | 76,280  | 411.80                  | 7,080   | 448.10                  |
| 80 .....                         | 234,620   | 511.80                  | 213,530   | 521.30                  | 19,150  | 413.40                  | 1,940   | 441.60                  |
| 81 .....                         | 210,620   | 511.80                  | 192,010   | 520.50                  | 16,750  | 417.60                  | 1,860   | 464.60                  |
| 82 .....                         | 193,850   | 515.10                  | 177,740   | 523.80                  | 14,790  | 416.70                  | 1,320   | 443.10                  |
| 83 .....                         | 166,760   | 512.50                  | 151,830   | 522.60                  | 13,930  | 408.70                  | 1,000   | 422.30                  |
| 84 .....                         | 142,490   | 511.80                  | 129,870   | 522.30                  | 11,660  | 398.00                  | 960     | 462.90                  |
| 85-89 .....                      | 485,730   | 503.70                  | 443,680   | 513.60                  | 38,690  | 395.30                  | 3,360   | 443.90                  |
| 85 .....                         | 128,950   | 509.30                  | 117,440   | 519.80                  | 10,640  | 399.90                  | 870     | 427.10                  |
| 86 .....                         | 111,960   | 507.50                  | 102,330   | 517.80                  | 8,970   | 394.40                  | 660     | 444.30                  |
| 87 .....                         | 95,190    | 504.80                  | 86,960    | 514.40                  | 7,490   | 399.80                  | 740     | 438.50                  |
| 88 .....                         | 83,390    | 498.30                  | 76,270    | 507.00                  | 6,520   | 398.80                  | 600     | 475.40                  |
| 89 .....                         | 66,240    | 491.40                  | 60,680    | 501.40                  | 5,070   | 375.80                  | 490     | 442.80                  |
| 90-94 .....                      | 177,300   | 479.60                  | 161,770   | 490.10                  | 14,200  | 364.70                  | 1,330   | 432.20                  |
| 90 .....                         | 55,900    | 489.10                  | 50,920    | 500.10                  | 4,660   | 370.30                  | 320     | 470.50                  |
| 91 .....                         | 41,300    | 485.80                  | 37,620    | 497.40                  | 3,340   | 359.10                  | 340     | 447.00                  |
| 92 .....                         | 33,980    | 475.10                  | 31,010    | 485.00                  | 2,660   | 365.00                  | 310     | 421.00                  |
| 93 .....                         | 25,900    | 469.60                  | 23,620    | 478.70                  | 2,090   | 372.10                  | 190     | 414.50                  |
| 94 .....                         | 20,220    | 461.20                  | 18,600    | 470.80                  | 1,450   | 348.80                  | 170     | 370.60                  |
| 95 or older .....                | 32,460    | 439.00                  | 29,640    | 447.50                  | 2,530   | 344.80                  | 290     | 395.80                  |
| <b>Disabled workers</b>          |           |                         |           |                         |         |                         |         |                         |
| Total .....                      | 33,480    | \$643.90                | 26,210    | \$677.10                | 3,760   | \$538.20                | 3,510   | \$509.30                |
| 62 .....                         | 5,100     | 663.20                  | 3,880     | 706.40                  | 510     | 529.70                  | 710     | 523.20                  |
| 63 .....                         | 11,490    | 653.90                  | 9,020     | 693.50                  | 1,330   | 532.60                  | 1,140   | 482.30                  |
| 64 .....                         | 16,890    | 631.30                  | 13,310    | 657.50                  | 1,920   | 544.30                  | 1,660   | 521.80                  |
| Men .....                        | 21,580    | 748.50                  | 18,190    | 768.20                  | 2,240   | 613.20                  | 1,150   | 700.80                  |
| 62 .....                         | 3,270     | 768.80                  | 2,750     | 790.10                  | 290     | 615.30                  | 230     | 707.40                  |
| 63 .....                         | 7,580     | 757.30                  | 6,520     | 777.20                  | 750     | 602.10                  | 310     | 714.40                  |
| 64 .....                         | 10,730    | 736.20                  | 8,920     | 754.90                  | 1,200   | 619.60                  | 610     | 691.40                  |
| Women .....                      | 11,900    | 454.20                  | 8,020     | 470.50                  | 1,520   | 427.70                  | 2,360   | 415.90                  |
| 62 .....                         | 1,830     | 474.60                  | 1,130     | 502.70                  | 220     | 416.80                  | 480     | 435.00                  |
| 63 .....                         | 3,910     | 453.40                  | 2,500     | 475.10                  | 580     | 442.70                  | 830     | 395.70                  |
| 64 .....                         | 6,160     | 448.70                  | 4,390     | 459.70                  | 720     | 418.90                  | 1,050   | 423.20                  |



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, at end of 1990—Continued**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex                     | Total     |                         | White     |                         | Black   |                         | Other  |                         |
|---------------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|                                 | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number    | Average monthly benefit | Number  | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| Wives                           |           |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| Total .....                     | 2,493,810 | \$294.30                | 2,331,980 | \$298.00                | 110,620 | \$238.60                | 51,210 | \$246.60                |
| 62-64 .....                     | 466,300   | 285.40                  | 430,000   | 289.60                  | 22,440  | 231.80                  | 13,860 | 241.50                  |
| 62 .....                        | 124,770   | 284.80                  | 115,570   | 288.70                  | 5,720   | 229.50                  | 3,480  | 243.90                  |
| 63 .....                        | 165,610   | 284.30                  | 152,850   | 288.70                  | 7,800   | 228.20                  | 4,960  | 237.40                  |
| 64 .....                        | 175,920   | 286.90                  | 161,580   | 291.10                  | 8,920   | 236.40                  | 5,420  | 243.70                  |
| 65-69 .....                     | 873,750   | 297.40                  | 811,430   | 301.40                  | 41,390  | 243.20                  | 20,930 | 247.80                  |
| 65 .....                        | 185,000   | 297.20                  | 170,400   | 301.60                  | 9,200   | 243.80                  | 5,400  | 249.30                  |
| 66 .....                        | 182,610   | 293.90                  | 169,300   | 297.90                  | 8,570   | 243.40                  | 4,740  | 239.90                  |
| 67 .....                        | 171,950   | 295.80                  | 159,210   | 300.00                  | 8,520   | 238.70                  | 4,220  | 250.40                  |
| 68 .....                        | 168,980   | 298.20                  | 157,360   | 302.10                  | 7,880   | 243.80                  | 3,740  | 249.50                  |
| 69 .....                        | 165,210   | 302.10                  | 155,160   | 305.60                  | 7,220   | 247.00                  | 2,830  | 252.10                  |
| 70-74 .....                     | 603,810   | 307.20                  | 569,020   | 310.60                  | 25,270  | 249.80                  | 9,520  | 253.60                  |
| 70 .....                        | 149,770   | 305.10                  | 140,830   | 308.80                  | 6,340   | 249.20                  | 2,600  | 246.20                  |
| 71 .....                        | 128,340   | 305.40                  | 120,340   | 309.00                  | 5,750   | 248.70                  | 2,250  | 260.10                  |
| 72 .....                        | 122,080   | 311.40                  | 115,600   | 314.70                  | 4,740   | 250.80                  | 1,740  | 255.50                  |
| 73 .....                        | 105,510   | 308.40                  | 99,720    | 311.70                  | 4,280   | 252.80                  | 1,510  | 244.30                  |
| 74 .....                        | 98,110    | 306.10                  | 92,530    | 309.40                  | 4,160   | 247.80                  | 1,420  | 264.20                  |
| 75-79 .....                     | 355,220   | 288.30                  | 336,400   | 291.30                  | 13,920  | 230.10                  | 4,900  | 246.70                  |
| 75 .....                        | 88,680    | 295.50                  | 83,900    | 298.10                  | 3,410   | 247.10                  | 1,370  | 262.40                  |
| 76 .....                        | 80,880    | 290.60                  | 76,590    | 293.70                  | 3,140   | 228.90                  | 1,150  | 249.90                  |
| 77 .....                        | 69,660    | 284.70                  | 66,020    | 288.00                  | 2,710   | 223.40                  | 930    | 227.90                  |
| 78 .....                        | 63,280    | 284.60                  | 60,000    | 287.50                  | 2,480   | 227.60                  | 800    | 247.50                  |
| 79 .....                        | 52,720    | 281.60                  | 49,890    | 285.10                  | 2,180   | 216.30                  | 650    | 234.10                  |
| 80-84 .....                     | 150,730   | 275.90                  | 143,220   | 278.80                  | 5,940   | 216.50                  | 1,570  | 234.50                  |
| 85-89 .....                     | 38,650    | 265.00                  | 36,890    | 267.80                  | 1,390   | 196.20                  | 370    | 242.30                  |
| 90-94 .....                     | 5,140     | 256.30                  | 4,830     | 260.70                  | 250     | 184.60                  | 60     | 206.90                  |
| 95 or older .....               | 210       | 255.30                  | 190       | 267.00                  | 20      | 145.00                  | ...    | ...                     |
| Wives of retired workers .....  | 2,436,720 | 296.50                  | 2,282,020 | 300.10                  | 106,110 | 241.00                  | 48,590 | 250.20                  |
| Wives of disabled workers ..... | 57,090    | 201.50                  | 49,960    | 204.60                  | 4,510   | 180.80                  | 2,620  | 178.40                  |
| Husbands                        |           |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| Total .....                     | 10,200    | \$180.40                | 8,540     | \$186.80                | 1,010   | \$144.50                | 650    | \$151.50                |
| Nondisabled widows              |           |                         |           |                         |         |                         |        |                         |
| Total .....                     | 2,993,040 | \$516.50                | 2,675,910 | \$527.40                | 269,700 | \$423.20                | 47,430 | \$434.10                |
| 60-64 .....                     | 598,210   | 526.80                  | 519,770   | 540.10                  | 64,790  | 439.80                  | 13,650 | 433.70                  |
| 60 .....                        | 68,260    | 517.00                  | 59,990    | 527.80                  | 6,920   | 444.10                  | 1,350  | 408.30                  |
| 61 .....                        | 98,280    | 510.80                  | 84,670    | 525.20                  | 11,350  | 420.20                  | 2,260  | 425.50                  |
| 62 .....                        | 127,440   | 527.60                  | 110,460   | 541.10                  | 14,180  | 444.40                  | 2,800  | 414.70                  |
| 63 .....                        | 145,380   | 534.40                  | 126,550   | 547.90                  | 15,230  | 444.70                  | 3,600  | 439.40                  |
| 64 .....                        | 158,850   | 533.40                  | 138,100   | 546.60                  | 17,110  | 442.80                  | 3,640  | 457.20                  |
| 65-69 .....                     | 780,170   | 534.90                  | 689,820   | 546.90                  | 75,830  | 440.40                  | 14,520 | 456.70                  |
| 65 .....                        | 159,310   | 552.00                  | 139,310   | 566.50                  | 16,310  | 449.30                  | 3,690  | 458.90                  |
| 66 .....                        | 158,830   | 545.30                  | 140,090   | 558.70                  | 15,420  | 440.00                  | 3,320  | 469.40                  |
| 67 .....                        | 153,730   | 543.30                  | 135,960   | 556.60                  | 15,060  | 439.40                  | 2,710  | 449.50                  |
| 68 .....                        | 152,390   | 539.10                  | 135,210   | 551.70                  | 14,710  | 439.30                  | 2,470  | 445.30                  |
| 69 .....                        | 155,910   | 538.40                  | 139,250   | 550.60                  | 14,330  | 433.10                  | 2,330  | 455.40                  |
| 70-74 .....                     | 610,520   | 521.60                  | 548,340   | 532.90                  | 53,460  | 419.80                  | 8,720  | 432.80                  |
| 70 .....                        | 145,410   | 535.10                  | 130,610   | 546.60                  | 12,390  | 430.90                  | 2,410  | 448.30                  |
| 71 .....                        | 127,070   | 526.30                  | 113,570   | 538.20                  | 11,670  | 427.30                  | 1,830  | 422.10                  |
| 72 .....                        | 120,530   | 524.30                  | 108,620   | 535.60                  | 10,320  | 417.80                  | 1,590  | 449.10                  |
| 73 .....                        | 110,830   | 516.80                  | 100,170   | 527.70                  | 9,230   | 413.20                  | 1,430  | 421.40                  |
| 74 .....                        | 106,680   | 499.40                  | 95,370    | 510.40                  | 9,850   | 405.50                  | 1,460  | 413.90                  |
| 75-79 .....                     | 457,230   | 486.00                  | 412,830   | 496.30                  | 38,290  | 389.30                  | 6,110  | 400.70                  |
| 75 .....                        | 100,260   | 492.20                  | 90,470    | 502.70                  | 8,450   | 390.40                  | 1,340  | 425.60                  |
| 76 .....                        | 96,970    | 487.90                  | 87,320    | 498.50                  | 8,310   | 389.90                  | 1,340  | 410.60                  |
| 77 .....                        | 92,510    | 483.30                  | 82,970    | 494.40                  | 8,210   | 387.00                  | 1,330  | 383.70                  |
| 78 .....                        | 88,240    | 482.40                  | 79,500    | 492.30                  | 7,470   | 391.40                  | 1,270  | 397.80                  |
| 79 .....                        | 79,250    | 483.10                  | 72,570    | 492.00                  | 5,850   | 387.40                  | 830    | 376.10                  |
| 80-84 .....                     | 316,980   | 488.30                  | 290,440   | 496.50                  | 23,640  | 396.80                  | 2,900  | 409.40                  |
| 85-89 .....                     | 162,190   | 489.70                  | 150,660   | 496.00                  | 10,330  | 406.10                  | 1,200  | 419.30                  |
| 90-94 .....                     | 57,120    | 474.20                  | 53,930    | 478.90                  | 2,890   | 395.30                  | 300    | 386.10                  |
| 95 or older .....               | 10,620    | 445.00                  | 10,120    | 449.40                  | 470     | 354.10                  | 30     | 376.30                  |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.



Table 5.A4.—Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-90

| At end of year | Total                 |                 |               | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands | Children  | Widowed mothers and fathers | Widows and widowers | Parents | Special age-72 beneficiaries |
|----------------|-----------------------|-----------------|---------------|-----------------|------------------|--------------------|-----------|-----------------------------|---------------------|---------|------------------------------|
|                | Total <sup>1</sup>    | OASI Trust Fund | DI Trust Fund |                 |                  |                    |           |                             |                     |         |                              |
|                | Number                |                 |               |                 |                  |                    |           |                             |                     |         |                              |
| 1940 .....     | 222,488               | 222,488         | ...           | 112,331         | ...              | 29,749             | 54,648    | 20,499                      | 4,437               | 824     | ...                          |
| 1945 .....     | 1,288,107             | 1,288,107       | ...           | 518,234         | ...              | 159,168            | 390,134   | 120,581                     | 93,781              | 6,209   | ...                          |
| 1950 .....     | 3,477,243             | 3,477,243       | ...           | 1,770,984       | ...              | 508,350            | 699,703   | 169,438                     | 314,189             | 14,579  | ...                          |
| 1955 .....     | 7,960,616             | 7,960,616       | ...           | 4,473,971       | ...              | 1,191,963          | 1,276,240 | 291,916                     | 701,360             | 25,166  | ...                          |
| 1960 .....     | 14,844,589            | 14,157,138      | 687,451       | 8,061,469       | 455,371          | 2,345,983          | 2,000,451 | 401,358                     | 1,543,843           | 36,114  | ...                          |
| 1965 .....     | 20,866,767            | 19,127,716      | 1,739,051     | 11,100,584      | 988,074          | 2,806,912          | 3,092,659 | 471,816                     | 2,371,433           | 35,289  | ...                          |
| 1966 .....     | 22,767,252            | 20,796,930      | 1,970,322     | 11,658,443      | 1,097,190        | 2,860,026          | 3,392,970 | 487,755                     | 2,602,015           | 34,540  | 634,313                      |
| 1967 .....     | 23,704,987            | 21,564,773      | 2,140,214     | 12,019,175      | 1,193,120        | 2,879,487          | 3,585,209 | 496,307                     | 2,769,618           | 33,494  | 728,577                      |
| 1968 .....     | 24,560,374            | 22,225,240      | 2,335,134     | 12,420,742      | 1,295,300        | 2,898,605          | 3,795,669 | 504,916                     | 2,937,867           | 31,596  | 675,679                      |
| 1969 .....     | 25,314,062            | 22,826,514      | 2,487,548     | 12,822,201      | 1,394,291        | 2,908,362          | 3,952,358 | 511,639                     | 3,091,710           | 30,207  | 603,294                      |
| 1970 .....     | 26,228,629            | 23,563,634      | 2,664,995     | 13,349,175      | 1,492,948        | 2,951,552          | 4,122,305 | 523,136                     | 3,227,160           | 28,729  | 533,624                      |
| 1971 .....     | 27,291,508            | 24,361,500      | 2,930,008     | 13,926,939      | 1,647,684        | 3,009,698          | 4,307,044 | 535,126                     | 3,366,304           | 27,157  | 471,556                      |
| 1972 .....     | 28,476,028            | 25,204,542      | 3,271,486     | 14,555,475      | 1,832,916        | 3,084,838          | 4,515,633 | 540,965                     | 3,509,777           | 26,055  | 410,369                      |
| 1973 .....     | 29,868,775            | 26,309,793      | 3,558,982     | 15,364,562      | 2,016,626        | 3,189,075          | 4,687,378 | 571,907                     | 3,656,353           | 24,813  | 358,061                      |
| 1974 .....     | 30,852,817            | 26,941,483      | 3,911,334     | 15,958,521      | 2,236,882        | 3,237,570          | 4,775,509 | 573,506                     | 3,769,559           | 23,023  | 278,247                      |
| 1975 .....     | 32,084,511            | 27,732,311      | 4,352,200     | 16,588,001      | 2,488,774        | 3,320,310          | 4,972,008 | 581,845                     | 3,888,705           | 21,444  | 223,424                      |
| 1976 .....     | 33,020,946            | 28,397,189      | 4,623,757     | 17,164,470      | 2,670,208        | 3,370,059          | 5,035,145 | 578,727                     | 3,994,380           | 19,912  | 188,045                      |
| 1977 .....     | 34,077,142            | 29,216,711      | 4,860,431     | 17,820,510      | 2,837,432        | 3,456,524          | 5,082,825 | 583,195                     | 4,119,487           | 18,443  | 158,726                      |
| 1978 .....     | 34,586,343            | 29,717,853      | 4,868,490     | 18,357,755      | 2,879,774        | 3,471,468          | 4,938,372 | 576,343                     | 4,211,711           | 17,177  | 133,743                      |
| 1979 .....     | 35,124,495            | 30,347,083      | 4,777,412     | 18,969,586      | 2,870,590        | 3,466,762          | 4,794,163 | 573,750                     | 4,321,496           | 16,040  | 112,108                      |
| 1980 .....     | 35,584,955            | 30,906,511      | 4,678,444     | 19,562,085      | 2,858,680        | 3,477,427          | 4,606,517 | 562,316                     | 4,410,515           | 14,779  | 92,636                       |
| 1981 .....     | 36,006,371            | 31,550,097      | 4,456,274     | 20,195,362      | 2,776,519        | 3,459,027          | 4,429,979 | 547,593                     | 4,507,941           | 13,627  | 76,323                       |
| 1982 .....     | 35,839,338            | 31,866,077      | 3,973,261     | 20,763,230      | 2,603,599        | 3,405,170          | 3,882,511 | 514,772                     | 4,594,961           | 12,483  | 62,612                       |
| 1983 .....     | 36,084,748            | 32,271,757      | 3,812,991     | 21,418,747      | 2,569,029        | 3,347,237          | 3,593,377 | 400,298                     | 4,693,791           | 11,422  | 50,847                       |
| 1984 .....     | 36,478,683            | 32,656,902      | 3,821,781     | 21,906,461      | 2,596,516        | 3,354,799          | 3,408,457 | 382,411                     | 4,779,190           | 10,452  | 40,397                       |
| 1985 .....     | 37,058,317            | 33,151,003      | 3,907,374     | 22,431,930      | 2,656,638        | 3,374,599          | 3,319,490 | 371,659                     | 4,862,805           | 9,541   | 31,655                       |
| 1986 .....     | 37,702,976            | 33,707,103      | 3,995,873     | 22,980,948      | 2,728,463        | 3,386,917          | 3,294,587 | 350,546                     | 4,928,019           | 8,726   | 24,770                       |
| 1987 .....     | 38,189,919            | 34,145,244      | 4,044,675     | 23,439,684      | 2,785,859        | 3,380,856          | 3,243,939 | 328,838                     | 4,983,846           | 7,890   | 19,007                       |
| 1988 .....     | 38,627,019            | 34,552,719      | 4,074,300     | 23,858,226      | 2,830,284        | 3,366,843          | 3,203,822 | 317,761                     | 5,028,822           | 7,145   | 14,116                       |
| 1989 .....     | 39,151,370            | 35,022,543      | 4,128,827     | 24,326,604      | 2,895,364        | 3,364,563          | 3,165,113 | 312,079                     | 5,070,873           | 6,484   | 10,290                       |
| 1990 .....     | 39,832,125            | 35,566,144      | 4,265,981     | 24,838,100      | 3,011,294        | 3,366,975          | 3,187,010 | 303,923                     | 5,111,482           | 5,908   | 7,433                        |
|                | Amount (in thousands) |                 |               |                 |                  |                    |           |                             |                     |         |                              |
| 1940 .....     | \$4,070               | \$4,070         | ...           | \$2,539         | ...              | \$361              | \$668     | \$402                       | \$90                | \$11    | ...                          |
| 1945 .....     | 23,801                | 23,801          | ...           | 12,538          | ...              | 2,040              | 4,858     | 2,391                       | 1,893               | 81      | ...                          |
| 1950 .....     | 126,857               | 126,857         | ...           | 77,678          | ...              | 11,995             | 19,366    | 5,801                       | 11,481              | 535     | ...                          |
| 1955 .....     | 411,613               | 411,613         | ...           | 276,942         | ...              | 39,416             | 46,444    | 13,403                      | 34,152              | 1,256   | ...                          |
| 1960 .....     | 936,321               | 888,320         | \$48,000      | 596,849         | \$40,668         | 90,503             | 93,275    | 23,795                      | 89,054              | 2,178   | ...                          |
| 1965 .....     | 1,516,802             | 1,395,817       | 120,986       | 931,532         | 96,599           | 120,796            | 159,428   | 30,882                      | 174,883             | 2,683   | ...                          |
| 1966 .....     | 1,638,548             | 1,502,863       | 135,685       | 983,338         | 107,627          | 123,262            | 175,100   | 31,983                      | 192,821             | 2,642   | \$21,777                     |
| 1967 .....     | 1,723,478             | 1,575,646       | 147,831       | 1,026,047       | 117,434          | 125,056            | 187,064   | 32,686                      | 207,692             | 2,587   | 24,913                       |
| 1968 .....     | 2,062,549             | 1,880,601       | 181,948       | 1,227,875       | 144,892          | 145,165            | 223,585   | 37,833                      | 253,924             | 2,787   | 26,488                       |
| 1969 .....     | 2,160,256             | 1,964,275       | 195,982       | 1,287,300       | 157,188          | 147,257            | 233,972   | 38,406                      | 269,799             | 2,687   | 23,647                       |
| 1970 .....     | 2,628,326             | 2,385,926       | 242,400       | 1,576,551       | 196,010          | 175,323            | 279,845   | 45,258                      | 328,245             | 2,965   | 24,128                       |
| 1971 .....     | 3,058,957             | 2,763,022       | 295,934       | 1,840,748       | 241,414          | 198,656            | 320,487   | 51,163                      | 380,963             | 3,103   | 22,423                       |
| 1972 .....     | 3,916,203             | 3,514,741       | 401,462       | 2,363,098       | 328,675          | 249,017            | 402,707   | 62,457                      | 483,161             | 3,620   | 23,468                       |
| 1973 .....     | 4,269,863             | 3,821,165       | 448,698       | 2,556,956       | 369,090          | 259,223            | 421,387   | 67,578                      | 571,654             | 3,488   | 20,485                       |
| 1974 .....     | 5,001,918             | 4,445,170       | 556,748       | 3,003,601       | 460,078          | 296,088            | 480,292   | 76,980                      | 663,569             | 3,627   | 17,684                       |
| 1975 .....     | 5,727,758             | 5,047,656       | 680,102       | 3,436,752       | 562,180          | 332,159            | 544,048   | 85,676                      | 747,903             | 3,685   | 15,354                       |
| 1976 .....     | 6,414,579             | 5,624,345       | 790,235       | 3,859,603       | 654,647          | 365,128            | 597,954   | 92,466                      | 827,324             | 3,685   | 13,773                       |
| 1977 .....     | 7,175,316             | 6,268,559       | 906,756       | 4,330,797       | 752,639          | 403,657            | 656,152   | 101,345                     | 914,738             | 3,657   | 12,331                       |
| 1978 .....     | 7,930,471             | 6,933,207       | 997,264       | 4,831,554       | 830,101          | 437,966            | 700,437   | 109,714                     | 1,005,929           | 3,675   | 11,095                       |
| 1979 .....     | 9,056,475             | 7,950,091       | 1,106,384     | 5,582,115       | 924,407          | 489,558            | 771,108   | 121,957                     | 1,153,272           | 3,829   | 10,229                       |
| 1980 .....     | 10,682,791            | 9,422,206       | 1,260,585     | 6,678,216       | 1,059,792        | 569,528            | 864,242   | 138,426                     | 1,358,836           | 4,080   | 9,672                        |
| 1981 .....     | 12,255,310            | 10,901,677      | 1,353,632     | 7,794,868       | 1,147,113        | 642,347            | 946,273   | 151,509                     | 1,560,102           | 4,230   | 8,868                        |
| 1982 .....     | 13,320,480            | 11,997,646      | 1,322,835     | 8,705,109       | 1,147,131        | 693,100            | 882,875   | 155,876                     | 1,724,392           | 4,186   | 7,811                        |
| 1983 .....     | 14,173,415            | 12,834,821      | 1,338,594     | 9,440,689       | 1,171,957        | 725,618            | 856,218   | 123,559                     | 1,844,798           | 3,996   | 6,579                        |
| 1984 .....     | 15,025,627            | 13,636,147      | 1,389,480     | 10,089,401      | 1,222,081        | 760,944            | 847,825   | 122,957                     | 1,973,203           | 3,804   | 5,413                        |
| 1985 .....     | 15,901,579            | 14,441,682      | 1,459,896     | 10,736,304      | 1,285,375        | 796,351            | 858,006   | 123,557                     | 2,094,003           | 3,609   | 4,373                        |
| 1986 .....     | 16,534,384            | 15,027,053      | 1,507,331     | 11,225,159      | 1,331,144        | 816,351            | 860,953   | 118,602                     | 2,175,345           | 3,371   | 3,459                        |
| 1987 .....     | 17,612,946            | 16,016,257      | 1,596,689     | 12,016,444      | 1,415,811        | 856,263            | 883,739   | 115,966                     | 2,318,748           | 3,213   | 2,763                        |
| 1988 .....     | 18,691,340            | 17,008,453      | 1,682,887     | 12,806,481      | 1,498,637        | 893,521            | 908,660   | 116,902                     | 2,461,948           | 3,061   | 2,132                        |
| 1989 .....     | 20,037,582            | 18,237,927      | 1,799,655     | 13,789,570      | 1,609,780        | 944,429            | 938,538   | 120,970                     | 2,629,728           | 2,941   | 1,627                        |
| 1990 .....     | 21,686,763            | 19,716,655      | 1,970,108     | 14,966,531      | 1,768,313        | 1,004,852          | 991,628   | 124,340                     | 2,827,012           | 2,849   | 1,238                        |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A5.—Number and average age, by type of benefit, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Type of benefit                      | Number <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) | Average<br>age |
|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|----------------|
| Total.....                           | 39,814                                | ...            |
| OASI.....                            | 35,548                                | ...            |
| Retired workers.....                 | 24,826                                | 73             |
| Spouses.....                         | 3,102                                 | 71             |
| Children of retired workers.....     | 422                                   | 23             |
| Under age 18.....                    | 235                                   | 13             |
| Disabled, aged 18 or older.....      | 174                                   | 37             |
| Students, aged 18-19.....            | 12                                    | 18             |
| Children of deceased workers.....    | 1,779                                 | 19             |
| Under age 18.....                    | 1,335                                 | 12             |
| Disabled, aged 18 or older.....      | 392                                   | 44             |
| Students, aged 18-19.....            | 52                                    | 18             |
| Nondisabled widows and widowers..... | 4,997                                 | 75             |
| Widowed mothers and fathers.....     | 305                                   | 41             |
| Disabled widows and widowers.....    | 101                                   | 59             |
| Parents of deceased workers.....     | 5                                     | 82             |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries.....    | 7                                     | 97             |
| DI.....                              | 4,266                                 | ...            |
| Disabled workers.....                | 3,011                                 | 51             |
| Spouses.....                         | 264                                   | 47             |
| Children.....                        | 990                                   | 12             |
| Under age 18.....                    | 929                                   | 11             |
| Disabled, aged 18 or older.....      | 36                                    | 27             |
| Students, aged 18-19.....            | 23                                    | 18             |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

**Table 5.A6.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Type of benefit                                      | Total <sup>1</sup> | White  | Black | Other |
|--|--------------------|--------|-------|-------|
| Number (in thousands)                                |                    |        |       |       |
| Total.....   | 39,814             | 34,845 | 3,707 | 1,260 |
| Men.....   | 15,038             | 13,325 | 1,267 | 446   |
| Women.....   | 21,583             | 19,215 | 1,786 | 581   |
| Children.....  | 3,192              | 2,305  | 654   | 233   |
| Under age 18.....                                    | 2,499              | 1,746  | 545   | 210   |
| Disabled, aged 18 or older.....                      | 604                | 496    | 89    | 18    |
| Students, aged 18-19.....                            | 89                 | 63     | 20    | 5     |
| Retired workers and their spouses and children.....  | 28,350             | 25,469 | 2,136 | 747   |
| Retired workers.....                                 | 24,826             | 22,288 | 1,904 | 635   |
| Wives and husbands.....                              | 3,102              | 2,866  | 155   | 81    |
| Children.....  | 422                | 315    | 77    | 31    |
| Disabled workers and their spouses and children..... | 4,265              | 3,251  | 735   | 230   |
| Disabled workers.....                                | 3,011              | 2,336  | 489   | 186   |
| Wives and husbands.....                              | 264                | 209    | 37    | 18    |
| Children.....  | 990                | 706    | 206   | 26    |
| Survivors of deceased workers.....                   | 7,190              | 6,121  | 837   | 233   |
| Widows and widowers.....                             | 5,099              | 4,608  | 412   | 80    |
| Widowed mothers and fathers.....                     | 305                | 224    | 55    | 26    |
| Children.....  | 1,780              | 1,285  | 369   | 126   |
| Parents.....   | 6                  | 4      | 1     | 1     |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries.....                    | 7                  | 7      | (3)   | (3)   |
| Average monthly benefit                              |                    |        |       |       |
| Retired workers.....                                 | \$603              | \$613  | \$506 | \$543 |
| Men.....   | 679                | 691    | 563   | 596   |
| Women.....   | 519                | 526    | 448   | 488   |
| Disabled workers.....                                | 587                | 603    | 532   | 531   |
| Men.....   | 652                | 670    | 581   | 591   |
| Women.....   | 465                | 472    | 449   | 432   |
| Widowed mothers and fathers.....                     | 409                | 433    | 351   | 329   |
| Nondisabled widows and widowers.....                 | 557                | 568    | 442   | 468   |
| Surviving children.....                              | 405                | 429    | 347   | 331   |

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

**Table 5.A7.—Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, at end of 1990**

[Numbers in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

| Type of benefit                                   | Total  |                         | White  |                         | Black  |                         | Other  |                         |
|---|--------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|--------|-------------------------|
|   | Number | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit | Number | Average monthly benefit |
| Total <sup>1</sup> .....                          | 21,583 | \$489.20                | 19,215 | \$497.50                | 1,786  | \$419.90                | 581    | \$429.20                |
| Workers .....                                     | 12,888 | 514.30                  | 11,368 | 522.10                  | 1,137  | 448.60                  | 382    | 477.40                  |
| Retired .....                                     | 11,842 | 518.60                  | 10,577 | 525.90                  | 953    | 448.40                  | 312    | 487.50                  |
| Full benefit .....                                | 3,247  | 657.10                  | 2,831  | 671.90                  | 310    | 543.50                  | 107    | 594.70                  |
| Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65 .....      | 8,594  | 466.30                  | 7,746  | 472.50                  | 643    | 402.60                  | 205    | 431.60                  |
| Disabled .....                                    | 1,046  | 465.20                  | 792    | 471.80                  | 184    | 449.30                  | 70     | 432.40                  |
| Wives of retired and disabled workers .....       | 3,330  | 300.10                  | 3,046  | 306.80                  | 188    | 226.20                  | 96     | 284.10                  |
| Entitlement based on care of children .....       | 305    | 164.90                  | 237    | 173.40                  | 45     | 139.70                  | 23     | 126.20                  |
| Husband retired .....                             | 120    | 216.70                  | 95     | 227.40                  | 16     | 180.20                  | 9      | 167.20                  |
| Husband disabled .....                            | 186    | 131.50                  | 142    | 137.50                  | 29     | 117.10                  | 14     | 101.60                  |
| Entitlement based on age (aged 62 or older) ..... | 3,025  | 313.80                  | 2,809  | 318.00                  | 142    | 253.70                  | 73     | 268.00                  |
| Husband retired .....                             | 2,962  | 316.10                  | 2,755  | 320.20                  | 137    | 256.10                  | 70     | 272.50                  |
| Full benefit .....                                | 525    | 406.80                  | 473    | 417.20                  | 31     | 308.00                  | 21     | 319.80                  |
| Reduced benefit, claimed before age 65 .....      | 2,437  | 296.50                  | 2,282  | 300.10                  | 106    | 241.00                  | 49     | 250.20                  |
| Husband disabled .....                            | 63     | 207.00                  | 54     | 209.50                  | 5      | 191.30                  | 3      | 188.80                  |
| Widows .....                                      | 5,353  | 546.90                  | 4,791  | 560.80                  | 460    | 428.00                  | 103    | 431.90                  |
| Entitlement based on care of children .....       | 289    | 416.50                  | 212    | 441.90                  | 53     | 353.90                  | 25     | 332.60                  |
| Nondisabled, aged 60 or older .....               | 4,964  | 557.70                  | 4,501  | 569.10                  | 388    | 442.40                  | 75     | 469.70                  |
| Disabled, aged 50-64 .....                        | 100    | 389.50                  | 78     | 404.40                  | 19     | 341.40                  | 4      | 322.90                  |
| Mothers of deceased workers .....                 | 5      | 493.10                  | 4      | 508.90                  | 1      | 420.20                  | 1      | 483.70                  |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries .....                | 7      | 166.90                  | 6      | 166.90                  | (2)    | 167.50                  | (2)    | 167.50                  |

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.<sup>2</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries.**Table 5.A8.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, at end of 1990**

| Type of benefit                              | Number of beneficiaries | Average primary insurance amount | Average monthly benefit |
|--|-------------------------|----------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Total <sup>1</sup> .....                     | 205,320                 | \$415.48                         | \$393.55                |
| Retired workers .....                        | 183,607                 | 413.43                           | 407.38                  |
| Men .....                                    | 52,129                  | 417.45                           | 365.63                  |
| Women .....                                  | 131,478                 | 411.83                           | 423.93                  |
| Wives and husbands of retired workers .....  | 7,443                   | 422.25                           | 169.23                  |
| Children of retired workers .....            | 2,091                   | 418.71                           | 140.72                  |
| Disabled workers .....                       | 1,748                   | 447.42                           | 444.09                  |
| Wives and husbands of disabled workers ..... | 56                      | 455.44                           | 112.83                  |
| Children of disabled workers .....           | 66                      | 453.18                           | 99.79                   |
| Nondisabled widows and widowers .....        | 8,618                   | 441.57                           | 369.21                  |
| Disabled widows and widowers .....           | 249                     | 439.91                           | 259.73                  |
| Widowed mothers and fathers .....            | 161                     | 429.69                           | 270.72                  |
| Children of deceased workers .....           | 1,281                   | 436.28                           | 291.70                  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes parent beneficiaries.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A10.—Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1990**  
[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

| Type of benefit                              | Total <sup>1</sup> | Age attained in 1990 |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |             |
|--|--------------------|----------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|  |                    | 60-61                | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75-79 | 80-84 | 85-89 | 90-94 | 95 or older |
| Total .....                                  | 33,912             | 519                  | 4,001 | 8,924 | 7,718 | 5,906 | 3,834 | 2,009 | 767   | 230         |
| Retired workers .....                        | 24,826             | ...                  | 2,503 | 6,965 | 6,012 | 4,507 | 2,807 | 1,396 | 498   | 137         |
| Widows, widowers, mothers, and fathers ..... | 5,064              | 193                  | 471   | 928   | 918   | 895   | 784   | 534   | 253   | 84          |
| Wives and husbands .....                     | 3,100              | 8                    | 481   | 1,008 | 773   | 497   | 239   | 76    | 13    | 1           |
| Disabled workers .....                       | 833                | 304                  | 528   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...         |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries .....           | 7                  | ...                  | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | 6           |
| Parents .....                                | 5                  | ...                  | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | 1     | 1     | 1     | (2)         |
| Disabled children .....                      | 75                 | 12                   | 17    | 22    | 13    | 6     | 2     | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         |
| Men .....                                    | 13,626             | 208                  | 1,699 | 3,919 | 3,298 | 2,329 | 1,335 | 598   | 189   | 46          |
| Retired workers .....                        | 12,985             | ...                  | 1,336 | 3,898 | 3,283 | 2,315 | 1,326 | 594   | 188   | 46          |
| Widowers and fathers .....                   | 34                 | 6                    | 8     | 5     | 3     | 3     | 3     | 2     | (2)   | (2)         |
| Husbands .....                               | 31                 | ...                  | 1     | 6     | 6     | 8     | 5     | 2     | (2)   | (2)         |
| Disabled workers .....                       | 541                | 196                  | 345   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...         |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries .....           | (2)                | ...                  | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | (2)         |
| Parents .....                                | (2)                | ...                  | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         |
| Disabled children .....                      | 34                 | 6                    | 8     | 9     | 5     | 2     | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         |
| Women .....                                  | 20,285             | 310                  | 2,301 | 5,004 | 4,419 | 3,576 | 2,498 | 1,410 | 578   | 183         |
| Retired workers .....                        | 11,842             | ...                  | 1,167 | 3,067 | 2,729 | 2,192 | 1,481 | 802   | 311   | 91          |
| Widows and mothers .....                     | 5,029              | 187                  | 462   | 922   | 914   | 891   | 781   | 532   | 252   | 83          |
| Wives .....                                  | 3,068              | 8                    | 479   | 1,001 | 767   | 488   | 233   | 74    | 12    | 1           |
| Disabled workers .....                       | 291                | 109                  | 183   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...         |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries .....           | 6                  | ...                  | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | ...   | 6           |
| Parents .....                                | 5                  | ...                  | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | (2)   | 1     | (2)   | 1     | (2)         |
| Disabled children .....                      | 41                 | 6                    | 8     | 12    | 7     | 4     | 1     | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         |

<sup>1</sup> The sum of the individual categories may not equal total because of independent rounding.

<sup>2</sup> Fewer than 500 beneficiaries

**Table 5.A11.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1986 <sup>1</sup>**

| Source of income or noncash benefit                                 | Total  | Men    |       |       |       |             | Women  |       |       |       |             |
|---|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|--------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|   |        | Total  | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75 or older | Total  | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75 or older |
| Number (in thousands) .....   | 21,695 | 11,501 | 1,138 | 3,620 | 3,043 | 3,699       | 10,194 | 1,171 | 3,070 | 2,262 | 3,691       |
| Percent receiving money income from:                                |        |        |       |       |       |             |        |       |       |       |             |
| Earnings .....  | 11.5   | 12.8   | 21.9  | 17.3  | 12.1  | 6.3         | 9.9    | 19.2  | 12.9  | 10.4  | 4.3         |
| Assets .....  | 78.0   | 78.4   | 78.6  | 80.1  | 75.8  | 78.9        | 77.5   | 83.0  | 80.1  | 82.7  | 70.5        |
| Employer pensions .....   | 42.1   | 51.6   | 67.0  | 55.8  | 49.0  | 45.0        | 31.3   | 25.4  | 32.8  | 32.4  | 31.4        |
| Public pensions .....   | 15.3   | 17.8   | 23.1  | 17.0  | 18.2  | 16.6        | 12.5   | 6.5   | 12.9  | 10.6  | 15.3        |
| Railroad Retirement .....   | 1.7    | 1.4    | (2)   | .2    | 1.6   | 2.8         | 2.1    | (2)   | 1.8   | 1.2   | 3.7         |
| Federal Government .....  | 3.9    | 4.9    | 7.1   | 4.9   | 4.3   | 4.7         | 2.9    | .7    | 3.3   | 1.9   | 3.9         |
| Military .....  | 1.8    | 3.2    | 8.0   | 3.7   | 3.2   | 1.2         | .2     | (2)   | .3    | (2)   | .4          |
| State government .....  | 5.9    | 5.7    | 6.6   | 5.0   | 6.2   | 5.8         | 6.2    | 5.1   | 6.1   | 5.3   | 7.1         |
| Local government .....  | 2.9    | 4.0    | 5.3   | 4.8   | 4.0   | 2.9         | 1.6    | .7    | 2.1   | 2.3   | 1.1         |
| Private pensions .....  | 28.0   | 35.2   | 46.2  | 40.0  | 32.1  | 29.6        | 19.9   | 18.9  | 21.1  | 24.0  | 16.7        |
| Other pensions or annuities .....                                   | 3.8    | 4.3    | .7    | 5.3   | 4.3   | 4.4         | 3.3    | 1.2   | 1.7   | 5.5   | 3.9         |
| Veterans' compensation or pension .....                             | 5.0    | 8.3    | 12.9  | 11.4  | 6.2   | 5.7         | 1.3    | (2)   | .4    | .4    | 2.9         |
| Public assistance .....   | 4.1    | 3.1    | 2.2   | 1.0   | 1.9   | 6.3         | 5.3    | .6    | 4.4   | 3.0   | 9.1         |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                                  | 4.1    | 3.1    | 2.2   | 1.0   | 1.9   | 6.3         | 5.3    | .6    | 4.4   | 3.0   | 9.1         |
| Other .....   | 5.1    | 5.6    | 12.6  | 6.1   | 4.3   | 4.0         | 4.4    | 6.7   | 5.4   | 4.1   | 3.1         |
| Percent receiving noncash benefits from: <sup>3</sup>               |        |        |       |       |       |             |        |       |       |       |             |
| Medicare .....  | 89.4   | 90.1   | (2)   | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       | 88.5   | (2)   | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Medicaid .....  | 6.0    | 4.5    | 3.1   | 2.2   | 3.5   | 8.1         | 7.6    | .6    | 5.8   | 4.7   | 13.0        |
| Food Stamps .....   | 3.8    | 2.6    | 1.0   | .8    | 3.7   | 3.9         | 5.1    | 3.8   | 4.1   | 4.8   | 6.5         |
| Free or subsidized school meals .....                               | .8     | 1.2    | 1.8   | .8    | 1.9   | .8          | .4     | .9    | .6    | .4    | (2)         |
| Public or subsidized rental housing .....                           | 4.7    | 3.7    | 3.0   | 4.5   | 3.9   | 2.9         | 5.9    | 4.3   | 3.7   | 5.9   | 8.2         |
| Energy Assistance .....   | 1.1    | 1.0    | 1.1   | .3    | .5    | 2.0         | 1.3    | 1.3   | 1.1   | 1.6   | 1.3         |
| Total percent .....   | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       | 100.0  | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0       |
| Number of noncash benefits received:                                |        |        |       |       |       |             |        |       |       |       |             |
| 0 .....   | 9.9    | 9.2    | 92.6  | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         | 10.7   | 93.4  | (2)   | (2)   | (2)         |
| 1 .....   | 78.8   | 81.9   | 4.8   | 93.3  | 89.2  | 88.5        | 75.4   | 3.0   | 89.4  | 87.3  | 79.4        |
| 2 .....   | 7.9    | 6.3    | 2.5   | 5.1   | 8.8   | 6.6         | 9.6    | 3.0   | 7.1   | 9.4   | 14.0        |
| 3 or more .....   | 3.4    | 2.6    | (2)   | 1.6   | 2.1   | 4.9         | 4.3    | .6    | 3.5   | 3.3   | 6.7         |
| Percent in households with means-tested benefits <sup>4</sup> ..... | 16.4   | 14.7   | 15.3  | 13.6  | 15.5  | 15.0        | 18.3   | 13.1  | 14.0  | 15.5  | 25.2        |

<sup>1</sup> Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>3</sup> Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

<sup>4</sup> Includes SSI, veteran's pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC,

Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A12.—Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1986 <sup>1</sup>**

| Source of income or noncash benefit                                 | Disabled workers |       |       |       |       | Wives aged 62 or older |       |             | Nondisabled widows |       |             | Minor children <sup>2</sup> |
|---|------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|------------------------|-------|-------------|--------------------|-------|-------------|-----------------------------|
|   | Total            | 18–54 | 55–64 | Men   | Women | Total                  | 62–69 | 70 or older | Total              | 60–69 | 70 or older |                             |
| Number (in thousands) .....   | 2,406            | 1,047 | 1,359 | 1,622 | 784   | 2,770                  | 1,248 | 1,521       | 3,945              | 1,319 | 2,625       | 2,302                       |
| Percent receiving money income from:                                |                  |       |       |       |       |                        |       |             |                    |       |             |                             |
| Earnings .....  | 5.2              | 11.9  | (3)   | 4.2   | 7.3   | 2.5                    | 4.8   | .5          | 8.5                | 17.5  | 3.9         | 14.8                        |
| Assets .....  | 46.2             | 44.3  | 47.6  | 44.2  | 50.3  | 81.9                   | 81.5  | 82.2        | 70.1               | 68.1  | 71.1        | 11.8                        |
| Employer pensions .....   | 21.1             | 12.3  | 27.9  | 27.3  | 8.3   | 6.8                    | 6.2   | 7.2         | 21.2               | 25.3  | 19.2        | .4                          |
| Public pensions .....   | 4.5              | 4.5   | 4.6   | 6.2   | 1.0   | 5.5                    | 4.1   | 6.6         | 11.8               | 9.7   | 12.9        | .4                          |
| Railroad Retirement .....   | (3)              | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | (3)   | 1.3                    | (3)   | 2.3         | .6                 | (3)   | 1.0         | (3)                         |
| Federal Government .....  | .8               | (3)   | 1.4   | 1.2   | (3)   | 1.3                    | 1.1   | 1.6         | 5.2                | 4.0   | 5.7         | .4                          |
| Military .....  | .6               | 1.3   | (3)   | .9    | (3)   | (3)                    | (3)   | (3)         | .6                 | (3)   | .9          | (3)                         |
| State government .....  | 2.4              | 3.1   | 1.9   | 3.1   | 1.0   | 2.3                    | 1.3   | 3.2         | 4.1                | 4.9   | 3.7         | (3)                         |
| Local government .....  | .7               | (3)   | 1.3   | 1.1   | (3)   | .8                     | 1.8   | (3)         | 1.5                | .8    | 1.9         | (3)                         |
| Private pensions .....  | 16.6             | 7.8   | 23.3  | 21.0  | 7.3   | 1.6                    | 2.0   | 1.2         | 10.5               | 17.4  | 7.0         | (3)                         |
| Other pensions or annuities .....                                   | 3.4              | 1.7   | 4.7   | 3.7   | 3.0   | .3                     | (3)   | .6          | 3.0                | 4.4   | 2.3         | .3                          |
| Veterans' compensation or pension .....                             | 7.3              | 3.5   | 10.2  | 10.3  | .9    | (3)                    | (3)   | (3)         | 5.1                | 5.9   | 4.7         | (3)                         |
| Public assistance .....   | 16.2             | 19.9  | 13.4  | 12.9  | 23.0  | 4.1                    | 2.4   | 5.5         | 8.7                | 9.2   | 8.5         | (3)                         |
| Supplemental Security Income .....                                  | 15.5             | 19.0  | 12.7  | 12.9  | 20.7  | 4.1                    | 2.4   | 5.5         | 8.3                | 7.9   | 8.5         | (3)                         |
| Other .....   | 11.3             | 11.0  | 11.5  | 12.1  | 9.6   | 1.5                    | 1.3   | 1.7         | 5.3                | 5.1   | 5.4         | 5.2                         |
| Percent receiving noncash benefits from: <sup>4</sup>               |                  |       |       |       |       |                        |       |             |                    |       |             |                             |
| Medicare .....  | 76.2             | 72.7  | 78.9  | 74.4  | 80.0  | 86.4                   | 69.8  | 100.0       | 85.9               | 57.7  | 100.0       | (3)                         |
| Medicaid .....  | 22.2             | 27.8  | 17.9  | 17.7  | 31.5  | 5.8                    | 2.4   | 8.6         | 11.7               | 14.5  | 10.4        | 13.0                        |
| Food Stamps .....   | 14.7             | 16.1  | 13.7  | 11.4  | 21.5  | 4.0                    | 3.2   | 4.6         | 7.6                | 9.7   | 6.6         | 16.6                        |
| Free or subsidized school meals .....                               | 7.7              | 13.1  | 3.5   | 9.4   | 4.1   | .9                     | .6    | 1.2         | 2.9                | 4.0   | 2.3         | 32.1                        |
| Public or subsidized rental housing .....                           | 8.1              | 8.4   | 7.9   | 6.3   | 11.9  | 1.5                    | .7    | 2.2         | 10.1               | 7.4   | 11.5        | 10.4                        |
| Energy Assistance .....   | 3.2              | 3.0   | 3.4   | 2.4   | 4.9   | 1.2                    | (3)   | 2.2         | 1.0                | 1.2   | .9          | 3.4                         |
| Total percent .....   | 100.0            | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0                  | 100.0 | 100.0       | 100.0              | 100.0 | 100.0       | 100.0                       |
| Number of noncash benefits received:                                |                  |       |       |       |       |                        |       |             |                    |       |             |                             |
| 0 .....   | 13.8             | 12.9  | 14.4  | 16.2  | 8.6   | 12.8                   | 28.4  | (3)         | 10.8               | 32.2  | (3)         | 59.0                        |
| 1 .....   | 57.9             | 54.9  | 60.2  | 58.0  | 57.8  | 78.9                   | 67.9  | 87.9        | 68.2               | 50.6  | 77.1        | 18.2                        |
| 2 .....   | 14.6             | 17.9  | 12.0  | 16.5  | 10.8  | 4.7                    | 2.2   | 6.8         | 13.4               | 9.4   | 15.4        | 14.7                        |
| 3 or more .....   | 13.7             | 14.2  | 13.3  | 9.3   | 22.8  | 3.6                    | 1.4   | 5.3         | 7.6                | 7.9   | 7.5         | 8.1                         |
| Percent in households with means-tested benefits <sup>5</sup> ..... | 38.6             | 43.8  | 34.6  | 36.9  | 42.1  | 13.2                   | 9.2   | 16.4        | 28.2               | 30.6  | 27.0        | 44.6                        |

<sup>1</sup> Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

<sup>2</sup> Sources of money income for minor child beneficiaries aged 16–17 only. Includes children whose beneficiary status was determined solely on the basis of Social Security program data.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>4</sup> Medicare and Medicaid coverage and Food Stamp receipt for individual beneficiary of any age. Other noncash benefits for households.

<sup>5</sup> Includes SSI, veterans pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or

refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits, Food Stamps, WIC, Energy Assistance, Medicaid, free or subsidized school meals, and public or subsidized rental housing.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.



**Table 5.A13.**—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 <sup>1</sup>

| Characteristic                            | Number<br>(in thousands) | Median monthly family amount  |                          |  |
|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
|   |                          | Social<br>Security<br>benefit | Total<br>money<br>income | Ratio of<br>Social<br>Security to<br>total income <sup>2</sup> |
| Retired workers                           |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Total .....                               | 21,695                   | \$660                         | \$1,380                  | 0.54   |
| Men .....                                 | 11,501                   | 708                           | 1,492                    | .51  |
| Women .....                               | 10,194                   | 602                           | 1,244                    | .58  |
| Sex and age of beneficiary:               |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Men—                                      |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 62–64 .....                               | 1,138                    | 596                           | 1,778                    | .34  |
| 65–69 .....                               | 3,620                    | 689                           | 1,693                    | .43  |
| 70–74 .....                               | 3,043                    | 793                           | 1,488                    | .55  |
| 75 or older .....                         | 3,699                    | 707                           | 1,209                    | .61  |
| Women—                                    |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 62–64 .....                               | 1,171                    | 729                           | 1,730                    | .40  |
| 65–69 .....                               | 3,070                    | 651                           | 1,450                    | .53  |
| 70–74 .....                               | 2,262                    | 645                           | 1,212                    | .61  |
| 75 or older .....                         | 3,691                    | 520                           | 967                      | .66  |
| Sex and marital status: <sup>3</sup>      |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Men—                                      |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Married .....                             | 8,846                    | 787                           | 1,638                    | .50  |
| Widowed .....                             | 1,506                    | 496                           | 1,049                    | .53  |
| Divorced .....                            | 532                      | 583                           | 853                      | .56  |
| Never married .....                       | 427                      | 485                           | 882                      | .58  |
| Women—                                    |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Married .....                             | 4,578                    | 846                           | 1,672                    | .54  |
| Widowed .....                             | 4,030                    | 483                           | 787                      | .65  |
| Divorced .....                            | 734                      | 401                           | 791                      | .57  |
| Never married .....                       | 763                      | 591                           | 1,142                    | .53  |
| Size of family:                           |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 1 person .....                            | 6,108                    | 462                           | 689                      | .67  |
| 2 persons .....                           | 12,399                   | 803                           | 1,528                    | .55  |
| 3 persons or more .....                   | 3,188                    | 658                           | 2,804                    | .24  |
| Monthly family income:                    |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Less than \$500 .....                     | 1,941                    | 311                           | 385                      | .89  |
| \$500–\$999 .....                         | 5,117                    | 546                           | 742                      | .79  |
| \$1,000–\$1,499 .....                     | 4,752                    | 776                           | 1,233                    | .62  |
| \$1,500–\$1,999 .....                     | 3,634                    | 819                           | 1,713                    | .47  |
| \$2,000–\$2,499 .....                     | 2,110                    | 851                           | 2,229                    | .38  |
| \$2,500–\$2,999 .....                     | 1,105                    | 837                           | 2,761                    | .29  |
| \$3,000 or more .....                     | 3,018                    | 775                           | 4,067                    | .17  |
| Family source of income:                  |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Earnings—                                 |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 6,140                    | 610                           | 2,187                    | .28  |
| No .....                                  | 15,554                   | 682                           | 1,152                    | .64  |
| Assets—                                   |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 17,838                   | 709                           | 1,555                    | .50  |
| No .....                                  | 3,857                    | 502                           | 692                      | .78  |
| Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> — |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,604                    | 448                           | 851                      | .54  |
| No .....                                  | 20,091                   | 679                           | 1,414                    | .55  |
| Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —          |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 13,501                   | 729                           | 1,654                    | .47  |
| No .....                                  | 8,194                    | 565                           | 927                      | .71  |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Characteristic                            | Number<br>(in thousands) | Median monthly family amount  |                          |  |
|---|--------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
|   |                          | Social<br>Security<br>benefit | Total<br>money<br>income | Ratio of<br>Social<br>Security to<br>total income <sup>2</sup> |
| Disabled workers                          |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Total .....                               | 2,406                    | \$557                         | \$1,224                  | 0.49   |
| Men .....                                 | 1,622                    | 608                           | 1,335                    | .47  |
| Women .....                               | 784                      | 428                           | 888                      | .55  |
| Age of beneficiary:                       |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 18-54 .....                               | 1,047                    | 546                           | 1,242                    | .50  |
| 55-64 .....                               | 1,359                    | 565                           | 1,206                    | .47  |
| Size of family:                           |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 1 person .....                            | 716                      | 456                           | 559                      | .83  |
| 2 persons .....                           | 849                      | 593                           | 1,400                    | .43  |
| 3 persons or more .....                   | 841                      | 642                           | 2,049                    | .35  |
| Type of family:                           |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Married .....                             | 1,251                    | 629                           | 1,699                    | .40  |
| With minor children .....                 | 244                      | (6)                           | (6)                      | (6)  |
| No minor children .....                   | 1,007                    | 609                           | 1,718                    | .36  |
| Unmarried .....                           | 1,156                    | 472                           | 740                      | .72  |
| Monthly family income:                    |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Less than \$1,000 .....                   | 1,055                    | 463                           | 628                      | .81  |
| \$1,000-\$1,999 .....                     | 656                      | 637                           | 1,447                    | .44  |
| \$2,000 or more .....                     | 695                      | 657                           | 2,791                    | .23  |
| Family source of income:                  |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Earnings—                                 |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,076                    | 586                           | 2,053                    | .27  |
| No .....                                  | 1,330                    | 539                           | 751                      | .76  |
| Assets—                                   |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,338                    | 628                           | 1,866                    | .39  |
| No .....                                  | 1,069                    | 471                           | 721                      | .71  |
| Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> — |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 447                      | 357                           | 707                      | .55  |
| No .....                                  | 1,959                    | 606                           | 1,325                    | .48  |
| Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —          |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,141                    | 614                           | 1,623                    | .40  |
| No .....                                  | 1,265                    | 497                           | 760                      | .64  |
| Nondisabled widows                        |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Total .....                               | 3,945                    | \$443                         | \$744                    | 0.64   |
| Age of beneficiary:                       |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 60-69 .....                               | 1,319                    | 454                           | 891                      | .55  |
| 70 or older .....                         | 2,625                    | 436                           | 656                      | .70  |
| Size of family:                           |                          |                               |                          |  |
| 1 person .....                            | 2,763                    | 425                           | 589                      | .74  |
| 2 persons .....                           | 712                      | 578                           | 1,350                    | .46  |
| 3 persons or more .....                   | 470                      | 485                           | 2,245                    | .22  |
| Monthly family income:                    |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Less than \$1,000 .....                   | 2,575                    | 416                           | 553                      | .80  |
| \$1,000-\$1,999 .....                     | 801                      | 519                           | 1,321                    | .39  |
| \$2,000 or more .....                     | 569                      | 540                           | 2,857                    | .18  |
| Family source of income:                  |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Earnings—                                 |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 932                      | 438                           | 1,698                    | .27  |
| No .....                                  | 3,013                    | 444                           | 608                      | .76  |
| Assets—                                   |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 2,913                    | 464                           | 878                      | .59  |
| No .....                                  | 1,031                    | 388                           | 539                      | .80  |
| Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> — |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 568                      | 348                           | 650                      | .58  |
| No .....                                  | 3,377                    | 451                           | 758                      | .66  |
| Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —          |                          |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,387                    | 464                           | 1,084                    | .41  |
| No .....                                  | 2,558                    | 433                           | 590                      | .78  |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 5.A13.—Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Characteristic                            | Number<br>(in thousands)    | Median monthly family amount  |                          |  |
|---|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------------|--|
|   |                             | Social<br>Security<br>benefit | Total<br>money<br>income | Ratio of<br>Social<br>Security to<br>total income <sup>2</sup> |
|   | Minor children <sup>7</sup> |                               |                          |  |
| Total .....                               | 2,302                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Size of family:                           |                             |                               |                          |  |
| 1 or 2 persons .....                      | 243                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| 3 persons .....                           | 588                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| 4 persons .....                           | 560                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| 5 persons .....                           | 354                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| 6 persons or more .....                   | 558                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Type of family:                           |                             |                               |                          |  |
| With husband/wife head .....              | 1,155                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| With single head .....                    | 1,148                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Monthly family income:                    |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Less than \$1,000 .....                   | (8)                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| \$1,000–\$1,999 .....                     | (8)                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| \$2,000 or more .....                     | (8)                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Family source of income:                  |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Earnings—                                 |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,778                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| No .....                                  | 524                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Assets—                                   |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 1,370                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| No .....                                  | 932                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Means-tested cash benefits <sup>4</sup> — |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 356                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| No .....                                  | 1,946                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| Other cash income <sup>5</sup> —          |                             |                               |                          |  |
| Yes .....                                 | 829                         | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |
| No .....                                  | 1,473                       | (8)                           | (8)                      | (8)  |

<sup>1</sup> Interviews for wave 2 of the 1986 panel were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period. Social Security benefit status and demographic characteristics are as of May. Economic characteristics are based on all 4 months of wave 2.

<sup>2</sup> The median of the ratios of Social Security to total income of families.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes those who are married, spouse absent, or separated.

<sup>4</sup> Includes SSI, veterans' pensions, AFDC, general assistance, Indian, Cuban or refugee assistance, and other cash welfare benefits.

<sup>5</sup> Includes retirement benefits and annuities other than Social Security, veterans' compensation, unemployment compensation, worker's compensation and other sickness and disability benefits, child support, foster child care payments, alimony, money from relatives or friends, assistance from charitable groups, lump-sum payments, income from estates and trusts, income from

roomers and boarders, casual earnings, National Guard and Reserve pay, GI education benefits, and other income not elsewhere included.

<sup>6</sup> Fewer than 40 unweighted cases.

<sup>7</sup> Includes children whose beneficiary status was determined solely on the basis of Social Security program data.

<sup>8</sup> Data not available.

Source: Restricted use file, Survey of Income and Program Participation. The OASDI benefit classification is based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with survey variables on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status. The file was developed as part of a joint statistical project between the Social Security Administration and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service.



## 5.A OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Summary

**Table 5.A14.**—Number and percentage distribution of women beneficiaries aged 62 or older, by type of benefit and dual entitlement status, 1960–90 <sup>1</sup>

| Type of benefit                               | Year  |       |        |        |        |        |        |
|---|-------|-------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|   | 1960  | 1965  | 1970   | 1975   | 1980   | 1985   | 1990   |
| Number (in thousands)                         |       |       |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total .....                                   | 6,619 | 9,143 | 11,374 | 14,010 | 16,350 | 18,412 | 19,954 |
| Entitled as worker <sup>2</sup> .....         | 2,866 | 4,327 | 5,753  | 7,586  | 9,304  | 10,805 | 12,037 |
| Worker only .....                             | 2,563 | 3,715 | 4,786  | 5,926  | 6,710  | 7,096  | 7,359  |
| Dually entitled <sup>3</sup> .....            | 303   | 612   | 967    | 1,660  | 2,594  | 3,709  | 4,678  |
| Wife's benefit .....                          | 159   | 283   | 388    | 617    | 1,016  | 1,594  | 2,077  |
| Widow's benefit .....                         | 141   | 325   | 574    | 1,039  | 1,575  | 2,112  | 2,600  |
| Entitled as auxiliary only <sup>3</sup> ..... | 3,753 | 4,816 | 5,621  | 6,424  | 7,046  | 7,607  | 7,917  |
| Wife's benefit .....                          | 2,174 | 2,475 | 2,546  | 2,745  | 2,884  | 3,018  | 3,059  |
| Widow's benefit <sup>4</sup> .....            | 1,546 | 2,308 | 3,048  | 3,659  | 4,148  | 4,580  | 4,853  |
| Percentage distribution                       |       |       |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total .....                                   | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  |
| Entitled as worker <sup>2</sup> .....         | 43.3  | 47.3  | 50.6   | 54.1   | 56.9   | 58.7   | 60.3   |
| Worker only .....                             | 38.7  | 40.6  | 42.1   | 42.3   | 41.0   | 38.5   | 36.9   |
| Dually entitled <sup>3</sup> .....            | 4.6   | 6.7   | 8.5    | 11.8   | 15.9   | 20.1   | 23.4   |
| Wife's benefit .....                          | 2.4   | 3.1   | 3.4    | 4.4    | 6.2    | 8.7    | 10.4   |
| Widow's benefit .....                         | 2.1   | 3.6   | 5.0    | 7.4    | 9.6    | 11.5   | 13.0   |
| Entitled as auxiliary only <sup>3</sup> ..... | 56.7  | 52.7  | 49.4   | 45.9   | 43.1   | 41.3   | 39.7   |
| Wife's benefit .....                          | 32.8  | 27.1  | 22.4   | 19.6   | 17.6   | 16.4   | 15.3   |
| Widow's benefit <sup>4</sup> .....            | 23.4  | 25.2  | 26.8   | 26.1   | 25.4   | 24.9   | 24.3   |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes special age-72 beneficiaries and adults receiving benefits because of childhood disability.

<sup>2</sup> Includes disabled workers.

<sup>3</sup> Includes parents.

<sup>4</sup> Includes mothers and disabled widows.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B1.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age               | Total     |                          |                 | Men       |                          |                 | Women     |                          |                 |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|
|                   | Number    | Average                  |                 | Number    | Average                  |                 | Number    | Average                  |                 |
|                   |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |
| Total .....       | 3,986,130 | \$811.10                 | \$841.20        | 2,612,340 | \$873.70                 | \$895.60        | 1,373,790 | \$691.90                 | \$737.60        |
| 66-69 .....       | 682,680   | 731.90                   | 754.50          | 455,450   | 804.00                   | 818.00          | 227,230   | 587.40                   | 627.20          |
| 66 .....          | 120,140   | 760.80                   | 772.10          | 804.20    | 839.50                   | 844.80          | 39,720    | 601.60                   | 624.90          |
| 67 .....          | 166,730   | 732.50                   | 750.00          | 110,370   | 809.00                   | 818.00          | 56,360    | 582.90                   | 616.90          |
| 68 .....          | 185,760   | 726.40                   | 751.80          | 124,160   | 796.50                   | 812.50          | 61,600    | 585.10                   | 629.60          |
| 69 .....          | 210,050   | 719.80                   | 750.40          | 140,500   | 786.40                   | 807.60          | 69,550    | 585.10                   | 634.70          |
| 70-74 .....       | 1,132,650 | 812.10                   | 857.60          | 766,380   | 876.30                   | 914.50          | 366,270   | 678.00                   | 738.50          |
| 70 .....          | 252,900   | 729.70                   | 776.30          | 174,170   | 791.20                   | 829.80          | 78,730    | 593.70                   | 657.90          |
| 71 .....          | 229,480   | 750.40                   | 800.20          | 156,190   | 810.20                   | 852.60          | 73,290    | 622.90                   | 688.60          |
| 72 .....          | 223,140   | 798.70                   | 853.20          | 149,180   | 864.90                   | 911.50          | 73,960    | 625.20                   | 735.60          |
| 73 .....          | 216,880   | 823.70                   | 878.30          | 146,220   | 890.30                   | 937.80          | 70,660    | 685.90                   | 755.30          |
| 74 .....          | 210,250   | 981.00                   | 1,001.50        | 140,620   | 1,052.50                 | 1,067.40        | 69,630    | 836.70                   | 868.40          |
| 75-79 .....       | 1,030,510 | 909.90                   | 930.60          | 686,200   | 973.90                   | 986.70          | 344,310   | 782.40                   | 818.80          |
| 75 .....          | 213,770   | 962.20                   | 982.20          | 143,150   | 1,031.60                 | 1,045.70        | 70,620    | 821.50                   | 853.30          |
| 76 .....          | 218,880   | 939.20                   | 959.20          | 146,190   | 1,005.60                 | 1,018.30        | 72,690    | 805.70                   | 840.50          |
| 77 .....          | 208,060   | 913.70                   | 933.30          | 138,870   | 979.20                   | 991.10          | 69,190    | 782.20                   | 817.20          |
| 78 .....          | 201,360   | 878.30                   | 898.90          | 133,550   | 938.90                   | 950.10          | 67,810    | 758.90                   | 798.10          |
| 79 .....          | 188,440   | 846.20                   | 869.80          | 124,440   | 901.90                   | 916.10          | 64,000    | 737.90                   | 779.60          |
| 80-84 .....       | 841,300   | 771.10                   | 798.40          | 532,450   | 817.20                   | 834.50          | 308,850   | 691.60                   | 736.10          |
| 80 .....          | 180,160   | 811.20                   | 835.70          | 118,030   | 859.10                   | 874.60          | 62,130    | 720.30                   | 761.90          |
| 81 .....          | 173,180   | 795.70                   | 821.90          | 112,380   | 838.70                   | 855.20          | 60,800    | 716.30                   | 760.40          |
| 82 .....          | 165,880   | 771.10                   | 799.20          | 125,210   | 815.30                   | 833.70          | 60,670    | 694.30                   | 739.30          |
| 83 .....          | 170,310   | 742.60                   | 770.50          | 105,600   | 786.30                   | 803.90          | 64,710    | 670.80                   | 716.00          |
| 84 .....          | 151,770   | 727.50                   | 757.60          | 91,230    | 774.30                   | 793.50          | 60,540    | 656.90                   | 703.40          |
| 85 or older ..... | 298,990   | 759.50                   | 788.90          | 171,860   | 822.50                   | 842.80          | 127,130   | 674.40                   | 715.90          |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B2.—Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age               | Total     |                          |                 | Men       |                          |                 | Women     |                          |                 |
|-------------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------|--------------------------|-----------------|
|                   | Number    | Average                  |                 | Number    | Average                  |                 | Number    | Average                  |                 |
|                   |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |           | Primary insurance amount | Monthly benefit |
| Total .....       | 3,862,240 | \$582.80                 | \$640.90        | 1,988,790 | \$680.60                 | \$681.30        | 1,873,450 | \$479.00                 | \$598.10        |
| 65-69 .....       | 1,129,860 | 610.30                   | 642.50          | 682,470   | 702.40                   | 701.50          | 447,390   | 469.80                   | 552.60          |
| 65 .....          | 230,900   | 631.20                   | 649.40          | 143,870   | 722.00                   | 721.30          | 87,030    | 481.10                   | 530.60          |
| 66 .....          | 242,840   | 615.30                   | 641.70          | 148,230   | 708.80                   | 707.70          | 94,610    | 468.80                   | 538.40          |
| 67 .....          | 222,350   | 604.90                   | 637.30          | 134,960   | 694.70                   | 693.60          | 87,390    | 466.10                   | 550.50          |
| 68 .....          | 217,900   | 598.70                   | 638.00          | 128,640   | 690.90                   | 690.40          | 89,260    | 465.70                   | 562.50          |
| 69 .....          | 215,870   | 599.60                   | 646.10          | 126,770   | 692.50                   | 691.50          | 89,100    | 467.40                   | 581.40          |
| 70-74 .....       | 955,640   | 604.00                   | 667.00          | 516,150   | 702.50                   | 702.40          | 439,490   | 488.40                   | 625.30          |
| 70 .....          | 204,810   | 588.10                   | 641.90          | 117,590   | 681.00                   | 680.80          | 87,220    | 462.90                   | 589.60          |
| 71 .....          | 190,320   | 590.10                   | 649.70          | 105,280   | 688.60                   | 688.30          | 85,040    | 468.30                   | 601.80          |
| 72 .....          | 195,350   | 601.50                   | 665.70          | 104,830   | 698.80                   | 698.30          | 90,520    | 488.80                   | 628.00          |
| 73 .....          | 187,920   | 610.00                   | 677.70          | 98,220    | 715.70                   | 715.40          | 89,700    | 494.20                   | 636.50          |
| 74 .....          | 177,240   | 633.80                   | 704.40          | 90,230    | 736.80                   | 737.70          | 87,010    | 527.00                   | 669.90          |
| 75-79 .....       | 698,910   | 585.30                   | 671.10          | 318,360   | 694.30                   | 695.80          | 380,550   | 494.00                   | 650.50          |
| 75 .....          | 170,500   | 615.30                   | 691.10          | 82,980    | 723.20                   | 724.20          | 87,520    | 512.90                   | 659.70          |
| 76 .....          | 165,370   | 593.80                   | 673.00          | 78,500    | 699.00                   | 700.40          | 86,870    | 498.80                   | 648.30          |
| 77 .....          | 144,170   | 583.70                   | 667.70          | 64,990    | 693.00                   | 693.20          | 79,180    | 494.00                   | 646.80          |
| 78 .....          | 117,900   | 563.30                   | 659.70          | 50,810    | 672.30                   | 674.80          | 67,090    | 480.80                   | 648.30          |
| 79 .....          | 100,970   | 548.40                   | 652.60          | 41,080    | 656.30                   | 660.10          | 59,890    | 474.40                   | 647.40          |
| 80-84 .....       | 357,730   | 510.60                   | 618.00          | 133,480   | 608.90                   | 614.40          | 224,250   | 452.10                   | 620.10          |
| 80 .....          | 90,550    | 534.40                   | 639.10          | 36,330    | 632.30                   | 637.40          | 54,220    | 468.70                   | 640.20          |
| 81 .....          | 81,750    | 518.50                   | 625.90          | 31,120    | 613.00                   | 618.40          | 50,630    | 460.40                   | 630.40          |
| 82 .....          | 73,780    | 507.00                   | 616.10          | 26,630    | 604.50                   | 610.20          | 47,150    | 451.90                   | 619.50          |
| 83 .....          | 61,460    | 493.30                   | 600.20          | 22,110    | 593.30                   | 599.40          | 39,350    | 437.10                   | 600.60          |
| 84 .....          | 50,190    | 481.60                   | 591.40          | 17,290    | 579.50                   | 584.50          | 32,900    | 430.10                   | 595.00          |
| 85-89 .....       | 385,450   | 555.90                   | 605.60          | 183,680   | 629.90                   | 632.60          | 201,770   | 488.40                   | 581.10          |
| 85 .....          | 82,130    | 556.20                   | 618.90          | 38,930    | 636.90                   | 639.30          | 43,200    | 483.40                   | 600.50          |
| 86 .....          | 84,770    | 561.90                   | 613.40          | 40,800    | 636.80                   | 640.10          | 43,970    | 492.50                   | 588.60          |
| 87 .....          | 81,030    | 552.90                   | 603.10          | 37,730    | 630.20                   | 633.00          | 43,300    | 485.60                   | 577.00          |
| 88 .....          | 75,360    | 556.40                   | 598.60          | 36,950    | 624.60                   | 626.70          | 38,410    | 490.90                   | 571.50          |
| 89 .....          | 62,160    | 550.40                   | 589.50          | 29,270    | 617.60                   | 620.40          | 32,890    | 490.60                   | 562.00          |
| 90 or older ..... | 334,650   | 532.40                   | 563.30          | 154,650   | 605.00                   | 607.10          | 180,000   | 470.00                   | 525.60          |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.



## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B3.**—Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, at end of 1990

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Age               | Total     |  |   | Men       |  |   | Women     |  |   |
|-------------------|-----------|--|---|-----------|--|---|-----------|--|---|
|                   | Number    | Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit | Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit | Number    | Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit | Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit | Number    | Average monthly benefit before delayed retirement credit | Average monthly benefit after delayed retirement credit |
| Total.....        | 4,211,600 | \$818.42   | \$833.50  | 2,729,800 | \$871.74   | \$888.45  | 1,481,800 | \$720.19   | \$732.25  |
| 66-69.....        | 715,400   | 745.17   | 751.79  | 473,600   | 809.93   | 817.20  | 241,800   | 618.31   | 623.68  |
| 66.....           | 129,300   | 758.11   | 760.99  | 84,200    | 832.08   | 835.29  | 45,100    | 620.01   | 622.28  |
| 67.....           | 168,600   | 752.47   | 757.78  | 113,400   | 819.31   | 825.07  | 55,200    | 615.15   | 619.52  |
| 68.....           | 188,700   | 740.30   | 747.83  | 125,800   | 800.10   | 808.31  | 62,900    | 620.70   | 626.85  |
| 69.....           | 228,800   | 736.49   | 745.46  | 150,200   | 798.67   | 808.56  | 78,600    | 617.66   | 624.87  |
| 70-74.....        | 1,182,700 | 835.61   | 851.03  | 796,500   | 890.87   | 907.99  | 386,200   | 721.62   | 733.58  |
| 70.....           | 261,600   | 756.13   | 769.48  | 178,500   | 809.55   | 824.37  | 83,100    | 641.38   | 651.57  |
| 71.....           | 244,400   | 790.45   | 805.64  | 170,100   | 839.78   | 856.59  | 74,300    | 677.53   | 689.01  |
| 72.....           | 238,900   | 830.10   | 845.68  | 158,100   | 884.54   | 901.85  | 80,800    | 723.57   | 735.78  |
| 73.....           | 222,900   | 845.20   | 860.25  | 146,700   | 907.22   | 923.75  | 76,200    | 725.78   | 738.00  |
| 74.....           | 214,900   | 979.88   | 998.33  | 143,100   | 1,043.29   | 1,064.00  | 71,800    | 853.52   | 867.44  |
| 75-79.....        | 1,063,700 | 909.34   | 927.14  | 703,800   | 964.17   | 983.83  | 359,900   | 802.12   | 816.29  |
| 75.....           | 226,000   | 960.82   | 978.09  | 149,800   | 1,022.26   | 1,041.14  | 76,200    | 840.06   | 854.13  |
| 76.....           | 226,400   | 941.19   | 959.57  | 152,800   | 999.53   | 1,020.11  | 73,600    | 820.08   | 833.89  |
| 77.....           | 207,400   | 911.67   | 929.24  | 136,700   | 965.48   | 984.67  | 70,700    | 807.62   | 822.07  |
| 78.....           | 205,800   | 878.04   | 896.33  | 134,100   | 930.79   | 951.08  | 71,700    | 779.39   | 793.92  |
| 79.....           | 198,100   | 844.30   | 861.76  | 130,400   | 888.98   | 908.25  | 67,700    | 758.24   | 772.21  |
| 80-84.....        | 915,900   | 770.46   | 787.56  | 567,600   | 804.91   | 824.15  | 348,300   | 714.33   | 727.93  |
| 80.....           | 189,700   | 819.59   | 837.88  | 122,600   | 848.95   | 869.28  | 67,100    | 765.95   | 780.50  |
| 81.....           | 184,300   | 788.04   | 805.61  | 114,600   | 818.97   | 838.12  | 69,700    | 737.18   | 752.16  |
| 82.....           | 183,400   | 778.44   | 796.25  | 112,800   | 813.76   | 834.23  | 70,600    | 722.01   | 735.57  |
| 83.....           | 182,800   | 735.97   | 751.45  | 114,800   | 771.81   | 789.36  | 68,000    | 675.45   | 687.44  |
| 84.....           | 175,700   | 726.56   | 742.79  | 102,800   | 763.99   | 782.54  | 72,900    | 673.78   | 686.75  |
| 85 and older..... | 333,900   | 756.35   | 774.12  | 188,300   | 802.21   | 822.40  | 145,600   | 697.03   | 711.67  |

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B4.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Year of entitlement | Total                              |                         |                                 |                         | Men                   |                         |                                 |                         | Women                 |                         |                                 |                         |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
|                     | Number at end of 1990 <sup>1</sup> | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit |
| Total.....          | 24,826,230                         | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$602.60                | 12,984,660            | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$679.20                | 11,841,570            | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$518.60                |
| 1985-90.....        | 8,773,980                          | 35.3                    | ...                             | 579.10                  | 4,972,260             | 38.3                    | ...                             | 670.70                  | 3,801,720             | 32.1                    | ...                             | 459.30                  |
| 1980-84.....        | 6,298,750                          | 25.4                    | ...                             | 620.70                  | 3,446,450             | 26.5                    | ...                             | 697.30                  | 2,852,300             | 24.1                    | ...                             | 528.20                  |
| 1975-79.....        | 4,599,260                          | 18.5                    | ...                             | 647.30                  | 2,356,560             | 18.1                    | ...                             | 720.30                  | 2,242,700             | 18.9                    | ...                             | 570.60                  |
| 1970-74.....        | 3,050,620                          | 12.3                    | ...                             | 599.70                  | 1,405,860             | 10.8                    | ...                             | 644.90                  | 1,644,760             | 13.9                    | ...                             | 561.00                  |
| 1965-69.....        | 1,459,770                          | 5.9                     | ...                             | 573.10                  | 596,940               | 4.6                     | ...                             | 611.40                  | 862,830               | 7.3                     | ...                             | 546.70                  |
| 1960-64.....        | 536,910                            | 2.2                     | ...                             | 514.80                  | 186,040               | 1.4                     | ...                             | 540.60                  | 350,870               | 3.0                     | ...                             | 501.20                  |
| 1940-59.....        | 106,940                            | .4                      | ...                             | 461.50                  | 20,550                | .2                      | ...                             | 514.10                  | 86,390                | .7                      | ...                             | 449.00                  |
| 1990.....           | 1,412,940                          | 5.7                     | 5.7                             | 572.00                  | 807,550               | 6.2                     | 6.2                             | 676.20                  | 605,390               | 5.1                     | 5.1                             | 433.00                  |
| 1989.....           | 1,497,520                          | 6.0                     | 11.7                            | 578.70                  | 851,890               | 6.6                     | 12.8                            | 678.00                  | 645,630               | 5.5                     | 10.6                            | 447.60                  |
| 1988.....           | 1,470,040                          | 5.9                     | 17.6                            | 575.70                  | 830,880               | 6.4                     | 19.2                            | 669.80                  | 639,160               | 5.4                     | 16.0                            | 453.40                  |
| 1987.....           | 1,471,250                          | 5.9                     | 23.6                            | 582.10                  | 828,530               | 6.4                     | 25.6                            | 672.00                  | 642,720               | 5.4                     | 21.4                            | 466.20                  |
| 1986.....           | 1,484,650                          | 6.0                     | 29.6                            | 581.30                  | 839,350               | 6.5                     | 32.0                            | 664.70                  | 645,300               | 5.4                     | 26.8                            | 472.80                  |
| 1985.....           | 1,437,580                          | 5.8                     | 35.3                            | 584.60                  | 814,060               | 6.3                     | 38.3                            | 663.40                  | 623,520               | 5.3                     | 32.1                            | 481.80                  |
| 1984.....           | 1,352,940                          | 5.4                     | 40.8                            | 585.70                  | 753,770               | 5.8                     | 44.1                            | 660.00                  | 599,170               | 5.1                     | 37.2                            | 492.20                  |
| 1983.....           | 1,347,180                          | 5.4                     | 46.2                            | 600.30                  | 743,200               | 5.7                     | 49.8                            | 673.90                  | 603,980               | 5.1                     | 42.3                            | 509.70                  |
| 1982.....           | 1,265,910                          | 5.1                     | 51.3                            | 613.40                  | 694,060               | 5.3                     | 55.2                            | 688.40                  | 571,850               | 4.8                     | 47.1                            | 522.40                  |
| 1981.....           | 1,191,550                          | 4.8                     | 56.1                            | 651.00                  | 649,430               | 5.0                     | 60.2                            | 730.20                  | 542,120               | 4.6                     | 51.7                            | 556.20                  |
| 1980.....           | 1,141,170                          | 4.6                     | 60.7                            | 663.00                  | 605,990               | 4.7                     | 64.8                            | 747.60                  | 535,180               | 4.5                     | 56.2                            | 567.20                  |
| 1979.....           | 1,074,180                          | 4.3                     | 65.0                            | 670.50                  | 559,260               | 4.3                     | 69.1                            | 755.90                  | 514,920               | 4.3                     | 60.5                            | 577.80                  |
| 1978.....           | 969,280                            | 3.9                     | 68.9                            | 657.90                  | 494,600               | 3.8                     | 73.0                            | 739.30                  | 474,680               | 4.0                     | 64.5                            | 573.10                  |
| 1977.....           | 847,020                            | 3.4                     | 72.4                            | 651.20                  | 439,470               | 3.4                     | 76.3                            | 725.90                  | 407,550               | 3.4                     | 68.0                            | 570.70                  |
| 1976.....           | 888,470                            | 3.6                     | 75.9                            | 630.50                  | 450,510               | 3.5                     | 79.8                            | 693.30                  | 437,960               | 3.7                     | 71.7                            | 566.00                  |
| 1975.....           | 820,310                            | 3.3                     | 79.2                            | 618.60                  | 412,720               | 3.2                     | 83.0                            | 673.10                  | 407,590               | 3.4                     | 75.1                            | 563.50                  |
| 1974.....           | 754,670                            | 3.0                     | 82.3                            | 607.70                  | 364,080               | 2.8                     | 85.8                            | 657.30                  | 390,590               | 3.3                     | 78.4                            | 561.40                  |
| 1973.....           | 692,030                            | 2.8                     | 85.1                            | 602.80                  | 322,790               | 2.5                     | 88.3                            | 646.50                  | 369,240               | 3.1                     | 81.5                            | 564.60                  |
| 1972.....           | 606,640                            | 2.4                     | 87.5                            | 596.60                  | 275,860               | 2.1                     | 90.4                            | 643.30                  | 330,780               | 2.8                     | 84.3                            | 557.60                  |
| 1971.....           | 530,470                            | 2.1                     | 89.6                            | 596.30                  | 239,510               | 1.8                     | 92.2                            | 639.10                  | 290,960               | 2.5                     | 86.8                            | 561.10                  |
| 1970.....           | 466,810                            | 1.9                     | 91.5                            | 589.90                  | 203,620               | 1.6                     | 93.8                            | 629.40                  | 263,190               | 2.2                     | 89.0                            | 559.30                  |
| 1969.....           | 393,910                            | 1.6                     | 93.1                            | 585.70                  | 167,490               | 1.3                     | 95.1                            | 625.80                  | 226,420               | 1.9                     | 90.9                            | 556.00                  |
| 1968.....           | 331,680                            | 1.3                     | 94.4                            | 577.60                  | 138,560               | 1.1                     | 96.2                            | 611.80                  | 193,120               | 1.6                     | 92.6                            | 553.10                  |
| 1967.....           | 281,810                            | 1.1                     | 95.6                            | 568.30                  | 115,610               | .9                      | 97.1                            | 603.00                  | 166,200               | 1.4                     | 94.0                            | 544.20                  |
| 1966.....           | 231,080                            | .9                      | 96.5                            | 554.90                  | 88,840                | .7                      | 97.7                            | 590.00                  | 142,240               | 1.2                     | 95.2                            | 533.00                  |
| 1965.....           | 221,290                            | .9                      | 97.4                            | 569.30                  | 86,440                | .7                      | 98.4                            | 615.80                  | 134,850               | 1.1                     | 96.3                            | 539.40                  |
| 1964.....           | 165,460                            | .7                      | 98.1                            | 545.10                  | 60,990                | .5                      | 98.9                            | 585.30                  | 104,470               | .9                      | 97.2                            | 521.70                  |
| 1963.....           | 120,030                            | .5                      | 98.6                            | 515.80                  | 41,270                | .3                      | 99.2                            | 537.80                  | 78,760                | .7                      | 97.9                            | 504.20                  |
| 1962.....           | 102,270                            | .4                      | 99.0                            | 505.60                  | 34,810                | .3                      | 99.5                            | 519.80                  | 67,460                | .6                      | 98.4                            | 498.30                  |
| 1961.....           | 91,340                             | .4                      | 99.3                            | 487.20                  | 35,170                | .3                      | 99.7                            | 488.80                  | 56,170                | .5                      | 98.9                            | 486.20                  |
| 1960.....           | 57,810                             | .2                      | 99.6                            | 486.20                  | 13,800                | .1                      | 99.8                            | 536.10                  | 44,010                | .4                      | 99.3                            | 470.50                  |
| 1959.....           | 34,780                             | .1                      | 99.7                            | 489.60                  | 7,830                 | .1                      | 99.9                            | 532.90                  | 26,950                | .2                      | 99.5                            | 477.00                  |
| 1958.....           | 25,640                             | .1                      | 99.8                            | 471.50                  | 5,360                 | (3)                     | 99.9                            | 519.80                  | 20,280                | .2                      | 99.7                            | 458.80                  |
| 1957.....           | 20,620                             | .1                      | 99.9                            | 453.60                  | 3,540                 | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 508.90                  | 17,080                | .1                      | 99.8                            | 442.20                  |
| 1956.....           | 17,800                             | .1                      | 100.0                           | 422.50                  | 1,820                 | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 475.00                  | 15,980                | .1                      | 99.9                            | 416.60                  |
| 1955.....           | 4,120                              | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 438.80                  | 970                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 503.40                  | 3,150                 | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 418.90                  |
| 1954.....           | 2,020                              | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 405.50                  | 480                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 490.50                  | 1,540                 | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 379.00                  |
| 1953.....           | 1,020                              | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 379.60                  | 290                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 401.00                  | 730                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 371.10                  |
| 1952.....           | 600                                | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 350.80                  | 160                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 409.10                  | 440                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 329.60                  |
| 1951.....           | 190                                | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 336.60                  | 60                    | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 318.80                  | 130                   | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 344.80                  |
| 1950.....           | 120                                | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 481.60                  | 30                    | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 414.30                  | 90                    | (3)                     | 100.0                           | 504.00                  |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

# 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-90**

| At end of<br>year       | Total number<br>(in thousands) <sup>1</sup> | Average age | Percentage distribution, by age |       |       |       |       |       |             |
|-------------------------|---|-------------|---------------------------------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|                         |   |             | Total                           | 62-64 | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75-79 | 80-84 | 85 or older |
|                         | Men   |             |                                 |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1940 .....              | 99  | 68.8        | 100.0                           | ...   | 74.4  | 17.4  | 6.4   | 1.6   | 0.2         |
| 1945 .....              | 447   | 71.7        | 100.0                           | ...   | 39.9  | 40.2  | 15.1  | 4.0   | .7          |
| 1950 .....              | 1,469                                       | 72.2        | 100.0                           | ...   | 39.1  | 33.7  | 20.2  | 5.9   | 1.2         |
| 1955 .....              | 3,252                                       | 72.7        | 100.0                           | ...   | 35.7  | 34.8  | 20.0  | 7.6   | 1.9         |
| 1960 .....              | 5,217                                       | 73.2        | 100.0                           | ...   | 33.8  | 33.1  | 21.1  | 9.0   | 3.1         |
| 1965 .....              | 6,825                                       | 72.9        | 100.0                           | 6.9   | 29.7  | 29.5  | 19.9  | 9.9   | 4.1         |
| 1966 .....              | 7,034                                       | 73.1        | 100.0                           | 6.9   | 29.5  | 29.2  | 19.8  | 10.2  | 4.3         |
| 1967 .....              | 7,160                                       | 73.1        | 100.0                           | 6.8   | 29.5  | 28.5  | 20.2  | 10.3  | 4.6         |
| 1968 .....              | 7,309                                       | 73.1        | 100.0                           | 7.0   | 29.5  | 28.0  | 20.0  | 10.6  | 4.8         |
| 1969 .....              | 7,459                                       | 73.2        | 100.0                           | 7.1   | 29.9  | 27.3  | 20.0  | 10.7  | 5.1         |
| 1970 .....              | 7,688                                       | 72.6        | 100.0                           | 7.5   | 30.1  | 26.9  | 19.6  | 10.6  | 5.3         |
| 1971 .....              | 7,952                                       | 72.5        | 100.0                           | 8.0   | 30.7  | 26.1  | 19.3  | 10.5  | 5.4         |
| 1972 .....              | 8,231                                       | 72.4        | 100.0                           | 8.4   | 31.2  | 26.0  | 18.5  | 10.5  | 5.4         |
| 1973 .....              | 8,610                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 8.7   | 31.9  | 25.7  | 17.9  | 10.3  | 5.5         |
| 1974 .....              | 8,832                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 8.9   | 32.2  | 25.9  | 17.3  | 10.1  | 5.6         |
| 1975 .....              | 9,163                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 9.3   | 32.2  | 25.6  | 17.1  | 10.1  | 5.7         |
| 1976 .....              | 9,420                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 9.4   | 32.3  | 25.8  | 16.7  | 10.0  | 5.8         |
| 1977 .....              | 9,714                                       | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 9.6   | 32.4  | 25.7  | 16.7  | 9.8   | 5.8         |
| 1978 .....              | 9,928                                       | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 9.2   | 32.4  | 25.9  | 16.8  | 9.7   | 5.9         |
| 1979 .....              | 10,192                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 9.2   | 32.3  | 25.9  | 16.9  | 9.5   | 6.2         |
| 1980 .....              | 10,461                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 9.5   | 32.1  | 25.8  | 16.9  | 9.5   | 6.1         |
| 1981 .....              | 10,767                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 9.9   | 31.8  | 25.7  | 17.1  | 9.3   | 6.2         |
| 1982 .....              | 11,030                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 10.3  | 31.3  | 25.6  | 17.1  | 9.4   | 6.2         |
| 1983 .....              | 11,358                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 10.6  | 31.0  | 25.8  | 17.0  | 9.4   | 6.1         |
| 1984 .....              | 11,573                                      | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 10.8  | 30.3  | 25.9  | 17.3  | 9.6   | 6.1         |
| 1985 .....              | 11,817                                      | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 10.9  | 30.2  | 25.9  | 17.3  | 9.6   | 6.1         |
| 1986 .....              | 12,080                                      | 72.4        | 100.0                           | 10.9  | 30.3  | 25.7  | 17.3  | 9.7   | 6.1         |
| 1987 .....              | 12,295                                      | 72.4        | 100.0                           | 10.9  | 30.2  | 25.5  | 17.4  | 9.9   | 6.1         |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 12,483                                      | 72.4        | 100.0                           | 10.7  | 30.0  | 25.5  | 17.6  | 10.0  | 6.2         |
| 1989 .....              | 12,718                                      | 72.5        | 100.0                           | 10.5  | 30.1  | 25.2  | 17.8  | 10.1  | 6.3         |
| 1990 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 12,985                                      | 72.5        | 100.0                           | 10.3  | 30.0  | 25.3  | 17.8  | 10.2  | 6.4         |
|                         | Women                                       |             |                                 |       |       |       |       |       |             |
| 1940 .....              | 13  | 68.1        | 100.0                           | ...   | 82.6  | 12.8  | 3.9   | 0.6   | (3)         |
| 1945 .....              | 71  | 70.8        | 100.0                           | ...   | 47.1  | 40.0  | 10.2  | 2.3   | 0.3         |
| 1950 .....              | 302   | 71.1        | 100.0                           | ...   | 48.4  | 32.9  | 15.0  | 3.2   | .5          |
| 1955 .....              | 1,222                                       | 71.3        | 100.0                           | ...   | 47.8  | 32.3  | 14.6  | 4.4   | .8          |
| 1960 .....              | 2,845                                       | 71.0        | 100.0                           | 12.6  | 36.3  | 29.0  | 15.0  | 5.6   | 1.6         |
| 1965 .....              | 4,276                                       | 71.8        | 100.0                           | 12.2  | 31.6  | 28.1  | 17.6  | 7.7   | 2.8         |
| 1966 .....              | 4,624                                       | 72.1        | 100.0                           | 11.8  | 31.0  | 27.7  | 18.1  | 8.3   | 3.1         |
| 1967 .....              | 4,859                                       | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 11.4  | 30.7  | 27.1  | 18.7  | 8.7   | 3.4         |
| 1968 .....              | 5,111                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 11.3  | 30.4  | 26.5  | 18.8  | 9.3   | 3.8         |
| 1969 .....              | 5,363                                       | 72.4        | 100.0                           | 11.4  | 30.3  | 25.8  | 18.8  | 9.7   | 4.1         |
| 1970 .....              | 5,661                                       | 72.0        | 100.0                           | 11.5  | 30.1  | 25.4  | 18.7  | 10.0  | 4.4         |
| 1971 .....              | 5,975                                       | 72.1        | 100.0                           | 11.7  | 30.2  | 24.7  | 18.4  | 10.3  | 4.8         |
| 1972 .....              | 6,325                                       | 72.0        | 100.0                           | 11.9  | 30.3  | 24.5  | 17.9  | 10.5  | 5.0         |
| 1973 .....              | 6,754                                       | 72.0        | 100.0                           | 11.9  | 30.7  | 24.2  | 17.3  | 10.5  | 5.3         |
| 1974 .....              | 7,126                                       | 72.1        | 100.0                           | 11.8  | 30.6  | 24.2  | 17.0  | 10.6  | 5.8         |
| 1975 .....              | 7,424                                       | 72.2        | 100.0                           | 11.8  | 30.4  | 24.2  | 16.9  | 10.6  | 6.1         |
| 1976 .....              | 7,744                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 11.6  | 30.2  | 24.4  | 16.7  | 10.7  | 6.4         |
| 1977 .....              | 8,106                                       | 72.3        | 100.0                           | 11.7  | 30.0  | 24.3  | 16.7  | 10.6  | 6.7         |
| 1978 .....              | 8,430                                       | 72.5        | 100.0                           | 11.3  | 29.7  | 24.4  | 16.8  | 10.6  | 7.2         |
| 1979 .....              | 8,777                                       | 72.5        | 100.0                           | 11.2  | 29.5  | 24.3  | 17.0  | 10.5  | 7.4         |
| 1980 .....              | 9,101                                       | 72.6        | 100.0                           | 11.2  | 29.2  | 24.2  | 17.1  | 10.6  | 7.7         |
| 1981 .....              | 9,428                                       | 72.7        | 100.0                           | 11.1  | 28.9  | 24.0  | 17.4  | 10.6  | 8.0         |
| 1982 .....              | 9,733                                       | 72.8        | 100.0                           | 11.2  | 28.3  | 24.0  | 17.5  | 10.8  | 8.2         |
| 1983 .....              | 10,060                                      | 72.9        | 100.0                           | 11.1  | 28.0  | 23.9  | 17.6  | 11.0  | 8.4         |
| 1984 .....              | 10,334                                      | 73.1        | 100.0                           | 11.1  | 27.2  | 24.0  | 17.8  | 11.3  | 8.6         |
| 1985 .....              | 10,615                                      | 73.3        | 100.0                           | 11.0  | 26.9  | 23.9  | 17.9  | 11.4  | 8.8         |
| 1986 .....              | 10,901                                      | 73.3        | 100.0                           | 10.8  | 26.7  | 23.8  | 18.0  | 11.7  | 9.0         |
| 1987 .....              | 11,145                                      | 73.4        | 100.0                           | 10.7  | 26.4  | 23.6  | 18.1  | 11.9  | 9.3         |
| 1988 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 11,944                                      | 73.5        | 100.0                           | 10.5  | 26.0  | 23.6  | 18.2  | 12.2  | 9.5         |
| 1989 .....              | 11,608                                      | 73.6        | 100.0                           | 10.2  | 26.1  | 23.1  | 18.4  | 12.4  | 9.8         |
| 1990 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 11,842                                      | 73.7        | 100.0                           | 9.9   | 25.9  | 23.0  | 18.5  | 12.5  | 10.2        |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Based on 10-percent sample.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.



## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B6.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit and sex     | Total <sup>1</sup> |         | Without reduction<br>for early retirement |         | With reduction<br>for early retirement |         |
|-----------------------------|--------------------|---------|---|---------|--|---------|
|                             | Number             | Percent | Number                                    | Percent | Number                                 | Percent |
| Total .....                 | 24,826,230         | 100.0   | 7,848,740                                 | 100.0   | 16,977,490                             | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00.....     | 643,730            | 2.6     | 55,480                                    | .7      | 588,250                                | 3.5     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....      | 869,300            | 3.5     | 190,190                                   | 2.4     | 679,110                                | 4.0     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....      | 1,000,540          | 4.0     | 128,020                                   | 1.6     | 872,520                                | 5.1     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....      | 1,583,790          | 6.4     | 179,370                                   | 2.3     | 1,404,420                              | 8.3     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....      | 1,905,600          | 7.7     | 294,070                                   | 3.7     | 1,611,530                              | 9.5     |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....      | 1,582,830          | 6.4     | 325,870                                   | 4.2     | 1,256,960                              | 7.4     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....      | 1,488,320          | 6.0     | 384,740                                   | 4.9     | 1,103,580                              | 6.5     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....      | 1,443,910          | 5.8     | 372,280                                   | 4.7     | 1,071,630                              | 6.3     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....      | 1,684,390          | 6.8     | 439,580                                   | 5.6     | 1,244,810                              | 7.3     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....      | 1,931,510          | 7.8     | 501,070                                   | 6.4     | 1,430,440                              | 8.4     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....      | 2,167,530          | 8.7     | 594,960                                   | 7.6     | 1,572,570                              | 9.3     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....      | 2,047,910          | 8.2     | 596,280                                   | 7.6     | 1,451,630                              | 8.6     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....      | 1,817,700          | 7.3     | 605,290                                   | 7.7     | 1,212,410                              | 7.1     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....      | 1,164,870          | 4.7     | 523,500                                   | 6.7     | 641,370                                | 3.8     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....      | 900,630            | 3.6     | 507,250                                   | 6.5     | 393,380                                | 2.3     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....      | 738,640            | 3.0     | 501,790                                   | 6.4     | 236,850                                | 1.4     |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....      | 597,780            | 2.4     | 474,300                                   | 6.0     | 123,480                                | .7      |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....     | 1,257,250          | 5.1     | 1,174,700                                 | 15.0    | 82,550                                 | .5      |
| Average benefit, total..... | \$602.60           |         | \$742.60                                  |         | \$537.80                               |         |
| Men .....                   | 12,984,660         | 100.0   | 4,601,350                                 | 100.0   | 8,383,310                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00.....     | 251,690            | 1.9     | 28,900                                    | .6      | 222,790                                | 2.7     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....      | 312,890            | 2.4     | 79,150                                    | 1.7     | 233,740                                | 2.8     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....      | 324,030            | 2.5     | 57,020                                    | 1.2     | 267,010                                | 3.2     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....      | 409,100            | 3.2     | 77,990                                    | 1.7     | 331,110                                | 3.9     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....      | 492,090            | 3.8     | 122,120                                   | 2.7     | 369,970                                | 4.4     |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....      | 509,980            | 3.9     | 128,310                                   | 2.8     | 381,670                                | 4.6     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....      | 566,900            | 4.4     | 146,820                                   | 3.2     | 420,080                                | 5.0     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....      | 638,230            | 4.9     | 150,110                                   | 3.3     | 488,120                                | 5.8     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....      | 828,960            | 6.4     | 187,270                                   | 4.1     | 641,690                                | 7.7     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....      | 1,058,260          | 8.2     | 233,110                                   | 5.1     | 825,150                                | 9.8     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....      | 1,356,840          | 10.4    | 313,140                                   | 6.8     | 1,043,700                              | 12.4    |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....      | 1,418,220          | 10.9    | 346,080                                   | 7.5     | 1,072,140                              | 12.8    |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....      | 1,333,060          | 10.3    | 371,320                                   | 8.1     | 961,740                                | 11.5    |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....      | 840,860            | 6.5     | 343,260                                   | 7.5     | 497,600                                | 5.9     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....      | 676,000            | 5.2     | 371,510                                   | 8.1     | 304,490                                | 3.6     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....      | 567,550            | 4.4     | 386,440                                   | 8.4     | 181,110                                | 2.2     |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....      | 456,100            | 3.5     | 366,300                                   | 8.0     | 89,800                                 | 1.1     |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....     | 943,900            | 7.3     | 892,500                                   | 19.4    | 51,400                                 | .6      |
| Average benefit, men.....   | \$679.20           |         | \$803.00                                  |         | \$611.20                               |         |
| Women.....                  | 11,841,570         | 100.0   | 3,247,390                                 | 100.0   | 8,594,180                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00.....     | 392,040            | 3.3     | 26,580                                    | .8      | 365,460                                | 4.3     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....      | 556,410            | 4.7     | 111,040                                   | 3.4     | 445,370                                | 5.2     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....      | 676,510            | 5.7     | 71,000                                    | 2.2     | 605,510                                | 7.0     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....      | 1,174,690          | 9.9     | 101,380                                   | 3.1     | 1,073,310                              | 12.5    |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....      | 1,413,510          | 11.9    | 171,950                                   | 5.3     | 1,241,560                              | 14.4    |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....      | 1,072,850          | 9.1     | 197,560                                   | 6.1     | 875,290                                | 10.2    |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....      | 921,420            | 7.8     | 237,920                                   | 7.3     | 683,500                                | 8.0     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....      | 805,680            | 6.8     | 222,170                                   | 6.8     | 583,510                                | 6.8     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....      | 855,430            | 7.2     | 252,310                                   | 7.8     | 603,120                                | 7.0     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....      | 873,250            | 7.4     | 267,960                                   | 8.3     | 605,290                                | 7.0     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....      | 810,690            | 6.8     | 281,820                                   | 8.7     | 528,870                                | 6.2     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....      | 629,690            | 5.3     | 250,200                                   | 7.7     | 379,490                                | 4.4     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....      | 484,640            | 4.1     | 233,970                                   | 7.2     | 250,670                                | 2.9     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....      | 324,010            | 2.7     | 180,240                                   | 5.6     | 143,770                                | 1.7     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....      | 224,630            | 1.9     | 135,740                                   | 4.2     | 88,890                                 | 1.0     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....      | 171,090            | 1.4     | 115,350                                   | 3.6     | 55,740                                 | .6      |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....      | 141,680            | 1.2     | 108,000                                   | 3.3     | 33,680                                 | .4      |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....     | 313,350            | 2.6     | 282,200                                   | 8.7     | 31,150                                 | .4      |
| Average benefit, women..... | \$518.60           |         | \$657.10                                  |         | \$466.30                               |         |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

# 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B7.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Primary insurance amount and sex              | Total <sup>1</sup> |         | Without reduction for early retirement |         | With reduction for early retirement |         |
|---|--------------------|---------|--|---------|-------------------------------------|---------|
|   | Number             | Percent | Number                                 | Percent | Number                              | Percent |
| Total .....                                   | 24,826,230         | 100.0   | 7,848,740                              | 100.0   | 16,977,490                          | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....                      | 925,100            | 3.7     | 85,830                                 | 1.1     | 839,270                             | 4.9     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....                       | 1,703,080          | 6.9     | 370,140                                | 4.7     | 1,332,940                           | 7.9     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....                       | 903,740            | 3.6     | 181,850                                | 2.3     | 721,890                             | 4.3     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....                       | 1,237,690          | 5.0     | 239,360                                | 3.0     | 998,330                             | 5.9     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....                       | 1,683,110          | 6.8     | 391,850                                | 5.0     | 1,291,260                           | 7.6     |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....                       | 1,451,300          | 5.8     | 368,640                                | 4.7     | 1,082,660                           | 6.4     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....                       | 1,464,080          | 5.9     | 409,360                                | 5.2     | 1,054,720                           | 6.2     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....                       | 1,318,270          | 5.3     | 391,690                                | 5.0     | 926,580                             | 5.5     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....                       | 1,295,610          | 5.2     | 410,700                                | 5.2     | 884,910                             | 5.2     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....                       | 1,407,790          | 5.7     | 482,340                                | 6.1     | 925,450                             | 5.5     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....                       | 1,491,920          | 6.0     | 545,150                                | 6.9     | 946,770                             | 5.6     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....                       | 1,520,350          | 6.1     | 542,530                                | 6.9     | 977,820                             | 5.8     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....                       | 1,507,560          | 6.1     | 549,570                                | 7.0     | 957,990                             | 5.6     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....                       | 1,480,340          | 6.0     | 471,190                                | 6.0     | 1,009,150                           | 5.9     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....                       | 1,701,550          | 6.9     | 533,640                                | 6.8     | 1,167,910                           | 6.9     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....                       | 1,460,430          | 5.9     | 515,670                                | 6.6     | 944,760                             | 5.6     |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....                       | 1,194,740          | 4.8     | 482,370                                | 6.1     | 712,370                             | 4.2     |
| \$1,000.00 or more .....                      | 1,079,570          | 4.3     | 876,860                                | 11.2    | 202,710                             | 1.2     |
| Average primary insurance amount, total ..... | \$612.00           |         | \$698.70                               |         | \$571.90                            |         |
| Men .....                                     | 12,984,660         | 100.0   | 4,601,350                              | 100.0   | 8,383,310                           | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....                      | 149,730            | 1.2     | 27,370                                 | .6      | 122,360                             | 1.5     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....                       | 305,660            | 2.4     | 89,990                                 | 2.0     | 215,670                             | 2.6     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....                       | 192,520            | 1.5     | 51,400                                 | 1.1     | 141,120                             | 1.7     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....                       | 298,870            | 2.3     | 77,590                                 | 1.7     | 221,280                             | 2.6     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....                       | 448,470            | 3.5     | 128,300                                | 2.8     | 320,170                             | 3.8     |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....                       | 429,870            | 3.3     | 127,940                                | 2.8     | 301,930                             | 3.6     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....                       | 474,290            | 3.7     | 145,620                                | 3.2     | 328,670                             | 3.9     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....                       | 479,340            | 3.7     | 149,240                                | 3.2     | 330,100                             | 3.9     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....                       | 546,310            | 4.2     | 175,530                                | 3.8     | 370,780                             | 4.4     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....                       | 705,230            | 5.4     | 241,730                                | 5.3     | 463,500                             | 5.5     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....                       | 870,070            | 6.7     | 314,260                                | 6.8     | 555,810                             | 6.6     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....                       | 1,016,140          | 7.8     | 349,550                                | 7.6     | 666,590                             | 8.0     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....                       | 1,097,160          | 8.4     | 382,790                                | 8.3     | 714,370                             | 8.5     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....                       | 1,188,320          | 9.2     | 346,010                                | 7.5     | 842,310                             | 10.0    |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....                       | 1,479,790          | 11.4    | 427,830                                | 9.3     | 1,051,960                           | 12.5    |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....                       | 1,310,310          | 10.1    | 434,590                                | 9.4     | 875,720                             | 10.4    |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....                       | 1,077,330          | 8.3     | 406,240                                | 8.8     | 671,090                             | 8.0     |
| \$1,000.00 or more .....                      | 915,250            | 7.0     | 725,370                                | 15.8    | 189,880                             | 2.3     |
| Average primary insurance amount, men .....   | \$738.30           |         | \$790.30                               |         | \$709.80                            |         |
| Women .....                                   | 11,841,570         | 100.0   | 3,247,390                              | 100.0   | 8,594,180                           | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....                      | 775,370            | 6.5     | 58,460                                 | 1.8     | 716,910                             | 8.3     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....                       | 1,397,420          | 11.8    | 280,150                                | 8.6     | 1,117,270                           | 13.0    |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....                       | 711,220            | 6.0     | 130,450                                | 4.0     | 580,770                             | 6.8     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....                       | 938,820            | 7.9     | 161,770                                | 5.0     | 777,050                             | 9.0     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....                       | 1,234,640          | 10.4    | 263,550                                | 8.1     | 971,090                             | 11.3    |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....                       | 1,021,430          | 8.6     | 240,700                                | 7.4     | 780,730                             | 9.1     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....                       | 989,790            | 8.4     | 263,740                                | 8.1     | 726,050                             | 8.4     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....                       | 838,930            | 7.1     | 242,450                                | 7.5     | 596,480                             | 6.9     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....                       | 749,300            | 6.3     | 235,170                                | 7.2     | 514,130                             | 6.0     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....                       | 702,560            | 5.9     | 240,610                                | 7.4     | 461,950                             | 5.4     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....                       | 621,850            | 5.3     | 230,890                                | 7.1     | 390,960                             | 4.5     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....                       | 504,210            | 4.3     | 192,980                                | 5.9     | 311,230                             | 3.6     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....                       | 410,400            | 3.5     | 166,780                                | 5.1     | 243,620                             | 2.8     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....                       | 292,020            | 2.5     | 125,180                                | 3.9     | 166,840                             | 1.9     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....                       | 221,760            | 1.9     | 105,810                                | 3.3     | 115,950                             | 1.3     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....                       | 150,120            | 1.3     | 81,080                                 | 2.5     | 69,040                              | .8      |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....                       | 117,410            | 1.0     | 76,130                                 | 2.3     | 41,280                              | .5      |
| \$1,000.00 or more .....                      | 164,320            | 1.4     | 151,490                                | 4.7     | 12,830                              | .1      |
| Average primary insurance amount, women ..... | \$473.50           |         | \$569.10                               |         | \$437.50                            |         |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

## 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B8.—Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-90**

| At end of year <sup>1</sup> | Number     |  |                                     |                  | Average monthly benefit |  |                                     |
|-----------------------------|------------|--|-------------------------------------|------------------|-------------------------|--|-------------------------------------|
|                             | Total      | Without reduction for early retirement | With reduction for early retirement |                  | All benefits            | Without reduction for early retirement | With reduction for early retirement |
|                             |            |  | Number                              | Percent of total |                         |  |                                     |
|                             | Total      |  |                                     |                  |                         |  |                                     |
| 1956 .....                  | 5,112,430  | 4,997,401                              | 115,029                             | 2.2              | \$63.10                 | \$63.40                                | \$48.20                             |
| 1960 .....                  | 8,061,469  | 7,112,265                              | 949,204                             | 11.8             | 74.00                   | 76.50                                  | 55.80                               |
| 1965 .....                  | 11,100,584 | 7,581,386                              | 3,519,198                           | 31.7             | 83.90                   | 90.10                                  | 70.60                               |
| 1970 .....                  | 13,349,175 | 7,282,295                              | 6,066,880                           | 45.4             | 118.10                  | 130.20                                 | 103.60                              |
| 1975 .....                  | 16,588,001 | 7,238,830                              | 9,349,171                           | 56.4             | 207.20                  | 232.80                                 | 187.40                              |
| 1980 .....                  | 19,562,085 | 7,397,198                              | 12,164,887                          | 62.2             | 341.40                  | 391.80                                 | 310.70                              |
| 1981 .....                  | 20,195,362 | 7,425,048                              | 12,770,314                          | 63.2             | 386.00                  | 446.90                                 | 350.60                              |
| 1982 .....                  | 20,763,230 | 7,546,621                              | 13,216,609                          | 63.7             | 419.30                  | 491.50                                 | 378.00                              |
| 1983 .....                  | 21,418,747 | 7,740,787                              | 13,677,960                          | 63.9             | 440.80                  | 523.70                                 | 393.90                              |
| 1984 .....                  | 21,906,461 | 7,737,082                              | 14,169,379                          | 64.7             | 460.60                  | 554.70                                 | 409.20                              |
| 1985 .....                  | 22,431,930 | 7,720,959                              | 14,710,971                          | 65.6             | 478.60                  | 581.20                                 | 424.80                              |
| 1986 .....                  | 22,980,948 | 7,709,944                              | 15,271,004                          | 66.5             | 488.50                  | 596.80                                 | 433.80                              |
| 1987 .....                  | 23,439,684 | 7,690,792                              | 15,748,892                          | 67.2             | 512.70                  | 628.60                                 | 456.00                              |
| 1988 .....                  | 23,858,226 | 7,699,916                              | 16,158,310                          | 67.7             | 536.80                  | 660.10                                 | 478.10                              |
| 1989 .....                  | 24,326,604 | 7,751,209                              | 16,575,395                          | 68.1             | 566.90                  | 698.40                                 | 505.30                              |
| 1990 .....                  | 24,838,100 | 7,840,239                              | 16,997,861                          | 68.4             | 602.60                  | 742.80                                 | 537.90                              |
|                             | Men        |  |                                     |                  |                         |  |                                     |
| 1956 .....                  | 3,572,271  | 3,572,271                              | ...                                 | ...              | \$68.20                 | \$68.20                                | ...                                 |
| 1960 .....                  | 5,216,668  | 5,216,668                              | ...                                 | ...              | 81.90                   | 81.90                                  | ...                                 |
| 1965 .....                  | 6,825,078  | 5,389,166                              | 1,435,912                           | 21.0             | 92.60                   | 96.10                                  | \$79.40                             |
| 1970 .....                  | 7,688,460  | 4,930,400                              | 2,758,060                           | 35.9             | 130.50                  | 139.10                                 | 115.30                              |
| 1975 .....                  | 9,163,648  | 4,711,571                              | 4,452,077                           | 48.6             | 227.80                  | 247.20                                 | 207.20                              |
| 1980 .....                  | 10,460,735 | 4,586,539                              | 5,874,196                           | 54.8             | 380.20                  | 419.60                                 | 349.50                              |
| 1981 .....                  | 10,766,981 | 4,586,149                              | 6,180,832                           | 57.4             | 431.10                  | 479.50                                 | 395.10                              |
| 1982 .....                  | 11,029,842 | 4,647,057                              | 6,382,785                           | 57.9             | 469.60                  | 528.20                                 | 426.90                              |
| 1983 .....                  | 11,358,357 | 4,751,287                              | 6,607,070                           | 58.2             | 495.00                  | 565.50                                 | 444.30                              |
| 1984 .....                  | 11,572,911 | 4,702,805                              | 6,870,106                           | 59.4             | 517.80                  | 598.30                                 | 462.70                              |
| 1985 .....                  | 11,816,956 | 4,655,477                              | 7,161,479                           | 60.6             | 538.40                  | 627.50                                 | 480.50                              |
| 1986 .....                  | 12,080,376 | 4,621,111                              | 7,459,265                           | 61.7             | 549.80                  | 644.60                                 | 491.00                              |
| 1987 .....                  | 12,295,034 | 4,587,974                              | 7,707,060                           | 62.7             | 577.50                  | 679.20                                 | 516.90                              |
| 1988 .....                  | 12,486,962 | 4,563,777                              | 7,923,185                           | 63.5             | 604.90                  | 713.40                                 | 542.40                              |
| 1989 .....                  | 12,718,425 | 4,566,059                              | 8,152,366                           | 64.1             | 638.90                  | 755.20                                 | 573.80                              |
| 1990 .....                  | 12,983,832 | 4,592,911                              | 8,390,921                           | 64.6             | 679.30                  | 803.60                                 | 611.20                              |
|                             | Women      |  |                                     |                  |                         |  |                                     |
| 1956 .....                  | 1,540,159  | 1,425,130                              | 115,029                             | 7.5              | \$51.20                 | \$51.40                                | \$48.20                             |
| 1960 .....                  | 2,844,801  | 1,895,597                              | 949,204                             | 33.4             | 59.70                   | 61.60                                  | 55.80                               |
| 1965 .....                  | 4,275,506  | 2,192,220                              | 2,083,286                           | 48.7             | 70.10                   | 75.40                                  | 64.50                               |
| 1970 .....                  | 5,660,715  | 2,351,895                              | 3,308,820                           | 58.5             | 101.20                  | 111.70                                 | 93.80                               |
| 1975 .....                  | 7,424,353  | 2,527,259                              | 4,897,094                           | 66.0             | 181.80                  | 205.90                                 | 169.40                              |
| 1980 .....                  | 9,101,350  | 2,810,659                              | 6,290,691                           | 69.1             | 296.80                  | 346.50                                 | 274.60                              |
| 1981 .....                  | 9,428,381  | 2,838,899                              | 6,589,482                           | 69.9             | 334.50                  | 394.00                                 | 308.80                              |
| 1982 .....                  | 9,733,388  | 2,899,564                              | 6,833,824                           | 70.2             | 362.20                  | 432.60                                 | 332.40                              |
| 1983 .....                  | 10,060,390 | 2,989,500                              | 7,070,890                           | 70.3             | 379.60                  | 460.50                                 | 345.40                              |
| 1984 .....                  | 10,333,550 | 3,034,277                              | 7,299,273                           | 70.6             | 396.50                  | 487.00                                 | 358.90                              |
| 1985 .....                  | 10,614,974 | 3,065,482                              | 7,549,492                           | 71.1             | 412.10                  | 511.00                                 | 372.00                              |
| 1986 .....                  | 10,900,572 | 3,089,833                              | 7,811,739                           | 71.7             | 420.50                  | 525.10                                 | 379.10                              |
| 1987 .....                  | 11,144,650 | 3,102,818                              | 8,041,832                           | 72.2             | 441.20                  | 553.70                                 | 397.70                              |
| 1988 .....                  | 11,371,264 | 3,136,139                              | 8,235,125                           | 72.4             | 462.00                  | 582.60                                 | 416.20                              |
| 1989 .....                  | 11,608,179 | 3,185,150                              | 8,423,029                           | 72.6             | 487.90                  | 617.10                                 | 439.10                              |
| 1990 .....                  | 11,854,268 | 3,247,328                              | 8,606,940                           | 72.6             | 518.60                  | 656.80                                 | 466.40                              |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."



# 5.B OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers

**Table 5.B9.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit                   | Total    | Age attained during 1990 |          |          |          |          |          |             |
|-----------------------------------|----------|--------------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|-------------|
|                                   |          | 62-64                    | 65-69    | 70-74    | 75-79    | 80-84    | 85-89    | 90 or older |
|                                   | Total    |                          |          |          |          |          |          |             |
| Total number (in thousands) ..... | 24,826   | 2,503                    | 6,965    | 6,012    | 4,507    | 2,807    | 1,396    | 636         |
| Total percent.....                | 100.0    | 100.0                    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0       |
| Less than \$200.00 .....          | 2.6      | 6.0                      | 4.2      | 2.5      | 1.1      | (1)      | (1)      | .1          |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....           | 3.5      | 3.1                      | 2.2      | 2.8      | 3.6      | 5.4      | 6.8      | 10.3        |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....           | 4.0      | 5.9                      | 4.4      | 3.8      | 3.6      | 3.0      | 2.9      | 3.5         |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....           | 6.4      | 9.9                      | 7.6      | 5.6      | 5.1      | 5.1      | 4.8      | 5.4         |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....           | 7.7      | 12.7                     | 8.8      | 7.1      | 5.6      | 5.7      | 6.3      | 7.4         |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....           | 6.4      | 6.9                      | 7.0      | 6.3      | 5.5      | 5.6      | 6.3      | 7.7         |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....           | 6.0      | 5.5                      | 6.2      | 5.7      | 5.6      | 6.1      | 6.8      | 8.3         |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....           | 5.8      | 5.2                      | 5.6      | 5.5      | 5.6      | 6.6      | 7.2      | 8.1         |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....           | 6.8      | 5.3                      | 5.8      | 6.1      | 7.0      | 8.7      | 10.6     | 11.1        |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....           | 7.8      | 5.7                      | 6.5      | 7.1      | 8.2      | 10.5     | 11.3     | 13.8        |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....           | 8.7      | 6.3                      | 8.0      | 9.2      | 8.4      | 9.6      | 12.3     | 12.8        |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....           | 8.2      | 7.7                      | 9.8      | 7.4      | 7.2      | 8.7      | 9.6      | 3.4         |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....           | 7.3      | 13.1                     | 7.3      | 6.6      | 6.1      | 8.2      | 4.8      | 1.9         |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....           | 4.7      | 4.8                      | 4.8      | 5.3      | 4.6      | 5.0      | 2.5      | 1.3         |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....           | 3.6      | 1.3                      | 4.5      | 4.7      | 3.7      | 2.7      | 1.5      | .7          |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....           | 3.0      | .4                       | 3.8      | 4.0      | 3.5      | 1.7      | 1.0      | .8          |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....           | 2.4      | .1                       | 2.3      | 3.3      | 3.9      | 1.5      | .9       | .8          |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....           | 5.1      | (1)                      | 1.2      | 6.9      | 11.5     | 5.8      | 4.3      | 2.7         |
| Average benefit .....             | \$602.60 | \$515.60                 | \$574.50 | \$628.90 | \$662.50 | \$620.10 | \$587.30 | \$535.20    |
|                                   | Men      |                          |          |          |          |          |          |             |
| Total number (in thousands) ..... | 12,985   | 1,336                    | 3,898    | 3,283    | 2,315    | 1,326    | 594      | 234         |
| Total percent.....                | 100.0    | 100.0                    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0       |
| Less than \$200.00 .....          | 1.9      | 3.4                      | 3.0      | 2.1      | .9       | (1)      | (1)      | (1)         |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....           | 2.4      | 1.6                      | 1.3      | 2.2      | 2.8      | 4.2      | 5.4      | 7.1         |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....           | 2.5      | 2.9                      | 2.4      | 2.4      | 2.5      | 2.5      | 2.4      | 2.7         |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....           | 3.2      | 3.7                      | 3.1      | 2.7      | 3.0      | 3.6      | 3.7      | 4.1         |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....           | 3.8      | 4.0                      | 3.7      | 3.4      | 3.5      | 4.4      | 5.0      | 5.8         |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....           | 3.9      | 4.3                      | 3.9      | 3.5      | 3.6      | 4.4      | 5.2      | 6.0         |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....           | 4.4      | 4.6                      | 4.3      | 4.0      | 4.0      | 4.8      | 5.6      | 6.7         |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....           | 4.9      | 5.4                      | 4.9      | 4.5      | 4.5      | 5.5      | 5.9      | 7.0         |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....           | 6.4      | 6.3                      | 5.8      | 5.6      | 6.3      | 8.0      | 9.9      | 10.4        |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....           | 8.2      | 7.5                      | 7.4      | 7.5      | 8.1      | 10.6     | 10.0     | 15.9        |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....           | 10.4     | 9.3                      | 10.5     | 11.5     | 8.7      | 9.2      | 13.8     | 17.4        |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....           | 10.9     | 12.5                     | 14.2     | 9.1      | 7.8      | 9.9      | 13.2     | 4.5         |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....           | 10.3     | 22.9                     | 10.7     | 8.3      | 6.8      | 10.6     | 5.7      | 2.7         |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....           | 6.5      | 8.4                      | 6.9      | 6.9      | 5.4      | 6.4      | 3.2      | 1.7         |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....           | 5.2      | 2.2                      | 6.8      | 6.4      | 4.7      | 3.6      | 1.8      | 1.1         |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....           | 4.4      | .7                       | 5.8      | 5.6      | 4.7      | 2.1      | 1.3      | 1.0         |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....           | 3.5      | .1                       | 3.6      | 4.7      | 5.5      | 1.9      | 1.1      | 1.3         |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....           | 7.3      | (1)                      | 1.7      | 9.7      | 17.2     | 8.4      | 6.7      | 4.7         |
| Average benefit .....             | \$679.20 | \$622.60                 | \$659.00 | \$703.40 | \$737.60 | \$670.00 | \$633.10 | \$588.40    |
|                                   | Women    |                          |          |          |          |          |          |             |
| Total number (in thousands) ..... | 11,842   | 1,167                    | 3,067    | 2,729    | 2,192    | 1,481    | 802      | 402         |
| Total percent.....                | 100.0    | 100.0                    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0       |
| Less than \$200.00 .....          | 3.3      | 9.1                      | 5.6      | 3.1      | 1.3      | (1)      | (1)      | .1          |
| \$200.00-\$249.90 .....           | 4.7      | 4.7                      | 3.4      | 3.5      | 4.3      | 6.4      | 7.9      | 12.1        |
| \$250.00-\$299.90 .....           | 5.7      | 9.4                      | 7.0      | 5.5      | 4.8      | 3.6      | 3.3      | 3.9         |
| \$300.00-\$349.90 .....           | 9.9      | 17.0                     | 13.2     | 9.0      | 7.3      | 6.4      | 5.6      | 6.1         |
| \$350.00-\$399.90 .....           | 11.9     | 22.5                     | 15.2     | 11.6     | 7.9      | 7.0      | 7.3      | 8.4         |
| \$400.00-\$449.90 .....           | 9.1      | 9.9                      | 10.9     | 9.6      | 7.6      | 6.7      | 7.1      | 8.7         |
| \$450.00-\$499.90 .....           | 7.8      | 6.6                      | 8.6      | 7.8      | 7.3      | 7.3      | 7.6      | 9.3         |
| \$500.00-\$549.90 .....           | 6.8      | 5.1                      | 6.6      | 6.7      | 6.9      | 7.5      | 8.1      | 8.7         |
| \$550.00-\$599.90 .....           | 7.2      | 4.2                      | 5.8      | 6.8      | 7.7      | 9.4      | 11.2     | 11.5        |
| \$600.00-\$649.90 .....           | 7.4      | 3.6                      | 5.3      | 6.7      | 8.3      | 10.5     | 12.2     | 12.5        |
| \$650.00-\$699.90 .....           | 6.8      | 2.8                      | 4.8      | 6.4      | 8.0      | 9.9      | 11.3     | 10.2        |
| \$700.00-\$749.90 .....           | 5.3      | 2.1                      | 4.2      | 5.4      | 6.7      | 7.8      | 6.9      | 2.8         |
| \$750.00-\$799.90 .....           | 4.1      | 1.8                      | 3.1      | 4.5      | 5.4      | 6.0      | 4.0      | 1.4         |
| \$800.00-\$849.90 .....           | 2.7      | .6                       | 2.2      | 3.4      | 3.8      | 3.6      | 2.0      | 1.0         |
| \$850.00-\$899.90 .....           | 1.9      | .3                       | 1.7      | 2.6      | 2.6      | 2.0      | 1.2      | .6          |
| \$900.00-\$949.90 .....           | 1.4      | .1                       | 1.2      | 2.0      | 2.2      | 1.4      | .8       | .7          |
| \$950.00-\$999.90 .....           | 1.2      | (1)                      | .7       | 1.7      | 2.2      | 1.1      | .8       | .5          |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....           | 2.6      | (1)                      | .6       | 3.5      | 5.5      | 3.5      | 2.6      | 1.6         |
| Average benefit .....             | \$518.60 | \$393.20                 | \$467.00 | \$539.40 | \$583.30 | \$575.50 | \$553.40 | \$504.30    |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 956-0161/ 0162 for further information.

## 5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

**Table 5.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Primary insurance amount               | Retired workers <sup>1</sup> |         | Wives and husbands |         | Children |         |
|--|------------------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|----------|---------|
|  | Number                       | Percent | Number             | Percent | Number   | Percent |
| Total .....                            | 24,826,230                   | 100.0   | 3,102,170          | 100.0   | 422,490  | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....               | 925,100                      | 3.7     | 27,440             | .9      | 8,970    | 2.1     |
| \$200.00—\$249.90 .....                | 1,703,080                    | 6.9     | 75,210             | 2.4     | 12,920   | 3.1     |
| \$250.00—\$299.90 .....                | 903,740                      | 3.6     | 42,590             | 1.4     | 8,890    | 2.1     |
| \$300.00—\$349.90 .....                | 1,237,690                    | 5.0     | 63,760             | 2.1     | 15,270   | 3.6     |
| \$350.00—\$399.90 .....                | 1,683,110                    | 6.8     | 100,800            | 3.2     | 24,820   | 5.9     |
| \$400.00—\$449.90 .....                | 1,451,300                    | 5.8     | 95,850             | 3.1     | 24,530   | 5.8     |
| \$450.00—\$499.90 .....                | 1,464,080                    | 5.9     | 106,390            | 3.4     | 23,530   | 5.6     |
| \$500.00—\$549.90 .....                | 1,318,270                    | 5.3     | 106,450            | 3.4     | 23,480   | 5.6     |
| \$550.00—\$599.90 .....                | 1,295,610                    | 5.2     | 120,260            | 3.9     | 26,320   | 6.2     |
| \$600.00—\$649.90 .....                | 1,407,790                    | 5.7     | 154,480            | 5.0     | 27,080   | 6.4     |
| \$650.00—\$699.90 .....                | 1,491,920                    | 6.0     | 197,520            | 6.4     | 28,420   | 6.7     |
| \$700.00—\$749.90 .....                | 1,520,350                    | 6.1     | 237,610            | 7.7     | 29,380   | 7.0     |
| \$750.00—\$799.90 .....                | 1,507,560                    | 6.1     | 254,850            | 8.2     | 29,440   | 7.0     |
| \$800.00—\$849.90 .....                | 1,480,340                    | 6.0     | 272,790            | 8.8     | 30,790   | 7.3     |
| \$850.00—\$899.90 .....                | 1,701,550                    | 6.9     | 363,480            | 11.7    | 34,760   | 8.2     |
| \$900.00—\$949.90 .....                | 1,460,430                    | 5.9     | 320,320            | 10.3    | 31,760   | 7.5     |
| \$950.00—\$999.90 .....                | 1,194,740                    | 4.8     | 271,630            | 8.8     | 25,910   | 6.1     |
| \$1,000.00 or more .....               | 1,079,570                    | 4.3     | 290,740            | 9.4     | 16,220   | 3.8     |
| Average primary insurance amount ..... | \$612.00                     |         | \$757.80           |         | \$660.40 |         |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

# 5.C OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers & Dependents

**Table 5.C2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-90**

| At end of year | Retired workers |         |         | Wives   |                                     |   | Husbands | Children |              |                            |          |
|----------------|-----------------|---------|---------|---------|-------------------------------------|---|----------|----------|--------------|----------------------------|----------|
|                | Total           | Men     | Women   | Total   | Entitled solely by age <sup>1</sup> | Entitled because of children <sup>2</sup> |          | Total    | Under age 18 | Disabled, aged 18 or older | Students |
| 1940.....      | \$22.60         | \$23.17 | \$18.37 | \$12.13 | \$12.13                             | ...                                       | ...      | \$12.22  | \$12.22      | ...                        | ...      |
| 1941.....      | 22.70           | 23.32   | 18.48   | 12.11   | 12.11                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.19    | 12.19        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1942.....      | 23.02           | 23.71   | 18.73   | 12.28   | 12.28                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.24    | 12.24        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1943.....      | 23.42           | 24.17   | 19.06   | 12.49   | 12.49                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.31    | 12.31        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1944.....      | 23.73           | 24.48   | 19.35   | 12.63   | 12.63                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.38    | 12.38        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1945.....      | 24.19           | 24.94   | 19.51   | 12.82   | 12.82                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.45    | 12.45        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1946.....      | 24.55           | 25.30   | 19.64   | 12.99   | 12.99                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.57    | 12.57        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1947.....      | 24.90           | 25.68   | 19.91   | 13.17   | 13.17                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.77    | 12.77        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1948.....      | 25.35           | 26.21   | 20.11   | 13.42   | 13.42                               | ...                                       | ...      | 12.99    | 12.99        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1949.....      | 26.00           | 26.92   | 20.58   | 13.76   | 13.76                               | ...                                       | ...      | 13.18    | 13.18        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1950.....      | 43.86           | 45.67   | 35.05   | 23.60   | 23.79                               | \$12.85                                   | \$20.01  | 17.05    | 17.05        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1951.....      | 42.14           | 44.44   | 33.03   | 22.75   | 23.16                               | 14.33                                     | 19.49    | 13.37    | 13.37        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1952.....      | 49.25           | 52.16   | 39.17   | 26.01   | 26.48                               | 16.33                                     | 22.31    | 14.67    | 14.67        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1953.....      | 51.10           | 54.46   | 40.66   | 27.08   | 27.53                               | 17.97                                     | 23.10    | 15.79    | 15.79        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1954.....      | 59.14           | 63.34   | 47.05   | 31.81   | 32.36                               | 21.11                                     | 26.61    | 18.53    | 18.53        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1955.....      | 61.90           | 66.40   | 49.93   | 33.12   | 33.63                               | 22.96                                     | 27.27    | 20.01    | 20.01        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1956.....      | 63.09           | 68.23   | 51.16   | 33.76   | 34.22                               | 23.64                                     | 27.90    | 20.63    | 20.63        | ...                        | ...      |
| 1957.....      | 64.58           | 70.47   | 52.23   | 34.41   | 34.89                               | 24.21                                     | 29.39    | 21.89    | 20.90        | \$31.55                    | ...      |
| 1958.....      | 66.35           | 72.74   | 53.55   | 35.11   | 35.59                               | 25.12                                     | 30.45    | 22.99    | 21.66        | 32.00                      | ...      |
| 1959.....      | 72.78           | 80.11   | 58.81   | 38.24   | 38.68                               | 29.39                                     | 33.85    | 27.34    | 25.61        | 35.08                      | ...      |
| 1960.....      | 74.04           | 81.87   | 59.67   | 38.74   | 39.19                               | 30.15                                     | 34.72    | 28.25    | 26.38        | 35.70                      | ...      |
| 1961.....      | 75.65           | 83.13   | 62.00   | 39.47   | 40.09                               | 29.45                                     | 36.61    | 27.52    | 25.56        | 36.22                      | ...      |
| 1962.....      | 76.19           | 83.79   | 62.61   | 39.64   | 40.35                               | 29.55                                     | 37.05    | 27.39    | 25.44        | 36.35                      | ...      |
| 1963.....      | 76.88           | 84.69   | 63.42   | 39.95   | 40.66                               | 29.94                                     | 37.64    | 27.85    | 25.76        | 36.84                      | ...      |
| 1964.....      | 77.57           | 85.58   | 64.28   | 40.24   | 40.95                               | 30.16                                     | 38.18    | 28.13    | 25.86        | 37.34                      | ...      |
| 1965.....      | 83.92           | 92.59   | 70.07   | 43.64   | 44.41                               | 32.60                                     | 41.69    | 31.98    | 28.27        | 40.64                      | \$46.75  |
| 1966.....      | 84.35           | 93.26   | 70.79   | 43.82   | 44.60                               | 32.64                                     | 42.21    | 32.72    | 28.18        | 41.03                      | 45.05    |
| 1967.....      | 85.37           | 94.49   | 71.92   | 44.25   | 45.01                               | 32.92                                     | 42.79    | 33.10    | 28.34        | 41.49                      | 45.07    |
| 1968.....      | 98.86           | 109.08  | 84.24   | 51.22   | 52.13                               | 37.66                                     | 49.29    | 38.12    | 32.44        | 47.79                      | 51.08    |
| 1969.....      | 100.40          | 110.96  | 85.71   | 51.89   | 52.81                               | 38.00                                     | 49.90    | 38.63    | 32.79        | 48.46                      | 51.33    |
| 1970.....      | 118.10          | 130.53  | 101.22  | 61.20   | 62.41                               | 43.23                                     | 58.47    | 44.85    | 37.72        | 56.79                      | 59.46    |
| 1971.....      | 132.17          | 146.13  | 113.60  | 68.36   | 69.82                               | 47.07                                     | 65.25    | 49.36    | 41.08        | 62.57                      | 65.93    |
| 1972.....      | 162.35          | 179.44  | 140.11  | 84.11   | 86.07                               | 56.10                                     | 79.97    | 59.90    | 49.44        | 75.91                      | 80.13    |
| 1973.....      | 166.40          | 182.60  | 145.80  | 84.80   | 86.80                               | 56.80                                     | 80.80    | 61.10    | 50.30        | 77.00                      | 82.70    |
| 1974.....      | 188.20          | 206.56  | 165.47  | 95.77   | 98.08                               | 64.24                                     | 90.90    | 69.63    | 57.10        | 86.61                      | 94.21    |
| 1975.....      | 207.18          | 227.75  | 181.80  | 105.21  | 107.74                              | 70.72                                     | 99.07    | 77.42    | 63.13        | 94.75                      | 103.88   |
| 1976.....      | 224.86          | 247.70  | 197.08  | 114.15  | 116.82                              | 77.29                                     | 106.68   | 85.64    | 69.55        | 102.81                     | 113.92   |
| 1977.....      | 243.00          | 268.40  | 212.60  | 123.30  | 126.20                              | 84.20                                     | 100.90   | 94.90    | 76.90        | 112.30                     | 124.60   |
| 1978.....      | 263.20          | 291.60  | 229.70  | 133.10  | 136.00                              | 91.70                                     | 106.00   | 104.70   | 85.10        | 121.70                     | 138.40   |
| 1979.....      | 294.30          | 326.80  | 256.50  | 148.80  | 151.90                              | 102.90                                    | 116.00   | 119.20   | 97.00        | 137.10                     | 157.20   |
| 1980.....      | 341.40          | 380.20  | 296.80  | 172.50  | 176.00                              | 120.40                                    | 132.10   | 140.00   | 114.30       | 159.80                     | 184.00   |
| 1981.....      | 386.00          | 431.10  | 334.50  | 195.40  | 199.20                              | 138.20                                    | 145.90   | 161.40   | 131.10       | 182.20                     | 210.60   |
| 1982.....      | 419.30          | 469.60  | 362.20  | 213.60  | 216.90                              | 148.80                                    | 156.00   | 165.00   | 145.90       | 198.40                     | 219.70   |
| 1983.....      | 440.80          | 495.00  | 379.60  | 226.50  | 229.50                              | 151.30                                    | 160.90   | 175.80   | 163.20       | 210.10                     | 235.50   |
| 1984.....      | 460.60          | 517.80  | 396.50  | 237.20  | 240.30                              | 156.70                                    | 165.80   | 185.50   | 170.60       | 220.80                     | 249.90   |
| 1985.....      | 478.60          | 538.40  | 412.10  | 247.20  | 250.30                              | 161.90                                    | 169.50   | 197.60   | 177.40       | 230.80                     | 232.30   |
| 1986.....      | 488.50          | 549.80  | 420.50  | 252.70  | 255.70                              | 165.10                                    | 170.40   | 203.80   | 182.50       | 236.80                     | 241.20   |
| 1987.....      | 512.70          | 577.50  | 441.20  | 265.40  | 268.40                              | 174.00                                    | 175.90   | 215.90   | 192.70       | 249.90                     | 252.60   |
| 1988.....      | 536.80          | 604.90  | 462.00  | 278.00  | 281.00                              | 182.40                                    | 181.50   | 227.70   | 201.60       | 263.30                     | 265.40   |
| 1989.....      | 566.90          | 638.90  | 487.90  | 293.80  | 296.80                              | 194.00                                    | 189.10   | 242.40   | 213.80       | 279.30                     | 283.70   |
| 1990.....      | 602.60          | 679.30  | 518.60  | 312.30  | 315.40                              | 208.10                                    | 198.20   | 259.40   | 228.50       | 298.30                     | 300.90   |

<sup>1</sup> Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

<sup>2</sup> Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the Social Security Bulletin.



## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D1.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Year of entitlement | Total                              |                         |                                 |                         | Men                   |                         |                                 |                         | Women                 |                         |                                 |                         |
|---------------------|------------------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
|                     | Number at end of 1990 <sup>1</sup> | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit |
| Total.....          | 3,011,130                          | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$587.00                | 1,965,140             | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$651.80                | 1,045,990             | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$465.20                |
| 1985-90.....        | 1,545,290                          | 51.3                    | ...                             | 595.10                  | 992,610               | 50.5                    | ...                             | 670.10                  | 552,680               | 52.8                    | ...                             | 460.20                  |
| 1980-84.....        | 680,280                            | 22.6                    | ...                             | 559.70                  | 447,590               | 22.8                    | ...                             | 621.90                  | 232,690               | 22.2                    | ...                             | 439.90                  |
| 1975-79.....        | 443,980                            | 14.7                    | ...                             | 640.70                  | 290,950               | 14.8                    | ...                             | 703.00                  | 153,030               | 14.6                    | ...                             | 522.20                  |
| 1970-74.....        | 237,310                            | 7.9                     | ...                             | 556.40                  | 158,680               | 8.1                     | ...                             | 597.90                  | 78,630                | 7.5                     | ...                             | 472.70                  |
| 1965-69.....        | 75,800                             | 2.5                     | ...                             | 489.40                  | 53,870                | 2.7                     | ...                             | 508.00                  | 21,930                | 2.1                     | ...                             | 443.50                  |
| 1960-64.....        | 28,470                             | .9                      | ...                             | 476.30                  | 21,440                | 1.1                     | ...                             | 487.20                  | 7,030                 | .7                      | ...                             | 443.00                  |
| 1990.....           | 193,080                            | 6.4                     | 6.4                             | 628.40                  | 64,870                | 6.5                     | 6.5                             | 703.80                  | 128,210               | 6.2                     | 6.2                             | 479.40                  |
| 1989.....           | 290,520                            | 9.6                     | 16.1                            | 607.60                  | 104,380               | 9.5                     | 16.0                            | 682.90                  | 186,140               | 10.0                    | 16.2                            | 473.20                  |
| 1988.....           | 301,610                            | 10.0                    | 26.1                            | 600.80                  | 109,630               | 9.8                     | 25.8                            | 678.70                  | 191,980               | 10.5                    | 26.7                            | 464.40                  |
| 1987.....           | 279,460                            | 9.3                     | 35.4                            | 595.70                  | 102,010               | 9.0                     | 34.8                            | 674.30                  | 177,450               | 9.8                     | 36.4                            | 459.10                  |
| 1986.....           | 257,600                            | 8.6                     | 43.9                            | 578.30                  | 92,290                | 8.4                     | 43.2                            | 651.80                  | 165,310               | 8.8                     | 45.2                            | 446.70                  |
| 1985.....           | 223,020                            | 7.4                     | 51.3                            | 560.60                  | 79,500                | 7.3                     | 50.5                            | 628.10                  | 143,520               | 7.6                     | 52.8                            | 438.80                  |
| 1984.....           | 191,300                            | 6.4                     | 57.7                            | 548.10                  | 68,120                | 6.3                     | 56.8                            | 614.40                  | 123,180               | 6.5                     | 59.4                            | 428.00                  |
| 1983.....           | 152,580                            | 5.1                     | 62.7                            | 548.10                  | 51,490                | 5.1                     | 61.9                            | 608.70                  | 101,090               | 4.9                     | 64.3                            | 429.20                  |
| 1982.....           | 123,820                            | 4.1                     | 66.9                            | 550.00                  | 41,020                | 4.2                     | 66.1                            | 606.60                  | 82,800                | 3.9                     | 68.2                            | 435.80                  |
| 1981.....           | 106,310                            | 3.5                     | 70.4                            | 570.20                  | 36,250                | 3.6                     | 69.7                            | 632.00                  | 70,060                | 3.5                     | 71.7                            | 450.60                  |
| 1980.....           | 106,270                            | 3.5                     | 73.9                            | 598.00                  | 35,810                | 3.6                     | 73.3                            | 662.20                  | 70,460                | 3.4                     | 75.1                            | 471.50                  |
| 1979.....           | 96,700                             | 3.2                     | 77.1                            | 649.40                  | 33,090                | 3.2                     | 76.5                            | 714.90                  | 63,610                | 3.2                     | 78.2                            | 523.50                  |
| 1978.....           | 88,620                             | 2.9                     | 80.1                            | 670.80                  | 31,050                | 2.9                     | 79.5                            | 736.90                  | 57,570                | 3.0                     | 81.2                            | 548.30                  |
| 1977.....           | 88,620                             | 2.9                     | 83.0                            | 655.00                  | 29,840                | 3.0                     | 82.4                            | 719.30                  | 58,780                | 2.9                     | 84.1                            | 528.20                  |
| 1976.....           | 89,110                             | 3.0                     | 86.0                            | 626.80                  | 31,390                | 2.9                     | 85.4                            | 686.50                  | 57,720                | 3.0                     | 87.1                            | 516.90                  |
| 1975.....           | 80,930                             | 2.7                     | 88.7                            | 596.80                  | 27,660                | 2.7                     | 88.1                            | 651.80                  | 53,270                | 2.6                     | 89.7                            | 490.90                  |
| 1974.....           | 70,120                             | 2.3                     | 91.0                            | 573.70                  | 24,410                | 2.3                     | 90.4                            | 623.50                  | 45,710                | 2.3                     | 92.0                            | 480.50                  |
| 1973.....           | 60,220                             | 2.0                     | 93.0                            | 555.70                  | 21,080                | 2.0                     | 92.4                            | 602.10                  | 39,140                | 2.0                     | 94.1                            | 469.40                  |
| 1972.....           | 41,450                             | 1.4                     | 94.4                            | 558.10                  | 13,400                | 1.4                     | 93.8                            | 598.60                  | 28,050                | 1.3                     | 95.3                            | 473.50                  |
| 1971.....           | 36,560                             | 1.2                     | 95.6                            | 547.40                  | 11,150                | 1.3                     | 95.1                            | 580.40                  | 25,410                | 1.1                     | 96.4                            | 472.20                  |
| 1970.....           | 28,960                             | 1.0                     | 96.5                            | 525.00                  | 8,590                 | 1.0                     | 96.2                            | 553.50                  | 20,370                | .8                      | 97.2                            | 457.50                  |
| 1969.....           | 22,170                             | .7                      | 97.3                            | 505.70                  | 6,530                 | .8                      | 97.0                            | 527.80                  | 15,640                | .6                      | 97.9                            | 452.90                  |
| 1968.....           | 26,470                             | .9                      | 98.2                            | 461.50                  | 7,620                 | 1.0                     | 97.9                            | 474.20                  | 18,850                | .7                      | 98.6                            | 430.20                  |
| 1967.....           | 11,200                             | .4                      | 98.5                            | 504.40                  | 3,190                 | .4                      | 98.3                            | 528.20                  | 8,010                 | .3                      | 98.9                            | 444.50                  |
| 1966.....           | 8,430                              | .3                      | 98.8                            | 505.10                  | 2,520                 | .3                      | 98.6                            | 530.30                  | 5,910                 | .2                      | 99.1                            | 446.00                  |
| 1965.....           | 7,530                              | .3                      | 99.1                            | 499.10                  | 2,070                 | .3                      | 98.9                            | 514.60                  | 5,460                 | .2                      | 99.3                            | 458.20                  |
| 1964.....           | 6,300                              | .2                      | 99.3                            | 489.20                  | 1,700                 | .2                      | 99.1                            | 502.30                  | 4,600                 | .2                      | 99.5                            | 453.60                  |
| 1963.....           | 5,790                              | .2                      | 99.5                            | 485.50                  | 1,530                 | .2                      | 99.4                            | 495.50                  | 4,260                 | .1                      | 99.6                            | 457.60                  |
| 1962.....           | 4,040                              | .1                      | 99.6                            | 483.60                  | 1,010                 | .2                      | 99.5                            | 498.20                  | 3,030                 | .1                      | 99.7                            | 439.90                  |
| 1961.....           | 3,630                              | .1                      | 99.7                            | 478.70                  | 2,830                 | .1                      | 99.7                            | 489.90                  | 800                   | .1                      | 99.8                            | 438.80                  |
| 1960.....           | 8,730                              | .3                      | 100.0                           | 456.50                  | 6,740                 | .3                      | 100.0                           | 465.50                  | 1,990                 | .2                      | 100.0                           | 426.00                  |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D2.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit         | Total               |         | Men       |         | Women     |         |
|-------------------------|---------------------|---------|-----------|---------|-----------|---------|
|                         | Number <sup>1</sup> | Percent | Number    | Percent | Number    | Percent |
| Total .....             | 3,011,130           | 100.0   | 1,965,140 | 100.0   | 1,045,990 | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00..... | 84,730              | 2.8     | 32,580    | 1.7     | 52,150    | 5.0     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....  | 89,650              | 3.0     | 34,110    | 1.7     | 55,540    | 5.3     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....  | 83,910              | 2.8     | 31,660    | 1.6     | 52,250    | 5.0     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....  | 164,670             | 5.5     | 62,700    | 3.2     | 101,970   | 9.7     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....  | 260,090             | 8.6     | 112,560   | 5.7     | 147,530   | 14.1    |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....  | 260,350             | 8.6     | 126,590   | 6.4     | 133,760   | 12.8    |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....  | 262,170             | 8.7     | 142,160   | 7.2     | 120,010   | 11.5    |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....  | 233,060             | 7.7     | 138,160   | 7.0     | 94,900    | 9.1     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....  | 216,170             | 7.2     | 140,640   | 7.2     | 75,530    | 7.2     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....  | 198,280             | 6.6     | 141,160   | 7.2     | 57,120    | 5.5     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....  | 190,790             | 6.3     | 144,470   | 7.4     | 46,320    | 4.4     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....  | 174,860             | 5.8     | 141,840   | 7.2     | 33,020    | 3.2     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....  | 164,050             | 5.4     | 139,980   | 7.1     | 24,070    | 2.3     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....  | 156,690             | 5.2     | 139,240   | 7.1     | 17,450    | 1.7     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....  | 158,420             | 5.3     | 145,990   | 7.4     | 12,430    | 1.2     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....  | 144,110             | 4.8     | 134,260   | 6.8     | 9,850     | .9      |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....  | 104,110             | 3.5     | 97,430    | 5.0     | 6,680     | .6      |
| \$1,000.00 or more..... | 65,020              | 2.2     | 59,610    | 3.0     | 5,410     | .5      |
| Average benefit .....   | \$587.00            |         | \$651.80  |         | \$465.20  |         |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

**Table 5.D3.—Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-90**

[Benefits in thousands]

| At end of year | Total               |           | Men       |           | Women     |         |
|----------------|---------------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-----------|---------|
|                | Number <sup>1</sup> | Benefit   | Number    | Benefit   | Number    | Benefit |
| 1957 .....     | 149,850             | \$10,904  | 121,172   | \$8,903   | 28,678    | \$2,001 |
| 1958 .....     | 237,719             | 19,516    | 189,883   | 16,138    | 47,836    | 3,378   |
| 1959 .....     | 334,443             | 29,765    | 264,201   | 24,417    | 70,242    | 5,348   |
| 1960 .....     | 455,371             | 40,668    | 356,277   | 33,034    | 99,094    | 7,633   |
| 1961 .....     | 618,075             | 55,374    | 481,989   | 44,772    | 136,086   | 10,601  |
| 1962 .....     | 740,867             | 66,673    | 570,016   | 53,291    | 170,851   | 13,381  |
| 1963 .....     | 827,014             | 74,922    | 629,038   | 59,306    | 197,976   | 15,614  |
| 1964 .....     | 894,173             | 81,473    | 673,791   | 63,983    | 220,382   | 17,492  |
| 1965 .....     | 988,074             | 96,599    | 734,047   | 74,946    | 254,027   | 21,656  |
| 1966 .....     | 1,097,190           | 107,636   | 808,260   | 82,944    | 288,930   | 24,692  |
| 1967 .....     | 1,193,120           | 117,434   | 871,864   | 89,924    | 321,256   | 27,512  |
| 1968 .....     | 1,295,300           | 144,892   | 939,574   | 110,325   | 355,726   | 34,573  |
| 1969 .....     | 1,394,291           | 157,188   | 1,003,321 | 119,054   | 390,970   | 38,131  |
| 1970 .....     | 1,492,948           | 196,010   | 1,068,986 | 148,194   | 423,962   | 47,819  |
| 1971 .....     | 1,647,684           | 241,414   | 1,175,271 | 182,461   | 472,413   | 58,957  |
| 1972 .....     | 1,832,916           | 328,675   | 1,300,284 | 248,146   | 532,632   | 80,529  |
| 1973 .....     | 2,016,626           | 369,045   | 1,417,796 | 277,604   | 598,830   | 91,441  |
| 1974 .....     | 2,236,882           | 460,078   | 1,549,203 | 342,839   | 687,679   | 117,236 |
| 1975 .....     | 2,488,774           | 562,180   | 1,710,923 | 418,013   | 777,851   | 144,167 |
| 1976 .....     | 2,670,208           | 654,647   | 1,823,737 | 485,512   | 846,471   | 169,135 |
| 1977 .....     | 2,837,432           | 752,639   | 1,930,126 | 557,883   | 907,306   | 194,756 |
| 1978 .....     | 2,879,774           | 830,101   | 1,952,086 | 614,824   | 927,688   | 215,277 |
| 1979 .....     | 2,870,590           | 924,407   | 1,939,373 | 683,863   | 931,217   | 240,544 |
| 1980 .....     | 2,858,680           | 1,059,792 | 1,928,030 | 784,266   | 930,650   | 275,525 |
| 1981 .....     | 2,776,519           | 1,147,113 | 1,870,436 | 849,599   | 906,083   | 297,513 |
| 1982 .....     | 2,603,599           | 1,147,131 | 1,745,492 | 847,512   | 858,107   | 299,619 |
| 1983 .....     | 2,569,029           | 1,171,957 | 1,730,947 | 870,075   | 838,082   | 301,882 |
| 1984 .....     | 2,596,516           | 1,222,081 | 1,747,536 | 906,985   | 848,980   | 315,096 |
| 1985 .....     | 2,656,638           | 1,285,375 | 1,784,750 | 953,156   | 871,888   | 332,219 |
| 1986 .....     | 2,728,463           | 1,331,144 | 1,826,835 | 985,003   | 901,628   | 346,141 |
| 1987 .....     | 2,785,859           | 1,415,811 | 1,857,172 | 1,044,647 | 928,687   | 371,165 |
| 1988 .....     | 2,830,284           | 1,498,637 | 1,876,878 | 1,101,675 | 953,406   | 396,962 |
| 1989 .....     | 2,895,364           | 1,609,780 | 1,906,379 | 1,176,403 | 988,985   | 433,376 |
| 1990 .....     | 3,011,294           | 1,768,313 | 1,967,408 | 1,283,579 | 1,043,886 | 484,735 |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D4.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-90**

| At end of<br>year <sup>1</sup> | Total<br>number<br>(in thousands) <sup>2</sup> | Average<br>age | Percentage distribution, by age |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|--------------------------------|--|----------------|---------------------------------|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                                |  |                | Total                           | Under 30 | 30-39 | 40-44 | 45-49 | 50-54 | 55-59 | 60-64 |
|                                | Men  |                |                                 |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| 1957 .....                     | 121  | 59.4           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 18.5  | 29.9  | 51.6  |
| 1958 .....                     | 190  | 59.5           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 18.2  | 29.7  | 52.1  |
| 1959 .....                     | 264  | 59.3           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 19.0  | 30.7  | 50.3  |
| 1960 .....                     | 356  | 57.3           | 100.0                           | 0.5      | 3.3   | 3.0   | 4.9   | 16.6  | 26.7  | 44.9  |
| 1965 .....                     | 734  | 54.4           | 100.0                           | 1.0      | 7.5   | 7.6   | 10.4  | 15.4  | 24.7  | 33.3  |
| 1966 .....                     | 808  | 54.5           | 100.0                           | 1.1      | 7.3   | 7.6   | 10.7  | 15.3  | 24.1  | 33.9  |
| 1967 .....                     | 872  | 54.5           | 100.0                           | 1.1      | 7.0   | 7.6   | 10.9  | 15.3  | 23.6  | 34.5  |
| 1968 .....                     | 940  | 54.3           | 100.0                           | 2.1      | 6.9   | 7.4   | 10.9  | 15.2  | 23.0  | 34.4  |
| 1969 .....                     | 1,003  | 54.0           | 100.0                           | 2.9      | 6.9   | 7.1   | 11.0  | 15.0  | 23.0  | 34.1  |
| 1970 .....                     | 1,069  | 53.9           | 100.0                           | 3.3      | 6.8   | 6.9   | 10.9  | 15.2  | 23.2  | 33.7  |
| 1971 .....                     | 1,175  | 53.8           | 100.0                           | 3.6      | 6.8   | 6.7   | 10.7  | 15.5  | 23.2  | 33.5  |
| 1972 .....                     | 1,300  | 53.8           | 100.0                           | 3.8      | 6.8   | 6.5   | 10.5  | 15.7  | 23.2  | 33.5  |
| 1973 .....                     | 1,418  | 53.8           | 100.0                           | 3.8      | 6.8   | 6.3   | 10.2  | 15.8  | 23.6  | 33.4  |
| 1974 .....                     | 1,549  | 53.7           | 100.0                           | 4.1      | 7.1   | 6.3   | 9.8   | 15.9  | 23.2  | 33.5  |
| 1975 .....                     | 1,711  | 53.5           | 100.0                           | 4.6      | 7.5   | 6.2   | 9.7   | 15.8  | 23.2  | 33.0  |
| 1976 .....                     | 1,824  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.7      | 7.9   | 6.1   | 9.5   | 15.5  | 23.4  | 32.9  |
| 1977 .....                     | 1,930  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.6      | 8.3   | 6.0   | 9.3   | 15.3  | 23.7  | 32.7  |
| 1978 .....                     | 1,952  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.4      | 8.8   | 6.0   | 9.1   | 15.1  | 23.7  | 32.9  |
| 1979 .....                     | 1,939  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.2      | 9.1   | 5.9   | 9.1   | 14.6  | 24.1  | 32.9  |
| 1980 .....                     | 1,928  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.1      | 9.6   | 6.0   | 8.9   | 14.3  | 24.0  | 33.1  |
| 1982 .....                     | 1,746  | 53.2           | 100.0                           | 4.0      | 9.7   | 5.8   | 7.8   | 13.6  | 23.6  | 35.5  |
| 1983 .....                     | 1,731  | 52.9           | 100.0                           | 4.2      | 10.4  | 6.3   | 8.0   | 13.0  | 23.1  | 35.0  |
| 1984 .....                     | 1,748  | 52.5           | 100.0                           | 4.4      | 11.3  | 6.8   | 8.3   | 12.8  | 22.2  | 34.2  |
| 1985 .....                     | 1,785  | 51.9           | 100.0                           | 4.6      | 12.3  | 7.3   | 8.6   | 12.9  | 21.4  | 32.9  |
| 1986 .....                     | 1,827  | 51.4           | 100.0                           | 4.9      | 13.3  | 7.9   | 8.9   | 12.7  | 20.7  | 31.5  |
| 1987 .....                     | 1,857  | 51.1           | 100.0                           | 4.8      | 13.8  | 8.5   | 9.4   | 12.5  | 20.1  | 30.8  |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> .....        | 1,869  | 50.9           | 100.0                           | 4.7      | 14.3  | 9.0   | 9.8   | 12.7  | 19.6  | 29.9  |
| 1989 .....                     | 1,906  | 50.7           | 100.0                           | 4.5      | 14.7  | 9.6   | 10.3  | 12.7  | 19.4  | 28.8  |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> .....        | 1,965  | 50.4           | 100.0                           | 4.5      | 15.2  | 10.3  | 10.7  | 12.7  | 19.1  | 27.5  |
|                                | Women  |                |                                 |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| 1957 .....                     | 29   | 57.9           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 25.6  | 39.2  | 35.2  |
| 1958 .....                     | 48   | 58.2           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 23.8  | 37.5  | 38.6  |
| 1959 .....                     | 70   | 58.4           | 100.0                           | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 23.4  | 36.8  | 39.7  |
| 1960 .....                     | 99   | 56.7           | 100.0                           | 0.3      | 3.2   | 3.2   | 5.3   | 19.4  | 31.4  | 37.2  |
| 1965 .....                     | 254  | 55.2           | 100.0                           | .6       | 5.4   | 6.3   | 9.8   | 16.2  | 27.3  | 34.3  |
| 1966 .....                     | 289  | 55.3           | 100.0                           | .6       | 5.2   | 6.3   | 9.9   | 16.2  | 26.7  | 35.1  |
| 1967 .....                     | 321  | 55.4           | 100.0                           | .6       | 4.9   | 6.2   | 10.1  | 16.1  | 26.4  | 35.6  |
| 1968 .....                     | 356  | 55.2           | 100.0                           | 1.2      | 5.0   | 6.1   | 10.0  | 16.2  | 25.8  | 35.7  |
| 1969 .....                     | 391  | 55.1           | 100.0                           | 1.6      | 5.1   | 5.9   | 10.1  | 15.9  | 25.8  | 35.6  |
| 1970 .....                     | 424  | 55.0           | 100.0                           | 1.9      | 5.1   | 5.6   | 10.1  | 15.9  | 26.0  | 35.3  |
| 1971 .....                     | 472  | 54.9           | 100.0                           | 2.2      | 5.4   | 5.5   | 9.9   | 16.0  | 26.0  | 35.0  |
| 1972 .....                     | 533  | 54.9           | 100.0                           | 2.4      | 5.2   | 5.3   | 9.8   | 16.2  | 25.9  | 35.2  |
| 1973 .....                     | 599  | 54.8           | 100.0                           | 2.5      | 5.4   | 5.2   | 9.6   | 16.3  | 26.2  | 34.8  |
| 1974 .....                     | 688  | 54.7           | 100.0                           | 2.8      | 5.7   | 5.2   | 9.2   | 16.4  | 25.7  | 34.9  |
| 1975 .....                     | 778  | 54.4           | 100.0                           | 3.3      | 6.1   | 5.3   | 9.0   | 16.3  | 25.5  | 34.5  |
| 1976 .....                     | 846  | 53.9           | 100.0                           | 3.5      | 6.5   | 5.2   | 8.8   | 15.9  | 25.4  | 34.6  |
| 1977 .....                     | 907  | 53.8           | 100.0                           | 3.5      | 6.9   | 5.2   | 8.5   | 15.8  | 25.5  | 34.5  |
| 1978 .....                     | 928  | 53.8           | 100.0                           | 3.5      | 7.3   | 5.2   | 8.4   | 15.4  | 25.4  | 34.8  |
| 1979 .....                     | 931  | 53.7           | 100.0                           | 3.5      | 7.7   | 5.2   | 8.3   | 14.9  | 25.6  | 34.8  |
| 1980 .....                     | 931  | 53.7           | 100.0                           | 3.4      | 8.2   | 5.3   | 8.2   | 14.4  | 25.4  | 35.0  |
| 1982 .....                     | 858  | 53.9           | 100.0                           | 3.3      | 8.5   | 5.1   | 7.2   | 13.7  | 25.2  | 37.0  |
| 1983 .....                     | 838  | 53.6           | 100.0                           | 3.5      | 9.3   | 5.7   | 7.5   | 12.9  | 24.3  | 36.8  |
| 1984 .....                     | 849  | 53.2           | 100.0                           | 3.7      | 10.2  | 6.3   | 7.8   | 12.8  | 23.2  | 36.0  |
| 1985 .....                     | 872  | 52.6           | 100.0                           | 3.8      | 11.2  | 6.9   | 8.3   | 12.9  | 22.3  | 34.6  |
| 1986 .....                     | 902  | 52.0           | 100.0                           | 4.1      | 12.1  | 7.6   | 8.8   | 12.9  | 21.6  | 32.9  |
| 1987 .....                     | 929  | 51.7           | 100.0                           | 4.2      | 12.7  | 8.2   | 9.4   | 12.9  | 20.9  | 31.7  |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> .....        | 952  | 51.4           | 100.0                           | 4.0      | 13.1  | 8.7   | 9.9   | 13.2  | 20.6  | 30.5  |
| 1989 .....                     | 989  | 51.1           | 100.0                           | 4.0      | 13.5  | 9.2   | 10.6  | 13.4  | 20.1  | 29.2  |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> .....        | 1,046  | 50.8           | 100.0                           | 3.9      | 14.0  | 9.8   | 11.1  | 13.4  | 19.9  | 27.9  |

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad

Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Based on 10-percent sample.



## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D5.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Diagnostic group                                      | Number    |           |           | Percentage distribution |       |       |
|---|-----------|-----------|-----------|-------------------------|-------|-------|
|   | Total     | Men       | Women     | Total                   | Men   | Women |
| Total.....  | 2,994,900 | 1,943,400 | 1,051,500 | ...                     | ...   | ...   |
| Diagnosis available .....                             | 2,861,900 | 1,857,600 | 1,004,300 | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....               | 46,400    | 36,700    | 9,700     | 1.6                     | 2.0   | 1.0   |
| Neoplasms.....  | 95,300    | 53,000    | 42,300    | 3.3                     | 2.9   | 4.2   |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....  | 101,200   | 50,100    | 51,100    | 3.5                     | 2.7   | 5.1   |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....       | 7,200     | 4,400     | 2,800     | .3                      | .2    | .3    |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation)..... | 668,500   | 427,100   | 241,400   | 23.4                    | 23.0  | 24.0  |
| Mental retardation.....                               | 146,300   | 103,100   | 43,200    | 5.1                     | 5.6   | 4.3   |
| Diseases of—  |           |           |           |                         |       |       |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                 | 307,300   | 183,700   | 123,600   | 10.7                    | 9.9   | 12.3  |
| Circulatory system.....                               | 492,900   | 357,300   | 135,600   | 17.2                    | 19.2  | 13.5  |
| Respiratory system .....                              | 126,300   | 79,400    | 46,900    | 4.4                     | 4.3   | 4.7   |
| Digestive system.....                                 | 44,000    | 28,200    | 15,800    | 1.5                     | 1.5   | 1.6   |
| Genitourinary system.....                             | 42,700    | 26,200    | 16,500    | 1.5                     | 1.4   | 1.6   |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....                     | 8,700     | 4,100     | 4,600     | .3                      | .2    | .5    |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                          | 546,000   | 327,700   | 218,300   | 19.1                    | 17.6  | 21.7  |
| Congenital anomalies .....                            | 20,400    | 12,900    | 7,500     | .7                      | .7    | .7    |
| Injuries.....   | 188,300   | 150,900   | 37,400    | 6.6                     | 8.1   | 3.7   |
| Other .....   | 20,400    | 12,800    | 7,600     | .7                      | .7    | .8    |

## 5.D OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers

**Table 5.D6.—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Diagnostic group                                       | Total     | Age      |         |         |         |         |         |         |
|--|-----------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
|  |           | Under 30 | 30-39   | 40-44   | 45-49   | 50-54   | 55-59   | 60-64   |
|  | Total     |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 2,994,900 | 128,700  | 441,500 | 301,300 | 327,900 | 393,300 | 582,300 | 819,900 |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 2,861,900 | 127,200  | 423,300 | 285,500 | 308,900 | 371,900 | 557,800 | 787,300 |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 1.6       | 3.4      | 3.4     | 2.1     | 1.5     | 1.4     | 1.2     | .7      |
| Neoplasms .....  | 3.3       | 3.1      | 2.0     | 2.7     | 3.2     | 3.9     | 3.5     | 4.0     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 3.5       | 2.1      | 2.3     | 3.2     | 4.6     | 3.8     | 4.4     | 3.4     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .3        | 1.2      | .6      | .3      | .1      | .1      | .2      | .1      |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 23.4      | 36.3     | 39.1    | 34.3    | 29.3    | 21.1    | 16.6    | 12.4    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 5.1       | 15.0     | 11.4    | 7.5     | 4.9     | 3.9     | 2.5     | 1.8     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 10.7      | 12.8     | 12.9    | 13.8    | 11.7    | 11.2    | 9.1     | 8.7     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 17.2      | 2.6      | 3.5     | 6.8     | 11.1    | 17.6    | 23.6    | 28.5    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 4.4       | .5       | .8      | 1.5     | 2.0     | 4.3     | 6.5     | 7.6     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.5       | .6       | 1.2     | 1.5     | 1.3     | 1.7     | 1.5     | 1.9     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.5       | 3.1      | 2.0     | 2.5     | 1.5     | 1.7     | 1.0     | .8      |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .3        | .2       | .3      | .2      | .4      | .3      | .3      | .3      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 19.1      | 5.0      | 9.8     | 13.6    | 19.7    | 21.8    | 23.1    | 23.9    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | .7        | .9       | .6      | 1.1     | .7      | .6      | .7      | .7      |
| Injuries .....   | 6.6       | 12.6     | 9.4     | 8.4     | 7.4     | 5.9     | 5.2     | 4.4     |
| Other .....  | .7        | .6       | .8      | .6      | .7      | .6      | .7      | .8      |
|  | Men       |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 1,943,400 | 87,600   | 292,300 | 203,200 | 208,300 | 254,300 | 368,800 | 528,900 |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 1,857,600 | 86,500   | 280,700 | 193,000 | 195,000 | 241,500 | 353,400 | 507,500 |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 2.0       | 4.5      | 4.6     | 2.2     | 1.6     | 1.7     | 1.2     | .8      |
| Neoplasms .....  | 2.9       | 3.0      | 1.4     | 2.1     | 2.2     | 3.4     | 2.9     | 3.9     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 2.7       | 1.8      | 1.7     | 2.6     | 3.8     | 3.0     | 3.1     | 2.6     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .2        | 1.2      | .5      | .2      | .1      | .2      | .2      | ...     |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 23.0      | 37.6     | 40.8    | 35.7    | 28.2    | 19.8    | 15.0    | 11.0    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 5.6       | 14.0     | 11.3    | 8.1     | 5.6     | 4.7     | 3.0     | 2.1     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 9.9       | 11.9     | 10.6    | 11.9    | 10.3    | 10.7    | 9.1     | 8.4     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 19.2      | 1.8      | 3.7     | 7.3     | 12.7    | 18.9    | 27.3    | 32.4    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 4.3       | ...      | .3      | 1.3     | 1.7     | 3.9     | 6.2     | 8.1     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.5       | .5       | .7      | 1.4     | 1.4     | 1.8     | 1.6     | 2.1     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.4       | 3.5      | 1.8     | 2.6     | 1.5     | 1.7     | .9      | .6      |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .2        | .2       | .2      | .1      | .4      | .2      | .1      | .3      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 17.6      | 3.7      | 9.4     | 12.2    | 19.8    | 21.2    | 21.9    | 21.2    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | .7        | .8       | .7      | 1.0     | .7      | .6      | .6      | .6      |
| Injuries .....   | 8.1       | 14.8     | 11.6    | 10.7    | 9.5     | 7.5     | 6.3     | 5.1     |
| Other .....  | .7        | .7       | .6      | .7      | .6      | .8      | .6      | .8      |
|  | Women     |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 1,051,500 | 41,100   | 149,200 | 98,100  | 119,600 | 139,000 | 213,500 | 291,000 |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 1,004,300 | 40,700   | 142,600 | 92,500  | 113,900 | 130,400 | 204,400 | 279,800 |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 1.0       | 1.0      | 1.1     | 1.8     | 1.1     | .8      | 1.0     | .6      |
| Neoplasms .....  | 4.2       | 3.2      | 3.1     | 3.9     | 4.9     | 4.9     | 4.5     | 4.2     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 5.1       | 2.7      | 3.4     | 4.5     | 5.9     | 5.3     | 6.5     | 5.0     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .3        | 1.2      | .7      | .4      | .2      | .1      | .1      | .1      |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 24.0      | 33.7     | 36.0    | 31.4    | 31.2    | 23.6    | 19.3    | 14.9    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 4.3       | 17.2     | 11.6    | 6.2     | 3.7     | 2.5     | 1.5     | 1.3     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 12.3      | 14.7     | 17.3    | 17.8    | 14.0    | 12.0    | 9.2     | 9.3     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 13.5      | 4.2      | 3.2     | 5.8     | 8.3     | 15.0    | 17.3    | 21.3    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 4.7       | 1.5      | 1.6     | 1.9     | 2.5     | 5.0     | 6.9     | 6.7     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.6       | .7       | 2.2     | 1.6     | 1.2     | 1.5     | 1.5     | 1.6     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.6       | 2.5      | 2.5     | 2.2     | 1.6     | 1.6     | 1.3     | 1.2     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .5        | .2       | .4      | .5      | .4      | .6      | .4      | .5      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 21.7      | 7.6      | 10.4    | 16.5    | 19.5    | 23.1    | 25.3    | 28.9    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | .7        | 1.2      | .3      | 1.3     | .7      | .6      | .8      | .8      |
| Injuries .....   | 3.7       | 7.9      | 5.1     | 3.7     | 3.9     | 3.1     | 3.4     | 2.9     |
| Other .....  | .8        | .5       | 1.0     | .3      | 1.1     | .4      | .8      | .8      |

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0156/ 0162 for further information.

## 5.E OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Disabled Workers & Dependents

**Table 5.E1.—Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1990 <sup>1</sup>**  
(Based on 10-percent sample)

| Primary insurance amount               | Disabled workers |         | Wives and husbands |         | Children |         |
|--|------------------|---------|--------------------|---------|----------|---------|
|  | Number           | Percent | Number             | Percent | Number   | Percent |
| Total.....                             | 3,011,130        | 100.0   | 264,230            | 100.0   | 990,670  | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....               | 68,730           | 2.3     | 20                 | (2)     | 130      | (2)     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....                | 95,190           | 3.2     | 1,190              | .5      | 5,920    | .6      |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....                | 80,780           | 2.7     | 880                | .3      | 3,780    | .4      |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....                | 157,540          | 5.2     | 3,590              | 1.4     | 21,900   | 2.2     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....                | 262,950          | 8.7     | 12,060             | 4.6     | 73,930   | 7.5     |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....                | 257,870          | 8.6     | 14,980             | 5.7     | 86,250   | 8.7     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....                | 258,350          | 8.6     | 19,570             | 7.4     | 96,950   | 9.8     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....                | 231,750          | 7.7     | 18,980             | 7.2     | 90,420   | 9.1     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....                | 213,160          | 7.0     | 20,470             | 7.7     | 89,060   | 9.0     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....                | 203,180          | 6.7     | 20,270             | 7.7     | 84,220   | 8.5     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....                | 191,800          | 6.4     | 20,590             | 7.8     | 76,060   | 7.7     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....                | 176,300          | 5.9     | 20,430             | 7.7     | 68,290   | 6.9     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....                | 168,040          | 5.6     | 20,250             | 7.7     | 60,290   | 6.1     |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....                | 157,060          | 5.2     | 19,390             | 7.3     | 51,460   | 5.2     |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....                | 165,130          | 5.5     | 22,710             | 8.6     | 50,340   | 5.1     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....                | 149,330          | 5.0     | 21,910             | 8.3     | 49,790   | 5.0     |
| \$950.00–\$999.90 .....                | 107,940          | 3.6     | 15,220             | 5.8     | 38,960   | 3.9     |
| \$1,000.00 or more.....                | 67,030           | 2.2     | 11,720             | 4.4     | 42,920   | 4.3     |
| Average primary insurance amount ..... | \$592.40         |         | \$698.00           |         | \$641.60 |         |

<sup>1</sup>See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>2</sup>Less than 0.05 percent.

**Table 5.E2.—Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-90**

| At end of year | Disabled workers |         |         | Wives   | Husbands | Children |              |                            |          |
|----------------|------------------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|--------------|----------------------------|----------|
|                | Total            | Men     | Women   |         |          | Total    | Under age 18 | Disabled, aged 18 or older | Students |
| 1957.....      | \$72.76          | \$73.47 | \$69.79 | ...     | ...      | ...      | ...          | ...                        | ...      |
| 1958.....      | 82.10            | 84.99   | 70.62   | \$33.95 | \$33.88  | \$27.28  | \$27.27      | \$38.48                    | ...      |
| 1959.....      | 89.00            | 92.42   | 76.14   | 36.06   | 34.65    | 30.95    | 30.76        | 39.44                      | ...      |
| 1960.....      | 89.31            | 92.72   | 77.03   | 34.41   | 34.67    | 30.21    | 30.04        | 38.97                      | ...      |
| 1961.....      | 89.59            | 92.89   | 77.90   | 33.08   | 34.84    | 29.13    | 28.99        | 38.62                      | ...      |
| 1962.....      | 89.99            | 93.49   | 78.32   | 32.41   | 32.74    | 28.56    | 28.42        | 38.26                      | ...      |
| 1963.....      | 90.59            | 94.28   | 78.87   | 32.23   | 31.08    | 28.39    | 28.24        | 38.12                      | ...      |
| 1964.....      | 91.12            | 94.96   | 79.37   | 32.24   | 29.21    | 28.48    | 28.32        | 38.44                      | ...      |
| 1965.....      | 97.76            | 102.10  | 85.25   | 34.97   | 32.59    | 31.61    | 30.89        | 41.61                      | \$49.33  |
| 1966.....      | 98.09            | 102.62  | 85.46   | 34.52   | 31.65    | 31.34    | 30.30        | 41.16                      | 43.88    |
| 1967.....      | 98.43            | 103.14  | 85.64   | 34.29   | 30.70    | 31.38    | 30.23        | 41.18                      | 43.57    |
| 1968.....      | 111.86           | 117.42  | 97.19   | 38.26   | 36.83    | 34.79    | 33.43        | 46.29                      | 48.12    |
| 1969.....      | 112.74           | 118.66  | 97.53   | 38.14   | 36.44    | 34.64    | 33.26        | 46.51                      | 47.69    |
| 1970.....      | 131.26           | 138.63  | 112.79  | 42.55   | 42.42    | 38.63    | 36.92        | 53.27                      | 54.11    |
| 1971.....      | 146.52           | 155.26  | 124.80  | 45.69   | 44.98    | 41.50    | 39.52        | 57.87                      | 58.69    |
| 1972.....      | 179.32           | 190.84  | 151.19  | 54.39   | 54.43    | 49.38    | 46.88        | 69.08                      | 69.66    |
| 1973.....      | 183.00           | 195.80  | 152.70  | 55.50   | 52.70    | 50.30    | 47.90        | 70.70                      | 71.40    |
| 1974.....      | 205.70           | 221.30  | 170.48  | 61.90   | 57.10    | 56.38    | 53.48        | 78.12                      | 80.06    |
| 1975.....      | 225.90           | 244.32  | 185.34  | 67.43   | 61.66    | 61.95    | 58.56        | 84.14                      | 86.89    |
| 1976.....      | 245.17           | 266.22  | 199.81  | 72.99   | 64.59    | 68.26    | 64.41        | 90.18                      | 94.34    |
| 1977.....      | 265.30           | 289.00  | 214.70  | 79.10   | 77.50    | 75.20    | 71.00        | 97.40                      | 102.80   |
| 1978.....      | 288.30           | 315.00  | 232.10  | 86.10   | 79.10    | 83.40    | 78.90        | 105.40                     | 113.50   |
| 1979.....      | 322.00           | 352.60  | 258.30  | 96.30   | 84.10    | 95.20    | 90.10        | 117.70                     | 129.90   |
| 1980.....      | 370.70           | 406.80  | 296.10  | 110.60  | 91.80    | 110.30   | 104.60       | 136.00                     | 152.40   |
| 1981.....      | 413.20           | 454.20  | 328.40  | 121.70  | 100.10   | 134.40   | 115.60       | 151.90                     | 172.90   |
| 1982.....      | 440.60           | 485.60  | 349.20  | 129.40  | 101.70   | 127.90   | 124.30       | 163.90                     | 155.50   |
| 1983.....      | 456.20           | 502.70  | 360.20  | 129.30  | 101.50   | 135.50   | 133.80       | 172.00                     | 144.00   |
| 1984.....      | 470.70           | 519.00  | 371.40  | 131.10  | 101.10   | 138.50   | 136.60       | 178.60                     | 149.80   |
| 1985.....      | 483.80           | 534.10  | 381.00  | 132.70  | 102.70   | 141.80   | 138.90       | 183.80                     | 196.90   |
| 1986.....      | 487.90           | 539.20  | 383.90  | 131.40  | 101.20   | 141.40   | 138.40       | 186.70                     | 201.60   |
| 1987.....      | 508.20           | 562.50  | 399.70  | 135.80  | 86.10    | 146.40   | 143.00       | 195.70                     | 213.40   |
| 1988.....      | 529.50           | 587.00  | 416.40  | 139.70  | 86.60    | 150.90   | 146.70       | 205.00                     | 228.00   |
| 1989.....      | 556.00           | 617.10  | 438.20  | 145.50  | 91.50    | 156.70   | 151.90       | 218.20                     | 240.60   |
| 1990.....      | 587.20           | 652.40  | 464.40  | 151.30  | 96.90    | 163.80   | 158.80       | 231.40                     | 250.00   |

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.



## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F1.—Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90**

[Benefits in thousands]

| At end of year                         | Total     |          | Wives entitled solely by age <sup>1</sup> |          | Wives entitled because of children <sup>2</sup> |         |   |         |   |         | Husbands |         |
|--|-----------|----------|---|----------|---|---------|---|---------|---|---------|----------|---------|
|  |           |          |   |          | Total   |         | With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>3</sup> |         | Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>4</sup> |         |          |         |
|  | Number    | Benefit  | Number                                    | Benefit  | Number  | Benefit | Number  | Benefit | Number  | Benefit | Number   | Benefit |
| Wives and husbands of retired workers  |           |          |   |          |   |         |   |         |   |         |          |         |
| 1950.....                              | 508,350   | \$11,995 | 498,688                                   | \$11,865 | 8,865   | \$114   | 8,865   | \$114   | ...   | ...     | 797      | \$16    |
| 1955.....                              | 1,191,963 | 39,416   | 1,124,616                                 | 37,826   | 57,284  | 1,315   | 57,284  | 1,315   | ...   | ...     | 10,063   | 274     |
| 1960.....                              | 2,269,384 | 87,867   | 2,143,949                                 | 84,018   | 110,909   | 3,344   | 101,774   | 3,010   | 9,135   | \$334   | 14,526   | 504     |
| 1965.....                              | 2,613,550 | 114,035  | 2,433,602                                 | 108,069  | 168,951   | 5,508   | 154,829   | 4,947   | 14,122  | 561     | 10,997   | 458     |
| 1970.....                              | 2,668,105 | 163,263  | 2,491,724                                 | 155,510  | 167,968   | 7,261   | 154,919   | 6,542   | 13,049  | 719     | 8,413    | 492     |
| 1971.....                              | 2,698,117 | 184,420  | 2,517,267                                 | 175,759  | 172,716   | 8,130   | 158,076   | 7,253   | 14,640  | 877     | 8,184    | 531     |
| 1972.....                              | 2,734,699 | 229,973  | 2,548,097                                 | 219,315  | 178,635   | 10,021  | 164,198   | 8,979   | 14,437  | 1,042   | 7,967    | 637     |
| 1973.....                              | 2,807,996 | 238,072  | 2,607,572                                 | 226,494  | 192,522   | 10,940  | 177,570   | 9,849   | 14,952  | 1,091   | 7,902    | 638     |
| 1974.....                              | 2,825,910 | 270,609  | 2,626,299                                 | 257,585  | 192,089   | 12,339  | 175,234   | 10,977  | 16,855  | 1,363   | 7,522    | 684     |
| 1975.....                              | 2,867,388 | 301,623  | 2,664,132                                 | 287,043  | 195,993   | 13,861  | 178,909   | 12,391  | 17,084  | 1,470   | 7,263    | 720     |
| 1976.....                              | 2,896,158 | 330,543  | 2,693,688                                 | 314,689  | 195,474   | 15,108  | 177,946   | 13,446  | 17,528  | 1,662   | 6,996    | 746     |
| 1977.....                              | 2,961,354 | 364,476  | 2,730,653                                 | 344,599  | 197,262   | 16,604  | 179,319   | 14,738  | 17,943  | 1,866   | 33,439   | 3,374   |
| 1978.....                              | 2,979,942 | 395,643  | 2,749,263                                 | 373,947  | 192,387   | 17,639  | 173,982   | 15,572  | 18,405  | 2,067   | 38,292   | 4,058   |
| 1979.....                              | 2,991,264 | 443,789  | 2,762,901                                 | 419,775  | 189,189   | 19,470  | 170,481   | 17,107  | 18,708  | 2,363   | 39,174   | 4,545   |
| 1980.....                              | 3,015,549 | 518,500  | 2,789,472                                 | 490,818  | 186,894   | 22,508  | 167,793   | 19,708  | 119,101   | 2,800   | 39,183   | 5,174   |
| 1981.....                              | 3,030,815 | 590,266  | 2,805,274                                 | 558,805  | 186,982   | 25,834  | 167,895   | 22,659  | 19,087  | 3,175   | 38,559   | 5,627   |
| 1982.....                              | 3,039,308 | 645,814  | 2,838,541                                 | 615,677  | 162,865   | 24,226  | 144,245   | 20,867  | 18,620  | 3,359   | 37,902   | 5,912   |
| 1983.....                              | 3,039,178 | 679,886  | 2,885,724                                 | 662,255  | 116,159   | 17,569  | 95,901  | 13,769  | 20,258  | 3,799   | 37,295   | 6,002   |
| 1984.....                              | 3,050,817 | 721,148  | 2,903,112                                 | 697,676  | 111,332   | 17,441  | 88,576  | 13,050  | 22,756  | 4,391   | 36,373   | 6,031   |
| 1985.....                              | 3,069,067 | 755,844  | 2,926,300                                 | 732,464  | 107,166   | 17,347  | 84,074  | 12,762  | 23,092  | 4,585   | 35,601   | 6,033   |
| 1986.....                              | 3,086,091 | 776,870  | 2,948,854                                 | 754,026  | 102,549   | 16,933  | 79,471  | 12,304  | 23,078  | 4,629   | 34,688   | 5,911   |
| 1987.....                              | 3,089,968 | 817,058  | 2,959,301                                 | 794,258  | 96,928  | 16,865  | 74,141  | 12,078  | 22,787  | 4,788   | 33,739   | 5,935   |
| 1988.....                              | 3,086,022 | 854,644  | 2,959,856                                 | 831,659  | 93,577  | 17,071  | 71,585  | 12,266  | 21,992  | 4,805   | 32,589   | 5,914   |
| 1989.....                              | 3,093,075 | 905,281  | 2,971,440                                 | 881,836  | 89,839  | 17,431  | 68,857  | 12,571  | 20,982  | 4,859   | 31,796   | 6,014   |
| 1990.....                              | 3,101,085 | 964,983  | 2,982,034                                 | 940,514  | 87,925  | 18,300  | 67,785  | 13,322  | 20,140  | 4,977   | 31,126   | 6,169   |
| Wives and husbands of disabled workers |           |          |   |          |   |         |   |         |   |         |          |         |
| 1958.....                              | 12,231    | \$415    | 4,845                                     | \$192    | 7,370   | \$223   | 7,345   | \$222   | 25  | \$1     | 16       | \$1     |
| 1959.....                              | 47,914    | 1,727    | 17,439                                    | 684      | 30,325  | 1,038   | 29,715  | 1,012   | 610   | 26      | 150      | 5       |
| 1960.....                              | 76,599    | 2,636    | 21,845                                    | 841      | 54,543  | 1,788   | 53,549  | 1,746   | 994   | 42      | 211      | 7       |
| 1965.....                              | 193,362   | 6,761    | 29,352                                    | 1,109    | 163,500   | 5,635   | 160,922   | 5,512   | 2,578   | 123     | 510      | 17      |
| 1970.....                              | 283,447   | 12,060   | 41,582                                    | 2,063    | 241,341   | 9,975   | 235,892   | 9,667   | 5,449   | 307     | 524      | 22      |
| 1971.....                              | 311,581   | 14,237   | 44,944                                    | 2,461    | 266,120   | 11,752  | 261,976   | 11,489  | 4,144   | 263     | 517      | 23      |
| 1972.....                              | 350,139   | 19,044   | 50,671                                    | 3,401    | 298,942   | 15,614  | 294,728   | 15,292  | 4,214   | 322     | 526      | 29      |
| 1973.....                              | 381,079   | 21,151   | 54,558                                    | 3,646    | 325,974   | 17,476  | 321,548   | 17,129  | 4,426   | 347     | 547      | 29      |
| 1974.....                              | 411,660   | 25,479   | 59,104                                    | 4,387    | 352,003   | 21,060  | 345,913   | 20,555  | 6,090   | 505     | 553      | 32      |
| 1975.....                              | 452,922   | 30,536   | 64,883                                    | 5,263    | 387,474   | 25,239  | 380,763   | 24,633  | 6,711   | 606     | 565      | 35      |
| 1976.....                              | 473,901   | 34,585   | 70,792                                    | 6,095    | 402,559   | 28,455  | 396,080   | 27,820  | 6,479   | 635     | 550      | 36      |
| 1977.....                              | 495,170   | 39,181   | 76,749                                    | 7,051    | 416,630   | 31,991  | 407,483   | 31,099  | 9,147   | 892     | 1,791    | 139     |
| 1978.....                              | 491,526   | 42,323   | 78,117                                    | 7,708    | 411,106   | 34,433  | 400,937   | 33,407  | 10,171  | 1,026   | 2,303    | 182     |
| 1979.....                              | 475,498   | 45,769   | 76,850                                    | 8,404    | 396,463   | 37,181  | 388,116   | 36,183  | 8,347   | 998     | 2,185    | 184     |
| 1980.....                              | 461,878   | 51,028   | 77,276                                    | 9,672    | 382,457   | 41,159  | 374,147   | 40,018  | 8,310   | 1,142   | 2,145    | 197     |
| 1981.....                              | 428,212   | 52,081   | 74,403                                    | 10,226   | 351,820   | 41,655  | 343,718   | 40,419  | 8,102   | 1,237   | 1,989    | 199     |
| 1982.....                              | 365,862   | 47,286   | 75,708                                    | 11,135   | 288,323   | 35,965  | 281,423   | 34,854  | 6,900   | 1,111   | 1,831    | 186     |
| 1983.....                              | 308,059   | 39,793   | 78,843                                    | 11,882   | 227,523   | 27,739  | 220,127   | 26,545  | 7,396   | 1,194   | 1,693    | 172     |
| 1984.....                              | 303,982   | 39,796   | 79,437                                    | 12,320   | 222,959   | 27,316  | 213,530   | 25,782  | 9,429   | 1,533   | 1,586    | 160     |
| 1985.....                              | 305,532   | 40,507   | 79,294                                    | 12,693   | 224,704   | 27,656  | 215,012   | 26,055  | 9,692   | 1,602   | 1,534    | 158     |
| 1986.....                              | 300,826   | 39,481   | 78,925                                    | 12,766   | 220,426   | 26,566  | 210,515   | 24,952  | 9,911   | 1,614   | 1,475    | 149     |
| 1987.....                              | 290,888   | 39,195   | 73,484                                    | 12,808   | 211,222   | 25,854  | 201,280   | 24,194  | 9,942   | 1,661   | 6,182    | 532     |
| 1988.....                              | 280,821   | 38,878   | 70,654                                    | 12,924   | 203,788   | 25,402  | 194,068   | 23,746  | 9,720   | 1,656   | 6,379    | 552     |
| 1989.....                              | 271,488   | 39,148   | 67,154                                    | 12,974   | 197,946   | 25,590  | 188,562   | 23,916  | 9,384   | 1,674   | 6,388    | 584     |
| 1990.....                              | 265,890   | 39,869   | 63,584                                    | 13,018   | 195,818   | 26,222  | 186,641   | 24,506  | 9,177   | 1,716   | 6,488    | 629     |

<sup>1</sup> Aged 62 or older. Includes wives aged 65 or older with children.

<sup>2</sup> Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least

age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes wives with both disabled and nondisabled children in their care.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F3.**—Number and percentage distribution of **wives** with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit         | Total           | Age attained during 1990 |                 |                 |                 |                 |                 |
|-------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|-----------------|
|                         |                 | 62-64                    | 65-69           | 70-74           | 75-79           | 80-84           | 85 or older     |
| Total number.....       | 3,049,610       | 469,100                  | 1,001,950       | 767,770         | 488,430         | 233,370         | 88,990          |
| Total percent.....      | 100.0           | 100.0                    | 100.0           | 100.0           | 100.0           | 100.0           | 100.0           |
| Less than \$150.00..... | 9.6             | 11.7                     | 9.8             | 8.8             | 9.1             | 8.3             | 8.2             |
| \$150.00-\$174.90.....  | 3.7             | 3.9                      | 3.5             | 3.5             | 3.8             | 4.2             | 3.8             |
| \$175.00-\$199.90.....  | 4.0             | 4.0                      | 3.9             | 3.7             | 4.2             | 4.4             | 5.4             |
| \$200.00-\$224.90.....  | 4.4             | 4.5                      | 4.3             | 4.1             | 4.6             | 4.9             | 5.4             |
| \$225.00-\$249.90.....  | 5.2             | 5.2                      | 5.0             | 4.8             | 5.7             | 5.6             | 6.0             |
| \$250.00-\$274.90.....  | 6.9             | 6.3                      | 6.1             | 6.7             | 8.7             | 8.5             | 7.5             |
| \$275.00-\$299.90.....  | 9.1             | 7.6                      | 7.9             | 8.3             | 11.8            | 12.5            | 12.5            |
| \$300.00-\$324.90.....  | 10.6            | 11.1                     | 12.2            | 9.3             | 9.4             | 10.0            | 10.8            |
| \$325.00-\$349.90.....  | 12.3            | 17.9                     | 15.6            | 9.5             | 6.7             | 7.9             | 11.5            |
| \$350.00-\$374.90.....  | 9.8             | 17.1                     | 9.6             | 9.7             | 5.2             | 6.8             | 9.1             |
| \$375.00-\$399.90.....  | 5.9             | 6.2                      | 5.4             | 6.8             | 4.7             | 6.2             | 6.2             |
| \$400.00-\$424.90.....  | 4.2             | 2.3                      | 4.4             | 5.4             | 4.1             | 4.5             | 2.8             |
| \$425.00-\$449.90.....  | 3.5             | 1.3                      | 3.7             | 4.7             | 3.9             | 3.2             | 1.5             |
| \$450.00-\$474.90.....  | 3.0             | .5                       | 3.5             | 4.1             | 3.4             | 2.5             | 1.3             |
| \$475.00-\$499.90.....  | 2.5             | .2                       | 2.8             | 2.9             | 3.6             | 2.4             | 1.4             |
| \$500.00 or more.....   | 5.3             | .3                       | 2.3             | 7.5             | 11.2            | 8.2             | 6.6             |
| Average benefit.....    | <b>\$313.40</b> | <b>\$285.20</b>          | <b>\$306.90</b> | <b>\$328.50</b> | <b>\$327.90</b> | <b>\$319.20</b> | <b>\$309.30</b> |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F4.—Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-90**

[Benefits in thousands]

| At end of year                             | Number of children of— |                 |                  |                  | Monthly benefit for children of— |                 |                  |                  |
|--|------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|
|  | All workers            | Retired workers | Deceased workers | Disabled workers | All workers                      | Retired workers | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |
| <b>Total</b>                               |                        |                 |                  |                  |                                  |                 |                  |                  |
| 1957.....                                  | 1,502,077              | 179,697         | 1,322,380        | ...              | \$57,951                         | \$3,932         | \$54,019         | ...              |
| 1960.....                                  | 2,000,451              | 268,168         | 1,576,802        | 155,481          | 93,276                           | 7,576           | 81,003           | \$4,697          |
| 1965.....                                  | 3,092,659              | 460,781         | 2,074,263        | 557,615          | 159,428                          | 14,736          | 127,067          | 17,627           |
| 1970.....                                  | 4,122,305              | 545,708         | 2,687,997        | 888,600          | 279,845                          | 24,473          | 221,041          | 34,330           |
| 1975.....                                  | 4,972,008              | 642,564         | 2,918,940        | 1,410,504        | 544,048                          | 49,750          | 406,912          | 87,386           |
| 1980.....                                  | 4,606,517              | 638,711         | 2,609,920        | 1,357,886        | 864,242                          | 89,386          | 625,090          | 149,766          |
| 1985.....                                  | 3,319,490              | 456,126         | 1,918,220        | 945,144          | 858,006                          | 90,123          | 633,868          | 134,014          |
| 1986.....                                  | 3,294,587              | 449,682         | 1,878,321        | 966,584          | 860,953                          | 91,621          | 632,626          | 136,706          |
| 1987.....                                  | 3,243,939              | 439,196         | 1,836,815        | 967,928          | 883,739                          | 94,825          | 647,240          | 141,674          |
| 1988.....                                  | 3,203,822              | 431,566         | 1,809,061        | 963,195          | 908,660                          | 98,280          | 665,007          | 145,373          |
| 1989.....                                  | 3,165,113              | 422,651         | 1,780,487        | 961,975          | 938,538                          | 102,449         | 685,362          | 150,727          |
| 1990.....                                  | 3,187,010              | 422,200         | 1,776,013        | 988,797          | 991,628                          | 109,497         | 720,206          | 161,926          |
| <b>Children under age 18</b>               |                        |                 |                  |                  |                                  |                 |                  |                  |
| 1940.....                                  | 54,648                 | 6,410           | 48,238           | ...              | \$668                            | \$62            | \$606            | ...              |
| 1945.....                                  | 390,138                | 13,449          | 376,686          | ...              | 4,858                            | 158             | 4,700            | ...              |
| 1950.....                                  | 699,703                | 46,241          | 653,462          | ...              | 19,366                           | 788             | 18,578           | ...              |
| 1955.....                                  | 1,276,240              | 122,042         | 1,154,198        | ...              | 46,444                           | 2,442           | 44,002           | ...              |
| 1960.....                                  | 1,896,397              | 214,343         | 1,529,535        | 152,519          | 88,682                           | 5,654           | 78,446           | \$4,582          |
| 1965.....                                  | 2,688,592              | 339,507         | 1,816,888        | 532,197          | 135,432                          | 9,598           | 109,392          | 16,442           |
| 1970.....                                  | 3,314,578              | 354,373         | 2,161,094        | 799,111          | 215,366                          | 13,367          | 172,499          | 29,500           |
| 1975.....                                  | 3,835,412              | 390,573         | 2,205,781        | 1,239,058        | 394,992                          | 24,658          | 297,778          | 72,556           |
| 1980.....                                  | 3,423,081              | 354,797         | 1,883,438        | 1,184,846        | 607,574                          | 40,548          | 443,097          | 123,930          |
| 1985.....                                  | 2,699,248              | 284,315         | 1,525,203        | 889,730          | 681,264                          | 50,443          | 507,283          | 123,537          |
| 1986.....                                  | 2,665,424              | 274,957         | 1,478,769        | 911,698          | 677,218                          | 50,190          | 500,867          | 126,161          |
| 1987.....                                  | 2,603,750              | 261,670         | 1,429,713        | 912,367          | 686,877                          | 50,434          | 506,001          | 130,442          |
| 1988.....                                  | 2,533,548              | 249,214         | 1,381,922        | 902,412          | 691,073                          | 50,233          | 508,499          | 132,341          |
| 1989.....                                  | 2,487,903              | 239,100         | 1,347,432        | 901,371          | 705,952                          | 51,123          | 517,875          | 136,954          |
| 1990.....                                  | 2,497,252              | 236,051         | 1,333,690        | 927,511          | 739,787                          | 53,944          | 538,546          | 147,296          |
| <b>Disabled children, aged 18 or older</b> |                        |                 |                  |                  |                                  |                 |                  |                  |
| 1957.....                                  | 28,869                 | 16,686          | 12,183           | ...              | \$1,115                          | \$526           | \$589            | ...              |
| 1960.....                                  | 104,054                | 53,825          | 47,267           | 2,962            | 4,594                            | 1,922           | 2,557            | \$115            |
| 1965.....                                  | 198,390                | 87,122          | 102,287          | 8,981            | 10,271                           | 3,541           | 6,357            | 374              |
| 1970.....                                  | 270,557                | 101,341         | 154,921          | 14,295           | 19,807                           | 5,755           | 13,290           | 761              |
| 1975.....                                  | 362,335                | 118,802         | 219,340          | 24,193           | 44,495                           | 11,256          | 31,203           | 2,036            |
| 1980.....                                  | 450,169                | 140,548         | 276,738          | 32,883           | 89,561                           | 22,463          | 62,625           | 4,473            |
| 1985.....                                  | 525,842                | 157,011         | 335,753          | 33,078           | 148,243                          | 36,241          | 105,923          | 6,079            |
| 1986.....                                  | 545,043                | 161,755         | 348,647          | 34,641           | 157,405                          | 38,306          | 112,635          | 6,464            |
| 1987.....                                  | 561,273                | 165,675         | 360,220          | 35,378           | 170,804                          | 41,397          | 122,482          | 6,925            |
| 1988.....                                  | 574,300                | 168,798         | 369,679          | 35,823           | 183,899                          | 44,449          | 132,108          | 7,342            |
| 1989.....                                  | 586,457                | 170,960         | 379,385          | 36,112           | 199,083                          | 47,755          | 143,448          | 7,880            |
| 1990.....                                  | 600,480                | 173,941         | 389,385          | 37,154           | 217,201                          | 51,879          | 156,725          | 8,597            |
| <b>Students</b>                            |                        |                 |                  |                  |                                  |                 |                  |                  |
| 1965.....                                  | 205,677                | 34,152          | 155,088          | 16,437           | \$13,725                         | \$1,597         | \$11,318         | \$811            |
| 1970.....                                  | 537,170                | 89,994          | 371,982          | 75,194           | 44,672                           | 5,351           | 35,252           | 4,069            |
| 1975.....                                  | 774,261                | 133,189         | 493,819          | 147,253          | 104,561                          | 13,835          | 77,932           | 12,794           |
| 1980.....                                  | 733,267                | 143,366         | 449,744          | 140,157          | 167,107                          | 26,375          | 119,368          | 21,363           |
| 1985.....                                  | 94,400                 | 14,800          | 57,264           | 22,336           | 28,499                           | 3,438           | 20,662           | 4,398            |
| 1986.....                                  | 84,120                 | 12,970          | 50,905           | 20,245           | 26,331                           | 3,126           | 19,123           | 4,081            |
| 1987.....                                  | 78,916                 | 11,851          | 46,882           | 20,183           | 26,057                           | 2,994           | 18,756           | 4,307            |
| 1988.....                                  | 95,974                 | 13,554          | 57,460           | 24,960           | 33,688                           | 3,598           | 24,400           | 5,690            |
| 1989.....                                  | 90,753                 | 12,591          | 53,670           | 24,492           | 33,504                           | 3,572           | 24,039           | 5,893            |
| 1990.....                                  | 89,278                 | 12,208          | 52,938           | 24,132           | 34,641                           | 3,673           | 24,935           | 6,033            |

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-5 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



# 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F6.—Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-90**

| At end of year | Widowed mothers and fathers | Nondisabled |          | Parents | Children |              |                            |          | Disabled |          |
|----------------|-----------------------------|-------------|----------|---------|----------|--------------|----------------------------|----------|----------|----------|
|                |                             | Widows      | Widowers |         | Total    | Under age 18 | Disabled, aged 18 or older | Students | Widows   | Widowers |
| 1940.....      | \$19.61                     | \$20.28     | ...      | \$13.09 | \$12.22  | \$12.22      | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1941.....      | 19.50                       | 20.22       | ...      | 12.97   | 12.19    | 12.19        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1942.....      | 19.57                       | 20.15       | ...      | 13.05   | 12.24    | 12.24        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1943.....      | 19.72                       | 20.15       | ...      | 13.11   | 12.31    | 12.31        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1944.....      | 19.80                       | 20.17       | ...      | 13.08   | 12.38    | 12.38        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1945.....      | 19.83                       | 20.19       | ...      | 13.06   | 12.45    | 12.45        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1946.....      | 20.07                       | 20.22       | ...      | 13.15   | 12.57    | 12.57        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1947.....      | 20.44                       | 20.40       | ...      | 13.44   | 12.77    | 12.77        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1948.....      | 20.80                       | 20.60       | ...      | 13.63   | 12.99    | 12.99        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1949.....      | 21.08                       | 20.82       | ...      | 13.77   | 13.18    | 13.18        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1950.....      | 34.24                       | 36.54       | \$37.23  | 36.69   | 28.43    | 28.43        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1951.....      | 33.24                       | 36.04       | 30.03    | 36.68   | 28.05    | 28.05        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1952.....      | 36.13                       | 40.67       | 33.09    | 41.33   | 31.30    | 31.30        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1953.....      | 37.49                       | 40.88       | 34.08    | 41.96   | 32.28    | 32.28        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1954.....      | 44.52                       | 46.28       | 39.27    | 47.44   | 37.01    | 37.01        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1955.....      | 45.91                       | 48.70       | 46.51    | 49.93   | 38.12    | 38.12        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1956.....      | 47.35                       | 50.14       | 47.11    | 50.78   | 39.36    | 39.36        | ...                        | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1957.....      | 49.05                       | 51.09       | 47.77    | 51.87   | 40.85    | 40.78        | \$48.38                    | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1958.....      | 50.53                       | 51.91       | 48.84    | 52.83   | 42.10    | 41.98        | 49.63                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1959.....      | 57.37                       | 56.73       | 53.28    | 58.86   | 47.48    | 47.34        | 52.89                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1960.....      | 59.29                       | 57.69       | 53.81    | 60.31   | 51.37    | 51.29        | 54.10                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1961.....      | 59.38                       | 64.92       | 61.66    | 67.15   | 52.74    | 52.64        | 55.50                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1962.....      | 59.38                       | 65.88       | 62.12    | 68.18   | 53.57    | 53.47        | 55.99                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1963.....      | 59.43                       | 66.85       | 63.17    | 69.11   | 54.33    | 54.23        | 56.58                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1964.....      | 59.40                       | 67.85       | 63.49    | 70.05   | 54.99    | 54.87        | 57.27                      | ...      | ...      | ...      |
| 1965.....      | 65.46                       | 73.75       | 69.68    | 76.03   | 61.26    | 60.21        | 62.14                      | \$72.98  | ...      | ...      |
| 1966.....      | 65.59                       | 74.11       | 70.52    | 76.52   | 61.84    | 60.37        | 62.67                      | 71.71    | ...      | ...      |
| 1967.....      | 65.86                       | 74.99       | 71.22    | 77.23   | 62.57    | 60.99        | 63.37                      | 72.33    | ...      | ...      |
| 1968.....      | 74.93                       | 86.54       | 82.14    | 88.21   | 70.85    | 68.90        | 73.11                      | 81.76    | \$72.27  | \$72.40  |
| 1969.....      | 75.06                       | 87.48       | 83.08    | 88.96   | 71.10    | 69.11        | 73.77                      | 81.93    | 71.02    | 66.50    |
| 1970.....      | 86.51                       | 102.02      | 96.50    | 103.21  | 82.23    | 79.82        | 85.79                      | 94.77    | 81.99    | 73.10    |
| 1971.....      | 95.61                       | 113.57      | 106.13   | 114.26  | 90.94    | 88.12        | 95.03                      | 104.80   | 90.11    | 83.10    |
| 1972.....      | 115.45                      | 138.19      | 127.98   | 138.95  | 110.36   | 106.87       | 115.25                     | 126.63   | 109.50   | 98.80    |
| 1973.....      | 118.20                      | 157.40      | 146.70   | 140.60  | 111.70   | 108.20       | 116.20                     | 128.50   | 111.20   | 101.70   |
| 1974.....      | 134.20                      | 177.30      | 164.30   | 157.50  | 126.48   | 122.52       | 130.33                     | 144.79   | 125.90   | 118.60   |
| 1975.....      | 147.25                      | 193.92      | 178.27   | 171.86  | 139.40   | 135.00       | 142.26                     | 157.81   | 137.70   | 128.10   |
| 1976.....      | 159.77                      | 208.99      | 191.78   | 185.07  | 151.94   | 147.49       | 152.88                     | 169.80   | 147.00   | 133.80   |
| 1977.....      | 173.80                      | 224.30      | 177.10   | 198.30  | 165.70   | 161.50       | 163.60                     | 183.10   | 156.20   | 131.60   |
| 1978.....      | 190.40                      | 241.40      | 186.10   | 214.00  | 182.20   | 178.30       | 176.20                     | 200.80   | 165.70   | 129.70   |
| 1979.....      | 212.60                      | 269.80      | 209.00   | 238.70  | 205.60   | 201.70       | 195.90                     | 226.60   | 180.80   | 133.40   |
| 1980.....      | 246.20                      | 311.50      | 239.40   | 276.00  | 239.50   | 235.30       | 226.40                     | 265.40   | 205.40   | 145.70   |
| 1981.....      | 276.70                      | 349.80      | 266.80   | 310.40  | 270.90   | 265.70       | 254.00                     | 301.70   | 227.20   | 158.80   |
| 1982.....      | 302.80                      | 379.30      | 285.60   | 335.40  | 285.40   | 291.50       | 279.90                     | 260.70   | 242.80   | 165.50   |
| 1983.....      | 308.70                      | 397.10      | 295.70   | 349.80  | 298.00   | 307.20       | 289.00                     | 233.40   | 251.10   | 166.20   |
| 1984.....      | 321.50                      | 416.10      | 306.80   | 363.90  | 314.30   | 320.70       | 302.60                     | 257.20   | 307.70   | 190.70   |
| 1985.....      | 332.50                      | 434.00      | 317.80   | 378.20  | 330.50   | 332.60       | 315.50                     | 360.80   | 316.60   | 191.80   |
| 1986.....      | 338.30                      | 444.90      | 324.80   | 386.30  | 336.80   | 338.70       | 323.10                     | 375.70   | 321.30   | 195.50   |
| 1987.....      | 352.70                      | 468.90      | 340.60   | 407.30  | 352.40   | 353.90       | 340.00                     | 400.10   | 335.60   | 202.30   |
| 1988.....      | 367.90                      | 493.40      | 359.50   | 428.40  | 367.60   | 368.00       | 357.40                     | 424.70   | 350.00   | 211.30   |
| 1989.....      | 387.60                      | 522.60      | 382.00   | 453.50  | 384.90   | 384.30       | 378.10                     | 447.90   | 368.90   | 223.60   |
| 1990.....      | 409.10                      | 557.40      | 408.40   | 482.20  | 405.50   | 403.80       | 402.50                     | 471.00   | 391.30   | 238.40   |

<sup>1</sup> Children's data estimated.

Note: For more recent data, see table M-12 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F7.—Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Primary insurance amount | Widowed mothers and fathers |         | Nondisabled widows and widowers |         | Parents |         | Disabled widows and widowers |         | Children  |         |
|--------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|---------------------------------|---------|---------|---------|------------------------------|---------|-----------|---------|
|                          | Number                      | Percent | Number                          | Percent | Number  | Percent | Number                       | Percent | Number    | Percent |
| Total .....              | 305,080                     | 100.0   | 4,997,610                       | 100.0   | 5,840   | 100.0   | 101,780                      | 100.0   | 1,779,910 | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00.....  | 4,750                       | 1.6     | 8,820                           | .2      | 10      | .2      | 590                          | .6      | 45,870    | 2.6     |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....   | 6,080                       | 2.0     | 190,330                         | 3.8     | 90      | 1.5     | 2,560                        | 2.5     | 75,600    | 4.2     |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....   | 4,900                       | 1.6     | 100,520                         | 2.0     | 200     | 3.4     | 1,710                        | 1.7     | 49,610    | 2.8     |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....   | 9,670                       | 3.2     | 130,720                         | 2.6     | 150     | 2.6     | 3,110                        | 3.1     | 81,750    | 4.6     |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....   | 16,050                      | 5.3     | 240,710                         | 4.8     | 640     | 11.0    | 4,760                        | 4.7     | 128,560   | 7.2     |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....   | 16,360                      | 5.4     | 230,500                         | 4.6     | 480     | 8.2     | 5,160                        | 5.1     | 123,040   | 6.9     |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....   | 18,180                      | 6.0     | 275,670                         | 5.5     | 440     | 7.5     | 5,900                        | 5.8     | 127,930   | 7.2     |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....   | 20,540                      | 6.7     | 267,030                         | 5.3     | 420     | 7.2     | 6,200                        | 6.1     | 125,250   | 7.0     |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....   | 20,620                      | 6.8     | 383,330                         | 7.7     | 430     | 7.4     | 7,270                        | 7.1     | 129,340   | 7.3     |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....   | 22,060                      | 7.2     | 633,610                         | 12.7    | 650     | 11.1    | 8,420                        | 8.3     | 137,100   | 7.7     |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....   | 20,930                      | 6.9     | 635,680                         | 12.7    | 500     | 8.6     | 8,300                        | 8.2     | 120,250   | 6.8     |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....   | 19,920                      | 6.5     | 494,710                         | 9.9     | 240     | 4.1     | 9,290                        | 9.1     | 102,130   | 5.7     |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....   | 19,160                      | 6.3     | 378,900                         | 7.6     | 330     | 5.7     | 9,520                        | 9.4     | 91,070    | 5.1     |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....   | 18,550                      | 6.1     | 271,830                         | 5.4     | 240     | 4.1     | 8,440                        | 8.3     | 82,230    | 4.6     |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....   | 20,560                      | 6.7     | 266,160                         | 5.3     | 260     | 4.5     | 8,690                        | 8.5     | 87,280    | 4.9     |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....   | 21,290                      | 7.0     | 201,780                         | 4.0     | 280     | 4.8     | 6,430                        | 6.3     | 88,280    | 5.0     |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....   | 18,470                      | 6.1     | 147,330                         | 2.9     | 260     | 4.5     | 4,030                        | 4.0     | 75,990    | 4.3     |
| \$1,000.00 or more ..... | 26,990                      | 8.8     | 139,980                         | 2.8     | 220     | 3.8     | 1,400                        | 1.4     | 108,630   | 6.1     |

# 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F8.—Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90**

[Benefits in thousands]

| At end of year | Total     |           | Nondisabled— |           |          |         | Disabled<br>widows and widowers |         |
|----------------|-----------|-----------|--------------|-----------|----------|---------|---------------------------------|---------|
|                |           |           | Widows       |           | Widowers |         |                                 |         |
|                | Number    | Benefit   | Number       | Benefit   | Number   | Benefit | Number                          | Benefit |
| 1950 .....     | 314,189   | \$11,481  | 314,126      | \$11,479  | 63       | \$2     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1951 .....     | 384,265   | 13,849    | 384,011      | 13,841    | 254      | 8       | ...                             | ...     |
| 1952 .....     | 454,563   | 18,482    | 454,064      | 18,466    | 499      | 17      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1953 .....     | 540,653   | 22,096    | 539,854      | 22,069    | 799      | 27      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1954 .....     | 638,091   | 29,526    | 637,012      | 29,483    | 1,079    | 42      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1955 .....     | 701,360   | 34,152    | 700,294      | 34,103    | 1,066    | 50      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1956 .....     | 913,069   | 45,780    | 911,841      | 45,722    | 1,228    | 58      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1957 .....     | 1,095,137 | 55,944    | 1,093,645    | 55,872    | 1,492    | 71      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1958 .....     | 1,232,583 | 63,977    | 1,230,953    | 63,897    | 1,630    | 80      | ...                             | ...     |
| 1959 .....     | 1,393,587 | 79,047    | 1,391,686    | 78,946    | 1,901    | 101     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1960 .....     | 1,543,843 | 89,054    | 1,541,790    | 88,943    | 2,053    | 110     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1961 .....     | 1,697,308 | 110,179   | 1,694,977    | 110,035   | 2,331    | 144     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1962 .....     | 1,859,191 | 122,475   | 1,856,658    | 122,318   | 2,533    | 157     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1963 .....     | 2,010,769 | 134,403   | 2,008,102    | 134,234   | 2,667    | 168     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1964 .....     | 2,158,912 | 146,476   | 2,156,143    | 146,300   | 2,769    | 176     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1965 .....     | 2,371,433 | 174,883   | 2,368,629    | 174,688   | 2,804    | 195     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1966 .....     | 2,602,015 | 192,821   | 2,599,178    | 192,620   | 2,837    | 200     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1967 .....     | 2,769,618 | 207,692   | 2,766,736    | 207,487   | 2,882    | 205     | ...                             | ...     |
| 1968 .....     | 2,937,890 | 253,924   | 2,913,376    | 252,123   | 2,951    | 242     | 21,563                          | \$1,558 |
| 1969 .....     | 3,091,710 | 269,799   | 3,049,177    | 266,741   | 3,064    | 255     | 39,469                          | 2,803   |
| 1970 .....     | 3,227,160 | 328,245   | 3,174,846    | 323,912   | 3,033    | 293     | 49,281                          | 4,041   |
| 1971 .....     | 3,366,304 | 380,963   | 3,306,528    | 375,528   | 3,033    | 322     | 56,743                          | 5,113   |
| 1972 .....     | 3,509,777 | 483,161   | 3,442,595    | 475,746   | 3,015    | 386     | 64,167                          | 7,029   |
| 1973 .....     | 3,656,353 | 571,654   | 3,574,458    | 562,441   | 3,126    | 459     | 78,769                          | 8,754   |
| 1974 .....     | 3,769,559 | 663,569   | 3,674,376    | 651,471   | 3,055    | 502     | 92,128                          | 11,596  |
| 1975 .....     | 3,888,705 | 747,902   | 3,776,090    | 732,269   | 3,104    | 553     | 109,511                         | 15,080  |
| 1976 .....     | 3,994,380 | 827,325   | 3,871,894    | 809,181   | 3,059    | 587     | 119,427                         | 17,557  |
| 1977 .....     | 4,119,487 | 914,738   | 3,980,324    | 892,764   | 11,887   | 2,105   | 127,276                         | 19,869  |
| 1978 .....     | 4,211,710 | 1,005,929 | 4,066,673    | 981,615   | 15,287   | 2,845   | 129,751                         | 21,469  |
| 1979 .....     | 4,321,496 | 1,153,272 | 4,173,745    | 1,126,089 | 17,918   | 3,745   | 129,833                         | 23,438  |
| 1980 .....     | 4,410,515 | 1,358,836 | 4,262,607    | 1,327,814 | 20,328   | 4,866   | 127,580                         | 26,156  |
| 1981 .....     | 4,507,941 | 1,560,103 | 4,363,708    | 1,526,511 | 22,643   | 6,042   | 121,590                         | 27,550  |
| 1982 .....     | 4,594,961 | 1,724,392 | 4,453,575    | 1,689,073 | 25,014   | 7,144   | 116,372                         | 28,175  |
| 1983 .....     | 4,693,791 | 1,844,798 | 4,554,414    | 1,808,647 | 27,786   | 8,216   | 111,591                         | 27,935  |
| 1984 .....     | 4,779,190 | 1,973,203 | 4,640,805    | 1,930,807 | 29,234   | 8,970   | 109,151                         | 33,426  |
| 1985 .....     | 4,862,805 | 2,094,003 | 4,725,618    | 2,050,678 | 30,182   | 9,592   | 107,005                         | 33,734  |
| 1986 .....     | 4,928,019 | 2,175,345 | 4,789,969    | 2,131,049 | 31,076   | 10,092  | 106,974                         | 34,204  |
| 1987 .....     | 4,983,846 | 2,318,747 | 4,846,135    | 2,272,557 | 31,429   | 10,703  | 106,282                         | 35,487  |
| 1988 .....     | 5,028,822 | 2,461,945 | 4,892,829    | 2,414,239 | 32,870   | 11,816  | 103,123                         | 35,892  |
| 1989 .....     | 5,070,873 | 2,629,728 | 4,935,911    | 2,579,726 | 33,332   | 12,731  | 101,630                         | 37,270  |
| 1990 .....     | 5,111,482 | 2,827,012 | 4,976,420    | 2,773,818 | 34,073   | 13,916  | 100,989                         | 39,278  |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0161/ 0163 for further information.



## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F9.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Year of entitlement | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>1</sup> | Average monthly benefit |
|---------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Total .....         | 4,997,610             | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$556.70                |
| 1985-90 .....       | 1,885,280             | 37.7                    | ...                             | 599.40                  |
| 1980-84 .....       | 1,225,070             | 24.5                    | ...                             | 570.00                  |
| 1975-79 .....       | 821,470               | 16.4                    | ...                             | 528.80                  |
| 1970-74 .....       | 572,410               | 11.5                    | ...                             | 498.20                  |
| 1965-69 .....       | 354,220               | 7.1                     | ...                             | 480.50                  |
| 1960-64 .....       | 111,080               | 2.2                     | ...                             | 468.90                  |
| 1940-59 .....       | 28,080                | .6                      | ...                             | 431.70                  |
| 1990 .....          | 307,810               | 6.2                     | 6.2                             | 607.50                  |
| 1989 .....          | 337,720               | 6.8                     | 12.9                            | 603.80                  |
| 1988 .....          | 329,160               | 6.6                     | 19.5                            | 601.50                  |
| 1987 .....          | 314,500               | 6.3                     | 25.8                            | 599.50                  |
| 1986 .....          | 305,480               | 6.1                     | 31.9                            | 591.80                  |
| 1985 .....          | 290,610               | 5.8                     | 37.7                            | 591.30                  |
| 1984 .....          | 275,710               | 5.5                     | 43.2                            | 584.70                  |
| 1983 .....          | 265,900               | 5.3                     | 48.6                            | 575.50                  |
| 1982 .....          | 242,610               | 4.9                     | 53.4                            | 570.90                  |
| 1981 .....          | 231,480               | 4.6                     | 58.0                            | 560.50                  |
| 1980 .....          | 209,370               | 4.2                     | 62.2                            | 552.90                  |
| 1979 .....          | 195,740               | 3.9                     | 66.2                            | 544.50                  |
| 1978 .....          | 176,130               | 3.5                     | 69.7                            | 537.00                  |
| 1977 .....          | 153,190               | 3.1                     | 72.7                            | 529.00                  |
| 1976 .....          | 155,620               | 3.1                     | 75.9                            | 513.10                  |
| 1975 .....          | 140,790               | 2.8                     | 78.7                            | 513.60                  |
| 1974 .....          | 134,180               | 2.7                     | 81.4                            | 508.00                  |
| 1973 .....          | 125,560               | 2.5                     | 83.9                            | 498.80                  |
| 1972 .....          | 113,450               | 2.3                     | 86.1                            | 495.30                  |
| 1971 .....          | 104,630               | 2.1                     | 88.2                            | 492.50                  |
| 1970 .....          | 94,590                | 1.9                     | 90.1                            | 492.90                  |
| 1969 .....          | 81,560                | 1.6                     | 91.8                            | 490.10                  |
| 1968 .....          | 72,610                | 1.5                     | 93.2                            | 486.10                  |
| 1967 .....          | 64,720                | 1.3                     | 94.5                            | 480.90                  |
| 1966 .....          | 59,150                | 1.2                     | 95.7                            | 476.90                  |
| 1965 .....          | 76,180                | 1.5                     | 97.2                            | 467.50                  |
| 1964 .....          | 33,190                | .7                      | 97.9                            | 478.60                  |
| 1963 .....          | 26,760                | .5                      | 98.4                            | 475.60                  |
| 1962 .....          | 21,680                | .4                      | 98.8                            | 467.00                  |
| 1961 .....          | 16,160                | .3                      | 99.2                            | 459.90                  |
| 1960 .....          | 13,290                | .3                      | 99.4                            | 445.10                  |
| 1959 .....          | 9,260                 | .2                      | 99.6                            | 442.30                  |
| 1958 .....          | 6,980                 | .1                      | 99.8                            | 441.80                  |
| 1957 .....          | 4,630                 | .1                      | 99.9                            | 432.90                  |
| 1956 .....          | 5,750                 | .1                      | 100.0                           | 412.90                  |
| 1955 .....          | 710                   | (2)                     | 100.0                           | 396.90                  |
| 1954 .....          | 400                   | (2)                     | 100.0                           | 393.40                  |
| 1953 .....          | 170                   | (2)                     | 100.0                           | 380.00                  |
| 1952 .....          | 100                   | (2)                     | 100.0                           | 346.80                  |
| 1951 .....          | 40                    | (2)                     | 100.0                           | 371.70                  |

**Table 5.F10.—Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Year of entitlement | Number at end of 1990 | Percentage distribution | Cumulative percent <sup>1</sup> | Average monthly benefit |
|---------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Total .....         | 101,780               | 100.0                   | ...                             | \$386.90                |
| 1985-90 .....       | 65,020                | 63.9                    | ...                             | 391.60                  |
| 1980-84 .....       | 28,890                | 28.4                    | ...                             | 378.20                  |
| 1976-79 .....       | 7,870                 | 7.7                     | ...                             | 380.90                  |
| 1990 .....          | 5,340                 | 5.2                     | 5.2                             | 405.70                  |
| 1989 .....          | 11,190                | 11.0                    | 16.2                            | 400.70                  |
| 1988 .....          | 11,820                | 11.6                    | 27.9                            | 396.50                  |
| 1987 .....          | 12,550                | 12.3                    | 40.2                            | 394.30                  |
| 1986 .....          | 12,080                | 11.9                    | 52.1                            | 380.20                  |
| 1985 .....          | 12,040                | 11.8                    | 63.9                            | 380.90                  |
| 1984 .....          | 9,810                 | 9.6                     | 73.5                            | 381.30                  |
| 1983 .....          | 7,920                 | 7.8                     | 81.3                            | 380.70                  |
| 1982 .....          | 4,600                 | 4.5                     | 85.8                            | 370.60                  |
| 1981 .....          | 3,330                 | 3.3                     | 89.1                            | 375.10                  |
| 1980 .....          | 3,230                 | 3.2                     | 92.3                            | 376.10                  |
| 1979 .....          | 2,800                 | 2.8                     | 95.0                            | 378.50                  |
| 1978 .....          | 2,100                 | 2.1                     | 97.1                            | 383.80                  |
| 1977 .....          | 1,730                 | 1.7                     | 98.8                            | 391.80                  |
| 1976 .....          | 1,240                 | 1.2                     | 100.0                           | 362.80                  |

<sup>1</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

<sup>1</sup> Represents those entitled in specified year or later.

(2) Less than 0.05 percent.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F11.—Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit         | Total     | Age attained during 1990 |          |          |          |          |          |          |             |
|-------------------------|-----------|--------------------------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|-------------|
|                         |           | 60-61                    | 62-64    | 65-69    | 70-74    | 75-79    | 80-84    | 85-89    | 90 or older |
| Total number .....      | 4,963,820 | 161,020                  | 423,190  | 922,910  | 914,890  | 891,350  | 781,060  | 532,540  | 336,860     |
| Total percent .....     | 100.0     | 100.0                    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0    | 100.0       |
| Less than \$200.00..... | 1.4       | 3.6                      | 3.9      | 2.4      | 2.0      | .7       | .1       | (1)      | .2          |
| \$200.00-\$249.90.....  | 4.7       | 2.5                      | 2.7      | 2.8      | 3.5      | 5.3      | 6.1      | 7.0      | 7.7         |
| \$250.00-\$299.90.....  | 3.6       | 4.9                      | 3.9      | 3.7      | 3.7      | 3.7      | 3.0      | 3.2      | 3.8         |
| \$300.00-\$349.90.....  | 4.9       | 5.3                      | 5.0      | 4.5      | 4.6      | 5.0      | 5.0      | 4.9      | 5.7         |
| \$350.00-\$399.90.....  | 5.9       | 5.8                      | 5.7      | 5.3      | 5.5      | 5.9      | 6.2      | 6.6      | 7.7         |
| \$400.00-\$449.90.....  | 7.0       | 8.0                      | 7.1      | 6.7      | 7.2      | 7.4      | 6.4      | 6.8      | 7.7         |
| \$450.00-\$499.90.....  | 9.5       | 10.1                     | 9.4      | 9.6      | 10.5     | 11.1     | 8.3      | 7.5      | 8.4         |
| \$500.00-\$549.90.....  | 11.2      | 11.6                     | 11.4     | 10.8     | 11.2     | 11.7     | 12.5     | 9.5      | 9.8         |
| \$550.00-\$599.90.....  | 11.8      | 11.6                     | 11.3     | 10.9     | 10.1     | 10.3     | 13.1     | 15.7     | 14.9        |
| \$600.00-\$649.90.....  | 11.6      | 13.2                     | 13.2     | 12.1     | 9.2      | 9.0      | 10.9     | 14.2     | 17.9        |
| \$650.00-\$699.90.....  | 9.8       | 16.5                     | 12.7     | 9.8      | 8.3      | 7.7      | 9.4      | 12.0     | 9.7         |
| \$700.00-\$749.90.....  | 6.2       | 5.4                      | 6.6      | 7.1      | 6.5      | 6.4      | 7.1      | 4.9      | 2.1         |
| \$750.00-\$799.90.....  | 4.1       | 1.0                      | 3.9      | 4.9      | 5.0      | 4.7      | 4.4      | 2.4      | 1.1         |
| \$800.00-\$849.90.....  | 2.5       | .2                       | 1.8      | 3.3      | 3.5      | 3.0      | 2.1      | 1.2      | .8          |
| \$850.00-\$899.90.....  | 1.6       | .1                       | .6       | 2.3      | 2.5      | 1.9      | 1.2      | .7       | .4          |
| \$900.00-\$949.90.....  | 1.2       | .1                       | .3       | 1.5      | 1.9      | 1.5      | .8       | .6       | .5          |
| \$950.00-\$999.90.....  | .9        | (1)                      | .2       | .9       | 1.6      | 1.3      | .7       | .5       | .4          |
| \$1,000 or more .....   | 2.3       | .1                       | .3       | 1.4      | 3.5      | 3.6      | 2.6      | 2.1      | 1.2         |
| Average benefit .....   | \$557.70  | \$518.60                 | \$533.80 | \$565.50 | \$576.80 | \$566.80 | \$561.00 | \$546.90 | \$518.60    |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

## 5.F OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 5.F12.—Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90**

[Benefits in thousands]

| At end of year | Total   |         | Widowed |         |   |         |   |         | Surviving divorced |         |
|----------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---|---------|---|---------|--------------------|---------|
|                |         |         | Total   |         | With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>1</sup> |         | Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>2</sup> |         |                    |         |
|                | Number  | Benefit | Number  | Benefit | Number  | Benefit | Number  | Benefit | Number             | Benefit |
| 1950.....      | 169,438 | \$5,801 | 169,426 | \$5,800 | 169,426   | \$5,800 | ...   | ...     | 12                 | (3)     |
| 1951.....      | 203,782 | 6,776   | 203,662 | 6,771   | 203,662   | 6,771   | ...   | ...     | 120                | \$4     |
| 1952.....      | 228,984 | 8,273   | 228,815 | 8,266   | 228,815   | 8,266   | ...   | ...     | 169                | 7       |
| 1953.....      | 253,873 | 9,517   | 253,670 | 9,508   | 253,670   | 9,508   | ...   | ...     | 203                | 9       |
| 1954.....      | 271,536 | 12,089  | 271,313 | 12,078  | 271,313   | 12,078  | ...   | ...     | 223                | 11      |
| 1955.....      | 291,916 | 13,403  | 291,656 | 13,389  | 291,656   | 13,389  | ...   | ...     | 260                | 14      |
| 1956.....      | 301,240 | 14,262  | 300,978 | 14,248  | 300,978   | 14,248  | ...   | ...     | 262                | 14      |
| 1957.....      | 328,309 | 16,102  | 328,018 | 16,087  | 325,636   | 15,958  | 2,382   | \$129   | 291                | 16      |
| 1958.....      | 353,964 | 17,887  | 353,650 | 17,869  | 349,649   | 17,649  | 4,001   | 220     | 314                | 18      |
| 1959.....      | 376,145 | 21,579  | 375,819 | 21,557  | 370,545   | 21,245  | 5,274   | 312     | 326                | 22      |
| 1960.....      | 401,358 | 23,795  | 400,976 | 23,768  | 394,560   | 23,383  | 6,416   | 385     | 382                | 27      |
| 1961.....      | 428,138 | 25,425  | 427,699 | 25,395  | 420,258   | 24,938  | 7,441   | 457     | 439                | 30      |
| 1962.....      | 451,984 | 26,838  | 451,520 | 26,805  | 443,182   | 26,290  | 8,338   | 515     | 464                | 33      |
| 1963.....      | 461,675 | 27,438  | 461,211 | 27,405  | 452,106   | 26,830  | 9,105   | 575     | 464                | 32      |
| 1964.....      | 470,597 | 27,954  | 470,100 | 27,290  | 460,348   | 27,295  | 9,752   | 625     | 497                | 34      |
| 1965.....      | 471,816 | 30,882  | 471,286 | 30,842  | 461,011   | 30,132  | 10,275  | 710     | 530                | 40      |
| 1966.....      | 487,755 | 31,983  | 486,958 | 31,927  | 476,275   | 31,188  | 10,683  | 739     | 797                | 56      |
| 1967.....      | 496,307 | 32,686  | 495,308 | 32,616  | 483,808   | 31,791  | 11,500  | 825     | 999                | 71      |
| 1968.....      | 504,916 | 37,833  | 503,774 | 37,743  | 492,674   | 36,849  | 11,100  | 894     | 1,142              | 90      |
| 1969.....      | 511,639 | 38,406  | 510,355 | 38,305  | 499,324   | 37,402  | 11,031  | 902     | 1,284              | 101     |
| 1970.....      | 523,136 | 45,258  | 521,698 | 45,127  | 510,215   | 44,039  | 11,483  | 1,089   | 1,438              | 131     |
| 1971.....      | 535,126 | 51,163  | 533,560 | 51,055  | 520,301   | 49,603  | 13,259  | 1,402   | 1,566              | 158     |
| 1972.....      | 540,965 | 62,457  | 539,153 | 62,237  | 526,548   | 60,612  | 12,605  | 1,625   | 1,812              | 220     |
| 1973.....      | 571,907 | 67,578  | 565,327 | 66,823  | 551,509   | 64,985  | 13,818  | 1,838   | 6,580              | 754     |
| 1974.....      | 573,506 | 76,980  | 562,801 | 75,605  | 544,335   | 72,914  | 18,466  | 2,692   | 10,705             | 1,374   |
| 1975.....      | 581,845 | 85,676  | 565,941 | 83,435  | 544,886   | 80,068  | 21,075  | 3,366   | 15,904             | 2,241   |
| 1976.....      | 578,727 | 92,466  | 558,933 | 89,400  | 537,002   | 85,637  | 21,931  | 3,764   | 19,794             | 3,065   |
| 1977.....      | 583,195 | 101,345 | 558,886 | 97,227  | 536,481   | 93,091  | 22,405  | 4,136   | 24,309             | 4,117   |
| 1978.....      | 576,343 | 109,714 | 548,463 | 104,506 | 525,879   | 100,028 | 22,584  | 4,478   | 27,880             | 5,209   |
| 1979.....      | 573,750 | 121,957 | 541,480 | 115,284 | 518,564   | 110,235 | 22,916  | 5,049   | 32,270             | 6,674   |
| 1980.....      | 562,316 | 138,426 | 525,661 | 129,754 | 502,639   | 123,885 | 23,022  | 5,869   | 36,655             | 8,671   |
| 1981.....      | 547,593 | 151,509 | 507,777 | 140,990 | 484,427   | 134,299 | 23,350  | 6,691   | 39,816             | 10,518  |
| 1982.....      | 514,772 | 155,876 | 474,003 | 144,207 | 451,159   | 137,068 | 22,844  | 7,139   | 40,769             | 11,669  |
| 1983.....      | 400,298 | 123,559 | 363,946 | 112,979 | 339,367   | 104,956 | 24,579  | 8,022   | 36,352             | 10,581  |
| 1984.....      | 382,411 | 122,957 | 346,319 | 112,002 | 318,076   | 102,391 | 28,243  | 9,612   | 36,092             | 10,955  |
| 1985.....      | 371,659 | 123,557 | 335,085 | 112,117 | 306,004   | 101,812 | 29,081  | 10,304  | 36,574             | 11,440  |
| 1986.....      | 350,546 | 118,602 | 315,572 | 107,470 | 286,290   | 96,887  | 29,282  | 10,583  | 34,974             | 11,132  |
| 1987.....      | 340,940 | 115,967 | 307,581 | 104,888 | 278,582   | 93,871  | 28,999  | 11,017  | 33,359             | 11,079  |
| 1988.....      | 317,761 | 116,902 | 285,265 | 105,596 | 256,463   | 94,096  | 28,802  | 11,500  | 32,496             | 11,306  |
| 1989.....      | 312,079 | 120,970 | 280,006 | 109,184 | 251,646   | 97,170  | 28,360  | 12,014  | 32,073             | 11,786  |
| 1990.....      | 303,923 | 124,340 | 272,526 | 112,103 | 244,965   | 99,683  | 27,561  | 12,420  | 31,397             | 12,237  |

<sup>1</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> Less than \$500.



# 5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

**Table 5.G1.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, at end of 1989**

| Primary insurance amount and sex | Total     |         | Without reduction for early retirement |         | With reduction for early retirement |         |
|----------------------------------|-----------|---------|--|---------|-------------------------------------|---------|
|                                  | Number    | Percent | Number                                 | Percent | Number                              | Percent |
| Total .....                      | 4,590,475 | 100.0   | 966,799                                | 100.0   | 3,623,676                           | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....         | 606,264   | 13.2    | 35,838                                 | 3.7     | 570,426                             | 15.7    |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....          | 1,060,218 | 23.1    | 192,088                                | 19.9    | 868,130                             | 24.0    |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....          | 491,437   | 10.7    | 83,456                                 | 8.6     | 407,981                             | 11.3    |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....          | 653,170   | 14.2    | 112,547                                | 11.6    | 540,623                             | 14.9    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....          | 542,360   | 11.8    | 117,134                                | 12.1    | 425,226                             | 11.7    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....          | 376,800   | 8.2     | 102,250                                | 10.6    | 274,550                             | 7.6     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....          | 254,407   | 5.5     | 85,533                                 | 8.8     | 168,874                             | 4.7     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....          | 195,815   | 4.3     | 71,358                                 | 7.4     | 124,457                             | 3.4     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....          | 148,270   | 3.2     | 55,449                                 | 5.7     | 92,821                              | 2.6     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....          | 105,825   | 2.3     | 39,912                                 | 4.1     | 65,913                              | 1.8     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....          | 66,807    | 1.5     | 26,434                                 | 2.7     | 40,373                              | 1.1     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....          | 42,674    | .9      | 18,516                                 | 1.9     | 24,158                              | .7      |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....          | 22,336    | .5      | 10,574                                 | 1.1     | 11,762                              | .3      |
| \$800.00 or more .....           | 24,092    | .5      | 15,710                                 | 1.6     | 8,382                               | .2      |
| Men .....                        | 103,161   | 100.0   | 33,357                                 | 100.0   | 69,804                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....         | 6,482     | 6.3     | 1,133                                  | 3.4     | 5,349                               | 7.7     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....          | 16,334    | 15.8    | 4,412                                  | 13.2    | 11,922                              | 17.1    |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....          | 8,155     | 7.9     | 2,088                                  | 6.3     | 6,067                               | 8.7     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....          | 11,162    | 10.8    | 2,824                                  | 8.5     | 8,338                               | 11.9    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....          | 10,382    | 10.1    | 2,930                                  | 8.8     | 7,452                               | 10.7    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....          | 8,206     | 8.0     | 2,578                                  | 7.7     | 5,628                               | 8.1     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....          | 6,514     | 6.3     | 2,269                                  | 6.8     | 4,245                               | 6.1     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....          | 6,071     | 5.9     | 2,280                                  | 6.8     | 3,791                               | 5.4     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....          | 5,986     | 5.8     | 2,427                                  | 7.3     | 3,559                               | 5.1     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....          | 6,504     | 6.3     | 2,742                                  | 8.2     | 3,762                               | 5.4     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....          | 5,462     | 5.3     | 2,235                                  | 6.7     | 3,227                               | 4.6     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....          | 4,693     | 4.5     | 2,013                                  | 6.0     | 2,680                               | 3.8     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....          | 3,111     | 3.0     | 1,236                                  | 3.7     | 1,875                               | 2.7     |
| \$800.00 or more .....           | 4,099     | 4.0     | 2,190                                  | 6.6     | 1,909                               | 2.7     |
| Women .....                      | 4,487,314 | 100.0   | 933,442                                | 100.0   | 3,553,872                           | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....         | 599,782   | 13.4    | 34,705                                 | 3.7     | 565,077                             | 15.9    |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....          | 1,043,884 | 23.3    | 187,676                                | 20.1    | 856,208                             | 24.1    |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....          | 483,282   | 10.8    | 81,368                                 | 8.7     | 401,914                             | 11.3    |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....          | 642,008   | 14.3    | 109,723                                | 11.8    | 532,285                             | 15.0    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....          | 531,978   | 11.9    | 114,204                                | 12.2    | 417,774                             | 11.8    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....          | 368,594   | 8.2     | 99,672                                 | 10.7    | 268,922                             | 7.6     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....          | 247,893   | 5.5     | 83,264                                 | 8.9     | 164,629                             | 4.6     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....          | 189,744   | 4.2     | 69,078                                 | 7.4     | 120,666                             | 3.4     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....          | 142,284   | 3.2     | 53,022                                 | 5.7     | 89,262                              | 2.5     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....          | 99,321    | 2.2     | 37,170                                 | 4.0     | 62,151                              | 1.7     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....          | 61,345    | 1.4     | 24,199                                 | 2.6     | 37,146                              | 1.0     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....          | 37,981    | .8      | 16,503                                 | 1.8     | 21,478                              | .6      |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....          | 19,225    | .4      | 9,338                                  | 1.0     | 9,887                               | .3      |
| \$800.00 or more .....           | 19,993    | .4      | 13,520                                 | 1.4     | 6,473                               | .2      |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

## 5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/ Dual Entitlement

**Table 5.G2.—Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-90**

[Excludes beneficiaries whose retired-worker benefit exceeds their potential secondary benefit]

| At end of year <sup>1</sup> | Women     |                                      |                 |   |                  |   |                   |       | Men     |                    |                    |                   |
|-----------------------------|-----------|--------------------------------------|-----------------|---|------------------|---|-------------------|-------|---------|--------------------|--------------------|-------------------|
|                             | Total     |                                      | Wife's benefits |   | Widow's benefits |   | Parent's benefits |       | Total   | Husband's benefits | Widower's benefits | Parent's benefits |
|                             | Number    | Percent of all women retired workers | Number          | Percent of all entitled to wife's benefits because of age | Number           | Percent of all entitled to widow's benefits |                   |       |         |                    |                    |                   |
| 1952 .....                  | 36,132    | 35,402                               | 6.0             | 14,131  | 6.0              | 20,850                                      | 4.4               | 421   | 730     | 258                | 83                 | 389               |
| 1953 .....                  | 54,798    | 53,631                               | 6.8             | 23,355  | 2.7              | 29,668                                      | 5.2               | 608   | 1,167   | 529                | 148                | 490               |
| 1954 .....                  | 79,689    | 77,978                               | 8.0             | 34,225  | 3.4              | 42,899                                      | 6.3               | 854   | 1,711   | 827                | 257                | 627               |
| 1955 .....                  | 108,551   | 106,320                              | 8.7             | 49,637  | 4.2              | 55,664                                      | 7.4               | 1,019 | 2,231   | 1,224              | 342                | 665               |
| 1956 .....                  | 143,284   | 140,603                              | 9.1             | 68,766  | 4.8              | 70,601                                      | 7.2               | 1,236 | 2,681   | 1,542              | 426                | 713               |
| 1957 .....                  | 194,501   | 190,951                              | 9.6             | 102,522   | 5.6              | 86,951                                      | 7.4               | 1,478 | 3,550   | 2,152              | 578                | 820               |
| 1958 .....                  | 229,599   | 225,790                              | 9.8             | 124,504   | 6.1              | 99,669                                      | 7.5               | 1,617 | 3,809   | 2,421              | 634                | 754               |
| 1959 .....                  | 268,900   | 264,434                              | 10.2            | 141,831   | 6.4              | 120,458                                     | 8.0               | 2,145 | 4,466   | 2,794              | 772                | 900               |
| 1960 .....                  | 307,736   | 302,646                              | 10.6            | 159,032   | 6.8              | 141,218                                     | 8.4               | 2,396 | 5,090   | 3,197              | 911                | 982               |
| 1961 .....                  | 335,243   | 330,727                              | 10.5            | 159,587   | 6.6              | 169,264                                     | 9.1               | 1,876 | 4,516   | 2,652              | 1,090              | 774               |
| 1962 .....                  | 427,085   | 421,535                              | 12.1            | 204,445   | 7.9              | 214,371                                     | 10.4              | 2,719 | 5,550   | 3,229              | 1,330              | 991               |
| 1963 .....                  | 502,839   | 496,639                              | 13.2            | 138,081   | 8.9              | 255,408                                     | 11.3              | 3,150 | 6,200   | 3,597              | 1,543              | 1,060             |
| 1964 .....                  | 577,954   | 571,144                              | 14.2            | 269,657   | 9.9              | 297,929                                     | 12.1              | 3,558 | 6,810   | 3,940              | 1,752              | 1,118             |
| 1965 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 618,730   | 611,610                              | 14.3            | 282,940   | 10.3             | 324,930                                     | 12.3              | 3,740 | 7,120   | 4,110              | 1,910              | 1,100             |
| 1966 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 706,860   | 699,080                              | 15.1            | 315,550   | 11.2             | 379,440                                     | 13.2              | 4,090 | 7,780   | 4,470              | 2,260              | 1,050             |
| 1967 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 770,190   | 760,950                              | 15.7            | 334,200   | 11.8             | 422,480                                     | 13.8              | 4,270 | 9,240   | 5,190              | 3,070              | 980               |
| 1968 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 842,560   | 831,760                              | 16.3            | 354,750   | 12.4             | 472,590                                     | 14.5              | 4,420 | 10,800  | 5,810              | 4,110              | 880               |
| 1969 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 920,250   | 909,720                              | 17.0            | 376,520   | 13.0             | 528,660                                     | 15.3              | 4,540 | 10,530  | 5,620              | 4,160              | 750               |
| 1970 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 977,340   | 966,780                              | 17.1            | 388,210   | 13.3             | 573,950                                     | 15.9              | 4,620 | 10,560  | 5,530              | 4,400              | 630               |
| 1971 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,069,940 | 1,060,120                            | 17.7            | 411,710   | 13.8             | 643,730                                     | 16.9              | 4,680 | 9,820   | 5,130              | 4,170              | 520               |
| 1972 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,183,369 | 1,170,286                            | 18.5            | 477,333   | 15.5             | 688,087                                     | 17.3              | 4,866 | 13,083  | 6,797              | 5,442              | 844               |
| 1973 .....                  | 1,377,080 | 1,361,360                            | 20.2            | 562,111   | 17.7             | 794,001                                     | 22.2              | 5,248 | 15,710  | 7,966              | 6,986              | 758               |
| 1974 .....                  | 1,534,583 | 1,516,326                            | 21.3            | 554,844   | 17.1             | 956,662                                     | 21.4              | 4,820 | 18,257  | 6,592              | 11,080             | 585               |
| 1975 .....                  | 1,679,825 | 1,660,451                            | 22.4            | 616,669   | 18.4             | 1,038,992                                   | 22.3              | 4,790 | 19,374  | 9,920              | 8,690              | 764               |
| 1976 <sup>2</sup> .....     | 1,827,928 | 1,812,008                            | 23.4            | 669,792   | 19.5             | 1,137,251                                   | 23.4              | 4,965 | 15,920  | 7,497              | 7,779              | 644               |
| 1977 .....                  | 2,026,534 | 1,991,915                            | 24.6            | 762,250   | 21.4             | 1,225,344                                   | 24.3              | 4,321 | 34,619  | 14,557             | 19,544             | 518               |
| 1978 .....                  | 2,208,490 | 2,163,011                            | 25.7            | 836,004   | 22.8             | 1,322,897                                   | 25.3              | 4,110 | 45,479  | 17,832             | 27,192             | 455               |
| 1979 .....                  | 2,435,848 | 2,380,260                            | 27.1            | 917,747   | 24.4             | 1,458,611                                   | 26.6              | 3,902 | 55,588  | 20,179             | 35,004             | 405               |
| 1980 .....                  | 2,660,037 | 2,594,467                            | 28.5            | 1,015,672   | 26.2             | 1,575,085                                   | 27.8              | 3,710 | 65,570  | 22,597             | 42,580             | 393               |
| 1982 .....                  | 3,109,239 | 3,031,518                            | 31.1            | 1,239,736   | 29.8             | 1,788,556                                   | 29.5              | 3,226 | 77,721  | 24,787             | 52,604             | 330               |
| 1983 .....                  | 3,355,148 | 3,267,890                            | 32.5            | 1,369,396   | 31.6             | 1,895,579                                   | 30.3              | 2,915 | 87,258  | 27,449             | 59,518             | 291               |
| 1984 .....                  | 3,568,639 | 3,479,191                            | 33.7            | 1,479,756   | 33.2             | 1,996,805                                   | 31.0              | 2,630 | 89,448  | 27,189             | 62,011             | 248               |
| 1985 .....                  | 3,801,183 | 3,708,856                            | 34.9            | 1,594,226   | 34.7             | 2,112,245                                   | 31.8              | 2,385 | 92,327  | 26,912             | 65,202             | 213               |
| 1986 .....                  | 4,032,760 | 3,934,811                            | 36.1            | 1,719,449   | 36.2             | 2,213,225                                   | 32.5              | 2,137 | 97,949  | 27,693             | 70,064             | 192               |
| 1987 .....                  | 4,214,214 | 4,116,759                            | 36.9            | 1,804,946   | 37.3             | 2,309,899                                   | 33.1              | 1,914 | 97,455  | 26,928             | 70,359             | 168               |
| 1988 .....                  | 4,403,012 | 4,302,714                            | 37.9            | 1,892,763   | 38.5             | 2,408,232                                   | 33.8              | 1,719 | 100,298 | 27,210             | 72,942             | 146               |
| 1989 .....                  | 4,590,475 | 4,487,314                            | 38.7            | 1,982,095   | 39.5             | 2,503,679                                   | 34.4              | 1,540 | 103,161 | 27,484             | 75,543             | 134               |
| 1990 .....                  | 4,783,122 | 4,677,680                            | 39.5            | 2,076,737   | 40.5             | 2,599,560                                   | 35.1              | 1,383 | 105,442 | 27,463             | 77,862             | 117               |

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.

<sup>2</sup> Distributions by type of secondary benefit are estimated.

**Table 5.G3.**—Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, at end of 1990

| Secondary benefit         | Number    | Average monthly benefit |                        |                           |
|---------------------------|-----------|-------------------------|------------------------|---------------------------|
|                           |           | Total benefit           | Retired-worker benefit | Reduced secondary benefit |
| Total .....               | 4,783,122 | \$532.04                | \$307.85               | \$224.09                  |
| Wives and husbands .....  | 2,104,200 | 363.46                  | 232.96                 | 130.39                    |
| Wives .....               | 2,076,737 | 363.87                  | 232.79                 | 130.97                    |
| Of retired workers .....  | 2,045,118 | 364.40                  | 233.10                 | 131.20                    |
| Of disabled workers ..... | 31,619    | 329.40                  | 213.00                 | 116.40                    |
| Husbands .....            | 27,463    | 332.30                  | 246.05                 | 86.25                     |
| Of retired workers .....  | 26,753    | 334.40                  | 247.70                 | 86.70                     |
| Of disabled workers ..... | 710       | 253.20                  | 184.00                 | 69.20                     |
| Widows and widowers ..... | 2,677,422 | 664.50                  | 366.70                 | 297.70                    |
| Widows .....              | 2,599,560 | 665.60                  | 363.80                 | 301.80                    |
| Widowers .....            | 77,862    | 625.60                  | 466.10                 | 159.40                    |
| Parents .....             | 1,500     | 577.80                  | 307.00                 | 270.70                    |
| Men .....                 | 117       | 536.20                  | 324.60                 | 211.60                    |
| Women .....               | 1,383     | 581.30                  | 305.50                 | 275.70                    |

**Table 5.G4.**—Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, at end of 1990

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Total combined monthly benefit | Number dually entitled as—     |                                 | Average combined monthly benefit |                     | Retired-worker benefit as percent of combined monthly benefit |                    |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------------------|---|--------------------|
|                                | Wives or husbands <sup>1</sup> | Widows or widowers <sup>2</sup> | Wives or husbands                | Widows or widowers  | Wives or husbands   | Widows or widowers |
| Total .....                    | 2,062,100                      | 2,676,900                       | \$361.70                         | \$667.57            | 65  | 55                 |
| Less than \$100.00 .....       | 4,000                          | ...                             | 83.37                            | ...                 | 90  | ...                |
| \$100.00—\$149.90 .....        | 18,900                         | ...                             | 129.89                           | ...                 | 89  | ...                |
| \$150.00—\$199.90 .....        | 43,700                         | <sup>3</sup> 3,000              | 179.70                           | <sup>3</sup> 162.48 | 82  | <sup>3</sup> 81    |
| \$200.00—\$249.90 .....        | 93,000                         | 26,700                          | 229.19                           | 234.85              | 77  | 79                 |
| \$250.00—\$299.90 .....        | 221,500                        | 27,100                          | 279.34                           | 299.96              | 72  | 72                 |
| \$300.00—\$349.90 .....        | 558,100                        | 51,700                          | 328.16                           | 328.48              | 67  | 67                 |
| \$350.00—\$399.90 .....        | 602,300                        | 81,500                          | 372.80                           | 376.29              | 66  | 66                 |
| \$400.00—\$449.90 .....        | 283,300                        | 105,700                         | 422.22                           | 425.89              | 61  | 64                 |
| \$450.00—\$499.90 .....        | 133,300                        | 140,000                         | 471.42                           | 476.56              | 58  | 63                 |
| \$500.00—\$549.90 .....        | 44,800                         | 184,100                         | 522.52                           | 525.82              | 57  | 63                 |
| \$550.00—\$599.90 .....        | 21,400                         | 284,000                         | 574.17                           | 576.34              | 55  | 61                 |
| \$600.00—\$649.90 .....        | 13,600                         | 367,300                         | 624.10                           | 625.77              | 54  | 60                 |
| \$650.00—\$699.90 .....        | 9,300                          | 375,400                         | 672.00                           | 673.07              | 51  | 58                 |
| \$700.00—\$749.90 .....        | 6,700                          | 292,700                         | 723.47                           | 724.84              | 49  | 54                 |
| \$750.00—\$799.90 .....        | 5,200                          | 225,600                         | 774.67                           | 773.67              | 42  | 51                 |
| \$800.00—\$849.90 .....        | <sup>4</sup> 3,000             | 149,900                         | <sup>4</sup> 839.81              | 823.65              | <sup>4</sup> 44   | 48                 |
| \$850.00—\$899.90 .....        | ...                            | 105,800                         | ...                              | 874.04              | ...   | 47                 |
| \$900.00—\$949.90 .....        | ...                            | 77,400                          | ...                              | 923.69              | ...   | 43                 |
| \$950.00—\$999.90 .....        | ...                            | 59,300                          | ...                              | 973.33              | ...   | 44                 |
| \$1,000.00 or more .....       | ...                            | 119,700                         | ...                              | 1,156.98            | ...   | 37                 |

<sup>1</sup> Includes 28,200 husbands.<sup>2</sup> Includes 74,000 widowers.<sup>3</sup> Less than \$200.00.<sup>4</sup> \$800.00 or more.



## 5.G OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

**Table 5.G5.—Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, at end of 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Total combined<br>monthly benefit  | Number   | Percent of beneficiaries receiving retired-worker benefit of— |                          |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                     |
|--|--|---|--------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|-----------------------|---------------------|
|  |  | Total   | Less<br>than<br>\$100.00 | \$100.00–<br>\$149.90 | \$150.00–<br>\$199.90 | \$200.00–<br>\$249.90 | \$250.00–<br>\$299.90 | \$300.00–<br>\$349.90 | \$350.00–<br>\$399.90 | \$400.00–<br>\$449.90 | \$450.00–<br>\$499.90 | \$500.00–<br>\$549.90 | \$550.00–<br>\$599.90 | \$600.00<br>or more |
| Total .....<br>Less than \$100.00 .....<br>\$100.00–\$149.90 .....<br>\$150.00–\$199.90 .....<br>\$200.00–\$249.90 .....<br>\$250.00–\$299.90 .....<br>\$300.00–\$349.90 .....<br>\$350.00–\$399.90 .....<br>\$400.00–\$499.90 .....<br>\$450.00–\$499.90 .....<br>\$500.00 or more .....<br><br>Total .....<br>Less than \$200.00 .....<br>\$200.00–\$249.90 .....<br>\$250.00–\$299.90 .....<br>\$300.00–\$349.90 .....<br>\$350.00–\$399.90 .....<br>\$400.00–\$449.90 .....<br>\$450.00–\$499.90 .....<br>\$500.00–\$549.90 .....<br>\$550.00–\$599.90 .....<br>\$600.00–\$649.90 .....<br>\$650.00–\$699.90 .....<br>\$700.00–\$749.90 .....<br>\$750.00–\$799.90 .....<br>\$800.00–\$849.90 .....<br>\$850.00–\$899.90 .....<br>\$900.00–\$949.90 .....<br>\$950.00–\$999.90 .....<br>\$1,000.00 or more ..... | Dually entitled as wives or husbands <sup>1</sup>  |   |                          |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                     |
|  | 2,062,100  | 100.0   | 4.0                      | 13.2                  | 20.3                  | 21.2                  | 19.5                  | 13.1                  | 5.8                   | 1.8                   | 0.7                   | 0.2                   | 0.1                   | 0.1                 |
|  | 4,000  | 100.0   | 100.0                    | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 18,900   | 100.0   | 24.9                     | 75.1                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 43,700   | 100.0   | 12.8                     | 31.6                  | 55.6                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 93,000   | 100.0   | 5.8                      | 22.6                  | 37.4                  | 34.2                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 221,500  | 100.0   | 5.0                      | 14.9                  | 26.8                  | 31.5                  | 21.8                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 558,100  | 100.0   | 4.0                      | 14.7                  | 21.1                  | 22.1                  | 25.6                  | 12.5                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 602,300  | 100.0   | 2.9                      | 11.1                  | 17.5                  | 17.6                  | 22.2                  | 20.7                  | 8.0                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 283,300  | 100.0   | 2.4                      | 9.6                   | 17.2                  | 19.3                  | 15.9                  | 15.9                  | 14.4                  | 5.3                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 133,300  | 100.0   | 3.2                      | 7.5                   | 14.5                  | 19.7                  | 14.3                  | 14.0                  | 12.9                  | 10.1                  | 3.8                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 104,000  | 100.0   | 1.1                      | 3.4                   | 9.7                   | 24.0                  | 12.6                  | 11.3                  | 12.3                  | 7.9                   | 9.7                   | 4.4                   | 1.8                   | 1.8                 |
|  | Dually entitled as widows or widowers <sup>2</sup> |   |                          |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                       |                     |
|  | 2,676,900  | 100.0   | 0.7                      | 1.5                   | 6.7                   | 19.3                  | 11.2                  | 11.8                  | 11.4                  | 9.8                   | 8.0                   | 6.7                   | 5.2                   | 7.8                 |
|  | 3,000  | 100.0   | 40.0                     | 26.7                  | 33.3                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 26,700   | 100.0   | 2.3                      | 3.4                   | 19.9                  | 74.5                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 27,100   | 100.0   | 1.1                      | 4.4                   | 18.5                  | 61.2                  | 14.8                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 51,700   | 100.0   | 1.7                      | 3.3                   | 13.0                  | 46.3                  | 22.0                  | 13.7                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 81,500   | 100.0   | .4                       | 1.8                   | 6.9                   | 38.2                  | 19.8                  | 20.4                  | 12.6                  | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
|  | 105,700  | 100.0   | .8                       | 1.7                   | 7.5                   | 26.6                  | 15.6                  | 19.3                  | 18.6                  | 9.9                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                 |
| 140,000  | 100.0  | .8  | 1.3                      | 6.7                   | 20.8                  | 13.7                  | 16.7                  | 17.8                  | 14.4                  | 7.9                   | ...                   | ...                   | ...                   |                     |
| 184,100  | 100.0  | .3  | .9                       | 4.6                   | 20.3                  | 12.4                  | 13.6                  | 15.5                  | 14.8                  | 11.7                  | 5.9                   | ...                   | ...                   |                     |
| 284,000  | 100.0  | .6  | .7                       | 5.1                   | 19.2                  | 11.1                  | 12.4                  | 13.4                  | 13.6                  | 10.7                  | 9.2                   | 4.1                   | ...                   |                     |
| 367,300  | 100.0  | .4  | .6                       | 4.6                   | 18.0                  | 10.4                  | 11.7                  | 12.0                  | 10.6                  | 10.3                  | 9.7                   | 7.8                   | 3.9                   |                     |
| 375,400  | 100.0  | .3  | 1.2                      | 4.2                   | 17.1                  | 9.0                   | 10.9                  | 11.0                  | 10.3                  | 10.4                  | 9.0                   | 8.0                   | 8.6                   |                     |
| 292,700  | 100.0  | .6  | 1.3                      | 6.4                   | 14.7                  | 10.1                  | 10.4                  | 10.5                  | 9.8                   | 8.3                   | 8.4                   | 6.9                   | 12.5                  |                     |
| 225,600  | 100.0  | .7  | 2.0                      | 7.5                   | 15.2                  | 9.8                   | 9.9                   | 8.7                   | 8.9                   | 7.9                   | 7.8                   | 7.5                   | 14.0                  |                     |
| 149,900  | 100.0  | .7  | 2.5                      | 9.2                   | 13.4                  | 11.0                  | 9.8                   | 9.8                   | 8.6                   | 6.1                   | 6.3                   | 6.7                   | 15.8                  |                     |
| 105,800  | 100.0  | .8  | 2.2                      | 8.8                   | 12.7                  | 10.0                  | 11.2                  | 8.9                   | 8.1                   | 6.6                   | 6.3                   | 5.4                   | 19.1                  |                     |
| 77,400   | 100.0  | .9  | 3.6                      | 7.8                   | 13.3                  | 10.6                  | 10.7                  | 9.2                   | 6.9                   | 6.9                   | 7.0                   | 5.8                   | 17.4                  |                     |
| 59,300   | 100.0  | 1.0   | 1.4                      | 9.1                   | 11.1                  | 12.3                  | 9.1                   | 9.8                   | 8.4                   | 6.4                   | 4.4                   | 7.6                   | 19.4                  |                     |
| 119,700  | 100.0  | 1.0   | 2.3                      | 9.8                   | 15.3                  | 9.5                   | 9.0                   | 9.0                   | 5.9                   | 5.2                   | 5.4                   | 6.2                   | 21.3                  |                     |

<sup>1</sup> Includes 28,200 husbands.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 74,000 widowers.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0161/0156 for further information.

# 5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

**Table 5.H1.—Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1945-90**

[Data for 1985-90 based on 10-percent sample. Data for prior years based on different sampling rates]

| At end of<br>year <sup>1</sup> | Retired-worker families        |         |         |                                    | Survivor families                 |                     |               |                       | Disabled-worker families |         |         |                                 |                       |                         |  |
|--------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------|---------|------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|---------------------|---------------|-----------------------|--------------------------|---------|---------|---------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|--|
|                                | Worker only                    |         |         | Worker<br>and<br>wife <sup>2</sup> | Nondis-<br>abled<br>widow<br>only | Widowed mother and— |               |                       | Worker only              |         |         | Worker, wife, <sup>3</sup> and— |                       | Worker<br>and<br>spouse |  |
|                                | Total                          | Men     | Women   |                                    |                                   | 1<br>child          | 2<br>children | 3 or more<br>children | Total                    | Men     | Women   | 1<br>child                      | 2 or more<br>children |                         |  |
|                                | Number (in thousands)          |         |         |                                    |                                   |                     |               |                       |                          |         |         |                                 |                       |                         |  |
| 1945 .....                     | 416                            | 338     | 78      | 181                                | 95                                | 86                  | 48            | 24                    | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1950 .....                     | 1,240                          | 939     | 301     | 498                                | 314                               | 82                  | 53            | 33                    | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1955 .....                     | 3,266                          | 2,054   | 1,212   | 1,124                              | 700                               | 126                 | 86            | 80                    | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1960 .....                     | 5,742                          | 2,922   | 2,820   | 2,122                              | 1,527                             | 172                 | 113           | 114                   | 357                      | 261     | 96      | 22                              | 32                    | 22                      |  |
| 1965 .....                     | 8,386                          | 4,137   | 4,249   | 2,400                              | 2,332                             | 182                 | 135           | 153                   | 714                      | 481     | 232     | 54                              | 109                   | 30                      |  |
| 1970 .....                     | 10,533                         | 4,904   | 5,629   | 2,457                              | 3,080                             | 183                 | 155           | 182                   | 1,054                    | 680     | 374     | 77                              | 164                   | 43                      |  |
| 1971 .....                     | 11,128                         | 5,149   | 5,979   | 2,481                              | 3,258                             | 190                 | 159           | 185                   | 1,165                    | 749     | 416     | 86                              | 178                   | 47                      |  |
| 1972 .....                     | 11,653                         | 5,364   | 6,288   | 2,507                              | 3,325                             | 188                 | 166           | 184                   | 1,287                    | 821     | 467     | 98                              | 198                   | 52                      |  |
| 1973 .....                     | 12,379                         | 5,663   | 6,716   | 2,565                              | 3,444                             | 209                 | 174           | 185                   | 1,425                    | 902     | 523     | 113                             | 208                   | 57                      |  |
| 1974 .....                     | 12,948                         | 5,862   | 7,086   | 2,583                              | 3,536                             | 218                 | 176           | 178                   | 1,586                    | 989     | 598     | 123                             | 224                   | 62                      |  |
| 1975 .....                     | 13,520                         | 6,134   | 7,385   | 2,618                              | 3,606                             | 221                 | 182           | 176                   | 1,750                    | 1,080   | 671     | 137                             | 250                   | 66                      |  |
| 1976 .....                     | 14,056                         | 6,351   | 7,705   | 2,647                              | 3,706                             | 219                 | 186           | 171                   | 1,883                    | 1,152   | 730     | 144                             | 257                   | 72                      |  |
| 1977 .....                     | 14,597                         | 6,564   | 8,033   | 2,681                              | 3,805                             | 221                 | 190           | 167                   | 2,000                    | 1,222   | 782     | 152                             | 263                   | 80                      |  |
| 1978 .....                     | 15,148                         | 6,791   | 8,357   | 2,697                              | 3,894                             | 228                 | 186           | 158                   | 2,043                    | 1,245   | 798     | 155                             | 256                   | 81                      |  |
| 1979 .....                     | 15,748                         | 7,044   | 8,704   | 2,710                              | 3,964                             | 234                 | 187           | 147                   | 2,050                    | 1,248   | 802     | 154                             | 242                   | 80                      |  |
| 1980 .....                     | 16,314                         | 7,286   | 9,028   | 2,736                              | 4,033                             | 239                 | 184           | 134                   | 2,061                    | 1,257   | 804     | 154                             | 228                   | 80                      |  |
| 1982 .....                     | 17,519                         | 7,852   | 9,667   | 2,784                              | 4,191                             | 236                 | 165           | 106                   | 1,969                    | 1,208   | 760     | 124                             | 163                   | 78                      |  |
| 1983 .....                     | 18,162                         | 8,166   | 9,996   | 2,830                              | 4,271                             | 161                 | 141           | 92                    | 1,961                    | 1,215   | 746     | 85                              | 143                   | 80                      |  |
| 1984 .....                     | 18,613                         | 8,362   | 10,251  | 2,839                              | 4,520                             | 159                 | 135           | 79                    | 1,993                    | 1,241   | 752     | 83                              | 140                   | 76                      |  |
| 1985 .....                     | 19,132                         | 8,601   | 10,531  | 2,861                              | 4,606                             | 158                 | 131           | 74                    | 2,039                    | 1,267   | 772     | 84                              | 140                   | 76                      |  |
| 1986 .....                     | 19,664                         | 8,849   | 10,816  | 2,883                              | 4,666                             | 151                 | 123           | 68                    | 2,096                    | 1,301   | 795     | 82                              | 136                   | 74                      |  |
| 1987 .....                     | 20,137                         | 9,064   | 11,074  | 2,893                              | 4,709                             | 141                 | 115           | 62                    | 2,154                    | 1,338   | 816     | 79                              | 132                   | 74                      |  |
| 1988 .....                     | 20,567                         | 9,264   | 11,302  | 2,896                              | 4,749                             | 137                 | 112           | 61                    | 2,194                    | 1,353   | 841     | 77                              | 125                   | 71                      |  |
| 1989 .....                     | 21,036                         | 9,495   | 11,541  | 2,903                              | 4,788                             | 137                 | 109           | 58                    | 2,262                    | 1,390   | 872     | 75                              | 120                   | 67                      |  |
| 1990 .....                     | 21,537                         | 9,752   | 11,786  | 2,914                              | 4,825                             | 133                 | 106           | 57                    | 2,370                    | 1,448   | 922     | 75                              | 118                   | 63                      |  |
|                                | Average monthly family benefit |         |         |                                    |                                   |                     |               |                       |                          |         |         |                                 |                       |                         |  |
| 1945 .....                     | \$23.50                        | \$24.50 | \$19.50 | \$38.50                            | \$20.20                           | \$34.10             | \$47.70       | \$50.40               | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1950 .....                     | 42.20                          | 44.60   | 34.80   | 71.70                              | 36.50                             | 76.90               | 93.90         | 92.40                 | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1955 .....                     | 59.10                          | 64.60   | 49.80   | 103.50                             | 48.70                             | 106.80              | 135.40        | 133.20                | ...                      | ...     | ...     | ...                             | ...                   | ...                     |  |
| 1960 .....                     | 69.90                          | 79.90   | 59.60   | 123.90                             | 57.70                             | 131.70              | 188.00        | 181.70                | \$87.90                  | \$91.90 | \$76.90 | \$184.70                        | \$192.20              | \$135.50                |  |
| 1965 .....                     | 80.10                          | 90.50   | 70.00   | 141.50                             | 73.90                             | 153.00              | 219.80        | 218.10                | 95.40                    | 100.70  | 85.00   | 201.00                          | 216.30                | 145.90                  |  |
| 1970 .....                     | 114.20                         | 128.70  | 101.60  | 198.90                             | 102.40                            | 213.00              | 291.10        | 289.90                | 128.10                   | 136.30  | 113.10  | 264.10                          | 273.20                | 199.20                  |  |
| 1971 .....                     | 127.40                         | 143.70  | 113.30  | 222.30                             | 114.40                            | 238.30              | 320.00        | 315.60                | 142.70                   | 152.70  | 124.90  | 290.20                          | 296.70                | 221.60                  |  |
| 1972 .....                     | 157.10                         | 177.00  | 140.20  | 272.50                             | 138.30                            | 290.00              | 383.10        | 376.10                | 175.00                   | 188.20  | 151.80  | 356.30                          | 362.80                | 274.20                  |  |
| 1973 .....                     | 161.60                         | 180.10  | 146.00  | 276.70                             | 158.40                            | 297.80              | 391.00        | 377.90                | 178.20                   | 192.80  | 153.20  | 364.80                          | 367.20                | 278.60                  |  |
| 1974 .....                     | 183.10                         | 204.20  | 164.60  | 312.30                             | 178.80                            | 335.00              | 438.40        | 421.90                | 200.00                   | 217.80  | 170.60  | 409.90                          | 411.30                | 314.00                  |  |
| 1975 .....                     | 201.60                         | 225.50  | 181.80  | 343.90                             | 195.90                            | 367.20              | 468.60        | 461.80                | 218.90                   | 240.00  | 185.00  | 441.00                          | 454.00                | 344.00                  |  |
| 1976 .....                     | 218.80                         | 245.10  | 197.10  | 373.10                             | 211.00                            | 399.80              | 503.40        | 499.70                | 237.40                   | 261.40  | 199.40  | 482.20                          | 495.70                | 377.00                  |  |
| 1977 .....                     | 236.80                         | 265.90  | 213.10  | 404.40                             | 226.50                            | 436.80              | 546.60        | 538.60                | 265.50                   | 283.80  | 213.80  | 525.80                          | 538.10                | 407.50                  |  |
| 1978 .....                     | 256.60                         | 288.90  | 230.30  | 437.50                             | 243.60                            | 474.00              | 591.90        | 582.80                | 277.90                   | 308.50  | 230.20  | 568.00                          | 585.90                | 443.00                  |  |
| 1979 .....                     | 287.00                         | 324.00  | 257.10  | 488.60                             | 270.30                            | 532.90              | 655.00        | 646.70                | 308.90                   | 343.60  | 254.80  | 632.70                          | 655.70                | 497.10                  |  |
| 1980 .....                     | 333.00                         | 377.10  | 297.40  | 566.60                             | 311.60                            | 612.80              | 759.20        | 740.50                | 355.40                   | 396.20  | 291.70  | 727.00                          | 746.10                | 573.00                  |  |
| 1982 .....                     | 408.90                         | 465.50  | 362.90  | 702.50                             | 379.00                            | 735.60              | 885.50        | 867.90                | 424.20                   | 474.20  | 344.70  | 847.40                          | 858.20                | 690.70                  |  |
| 1983 .....                     | 429.70                         | 490.00  | 380.40  | 742.90                             | 400.60                            | 774.80              | 923.00        | 884.50                | 439.40                   | 490.90  | 355.40  | 867.90                          | 881.80                | 716.20                  |  |
| 1984 .....                     | 448.20                         | 511.60  | 396.40  | 781.20                             | 416.30                            | 805.30              | 948.30        | 906.60                | 454.00                   | 507.60  | 365.70  | 881.50                          | 885.50                | 740.40                  |  |
| 1985 .....                     | 465.80                         | 531.80  | 412.00  | 813.90                             | 434.30                            | 829.60              | 981.50        | 924.90                | 466.90                   | 523.10  | 374.60  | 898.10                          | 895.20                | 765.00                  |  |
| 1986 .....                     | 475.20                         | 542.60  | 420.10  | 831.30                             | 444.90                            | 841.70              | 994.00        | 939.80                | 470.70                   | 527.80  | 377.40  | 896.90                          | 888.30                | 773.30                  |  |
| 1987 .....                     | 499.20                         | 570.40  | 440.80  | 873.30                             | 468.70                            | 882.10              | 1,032.30      | 968.90                | 491.60                   | 552.00  | 392.60  | 929.40                          | 918.30                | 815.50                  |  |
| 1988 .....                     | 522.70                         | 597.20  | 461.70  | 914.10                             | 493.60                            | 921.80              | 1,070.40      | 1,012.90              | 512.20                   | 576.10  | 409.50  | 960.20                          | 938.40                | 855.40                  |  |
| 1989 .....                     | 552.10                         | 630.70  | 487.40  | 965.60                             | 522.80                            | 967.80              | 1,120.00      | 1,064.60              | 539.30                   | 607.10  | 431.20  | 1,009.40                        | 971.90                | 903.70                  |  |
| 1990 .....                     | 588.30                         | 671.90  | 519.10  | 1,026.60                           | 557.90                            | 1,020.20            | 1,177.70      | 1,124.60              | 570.40                   | 642.80  | 456.80  | 1,062.10                        | 1,016.00              | 960.80                  |  |

<sup>1</sup> Data not available for 1981.

<sup>2</sup> Wife's entitlement based on age.

<sup>3</sup> Wife's entitlement based on care of children.

## 5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

**Table 5.H2.—Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, at end of 1990**

[Number of families and beneficiaries in thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

| Family classification <sup>1</sup>              | Number of <sup>2</sup> — |               | Average                  |                        |
|---|--------------------------|---------------|--------------------------|------------------------|
|   | Families                 | Beneficiaries | Primary insurance amount | Monthly family benefit |
| Retired worker families:                        |                          |               |                          |                        |
| Worker only .....                               | 21,537                   | 21,537        | \$590.70                 | \$588.30               |
| Men .....                                       | 9,752                    | 9,752         | 732.20                   | 671.90                 |
| Full benefit .....                              | 3,383                    | 3,383         | 778.30                   | 790.90                 |
| Reduced benefit .....                           | 6,369                    | 6,369         | 707.80                   | 608.70                 |
| Women .....                                     | 11,786                   | 11,786        | 473.60                   | 519.10                 |
| Full benefit .....                              | 3,238                    | 3,238         | 569.00                   | 657.50                 |
| Reduced benefit .....                           | 8,548                    | 8,548         | 437.50                   | 466.60                 |
| Worker and wife .....                           | 2,914                    | 5,828         | 764.10                   | 1,026.60               |
| Full worker benefit .....                       | 1,129                    | 2,258         | 831.40                   | 1,201.60               |
| Reduced worker benefit .....                    | 1,785                    | 3,571         | 721.50                   | 915.90                 |
| Worker and husband .....                        | 30                       | 59            | 444.30                   | 599.00                 |
| Worker and children .....                       | 204                      | 438           | 662.90                   | 942.90                 |
| Male worker <sup>3</sup> .....                  | 178                      | 385           | 688.40                   | 977.50                 |
| Female worker <sup>4</sup> .....                | 26                       | 53            | 487.70                   | 705.40                 |
| Worker, wife, and children .....                | 134                      | 447           | 684.40                   | 1,115.50               |
| Worker, wife, and 1 child .....                 | 102                      | 307           | 698.80                   | 1,139.30               |
| Full worker benefit .....                       | 31                       | 92            | 730.50                   | 1,277.50               |
| Reduced worker benefit .....                    | 72                       | 215           | 685.30                   | 1,080.00               |
| Worker, wife, and 2 or more children .....      | 31                       | 141           | 637.20                   | 1,038.20               |
| Full worker benefit .....                       | 8                        | 36            | 651.70                   | 1,141.60               |
| Reduced worker benefit .....                    | 23                       | 105           | 632.10                   | 1,002.00               |
| Survivor families:                              |                          |               |                          |                        |
| Nondisabled widow or widower only .....         | 4,858                    | 4,858         | 644.20                   | 556.90                 |
| Full benefit .....                              | 1,943                    | 1,943         | 636.10                   | 617.70                 |
| Reduced benefit .....                           | 2,915                    | 2,915         | 649.60                   | 516.40                 |
| Nondisabled widow or widower and children ..... | 91                       | 188           | 602.40                   | 976.30                 |
| Full benefit .....                              | 53                       | 108           | 595.00                   | 1,000.60               |
| Reduced benefit .....                           | 39                       | 79            | 612.50                   | 943.20                 |
| Disabled widow or widower only .....            | 95                       | 95            | 662.80                   | 388.70                 |
| Widowed mother or father and children .....     | 296                      | 838           | 682.30                   | 1,096.80               |
| 1 child .....                                   | 133                      | 266           | 685.40                   | 1,020.20               |
| 2 children .....                                | 106                      | 319           | 695.10                   | 1,177.70               |
| 3 or more children .....                        | 57                       | 254           | 651.00                   | 1,124.60               |
| Children only .....                             | 857                      | 1,131         | 589.10                   | 551.60                 |
| 1 child .....                                   | 657                      | 657           | 588.40                   | 443.20                 |
| 2 children .....                                | 147                      | 294           | 601.30                   | 889.00                 |
| 3 or more children .....                        | 54                       | 181           | 564.60                   | 956.10                 |
| Parents .....                                   | 5                        | 5             | 606.60                   | 504.40                 |
| Disabled worker families:                       |                          |               |                          |                        |
| Worker only .....                               | 2,370                    | 2,370         | 574.80                   | 570.40                 |
| Men .....                                       | 1,448                    | 1,448         | 648.80                   | 642.80                 |
| Women .....                                     | 922                      | 922           | 458.60                   | 456.80                 |
| Worker and spouse <sup>5</sup> .....            | 63                       | 127           | 759.00                   | 960.80                 |
| Worker and children .....                       | 378                      | 955           | 629.70                   | 927.30                 |
| Male worker .....                               | 261                      | 661           | 674.00                   | 997.40                 |
| Female worker .....                             | 118                      | 294           | 531.70                   | 772.10                 |
| Worker, wife, and children .....                | 194                      | 784           | 682.00                   | 1,033.90               |
| 1 child .....                                   | 75                       | 226           | 698.00                   | 1,062.10               |
| 2 or more children .....                        | 118                      | 558           | 671.90                   | 1,016.00               |
| Worker, husband, and children .....             | 5                        | 19            | 535.00                   | 775.10                 |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries .....              | 7                        | 7             | 167.50                   | 166.80                 |

<sup>1</sup> The term "full benefits" applies to benefits not subject to actuarial reduction and the term "reduced benefits" to benefits subject to actuarial reduction.

<sup>2</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."

<sup>3</sup> Includes 127,700 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

<sup>4</sup> Includes 19,500 families with reduced retired-worker benefits.

<sup>5</sup> Where the disabled worker's spouse is dually entitled as a retired worker, the benefit amount included for the spouse represents the difference between the entitlement amount as a spouse and as a retired worker.



**Table 5.H3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1990 <sup>1</sup>**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly family benefit <sup>2</sup>      | Retired worker only |                  | Retired worker and wife | Retired worker, wife, and— |                    | Disabled worker only |                 | Disabled worker, wife, and— |                    |
|--|---------------------|------------------|-------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------|----------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|--------------------|
|  | Men                 | Women            |                         | 1 child                    | 2 or more children | Men                  | Women           | 1 child                     | 2 or more children |
| Total number .....                       | 9,751,710           | 11,785,650       | 2,914,200               | 102,250                    | 31,330             | 1,448,250            | 921,790         | 75,220                      | 118,390            |
| Total percent .....                      | 100.0               | 100.0            | 100.0                   | 100.0                      | 100.0              | 100.0                | 100.0           | 100.0                       | 100.0              |
| Less than \$200.00 .....                 | 2.0                 | 3.3              | .4                      | .6                         | 1.0                | 2.0                  | 5.6             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$200.00–\$224.90 .....                  | 1.0                 | 1.8              | .2                      | .3                         | .3                 | .7                   | 2.1             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$225.00–\$249.90 .....                  | 1.4                 | 2.9              | .2                      | .3                         | .6                 | 1.5                  | 3.8             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$250.00–\$274.90 .....                  | 1.2                 | 2.4              | .3                      | .4                         | .5                 | .9                   | 2.6             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$275.00–\$299.90 .....                  | 1.4                 | 3.3              | .6                      | .4                         | .7                 | 1.1                  | 2.9             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$300.00–\$324.90 .....                  | 1.5                 | 4.3              | .7                      | .8                         | .9                 | 1.5                  | 4.1             | ...                         | ...                |
| \$325.00–\$349.90 .....                  | 1.7                 | 5.6              | 1.0                     | .9                         | 1.0                | 2.2                  | 6.3             | <sup>3</sup> 1.8            | 2.1                |
| \$350.00–\$374.90 .....                  | 1.9                 | 6.2              | .9                      | 1.3                        | 1.5                | 2.8                  | 7.0             | 1.1                         | 1.0                |
| \$375.00–\$399.90 .....                  | 1.9                 | 5.7              | .6                      | .5                         | .7                 | 3.2                  | 7.0             | .8                          | .8                 |
| \$400.00–\$424.90 .....                  | 2.0                 | 4.8              | .7                      | .7                         | .7                 | 3.2                  | 6.5             | .6                          | 1.0                |
| \$425.00–\$449.90 .....                  | 2.0                 | 4.3              | .8                      | 1.0                        | 2.1                | 3.3                  | 6.1             | .6                          | 1.0                |
| \$450.00–\$474.90 .....                  | 2.2                 | 4.1              | .9                      | 1.3                        | 1.8                | 3.5                  | 6.0             | .6                          | 1.1                |
| \$475.00–\$499.90 .....                  | 2.3                 | 3.7              | 1.0                     | 1.1                        | 2.5                | 3.5                  | 5.2             | .8                          | 1.1                |
| \$500.00–\$524.90 .....                  | 2.4                 | 3.5              | 1.1                     | 1.5                        | 1.6                | 3.5                  | 4.7             | 1.0                         | 1.4                |
| \$525.00–\$549.90 .....                  | 2.6                 | 3.3              | 1.2                     | 1.7                        | 2.5                | 3.3                  | 4.0             | 1.3                         | 1.5                |
| \$550.00–\$574.90 .....                  | 3.1                 | 3.6              | 1.2                     | 1.4                        | 2.0                | 3.4                  | 3.6             | 1.3                         | 1.6                |
| \$575.00–\$599.90 .....                  | 3.5                 | 3.6              | 1.2                     | 1.3                        | 2.0                | 3.4                  | 3.3             | 1.2                         | 1.4                |
| \$600.00–\$624.90 .....                  | 3.9                 | 3.7              | 1.2                     | 1.6                        | 1.7                | 3.4                  | 2.8             | 1.4                         | 1.6                |
| \$625.00–\$649.90 .....                  | 4.4                 | 3.7              | 1.3                     | 1.3                        | 1.5                | 3.5                  | 2.5             | 1.4                         | 1.8                |
| \$650.00–\$674.90 .....                  | 5.1                 | 3.8              | 1.3                     | 1.1                        | 1.8                | 3.8                  | 2.3             | 1.3                         | 1.7                |
| \$675.00–\$699.90 .....                  | 5.4                 | 3.0              | 1.3                     | 1.2                        | 1.6                | 3.4                  | 1.9             | 2.4                         | 2.5                |
| \$700.00–\$724.90 .....                  | 5.5                 | 2.8              | 1.4                     | .9                         | 1.0                | 3.6                  | 1.6             | 2.0                         | 2.5                |
| \$725.00–\$749.90 .....                  | 5.4                 | 2.5              | 1.5                     | 1.0                        | 1.0                | 3.5                  | 1.4             | 2.1                         | 2.5                |
| \$750.00–\$774.90 .....                  | 5.6                 | 2.2              | 1.6                     | .8                         | 1.2                | 3.6                  | 1.2             | 2.3                         | 2.6                |
| \$775.00–\$799.90 .....                  | 4.9                 | 1.9              | 1.6                     | 1.0                        | 1.1                | 3.6                  | 1.0             | 2.2                         | 2.2                |
| \$800.00–\$824.90 .....                  | 3.6                 | 1.5              | 1.8                     | 1.0                        | 1.2                | 3.5                  | .9              | 2.2                         | 2.6                |
| \$825.00–\$849.90 .....                  | 2.9                 | 1.2              | 2.0                     | 1.1                        | 1.5                | 3.7                  | .7              | 2.4                         | 2.5                |
| \$850.00–\$874.90 .....                  | 2.6                 | 1.0              | 2.3                     | 1.1                        | 1.5                | 3.7                  | .6              | 2.1                         | 2.5                |
| \$875.00–\$899.90 .....                  | 2.5                 | .9               | 2.5                     | 1.2                        | 1.2                | 3.7                  | .5              | 1.9                         | 2.5                |
| \$900.00–\$924.90 .....                  | 2.3                 | .8               | 2.6                     | 1.2                        | 1.7                | 3.6                  | .5              | 2.2                         | 2.5                |
| \$925.00–\$949.90 .....                  | 2.0                 | .7               | 2.9                     | 1.1                        | 1.5                | 3.2                  | .4              | 2.5                         | 2.6                |
| \$950.00–\$974.90 .....                  | 1.8                 | .6               | 3.0                     | 1.3                        | 1.3                | 2.9                  | <sup>4</sup> .8 | 2.5                         | 2.4                |
| \$975.00–\$999.90 .....                  | 1.5                 | .6               | 3.5                     | 1.3                        | 1.0                | 2.0                  | ...             | 2.5                         | 2.6                |
| \$1,000.00–\$1,024.90 .....              | 1.1                 | .4               | 3.8                     | 1.3                        | 1.4                | 1.1                  | ...             | 1.8                         | 2.1                |
| \$1,025.00–\$1,049.90 .....              | .9                  | .4               | 4.1                     | 1.3                        | 1.5                | <sup>5</sup> 1.3     | ...             | 2.4                         | 2.2                |
| \$1,050.00–\$1,074.90 .....              | .7                  | .3               | 3.8                     | 1.4                        | 1.3                | ...                  | ...             | 2.6                         | 2.0                |
| \$1,075.00–\$1,099.90 .....              | .6                  | .3               | 3.8                     | 1.5                        | 1.5                | ...                  | ...             | 1.9                         | 1.9                |
| \$1,100.00–\$1,124.90 .....              | .4                  | <sup>6</sup> 1.2 | 3.5                     | 1.7                        | 1.5                | ...                  | ...             | 2.4                         | 1.9                |
| \$1,125.00–\$1,149.90 .....              | .4                  | ...              | 3.5                     | 1.7                        | 1.7                | ...                  | ...             | 1.9                         | 2.1                |
| \$1,150.00–\$1,174.90 .....              | .3                  | ...              | 3.1                     | 2.0                        | 2.1                | ...                  | ...             | 2.0                         | 1.9                |
| \$1,175.00–\$1,199.90 .....              | .2                  | ...              | 2.7                     | 2.2                        | 2.4                | ...                  | ...             | 2.2                         | 2.0                |
| \$1,200.00–\$1,224.90 .....              | .2                  | ...              | 2.5                     | 2.4                        | 2.6                | ...                  | ...             | 2.1                         | 1.6                |
| \$1,225.00–\$1,249.90 .....              | .2                  | ...              | 2.2                     | 2.8                        | 2.9                | ...                  | ...             | 2.2                         | 1.8                |
| \$1,250.00–\$1,274.90 .....              | .2                  | ...              | 2.1                     | 2.9                        | 2.1                | ...                  | ...             | 2.2                         | 2.0                |
| \$1,275.00–\$1,299.90 .....              | .1                  | ...              | 1.9                     | 2.8                        | 2.4                | ...                  | ...             | 2.4                         | 1.8                |
| \$1,300.00–\$1,324.90 .....              | <sup>7</sup> 1.1    | ...              | 1.7                     | 3.1                        | 2.4                | ...                  | ...             | 2.3                         | 1.7                |
| \$1,325.00–\$1,349.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.7                     | 3.5                        | 2.6                | ...                  | ...             | 3.0                         | 2.3                |
| \$1,350.00–\$1,374.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.5                     | 3.3                        | 2.9                | ...                  | ...             | 2.6                         | 2.2                |
| \$1,375.00–\$1,399.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.3                     | 3.2                        | 2.1                | ...                  | ...             | 3.0                         | 2.2                |
| \$1,400.00–\$1,424.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.2                     | 3.1                        | 2.2                | ...                  | ...             | 2.7                         | 1.9                |
| \$1,425.00–\$1,449.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.1                     | 3.1                        | 1.9                | ...                  | ...             | 2.2                         | 1.7                |
| \$1,450.00–\$1,474.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | 1.1                     | 2.8                        | 2.4                | ...                  | ...             | 1.7                         | 1.5                |
| \$1,475.00–\$1,499.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | .9                      | 2.8                        | 2.1                | ...                  | ...             | 1.7                         | 1.5                |
| \$1,500.00–\$1,524.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | .8                      | 2.3                        | 1.9                | ...                  | ...             | 1.3                         | 1.3                |
| \$1,525.00–\$1,549.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | .7                      | 2.0                        | 1.6                | ...                  | ...             | 1.1                         | .9                 |
| \$1,550.00–\$1,574.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | .6                      | 2.1                        | 1.2                | ...                  | ...             | 1.1                         | .8                 |
| \$1,575.00–\$1,599.90 .....              | ...                 | ...              | .5                      | 1.4                        | 1.0                | ...                  | ...             | .8                          | .9                 |
| \$1,600 or more .....                    | ...                 | ...              | 5.2                     | 9.6                        | 8.1                | ...                  | ...             | 5.9                         | 6.2                |
| Average monthly benefit per family ..... | \$671.90            | \$519.10         | \$1,026.60              | \$1,139.30                 | \$1,038.20         | \$642.80             | \$456.80        | \$1,062.10                  | \$1,016.00         |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI program summary section for "Special Provisions for Railroad Retirement Beneficiaries."<sup>2</sup> Cases involving actuarial reduction may be represented in all benefit intervals for which values are shown.<sup>3</sup> Less than \$350.00.<sup>4</sup> \$950.00 or more.<sup>5</sup> \$1,025.00 or more.<sup>6</sup> \$1,100.00 or more.<sup>7</sup> \$1,300.00 or more.

## 5.H OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Beneficiary Families

**Table 5.H4.**—Number and percentage distribution of **survivor families**, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, at end of 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly family benefit                   | Widowed mother or father and— |            |                    | Children only    |            |                    | Nondisabled widow | Disabled widow |
|--|-------------------------------|------------|--------------------|------------------|------------|--------------------|-------------------|----------------|
|  | 1 child                       | 2 children | 3 or more children | 1 child          | 2 children | 3 or more children |                   |                |
| Total number .....                       | 132,890                       | 106,280    | 56,860             | 656,890          | 146,770    | 53,670             | 4,824,680         | 93,150         |
| Total percent .....                      | 100.0                         | 100.0      | 100.0              | 100.0            | 100.0      | 100.0              | 100.0             | 100.0          |
| Less than \$200.00 .....                 | .4                            | .6         | .7                 | 4.3              | 1.4        | 2.7                | 1.4               | 15.3           |
| \$200.00–\$224.90 .....                  | .2                            | .2         | .4                 | 1.2              | .7         | .8                 | 1.3               | 4.0            |
| \$225.00–\$249.90 .....                  | .2                            | .3         | .4                 | 9.3              | .5         | 1.2                | 3.3               | 4.3            |
| \$250.00–\$274.90 .....                  | .3                            | .3         | .4                 | 4.7              | .6         | 1.1                | 1.7               | 5.1            |
| \$275.00–\$299.90 .....                  | .3                            | .3         | .6                 | 5.3              | .9         | 1.1                | 1.9               | 4.9            |
| \$300.00–\$324.90 .....                  | .3                            | .4         | .5                 | 4.8              | .6         | .9                 | 2.2               | 4.9            |
| \$325.00–\$349.90 .....                  | .4                            | .5         | .7                 | 4.9              | .9         | 1.1                | 2.6               | 4.5            |
| \$350.00–\$374.90 .....                  | 1.5                           | .8         | 1.1                | 5.2              | 2.5        | 1.6                | 2.8               | 4.4            |
| \$375.00–\$399.90 .....                  | .5                            | .5         | .6                 | 4.7              | 1.1        | 1.3                | 3.1               | 4.6            |
| \$400.00–\$424.90 .....                  | .6                            | .5         | .7                 | 5.4              | 1.1        | 1.3                | 3.4               | 5.2            |
| \$425.00–\$449.90 .....                  | .5                            | .7         | .8                 | 4.7              | 1.0        | 1.4                | 3.7               | 4.3            |
| \$450.00–\$474.90 .....                  | .7                            | .8         | 1.2                | 5.7              | 1.4        | 1.8                | 4.7               | 4.4            |
| \$475.00–\$499.90 .....                  | .9                            | .9         | 1.3                | 4.9              | 1.7        | 1.8                | 4.9               | 3.8            |
| \$500.00–\$524.90 .....                  | 1.5                           | 1.3        | 2.0                | 4.2              | 2.5        | 2.8                | 5.5               | 4.3            |
| \$525.00–\$549.90 .....                  | 1.7                           | 1.6        | 1.9                | 3.5              | 2.4        | 2.8                | 5.7               | 3.8            |
| \$550.00–\$574.90 .....                  | 1.7                           | 1.7        | 2.0                | 3.6              | 3.0        | 3.0                | 6.2               | 4.1            |
| \$575.00–\$599.90 .....                  | 1.7                           | 1.8        | 1.9                | 3.2              | 2.4        | 2.6                | 5.7               | 3.8            |
| \$600.00–\$624.90 .....                  | 1.6                           | 1.7        | 2.1                | 2.8              | 2.6        | 3.3                | 5.9               | 3.9            |
| \$625.00–\$649.90 .....                  | 1.7                           | 1.9        | 1.9                | 2.7              | 2.5        | 2.6                | 5.7               | 3.8            |
| \$650.00–\$674.90 .....                  | 1.8                           | 1.5        | 1.9                | 2.8              | 2.8        | 2.4                | 5.7               | 2.7            |
| \$675.00–\$699.90 .....                  | 2.0                           | 1.5        | 1.9                | 2.7              | 2.5        | 2.1                | 4.1               | 2.2            |
| \$700.00–\$724.90 .....                  | 2.2                           | 1.4        | 1.4                | 2.6              | 2.6        | 1.5                | 3.4               | 1.5            |
| \$725.00–\$749.90 .....                  | 1.9                           | 1.2        | 1.6                | 2.1              | 2.6        | 1.8                | 2.8               | ...            |
| \$750.00–\$774.90 .....                  | 2.2                           | 1.2        | 1.2                | 1.4              | 2.4        | 1.6                | 2.3               | ...            |
| \$775.00–\$799.90 .....                  | 2.1                           | 1.1        | 1.3                | 1.0              | 2.3        | 1.1                | 1.8               | ...            |
| \$800.00–\$824.90 .....                  | 2.3                           | 1.5        | 1.5                | <sup>2</sup> 2.0 | 2.6        | 1.4                | 1.4               | ...            |
| \$825.00–\$849.90 .....                  | 1.9                           | 1.4        | 1.2                | ...              | 2.5        | 1.5                | 1.1               | ...            |
| \$850.00–\$874.90 .....                  | 2.5                           | 1.4        | 1.3                | ...              | 2.5        | 1.4                | .8                | ...            |
| \$875.00–\$899.90 .....                  | 2.2                           | 1.3        | 1.1                | ...              | 2.2        | 1.2                | .7                | ...            |
| \$900.00–\$924.90 .....                  | 2.7                           | 1.5        | 1.5                | ...              | 2.7        | 1.2                | .6                | ...            |
| \$925.00–\$949.90 .....                  | 2.3                           | 1.4        | 1.5                | ...              | 2.2        | 1.3                | .5                | ...            |
| \$950.00–\$974.90 .....                  | 2.6                           | 1.5        | 1.1                | ...              | 2.3        | 1.2                | .5                | ...            |
| \$975.00–\$999.90 .....                  | 2.3                           | 1.5        | 1.1                | ...              | 1.9        | 1.3                | .4                | ...            |
| \$1,000.00–\$1,024.90 .....              | 2.4                           | 1.4        | 1.4                | ...              | 2.1        | 1.5                | <sup>3</sup> 2.2  | ...            |
| \$1,025.00–\$1,049.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.5        | 1.3                | ...              | 1.9        | 1.1                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,050.00–\$1,074.90 .....              | 2.3                           | 1.4        | 1.5                | ...              | 1.8        | 1.4                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,075.00–\$1,099.90 .....              | 2.4                           | 1.5        | 1.0                | ...              | 1.6        | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,100.00–\$1,124.90 .....              | 2.3                           | 1.4        | 1.5                | ...              | 1.7        | 1.4                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,125.00–\$1,149.90 .....              | 2.0                           | 1.5        | 1.4                | ...              | 1.3        | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,150.00–\$1,174.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.5        | 1.6                | ...              | 1.4        | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,175.00–\$1,199.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.4        | 1.6                | ...              | 1.5        | 1.0                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,200.00–\$1,224.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.6        | 1.6                | ...              | 1.3        | 1.4                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,225.00–\$1,249.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.9        | 1.4                | ...              | 1.4        | 1.5                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,250.00–\$1,274.90 .....              | 2.2                           | 1.8        | 2.0                | ...              | 1.2        | 1.3                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,275.00–\$1,299.90 .....              | 2.4                           | 1.9        | 2.3                | ...              | 1.3        | 1.5                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,300.00–\$1,324.90 .....              | 2.3                           | 2.0        | 2.1                | ...              | 1.4        | 1.3                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,325.00–\$1,349.90 .....              | 2.5                           | 2.2        | 1.8                | ...              | 1.7        | 1.5                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,350.00–\$1,374.90 .....              | 2.8                           | 2.5        | 2.4                | ...              | 1.6        | 1.7                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,375.00–\$1,399.90 .....              | 2.1                           | 2.3        | 1.8                | ...              | 1.5        | 1.5                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,400.00–\$1,424.90 .....              | 2.4                           | 2.2        | 2.0                | ...              | 1.6        | 1.4                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,425.00–\$1,449.90 .....              | 2.3                           | 1.9        | 1.7                | ...              | 1.6        | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,450.00–\$1,474.90 .....              | 1.9                           | 2.1        | 2.0                | ...              | 1.5        | 1.3                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,475.00–\$1,499.90 .....              | 1.6                           | 2.0        | 1.5                | ...              | 1.1        | 1.1                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,500.00–\$1,524.90 .....              | 1.3                           | 2.3        | 1.8                | ...              | .9         | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,525.00–\$1,549.90 .....              | 1.2                           | 2.1        | 1.6                | ...              | .8         | 1.4                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,550.00–\$1,574.90 .....              | 1.0                           | 2.1        | 1.6                | ...              | .7         | 1.1                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,575.00–\$1,599.90 .....              | .7                            | 2.0        | 1.6                | ...              | .6         | 1.2                | ...               | ...            |
| \$1,600.00 or more .....                 | 3.3                           | 19.6       | 18.5               | ...              | 2.7        | 12.2               | ...               | ...            |
| Average monthly benefit per family ..... | \$1,020.20                    | \$1,177.70 | \$1,124.60         | \$443.20         | \$889.00   | \$956.10           | \$557.90          | \$391.30       |

<sup>1</sup> \$700.00 or more.

<sup>2</sup> \$800.00 or more.

<sup>3</sup> \$1,000.00 or more.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.

**Table 5.J1.—Estimated total benefits paid, by type of benefit, calendar year 1990**

[In millions]

| State                      | Total     | Retirement program | Survivor program | Disability program |
|----------------------------|-----------|--------------------|------------------|--------------------|
| Total .....                | \$247,796 | \$172,042          | \$50,951         | \$24,803           |
| Alabama .....              | 4,019     | 2,503              | 971              | 544                |
| Alaska .....               | 204       | 132                | 47               | 24                 |
| Arizona .....              | 3,701     | 2,681              | 647              | 373                |
| Arkansas .....             | 2,581     | 1,664              | 560              | 358                |
| California .....           | 23,293    | 16,661             | 4,359            | 2,273              |
| Colorado .....             | 2,551     | 1,754              | 520              | 276                |
| Connecticut .....          | 3,649     | 2,774              | 623              | 251                |
| Delaware .....             | 691       | 494                | 134              | 63                 |
| District of Columbia ..... | 430       | 295                | 94               | 41                 |
| Florida .....              | 16,648    | 12,431             | 2,872            | 1,345              |
| Georgia .....              | 5,066     | 3,224              | 1,116            | 725                |
| Hawaii .....               | 893       | 693                | 139              | 62                 |
| Idaho .....                | 953       | 681                | 186              | 87                 |
| Illinois .....             | 11,760    | 8,273              | 2,456            | 1,031              |
| Indiana .....              | 5,929     | 4,088              | 1,241            | 599                |
| Iowa .....                 | 3,292     | 2,355              | 686              | 251                |
| Kansas .....               | 2,625     | 1,900              | 533              | 191                |
| Kentucky .....             | 3,656     | 2,198              | 880              | 578                |
| Louisiana .....            | 3,689     | 2,146              | 1,002            | 540                |
| Maine .....                | 1,246     | 866                | 247              | 132                |
| Maryland .....             | 3,875     | 2,706              | 829              | 340                |
| Massachusetts .....        | 6,224     | 4,521              | 1,159            | 545                |
| Michigan .....             | 10,010    | 6,797              | 2,144            | 1,068              |
| Minnesota .....            | 4,101     | 2,955              | 842              | 304                |
| Mississippi .....          | 2,374     | 1,441              | 547              | 386                |
| Missouri .....             | 5,582     | 3,833              | 1,165            | 584                |
| Montana .....              | 846       | 574                | 173              | 98                 |
| Nebraska .....             | 1,664     | 1,192              | 352              | 121                |
| Nevada .....               | 1,049     | 767                | 174              | 109                |
| New Hampshire .....        | 1,032     | 761                | 183              | 87                 |
| New Jersey .....           | 8,462     | 6,224              | 1,561            | 676                |
| New Mexico .....           | 1,243     | 829                | 269              | 145                |
| New York .....             | 19,034    | 13,692             | 3,578            | 1,764              |
| North Carolina .....       | 6,250     | 4,207              | 1,259            | 784                |
| North Dakota .....         | 653       | 456                | 148              | 49                 |
| Ohio .....                 | 11,616    | 7,763              | 2,672            | 1,181              |
| Oklahoma .....             | 3,165     | 2,151              | 715              | 298                |
| Oregon .....               | 3,170     | 2,339              | 564              | 267                |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 14,677    | 10,351             | 3,147            | 1,179              |
| Rhode Island .....         | 1,150     | 855                | 195              | 99                 |
| South Carolina .....       | 3,117     | 2,053              | 627              | 437                |
| South Dakota .....         | 739       | 514                | 164              | 61                 |
| Tennessee .....            | 4,763     | 3,088              | 1,055            | 620                |
| Texas .....                | 13,030    | 8,672              | 3,159            | 1,198              |
| Utah .....                 | 1,175     | 848                | 228              | 99                 |
| Vermont .....              | 542       | 379                | 110              | 53                 |
| Virginia .....             | 4,928     | 3,302              | 1,063            | 563                |
| Washington .....           | 4,633     | 3,367              | 842              | 424                |
| West Virginia .....        | 2,247     | 1,330              | 576              | 340                |
| Wisconsin .....            | 5,409     | 3,877              | 1,045            | 487                |
| Wyoming .....              | 388       | 274                | 78               | 36                 |
| Outlying areas:            |           |                    |                  |                    |
| American Samoa .....       | 12        | 4                  | 5                | 2                  |
| Guam .....                 | 21        | 11                 | 8                | 2                  |
| Puerto Rico .....          | 2,146     | 1,111              | 479              | 556                |
| Virgin Islands .....       | 47        | 30                 | 12               | 5                  |
| Abroad .....               | 1,550     | 952                | 510              | 88                 |

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-11 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J2.—Number, by type of benefit, December 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Total      | Social Security program      |           |          |                               |           |                  |         |          |
|----------------------------|------------|------------------------------|-----------|----------|-------------------------------|-----------|------------------|---------|----------|
|                            |            | Retirement                   |           |          | Survivor                      |           | Disability       |         |          |
|                            |            | Retired workers <sup>1</sup> | Spouses   | Children | Widows, widowers, and parents | Children  | Disabled workers | Spouses | Children |
| Total .....                | 39,814,320 | 24,833,410                   | 3,102,170 | 422,490  | 5,410,310                     | 1,779,910 | 3,011,130        | 264,230 | 990,670  |
| Alabama.....               | 710,080    | 387,630                      | 55,410    | 10,880   | 112,460                       | 41,630    | 68,540           | 7,330   | 26,200   |
| Alaska.....                | 33,720     | 19,280                       | 2,220     | 700      | 3,710                         | 3,550     | 3,020            | 240     | 1,000    |
| Arizona.....               | 588,520    | 383,930                      | 48,880    | 6,040    | 65,120                        | 24,470    | 43,470           | 3,430   | 13,180   |
| Arkansas.....              | 466,870    | 265,990                      | 37,150    | 6,130    | 68,290                        | 21,760    | 45,750           | 4,540   | 17,260   |
| California.....            | 3,663,160  | 2,348,000                    | 301,600   | 40,560   | 439,540                       | 159,980   | 279,060          | 18,270  | 76,150   |
| Colorado.....              | 419,320    | 257,900                      | 37,880    | 3,150    | 54,410                        | 18,240    | 34,480           | 2,740   | 10,520   |
| Connecticut.....           | 526,020    | 373,100                      | 30,020    | 4,220    | 60,590                        | 17,550    | 30,900           | 1,730   | 7,910    |
| Delaware.....              | 105,240    | 68,840                       | 7,320     | 1,050    | 13,900                        | 3,860     | 7,660            | 510     | 2,100    |
| District of Columbia.....  | 78,490     | 50,530                       | 4,410     | 750      | 10,830                        | 5,160     | 5,680            | 90      | 1,040    |
| Florida.....               | 2,655,480  | 1,815,500                    | 204,370   | 21,700   | 307,350                       | 84,360    | 160,810          | 13,760  | 47,630   |
| Georgia.....               | 881,090    | 504,280                      | 56,900    | 9,270    | 123,120                       | 55,090    | 91,710           | 7,730   | 32,990   |
| Hawaii.....                | 148,160    | 102,410                      | 11,100    | 3,420    | 14,330                        | 6,160     | 7,610            | 660     | 2,470    |
| Idaho.....                 | 157,280    | 99,640                       | 14,340    | 1,560    | 19,060                        | 7,490     | 10,440           | 980     | 3,770    |
| Illinois.....              | 1,753,150  | 1,128,080                    | 122,610   | 16,630   | 242,480                       | 77,460    | 120,230          | 8,400   | 37,260   |
| Indiana.....               | 905,490    | 566,410                      | 66,380    | 8,290    | 124,690                       | 39,750    | 69,660           | 5,530   | 24,780   |
| Iowa.....                  | 523,080    | 332,590                      | 50,770    | 4,490    | 75,040                        | 16,920    | 31,280           | 2,360   | 9,630    |
| Kansas.....                | 410,680    | 266,350                      | 35,700    | 3,500    | 55,760                        | 16,230    | 24,010           | 1,580   | 7,550    |
| Kentucky.....              | 647,230    | 338,640                      | 55,940    | 7,770    | 104,690                       | 32,520    | 69,420           | 9,280   | 28,970   |
| Louisiana.....             | 651,760    | 322,160                      | 61,320    | 9,730    | 112,030                       | 43,660    | 61,980           | 9,780   | 31,100   |
| Maine.....                 | 214,570    | 135,950                      | 16,140    | 1,860    | 28,190                        | 7,780     | 17,700           | 1,560   | 5,390    |
| Maryland.....              | 609,820    | 394,200                      | 42,640    | 5,090    | 84,940                        | 29,510    | 40,690           | 2,490   | 10,260   |
| Massachusetts.....         | 971,950    | 660,140                      | 59,650    | 7,090    | 121,520                       | 31,810    | 69,190           | 4,360   | 18,190   |
| Michigan.....              | 1,491,310  | 915,160                      | 116,970   | 15,450   | 211,280                       | 66,940    | 117,550          | 9,140   | 38,820   |
| Minnesota.....             | 666,820    | 433,760                      | 60,560    | 5,780    | 91,930                        | 23,700    | 38,350           | 2,040   | 10,700   |
| Mississippi.....           | 450,350    | 240,020                      | 30,110    | 7,720    | 65,920                        | 29,500    | 50,100           | 5,510   | 21,470   |
| Missouri.....              | 909,440    | 566,010                      | 69,410    | 7,680    | 125,570                       | 39,180    | 72,990           | 5,740   | 22,860   |
| Montana.....               | 139,270    | 83,940                       | 12,300    | 1,280    | 18,080                        | 6,260     | 11,680           | 1,260   | 4,470    |
| Nebraska.....              | 268,330    | 171,840                      | 25,180    | 1,900    | 38,130                        | 9,640     | 15,110           | 1,210   | 5,320    |
| Nevada.....                | 166,870    | 113,850                      | 10,670    | 1,470    | 17,170                        | 6,620     | 12,980           | 760     | 3,350    |
| New Hampshire.....         | 162,120    | 111,850                      | 9,640     | 1,190    | 18,110                        | 6,300     | 10,710           | 1,010   | 3,310    |
| New Jersey.....            | 1,223,660  | 839,920                      | 69,940    | 9,690    | 153,410                       | 45,790    | 79,930           | 5,080   | 19,900   |
| New Mexico.....            | 218,490    | 124,880                      | 20,850    | 3,180    | 28,520                        | 13,710    | 17,860           | 2,370   | 7,120    |
| New York.....              | 2,830,610  | 1,877,110                    | 170,110   | 27,920   | 357,840                       | 117,690   | 207,270          | 15,570  | 57,100   |
| North Carolina.....        | 1,078,730  | 662,060                      | 67,050    | 10,750   | 145,650                       | 53,110    | 102,900          | 7,170   | 30,040   |
| North Dakota.....          | 112,500    | 66,840                       | 14,000    | 1,270    | 17,460                        | 4,220     | 6,290            | 630     | 1,790    |
| Ohio.....                  | 1,803,730  | 1,076,610                    | 161,210   | 17,290   | 279,160                       | 75,270    | 135,840          | 12,920  | 45,430   |
| Oklahoma.....              | 531,610    | 322,560                      | 46,260    | 4,930    | 80,050                        | 23,930    | 37,550           | 3,340   | 12,990   |
| Oregon.....                | 497,390    | 331,930                      | 41,440    | 4,550    | 57,830                        | 17,700    | 31,650           | 2,580   | 9,710    |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 2,239,790  | 1,450,840                    | 172,860   | 17,320   | 333,370                       | 78,780    | 138,710          | 12,030  | 35,880   |
| Rhode Island.....          | 180,570    | 127,130                      | 8,520     | 1,360    | 20,410                        | 6,230     | 12,870           | 890     | 3,160    |
| South Carolina.....        | 542,570    | 322,620                      | 32,330    | 5,840    | 70,280                        | 32,190    | 55,850           | 4,340   | 19,120   |
| South Dakota.....          | 128,920    | 78,650                       | 12,980    | 1,280    | 18,930                        | 5,470     | 8,050            | 670     | 2,890    |
| Tennessee.....             | 826,020    | 476,950                      | 63,090    | 8,800    | 122,330                       | 41,600    | 79,220           | 7,430   | 26,600   |
| Texas.....                 | 2,192,030  | 1,269,020                    | 207,140   | 30,050   | 335,110                       | 131,690   | 146,440          | 15,780  | 56,800   |
| Utah.....                  | 190,260    | 119,260                      | 17,390    | 2,680    | 21,200                        | 10,940    | 12,300           | 990     | 5,500    |
| Vermont.....               | 88,030     | 56,280                       | 6,370     | 780      | 11,640                        | 3,630     | 6,690            | 510     | 2,130    |
| Virginia.....              | 833,760    | 507,590                      | 62,700    | 8,180    | 120,130                       | 37,360    | 69,770           | 6,760   | 21,270   |
| Washington.....            | 714,100    | 468,630                      | 59,440    | 5,810    | 83,750                        | 27,250    | 50,590           | 3,600   | 15,030   |
| West Virginia.....         | 370,810    | 188,280                      | 35,610    | 4,990    | 65,440                        | 17,660    | 36,750           | 6,420   | 15,660   |
| Wisconsin.....             | 839,330    | 545,040                      | 65,990    | 7,610    | 108,520                       | 29,650    | 58,460           | 4,600   | 19,460   |
| Wyoming.....               | 62,620     | 39,670                       | 5,010     | 580      | 7,650                         | 3,230     | 4,490            | 390     | 1,600    |
| Outlying areas:            |            |                              |           |          |                               |           |                  |         |          |
| American Samoa.....        | 3,680      | 830                          | 290       | 370      | 490                           | 950       | 390              | 70      | 290      |
| Guam.....                  | 5,130      | 1,990                        | 540       | 240      | 720                           | 1,010     | 290              | 80      | 260      |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 561,210    | 236,110                      | 56,470    | 19,050   | 69,640                        | 42,660    | 76,490           | 13,640  | 47,150   |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 9,390      | 5,200                        | 560       | 310      | 1,120                         | 1,180     | 660              | 80      | 280      |
| Abroad.....                | 341,570    | 177,780                      | 45,080    | 9,990    | 70,290                        | 21,740    | 10,600           | 1,660   | 4,430    |
| Unknown <sup>2</sup> ..... | 12,150     | 1,660                        | 1,350     | 1,320    | 1,130                         | 2,190     | 460              | 610     | 3,430    |

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

Table 5.J3.—Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Number     |            |            | Monthly benefit (in thousands) |             |             |
|----------------------------|------------|------------|------------|--------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
|                            | Total      | Men        | Women      | Total                          | Men         | Women       |
| Total .....                | 29,390,992 | 11,718,670 | 17,672,320 | \$16,983,060                   | \$8,007,554 | \$8,975,506 |
| Alabama .....              | 480,050    | 188,260    | 291,790    | 251,125                        | 117,160     | 133,964     |
| Alaska .....               | 20,930     | 9,820      | 11,110     | 12,212                         | 6,619       | 5,593       |
| Arizona .....              | 437,450    | 186,500    | 250,950    | 256,781                        | 128,828     | 127,953     |
| Arkansas .....             | 326,460    | 132,400    | 194,060    | 165,764                        | 79,255      | 86,509      |
| California .....           | 2,754,150  | 1,132,490  | 1,621,660  | 1,631,007                      | 789,647     | 841,360     |
| Colorado .....             | 307,030    | 125,230    | 181,800    | 172,685                        | 83,959      | 88,727      |
| Connecticut .....          | 419,710    | 164,230    | 255,480    | 271,553                        | 126,086     | 145,468     |
| Delaware .....             | 77,920     | 31,140     | 46,780     | 47,230                         | 22,466      | 24,765      |
| District of Columbia ..... | 60,500     | 21,710     | 38,790     | 30,306                         | 12,416      | 17,891      |
| Florida .....              | 2,066,940  | 868,460    | 1,198,480  | 1,205,663                      | 597,856     | 607,807     |
| Georgia .....              | 596,360    | 225,920    | 370,440    | 318,354                        | 144,021     | 174,333     |
| Hawaii .....               | 110,650    | 51,930     | 58,720     | 63,460                         | 34,314      | 29,147      |
| Idaho .....                | 116,690    | 49,900     | 66,790     | 65,422                         | 33,364      | 32,058      |
| Illinois .....             | 1,330,530  | 518,360    | 812,170    | 825,323                        | 381,708     | 443,615     |
| Indiana .....              | 662,270    | 256,690    | 405,580    | 400,648                        | 184,554     | 216,094     |
| Iowa .....                 | 408,870    | 162,370    | 246,500    | 235,321                        | 111,322     | 123,999     |
| Kansas .....               | 321,280    | 126,470    | 194,810    | 189,765                        | 89,474      | 100,291     |
| Kentucky .....             | 434,610    | 169,970    | 264,640    | 224,290                        | 103,966     | 120,324     |
| Louisiana .....            | 424,890    | 169,320    | 255,570    | 222,639                        | 106,664     | 115,974     |
| Maine .....                | 158,320    | 63,170     | 95,150     | 84,738                         | 39,779      | 44,959      |
| Maryland .....             | 460,680    | 177,160    | 283,520    | 268,399                        | 121,722     | 146,677     |
| Massachusetts .....        | 762,080    | 286,160    | 475,920    | 451,152                        | 200,209     | 250,944     |
| Michigan .....             | 1,080,970  | 432,800    | 648,170    | 666,352                        | 316,057     | 350,295     |
| Minnesota .....            | 520,170    | 207,090    | 313,080    | 292,014                        | 137,209     | 154,805     |
| Mississippi .....          | 293,790    | 113,750    | 180,040    | 143,866                        | 65,513      | 78,353      |
| Missouri .....             | 671,960    | 260,840    | 411,120    | 379,785                        | 174,517     | 205,268     |
| Montana .....              | 100,530    | 43,130     | 57,400     | 56,622                         | 28,479      | 28,143      |
| Nebraska .....             | 210,740    | 83,120     | 127,620    | 120,121                        | 56,211      | 63,910      |
| Nevada .....               | 122,080    | 55,400     | 66,680     | 72,279                         | 38,002      | 34,276      |
| New Hampshire .....        | 122,420    | 49,100     | 73,320     | 72,471                         | 34,247      | 38,224      |
| New Jersey .....           | 953,420    | 370,990    | 582,430    | 613,745                        | 283,338     | 330,407     |
| New Mexico .....           | 150,310    | 65,510     | 84,800     | 80,540                         | 41,178      | 39,362      |
| New York .....             | 2,144,720  | 819,670    | 1,325,050  | 1,344,941                      | 603,884     | 741,056     |
| North Carolina .....       | 759,820    | 293,840    | 465,980    | 406,784                        | 185,546     | 221,239     |
| North Dakota .....         | 88,090     | 37,350     | 50,740     | 46,788                         | 23,666      | 23,123      |
| Ohio .....                 | 1,326,300  | 520,210    | 806,090    | 782,104                        | 367,582     | 414,522     |
| Oklahoma .....             | 395,300    | 156,850    | 238,450    | 215,822                        | 100,610     | 115,212     |
| Oregon .....               | 380,160    | 158,810    | 221,350    | 224,407                        | 110,386     | 114,021     |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 1,724,330  | 666,960    | 1,057,370  | 1,033,883                      | 478,443     | 555,440     |
| Rhode Island .....         | 140,250    | 53,570     | 86,680     | 83,122                         | 37,389      | 45,734      |
| South Carolina .....       | 367,300    | 144,770    | 222,530    | 197,034                        | 91,878      | 105,156     |
| South Dakota .....         | 99,260     | 40,810     | 58,450     | 52,429                         | 25,322      | 27,107      |
| Tennessee .....            | 579,880    | 225,330    | 354,550    | 307,881                        | 142,268     | 165,614     |
| Texas .....                | 1,567,660  | 630,820    | 936,840    | 867,250                        | 417,241     | 450,009     |
| Utah .....                 | 139,100    | 58,620     | 80,480     | 81,581                         | 41,059      | 40,522      |
| Vermont .....              | 65,800     | 25,780     | 40,020     | 37,428                         | 17,167      | 20,261      |
| Virginia .....             | 605,770    | 234,110    | 371,660    | 328,494                        | 149,752     | 178,742     |
| Washington .....           | 541,570    | 223,200    | 318,370    | 325,058                        | 158,472     | 166,586     |
| West Virginia .....        | 249,960    | 98,880     | 151,080    | 137,767                        | 65,349      | 72,417      |
| Wisconsin .....            | 632,110    | 256,150    | 375,960    | 375,676                        | 180,458     | 195,218     |
| Wyoming .....              | 45,370     | 18,950     | 26,420     | 26,302                         | 13,152      | 13,150      |
| Outlying areas:            |            |            |            |                                |             |             |
| American Samoa .....       | 1,000      | 470        | 530        | 340                            | 188         | 153         |
| Guam .....                 | 2,530      | 1,230      | 1,300      | 1,019                          | 596         | 423         |
| Puerto Rico .....          | 304,620    | 143,830    | 160,790    | 106,960                        | 58,301      | 48,659      |
| Virgin Islands .....       | 5,520      | 2,410      | 3,110      | 2,781                          | 1,383       | 1,398       |
| Abroad .....               | 257,640    | 106,020    | 151,620    | 104,445                        | 46,935      | 57,509      |
| Unknown <sup>1</sup> ..... | 2,180      | 640        | 1,540      | 1,126                          | 389         | 737         |

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J4.—Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1990**

[In thousands. Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Social Security program |                              |           |           |                               |           |                  |          |           |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------|-----------|-----------|-------------------------------|-----------|------------------|----------|-----------|
|                            | Total                   | Retirement                   |           |           | Survivor                      |           | Disability       |          |           |
|                            |                         | Retired workers <sup>1</sup> | Spouses   | Children  | Widows, widowers, and parents | Children  | Disabled workers | Spouses  | Children  |
| Total .....                | \$21,676,984            | \$14,960,972                 | \$966,304 | \$109,646 | \$2,949,247                   | \$721,120 | \$1,767,406      | \$39,840 | \$162,450 |
| Alabama.....               | 346,824                 | 215,102                      | 15,726    | 2,644     | 53,915                        | 16,039    | 38,362           | 1,054    | 3,981     |
| Alaska.....                | 17,802                  | 11,614                       | 612       | 187       | 1,892                         | 1,545     | 1,762            | 31       | 160       |
| Arizona.....               | 327,591                 | 234,178                      | 15,442    | 1,489     | 36,816                        | 9,895     | 26,898           | 551      | 2,323     |
| Arkansas.....              | 223,760                 | 143,438                      | 10,086    | 1,359     | 32,028                        | 8,315     | 25,293           | 614      | 2,626     |
| California.....            | 2,046,148               | 1,444,696                    | 96,649    | 10,511    | 249,067                       | 64,734    | 164,925          | 2,786    | 12,780    |
| Colorado.....              | 223,969                 | 151,631                      | 11,653    | 846       | 29,809                        | 7,783     | 20,060           | 431      | 1,757     |
| Connecticut.....           | 323,409                 | 246,687                      | 10,740    | 1,308     | 37,037                        | 7,746     | 18,238           | 258      | 1,394     |
| Delaware.....              | 60,610                  | 43,136                       | 2,495     | 300       | 7,953                         | 1,648     | 4,620            | 94       | 363       |
| District of Columbia.....  | 37,308                  | 25,998                       | 1,200     | 173       | 5,034                         | 1,722     | 2,983            | 13       | 184       |
| Florida.....               | 1,477,049               | 1,092,617                    | 64,534    | 5,703     | 173,279                       | 33,994    | 96,203           | 2,255    | 8,464     |
| Georgia.....               | 439,795                 | 282,237                      | 16,945    | 2,397     | 59,103                        | 21,444    | 51,287           | 1,079    | 5,302     |
| Hawaii.....                | 79,656                  | 60,758                       | 3,136     | 848       | 7,400                         | 2,572     | 4,430            | 99       | 413       |
| Idaho.....                 | 83,704                  | 58,372                       | 4,472     | 430       | 10,388                        | 3,075     | 6,193            | 148      | 626       |
| Illinois.....              | 1,027,246               | 722,525                      | 41,947    | 4,890     | 143,059                       | 33,354    | 73,530           | 1,353    | 6,588     |
| Indiana.....               | 517,144                 | 355,437                      | 22,036    | 2,484     | 72,216                        | 17,593    | 42,228           | 892      | 4,259     |
| Iowa.....                  | 288,230                 | 201,175                      | 16,326    | 1,367     | 42,036                        | 7,291     | 18,124           | 348      | 1,563     |
| Kansas.....                | 230,761                 | 164,180                      | 11,849    | 1,036     | 31,728                        | 6,805     | 13,698           | 233      | 1,234     |
| Kentucky.....              | 314,247                 | 187,214                      | 15,356    | 1,896     | 50,980                        | 12,512    | 40,572           | 1,374    | 4,344     |
| Louisiana.....             | 315,709                 | 180,207                      | 17,791    | 2,293     | 55,883                        | 16,561    | 36,893           | 1,451    | 4,630     |
| Maine.....                 | 108,939                 | 75,380                       | 4,845     | 493       | 14,566                        | 3,125     | 9,461            | 221      | 849       |
| Maryland.....              | 338,714                 | 236,957                      | 13,717    | 1,458     | 47,408                        | 12,114    | 24,650           | 439      | 1,971     |
| Massachusetts.....         | 547,838                 | 399,447                      | 19,709    | 1,998     | 70,014                        | 13,227    | 39,950           | 624      | 2,870     |
| Michigan.....              | 870,985                 | 588,241                      | 39,217    | 4,766     | 124,415                       | 29,856    | 75,737           | 1,531    | 7,221     |
| Minnesota.....             | 359,456                 | 254,588                      | 18,593    | 1,616     | 50,471                        | 10,060    | 21,957           | 318      | 1,853     |
| Mississippi.....           | 204,573                 | 124,880                      | 7,874     | 1,636     | 28,975                        | 10,501    | 26,976           | 730      | 3,000     |
| Missouri.....              | 487,595                 | 333,442                      | 21,443    | 2,167     | 67,779                        | 16,163    | 42,003           | 882      | 3,717     |
| Montana.....               | 73,759                  | 49,315                       | 3,783     | 350       | 9,868                         | 2,583     | 7,026            | 180      | 654       |
| Nebraska.....              | 145,787                 | 102,210                      | 7,983     | 520       | 21,484                        | 4,012     | 8,595            | 181      | 802       |
| Nevada.....                | 93,838                  | 68,792                       | 3,320     | 391       | 9,753                         | 2,895     | 7,992            | 123      | 573       |
| New Hampshire.....         | 91,227                  | 67,629                       | 3,181     | 335       | 10,311                        | 2,845     | 6,247            | 141      | 538       |
| New Jersey.....            | 746,454                 | 553,622                      | 24,335    | 3,008     | 92,160                        | 20,049    | 48,733           | 813      | 3,735     |
| New Mexico.....            | 108,426                 | 70,894                       | 5,894     | 735       | 14,354                        | 5,047     | 10,218           | 318      | 967       |
| New York.....              | 1,672,156               | 1,209,671                    | 57,250    | 8,034     | 209,082                       | 48,279    | 127,055          | 2,511    | 10,273    |
| North Carolina.....        | 546,602                 | 371,239                      | 19,390    | 2,658     | 69,662                        | 20,961    | 56,715           | 1,002    | 4,975     |
| North Dakota.....          | 56,995                  | 37,904                       | 4,171     | 337       | 9,056                         | 1,658     | 3,495            | 104      | 272       |
| Ohio.....                  | 1,007,928               | 664,703                      | 52,611    | 4,982     | 160,309                       | 32,037    | 83,306           | 2,110    | 7,870     |
| Oklahoma.....              | 275,728                 | 185,323                      | 13,665    | 1,250     | 41,617                        | 9,926     | 21,384           | 490      | 2,073     |
| Oregon.....                | 279,953                 | 203,678                      | 13,297    | 1,304     | 33,002                        | 7,606     | 18,979           | 425      | 1,662     |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 1,282,265               | 900,989                      | 57,366    | 5,069     | 192,685                       | 33,548    | 84,358           | 1,984    | 6,266     |
| Rhode Island.....          | 101,449                 | 76,406                       | 2,786     | 394       | 11,530                        | 2,564     | 7,141            | 124      | 503       |
| South Carolina.....        | 271,915                 | 180,944                      | 9,478     | 1,530     | 32,994                        | 12,072    | 31,245           | 568      | 3,083     |
| South Dakota.....          | 64,518                  | 43,819                       | 3,780     | 283       | 9,762                         | 2,049     | 4,287            | 112      | 425       |
| Tennessee.....             | 413,638                 | 267,546                      | 18,415    | 2,210     | 59,778                        | 16,358    | 44,038           | 1,063    | 4,230     |
| Texas.....                 | 1,133,473               | 740,133                      | 62,855    | 6,914     | 175,778                       | 52,077    | 84,826           | 2,218    | 8,672     |
| Utah.....                  | 103,564                 | 72,899                       | 5,561     | 663       | 11,988                        | 4,493     | 7,069            | 142      | 749       |
| Vermont.....               | 47,475                  | 33,168                       | 1,940     | 186       | 6,411                         | 1,512     | 3,868            | 63       | 327       |
| Virginia.....              | 429,225                 | 287,900                      | 18,382    | 2,090     | 60,922                        | 15,437    | 39,883           | 1,017    | 3,595     |
| Washington.....            | 408,171                 | 292,495                      | 19,645    | 1,715     | 48,535                        | 12,042    | 30,429           | 591      | 2,719     |
| West Virginia.....         | 192,051                 | 112,044                      | 10,551    | 1,261     | 33,977                        | 7,431     | 23,054           | 1,080    | 2,652     |
| Wisconsin.....             | 474,528                 | 336,976                      | 21,247    | 2,298     | 62,394                        | 12,989    | 34,696           | 663      | 3,265     |
| Wyoming.....               | 34,338                  | 23,951                       | 1,613     | 150       | 4,272                         | 1,418     | 2,607            | 55       | 271       |
| Outlying areas:            |                         |                              |           |           |                               |           |                  |          |           |
| American Samoa.....        | 961                     | 319                          | 40        | 60        | 132                           | 205       | 168              | 7        | 30        |
| Guam.....                  | 1,754                   | 872                          | 108       | 40        | 258                           | 303       | 137              | 11       | 26        |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 182,049                 | 90,658                       | 10,064    | 2,692     | 23,420                        | 11,301    | 36,708           | 1,581    | 5,625     |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 4,089                   | 2,645                        | 123       | 58        | 501                           | 366       | 349              | 10       | 38        |
| Abroad.....                | 129,827                 | 77,152                       | 8,712     | 1,475     | 29,427                        | 6,636     | 5,519            | 258      | 648       |
| Unknown <sup>2</sup> ..... | 3,780                   | 936                          | 367       | 362       | 574                           | 747       | 248              | 87       | 460       |

<sup>1</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-10 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



Table 5.J5.—Number by age, race, and sex, December 1990

(Based on 10-percent sample)

| State                      | Total      | Age         |           |           |           |             | Race       |           |           | Beneficiaries other than children |            |
|----------------------------|------------|-------------|-----------|-----------|-----------|-------------|------------|-----------|-----------|-----------------------------------|------------|
|                            |            | 17 or under | 18-64     | 65-69     | 70-74     | 75 or older | White      | Black     | Other     | Men                               | Women      |
| Total.....                 | 39,814,320 | 2,500,700   | 7,922,630 | 8,924,590 | 7,718,500 | 12,747,910  | 34,846,192 | 3,707,980 | 1,260,150 | 15,038,280                        | 21,582,976 |
| Alabama.....               | 710,080    | 62,020      | 168,010   | 147,300   | 124,790   | 207,960     | 534,290    | 165,970   | 9,820     | 257,380                           | 373,990    |
| Alaska.....                | 33,720     | 4,630       | 8,160     | 8,170     | 6,020     | 6,740       | 25,840     | 950       | 6,930     | 13,130                            | 15,340     |
| Arizona.....               | 588,520    | 36,900      | 114,170   | 138,670   | 119,520   | 179,260     | 546,580    | 12,760    | 29,180    | 238,480                           | 306,350    |
| Arkansas.....              | 466,870    | 36,570      | 103,840   | 97,340    | 82,690    | 146,430     | 397,490    | 63,000    | 6,380     | 178,410                           | 243,310    |
| California.....            | 3,663,160  | 225,930     | 683,080   | 841,470   | 738,300   | 1,174,380   | 3,173,600  | 231,790   | 257,770   | 1,422,950                         | 1,963,520  |
| Colorado.....              | 419,320    | 26,160      | 86,130    | 98,090    | 79,340    | 129,600     | 395,010    | 11,020    | 13,290    | 162,620                           | 224,790    |
| Connecticut.....           | 526,020    | 21,380      | 84,930    | 121,890   | 114,570   | 183,250     | 492,930    | 24,370    | 8,720     | 198,990                           | 297,350    |
| Delaware.....              | 105,240    | 5,400       | 21,920    | 25,180    | 21,350    | 31,390      | 89,820     | 13,500    | 1,920     | 40,460                            | 57,770     |
| District of Columbia.....  | 78,490     | 5,270       | 12,720    | 15,920    | 15,980    | 28,600      | 21,750     | 54,410    | 2,330     | 27,020                            | 44,520     |
| Florida.....               | 2,655,480  | 126,330     | 462,210   | 611,480   | 552,410   | 903,050     | 2,410,090  | 197,940   | 47,450    | 1,065,580                         | 1,436,210  |
| Georgia.....               | 881,090    | 77,530      | 207,200   | 187,420   | 159,400   | 249,540     | 661,970    | 204,990   | 14,130    | 312,130                           | 471,610    |
| Hawaii.....                | 148,160    | 9,860       | 27,650    | 38,410    | 29,600    | 42,640      | 39,760     | 1,080     | 107,320   | 62,670                            | 73,440     |
| Idaho.....                 | 157,280    | 10,460      | 30,130    | 34,860    | 31,190    | 50,640      | 153,090    | 240       | 3,950     | 63,260                            | 81,200     |
| Illinois.....              | 1,753,150  | 100,650     | 321,970   | 391,720   | 349,150   | 589,660     | 1,522,200  | 194,510   | 36,440    | 649,340                           | 972,460    |
| Indiana.....               | 905,490    | 56,300      | 186,920   | 204,840   | 171,690   | 285,740     | 830,420    | 62,070    | 13,000    | 333,860                           | 498,810    |
| Iowa.....                  | 523,080    | 21,830      | 92,380    | 113,780   | 103,400   | 191,690     | 509,840    | 6,350     | 6,890     | 200,400                           | 291,640    |
| Kansas.....                | 410,680    | 20,710      | 68,690    | 88,310    | 79,960    | 153,010     | 386,020    | 16,780    | 7,880     | 154,840                           | 228,560    |
| Kentucky.....              | 647,230    | 54,050      | 158,570   | 134,510   | 112,660   | 187,440     | 595,900    | 40,190    | 11,140    | 241,050                           | 336,920    |
| Louisiana.....             | 651,760    | 68,670      | 158,200   | 135,390   | 111,210   | 178,290     | 462,480    | 177,400   | 11,880    | 239,290                           | 327,980    |
| Maine.....                 | 214,570    | 11,040      | 45,210    | 48,450    | 40,020    | 69,850      | 210,780    | 360       | 3,430     | 83,020                            | 116,520    |
| Maryland.....              | 609,820    | 35,080      | 114,060   | 146,850   | 124,690   | 189,140     | 489,080    | 108,250   | 12,490    | 223,390                           | 341,570    |
| Massachusetts.....         | 971,950    | 41,090      | 168,780   | 216,570   | 202,200   | 343,310     | 924,380    | 26,340    | 21,230    | 356,660                           | 558,200    |
| Michigan.....              | 1,491,310  | 91,510      | 318,830   | 341,880   | 288,430   | 450,660     | 1,295,800  | 171,190   | 24,320    | 567,670                           | 802,430    |
| Minnesota.....             | 666,820    | 29,340      | 117,310   | 145,020   | 130,140   | 245,010     | 649,920    | 6,990     | 9,910     | 256,150                           | 370,490    |
| Mississippi.....           | 450,350    | 47,670      | 108,890   | 87,270    | 73,350    | 133,170     | 305,550    | 137,490   | 7,310     | 158,970                           | 232,690    |
| Missouri.....              | 909,440    | 54,310      | 183,170   | 195,270   | 166,180   | 310,510     | 822,440    | 74,740    | 12,260    | 338,470                           | 501,250    |
| Montana.....               | 139,270    | 9,930       | 28,810    | 29,190    | 26,860    | 44,480      | 134,100    | 230       | 4,940     | 56,230                            | 71,030     |
| Nebraska.....              | 268,330    | 12,760      | 44,830    | 58,050    | 50,990    | 101,700     | 258,650    | 6,030     | 3,650     | 101,170                           | 150,300    |
| Nevada.....                | 166,870    | 10,320      | 34,470    | 45,390    | 34,970    | 41,720      | 153,510    | 6,970     | 6,390     | 71,540                            | 83,890     |
| New Hampshire.....         | 162,120    | 8,270       | 31,430    | 36,960    | 31,800    | 53,660      | 159,470    | 410       | 2,240     | 62,010                            | 89,310     |
| New Jersey.....            | 1,223,660  | 57,340      | 212,900   | 284,320   | 260,120   | 408,980     | 1,085,110  | 110,970   | 27,580    | 454,100                           | 694,180    |
| New Mexico.....            | 218,490    | 20,450      | 47,730    | 48,680    | 39,630    | 62,000      | 196,300    | 3,710     | 18,480    | 86,350                            | 108,130    |
| New York.....              | 2,830,610  | 151,910     | 533,980   | 621,880   | 556,450   | 966,390     | 2,451,190  | 277,510   | 101,910   | 1,036,810                         | 1,591,090  |
| North Carolina.....        | 1,078,730  | 72,760      | 246,150   | 246,530   | 201,950   | 311,340     | 850,530    | 204,730   | 23,470    | 396,460                           | 588,370    |
| North Dakota.....          | 112,500    | 4,930       | 19,480    | 23,900    | 21,670    | 42,520      | 109,830    | 280       | 2,390     | 45,110                            | 60,110     |
| Ohio.....                  | 1,803,730  | 102,390     | 375,040   | 417,110   | 351,750   | 557,440     | 1,623,130  | 159,200   | 21,400    | 679,690                           | 986,050    |
| Oklahoma.....              | 531,610    | 33,570      | 102,740   | 116,530   | 99,440    | 179,330     | 484,960    | 28,820    | 17,830    | 201,520                           | 288,240    |
| Oregon.....                | 497,390    | 25,820      | 91,410    | 116,410   | 100,020   | 163,730     | 479,730    | 5,870     | 11,790    | 198,540                           | 266,890    |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 2,239,790  | 94,850      | 420,610   | 526,030   | 458,860   | 739,440     | 2,051,740  | 150,070   | 37,980    | 836,780                           | 1,271,030  |
| Rhode Island.....          | 180,570    | 7,630       | 32,690    | 41,770    | 37,080    | 61,400      | 172,920    | 4,270     | 3,380     | 66,300                            | 103,520    |
| South Carolina.....        | 542,570    | 45,570      | 129,700   | 123,980   | 99,870    | 143,450     | 391,730    | 141,640   | 9,200     | 198,430                           | 286,990    |
| South Dakota.....          | 128,920    | 7,260       | 22,400    | 27,170    | 24,440    | 47,650      | 123,270    | 210       | 5,440     | 50,150                            | 69,130     |
| Tennessee.....             | 826,020    | 59,490      | 186,650   | 181,470   | 148,390   | 250,020     | 705,620    | 106,100   | 14,300    | 303,670                           | 445,350    |
| Texas.....                 | 2,192,030  | 179,390     | 444,980   | 493,380   | 402,740   | 671,540     | 1,894,940  | 232,880   | 64,210    | 815,630                           | 1,157,860  |
| Utah.....                  | 190,260    | 16,400      | 34,760    | 42,210    | 37,030    | 59,860      | 182,990    | 1,040     | 6,230     | 73,350                            | 97,790     |
| Vermont.....               | 88,030     | 5,020       | 17,210    | 19,370    | 17,110    | 29,320      | 86,070     | 140       | 1,820     | 33,360                            | 48,130     |
| Virginia.....              | 833,760    | 50,580      | 177,410   | 192,860   | 162,580   | 250,330     | 667,290    | 150,240   | 16,230    | 306,740                           | 460,210    |
| Washington.....            | 714,100    | 38,620      | 133,910   | 165,540   | 145,460   | 230,570     | 674,630    | 13,830    | 25,640    | 282,400                           | 383,610    |
| West Virginia.....         | 370,810    | 28,080      | 92,770    | 78,730    | 63,770    | 107,460     | 352,730    | 12,170    | 5,910     | 139,570                           | 192,930    |
| Wisconsin.....             | 839,330    | 41,530      | 165,690   | 181,800   | 162,030   | 288,280     | 802,670    | 25,050    | 11,610    | 326,960                           | 455,650    |
| Wyoming.....               | 62,620     | 4,530       | 12,720    | 13,860    | 12,340    | 19,170      | 60,380     | 320       | 1,920     | 24,700                            | 32,510     |
| Outlying areas:            |            |             |           |           |           |             |            |           |           |                                   |            |
| American Samoa.....        | 3,680      | 1,560       | 1,120     | 320       | 360       | 320         | 260        | ...       | 3,420     | 920                               | 1,150      |
| Guam.....                  | 5,130      | 1,390       | 1,210     | 1,200     | 720       | 610         | 800        | 70        | 4,260     | 1,670                             | 1,950      |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 561,210    | 88,800      | 167,790   | 95,380    | 79,700    | 129,540     | 449,670    | 43,640    | 67,900    | 213,010                           | 239,340    |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 9,390      | 1,500       | 2,370     | 1,990     | 1,390     | 2,140       | 2,310      | 6,520     | 560       | 3,360                             | 4,260      |
| Abroad.....                | 341,570    | 31,370      | 52,560    | 74,950    | 60,450    | 122,240     | 284,920    | 8,590     | 48,060    | 124,300                           | 181,110    |
| Unknown <sup>1</sup> ..... | 12,150     | 5,990       | 3,980     | 1,570     | 290       | 320         | 7,720      | 1,790     | 2,640     | 1,260                             | 3,950      |

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J6.—Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Monthly benefit |          | Number     | Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving— |                    |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
|----------------------------|-----------------|----------|------------|---|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
|                            | Average         | Median   |            | Total   | Less than \$300.00 | \$300.00-\$349.90 | \$350.00-\$399.90 | \$400.00-\$449.90 | \$450.00-\$499.90 | \$500.00-\$549.90 | \$550.00-\$599.90 | \$600.00-\$699.90 | \$700.00-\$799.90 | \$800.00 or more |
| Total.....                 | \$602.60        | \$604.60 | 24,826,230 | 100.0   | 10.1               | 6.4               | 7.7               | 6.4               | 6.0               | 5.8               | 6.8               | 16.5              | 15.6              | 18.8             |
| Alabama.....               | 554.90          | 536.10   | 387,610    | 100.0   | 14.2               | 7.4               | 8.6               | 7.5               | 7.2               | 6.9               | 6.9               | 14.7              | 12.4              | 14.2             |
| Alaska.....                | 602.40          | 590.60   | 19,280     | 100.0   | 11.7               | 6.7               | 6.8               | 6.6               | 6.2               | 6.2               | 7.0               | 14.4              | 12.9              | 21.5             |
| Arizona.....               | 610.00          | 620.40   | 383,900    | 100.0   | 8.8                | 6.2               | 7.3               | 5.9               | 5.7               | 5.4               | 6.9               | 18.2              | 17.4              | 18.2             |
| Arkansas.....              | 539.40          | 517.40   | 265,900    | 100.0   | 13.5               | 8.0               | 9.5               | 8.3               | 8.0               | 7.6               | 7.3               | 15.1              | 11.6              | 11.2             |
| California.....            | 615.40          | 614.70   | 2,347,440  | 100.0   | 10.5               | 6.0               | 7.2               | 6.0               | 5.8               | 5.5               | 6.5               | 16.0              | 15.3              | 21.2             |
| Colorado.....              | 588.10          | 586.90   | 257,810    | 100.0   | 12.0               | 6.5               | 7.8               | 6.6               | 6.2               | 5.8               | 6.7               | 15.2              | 15.3              | 17.8             |
| Connecticut.....           | 661.40          | 664.30   | 372,920    | 100.0   | 5.6                | 4.6               | 6.6               | 5.4               | 4.8               | 5.1               | 6.3               | 17.8              | 18.0              | 25.8             |
| Delaware.....              | 626.60          | 637.20   | 68,840     | 100.0   | 7.1                | 6.0               | 7.7               | 5.4               | 5.4               | 5.3               | 6.6               | 17.0              | 19.0              | 20.4             |
| District of Columbia.....  | 514.50          | 453.10   | 50,530     | 100.0   | 23.4               | 9.0               | 9.0               | 8.1               | 7.6               | 6.4               | 5.5               | 9.8               | 7.2               | 14.0             |
| Florida.....               | 601.90          | 603.70   | 1,815,230  | 100.0   | 9.2                | 6.7               | 7.7               | 6.3               | 5.9               | 6.1               | 7.3               | 17.6              | 15.4              | 17.8             |
| Georgia.....               | 559.80          | 537.50   | 504,130    | 100.0   | 12.9               | 7.4               | 8.8               | 7.9               | 7.5               | 7.1               | 7.3               | 14.2              | 12.1              | 14.8             |
| Hawaii.....                | 593.40          | 597.00   | 102,390    | 100.0   | 11.1               | 6.2               | 7.1               | 6.3               | 6.1               | 6.3               | 7.4               | 17.9              | 14.8              | 16.9             |
| Idaho.....                 | 586.00          | 587.90   | 99,610     | 100.0   | 9.2                | 7.5               | 8.0               | 6.3               | 6.6               | 6.9               | 7.2               | 17.5              | 15.4              | 15.4             |
| Illinois.....              | 640.70          | 645.00   | 1,127,680  | 100.0   | 7.9                | 5.4               | 7.0               | 5.8               | 5.3               | 5.0               | 6.0               | 16.4              | 17.1              | 23.9             |
| Indiana.....               | 627.70          | 638.50   | 566,240    | 100.0   | 6.6                | 5.8               | 7.2               | 5.5               | 5.2               | 5.4               | 6.9               | 19.0              | 18.7              | 19.7             |
| Iowa.....                  | 605.10          | 609.50   | 332,450    | 100.0   | 8.1                | 6.4               | 7.7               | 6.5               | 6.2               | 6.2               | 7.1               | 17.9              | 16.1              | 17.7             |
| Kansas.....                | 616.60          | 613.60   | 266,220    | 100.0   | 8.4                | 6.3               | 7.5               | 6.5               | 5.9               | 5.9               | 7.2               | 16.6              | 15.2              | 20.5             |
| Kentucky.....              | 552.90          | 540.80   | 338,560    | 100.0   | 14.0               | 8.0               | 8.7               | 7.2               | 6.9               | 6.4               | 7.1               | 15.2              | 13.2              | 13.3             |
| Louisiana.....             | 559.60          | 542.60   | 322,010    | 100.0   | 16.0               | 7.3               | 8.3               | 6.8               | 6.6               | 5.7               | 6.4               | 13.5              | 13.6              | 15.7             |
| Maine.....                 | 554.70          | 549.90   | 135,870    | 100.0   | 12.3               | 7.4               | 8.2               | 7.2               | 7.4               | 7.4               | 8.3               | 16.8              | 13.0              | 12.0             |
| Maryland.....              | 601.30          | 602.40   | 394,070    | 100.0   | 11.8               | 6.0               | 7.6               | 6.4               | 5.8               | 5.7               | 6.3               | 15.6              | 15.2              | 19.7             |
| Massachusetts.....         | 605.20          | 605.10   | 659,980    | 100.0   | 10.4               | 5.9               | 7.9               | 6.5               | 6.1               | 5.7               | 6.6               | 16.2              | 14.9              | 19.8             |
| Michigan.....              | 642.90          | 653.40   | 914,930    | 100.0   | 5.8                | 5.4               | 6.6               | 4.9               | 4.3               | 4.6               | 7.1               | 21.0              | 19.1              | 21.2             |
| Minnesota.....             | 587.10          | 589.40   | 433,540    | 100.0   | 10.7               | 7.2               | 8.2               | 6.8               | 6.1               | 5.9               | 6.5               | 16.2              | 15.5              | 17.0             |
| Mississippi.....           | 520.50          | 487.80   | 239,870    | 100.0   | 17.0               | 8.4               | 9.9               | 8.7               | 7.9               | 7.4               | 7.1               | 12.5              | 9.9               | 11.3             |
| Missouri.....              | 589.30          | 586.40   | 565,810    | 100.0   | 10.0               | 6.9               | 8.2               | 7.0               | 6.4               | 6.2               | 7.1               | 16.5              | 14.9              | 16.7             |
| Montana.....               | 587.70          | 591.00   | 83,900     | 100.0   | 10.2               | 6.7               | 7.9               | 6.7               | 6.9               | 5.9               | 7.1               | 17.6              | 14.9              | 16.3             |
| Nebraska.....              | 595.10          | 586.60   | 171,710    | 100.0   | 9.2                | 6.5               | 7.7               | 6.9               | 7.1               | 7.1               | 7.4               | 16.2              | 14.0              | 17.8             |
| Nevada.....                | 604.30          | 603.50   | 113,840    | 100.0   | 9.7                | 6.7               | 7.7               | 6.4               | 6.1               | 6.2               | 6.5               | 16.2              | 15.1              | 19.3             |
| New Hampshire.....         | 604.80          | 606.40   | 111,810    | 100.0   | 8.2                | 5.8               | 7.4               | 6.2               | 6.5               | 6.9               | 7.7               | 18.3              | 15.2              | 17.7             |
| New Jersey.....            | 659.20          | 661.20   | 839,730    | 100.0   | 6.4                | 4.9               | 7.0               | 5.6               | 4.9               | 4.8               | 6.2               | 16.6              | 17.0              | 26.7             |
| New Mexico.....            | 567.80          | 561.00   | 124,850    | 100.0   | 13.5               | 7.2               | 7.9               | 7.0               | 6.5               | 6.2               | 7.5               | 15.2              | 13.3              | 15.7             |
| New York.....              | 644.60          | 642.30   | 1,876,500  | 100.0   | 7.3                | 5.4               | 6.7               | 5.6               | 5.4               | 5.5               | 6.8               | 17.3              | 16.8              | 23.3             |
| North Carolina.....        | 560.90          | 544.50   | 661,840    | 100.0   | 11.4               | 7.1               | 8.6               | 7.9               | 8.1               | 7.8               | 8.1               | 15.6              | 12.3              | 13.3             |
| North Dakota.....          | 567.20          | 544.40   | 66,820     | 100.0   | 11.6               | 7.3               | 8.3               | 8.4               | 7.5               | 7.8               | 7.3               | 14.6              | 11.9              | 15.4             |
| Ohio.....                  | 617.50          | 634.90   | 1,076,280  | 100.0   | 9.3                | 6.0               | 7.2               | 5.5               | 4.9               | 4.7               | 6.0               | 17.9              | 18.7              | 19.8             |
| Oklahoma.....              | 574.80          | 565.40   | 322,390    | 100.0   | 12.0               | 7.1               | 8.2               | 7.0               | 6.8               | 6.6               | 7.4               | 15.6              | 14.0              | 15.3             |
| Oregon.....                | 613.80          | 626.10   | 331,820    | 100.0   | 7.8                | 6.2               | 7.4               | 5.8               | 5.5               | 5.3               | 6.9               | 18.8              | 18.3              | 17.9             |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 621.10          | 632.30   | 1,450,500  | 100.0   | 7.5                | 5.9               | 7.3               | 5.7               | 5.4               | 5.4               | 6.7               | 18.3              | 18.4              | 19.3             |
| Rhode Island.....          | 601.10          | 599.70   | 127,110    | 100.0   | 8.5                | 6.3               | 7.3               | 7.0               | 6.5               | 6.6               | 7.8               | 17.7              | 14.9              | 17.5             |
| South Carolina.....        | 560.90          | 546.40   | 322,580    | 100.0   | 11.9               | 6.9               | 8.5               | 7.7               | 7.9               | 7.6               | 8.1               | 15.3              | 12.6              | 13.5             |
| South Dakota.....          | 557.30          | 540.20   | 78,610     | 100.0   | 11.8               | 7.4               | 9.6               | 7.5               | 7.6               | 7.4               | 7.8               | 15.2              | 12.3              | 13.3             |
| Tennessee.....             | 561.10          | 541.90   | 476,770    | 100.0   | 12.9               | 7.4               | 9.2               | 7.7               | 7.3               | 6.6               | 6.9               | 14.6              | 13.0              | 14.5             |
| Texas.....                 | 583.40          | 567.50   | 1,268,650  | 100.0   | 12.8               | 6.9               | 8.2               | 7.0               | 6.5               | 6.2               | 6.6               | 13.9              | 14.0              | 17.8             |
| Utah.....                  | 611.40          | 622.10   | 119,230    | 100.0   | 10.7               | 6.5               | 7.7               | 5.8               | 4.9               | 5.2               | 5.7               | 15.6              | 16.8              | 21.1             |
| Vermont.....               | 589.40          | 589.40   | 56,270     | 100.0   | 9.1                | 6.6               | 7.3               | 6.8               | 7.1               | 6.9               | 7.8               | 18.3              | 14.8              | 15.4             |
| Virginia.....              | 567.30          | 553.40   | 507,430    | 100.0   | 13.5               | 7.2               | 8.0               | 7.2               | 7.0               | 6.6               | 7.1               | 14.5              | 13.1              | 15.8             |
| Washington.....            | 624.30          | 634.30   | 468,490    | 100.0   | 7.9                | 5.9               | 7.3               | 5.7               | 5.2               | 5.3               | 6.6               | 17.5              | 18.2              | 20.4             |
| West Virginia.....         | 595.20          | 609.50   | 188,220    | 100.0   | 9.5                | 6.3               | 7.3               | 6.0               | 6.1               | 5.7               | 7.1               | 18.5              | 17.9              | 15.4             |
| Wisconsin.....             | 618.40          | 630.90   | 544,820    | 100.0   | 6.9                | 6.2               | 7.9               | 5.8               | 5.4               | 5.3               | 6.7               | 18.4              | 18.5              | 18.8             |
| Wyoming.....               | 603.80          | 602.80   | 39,670     | 100.0   | 9.8                | 6.4               | 7.5               | 7.1               | 6.2               | 5.7               | 6.8               | 15.5              | 16.1              | 18.9             |
| Outlying areas:            |                 |          |            |   |                    |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
| American Samoa.....        | 383.80          | 318.90   | 830        | 100.0   | 45.8               | 10.8              | 9.6               | 6.0               | 6.0               | 6.0               | 3.6               | 1.2               | 7.2               | 3.6              |
| Guam.....                  | 438.30          | 359.70   | 1,990      | 100.0   | 32.2               | 15.6              | 11.1              | 9.5               | 6.5               | 1.5               | 4.0               | 3.5               | 6.0               | 10.1             |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 384.00          | 345.90   | 236,110    | 100.0   | 39.2               | 11.7              | 11.2              | 8.7               | 7.0               | 5.5               | 4.2               | 6.0               | 3.2               | 3.2              |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 508.70          | 468.00   | 5,200      | 100.0   | 16.7               | 10.4              | 8.8               | 10.8              | 8.8               | 6.5               | 7.9               | 13.3              | 6.2               | 10.6             |
| Abroad.....                | 434.00          | 405.60   | 177,780    | 100.0   | 27.0               | 10.6              | 11.2              | 9.4               | 8.0               | 6.5               | 6.1               | 9.8               | 6.1               | 5.3              |
| Unknown <sup>1</sup> ..... | 563.60          | 563.80   | 1,660      | 100.0   | 17.5               | 4.8               | 11.4              | 7.8               | 3.6               | 3.6               | 4.2               | 13.9              | 11.4              | 21.7             |

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.



# 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J8.—Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Monthly benefit |          | Number    | Total | Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving— |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
|----------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|-------|---|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
|                            | Average         | Median   |           |       | Less than \$300.00                                  | \$300.00-\$349.90 | \$350.00-\$399.90 | \$400.00-\$449.90 | \$450.00-\$499.90 | \$500.00-\$549.90 | \$550.00-\$599.90 | \$600.00-\$699.90 | \$700.00-\$799.90 | \$800.00 or more |
| Total.....                 | \$587.00        | \$565.00 | 3,011,130 | 100.0 | 8.6   | 5.5               | 8.6               | 8.6               | 8.7               | 7.7               | 7.2               | 12.9              | 11.3              | 20.9             |
| Alabama.....               | 559.70          | 532.50   | 68,540    | 100.0 | 9.6   | 5.8               | 9.7               | 9.3               | 10.1              | 8.5               | 7.7               | 13.1              | 10.2              | 16.1             |
| Alaska.....                | 583.50          | 558.30   | 3,020     | 100.0 | 12.6  | 7.6               | 7.9               | 7.9               | 6.3               | 6.6               | 5.6               | 11.3              | 10.9              | 23.2             |
| Arizona.....               | 618.80          | 602.70   | 43,470    | 100.0 | 6.5   | 5.0               | 7.9               | 7.6               | 8.1               | 7.4               | 7.2               | 11.8              | 13.1              | 25.5             |
| Arkansas.....              | 552.90          | 527.40   | 45,750    | 100.0 | 9.0   | 6.0               | 10.0              | 10.1              | 10.1              | 8.7               | 7.9               | 14.0              | 10.6              | 13.7             |
| California.....            | 591.00          | 571.30   | 279,060   | 100.0 | 8.8   | 5.6               | 8.3               | 8.7               | 8.3               | 7.2               | 7.1               | 13.0              | 11.2              | 21.8             |
| Colorado.....              | 581.80          | 555.60   | 34,480    | 100.0 | 9.4   | 6.3               | 8.6               | 9.5               | 8.2               | 7.1               | 6.8               | 12.2              | 10.7              | 21.1             |
| Connecticut.....           | 590.20          | 566.40   | 30,900    | 100.0 | 7.8   | 4.8               | 8.6               | 8.8               | 9.8               | 7.7               | 7.8               | 12.6              | 10.9              | 21.4             |
| Delaware.....              | 603.20          | 577.10   | 7,660     | 100.0 | 7.8   | 4.7               | 9.7               | 7.3               | 9.3               | 7.7               | 6.4               | 11.9              | 10.6              | 24.7             |
| District of Columbia.....  | 525.10          | 502.00   | 5,680     | 100.0 | 9.0   | 6.3               | 12.9              | 10.4              | 10.9              | 10.7              | 7.0               | 15.1              | 7.9               | 9.7              |
| Florida.....               | 598.20          | 581.10   | 160,810   | 100.0 | 7.5   | 5.5               | 8.7               | 8.1               | 8.2               | 7.5               | 7.1               | 13.5              | 11.8              | 22.1             |
| Georgia.....               | 559.20          | 528.20   | 91,710    | 100.0 | 8.4   | 6.1               | 9.2               | 10.0              | 10.6              | 9.8               | 7.7               | 12.6              | 10.2              | 15.3             |
| Hawaii.....                | 582.20          | 574.50   | 7,610     | 100.0 | 10.8  | 5.4               | 7.0               | 9.9               | 7.0               | 6.7               | 6.7               | 15.0              | 11.2              | 20.5             |
| Idaho.....                 | 593.20          | 591.40   | 10,440    | 100.0 | 11.0  | 5.5               | 6.9               | 7.7               | 5.4               | 7.7               | 7.1               | 13.8              | 11.6              | 23.5             |
| Illinois.....              | 611.60          | 596.80   | 120,230   | 100.0 | 6.8   | 5.0               | 7.5               | 8.4               | 8.1               | 7.5               | 7.1               | 13.5              | 11.7              | 24.3             |
| Indiana.....               | 606.20          | 595.50   | 69,660    | 100.0 | 8.5   | 5.1               | 7.4               | 7.6               | 7.3               | 7.8               | 6.9               | 12.8              | 12.5              | 24.2             |
| Iowa.....                  | 579.40          | 565.80   | 31,280    | 100.0 | 10.1  | 5.4               | 8.5               | 8.6               | 8.2               | 7.2               | 6.5               | 13.2              | 12.1              | 20.3             |
| Kansas.....                | 570.50          | 551.10   | 24,010    | 100.0 | 10.0  | 6.2               | 9.0               | 8.7               | 8.6               | 7.2               | 7.2               | 12.6              | 12.5              | 17.9             |
| Kentucky.....              | 584.40          | 563.50   | 69,420    | 100.0 | 9.0   | 5.4               | 8.4               | 9.0               | 8.6               | 7.6               | 6.9               | 13.4              | 10.9              | 20.7             |
| Louisiana.....             | 595.20          | 575.60   | 61,980    | 100.0 | 9.6   | 5.7               | 8.1               | 7.7               | 8.1               | 6.9               | 7.3               | 11.6              | 11.6              | 23.2             |
| Maine.....                 | 534.50          | 514.40   | 17,700    | 100.0 | 12.5  | 6.0               | 8.9               | 10.0              | 10.1              | 8.1               | 7.2               | 14.4              | 10.6              | 12.1             |
| Maryland.....              | 605.80          | 585.50   | 40,690    | 100.0 | 7.1   | 5.3               | 7.6               | 8.3               | 9.0               | 7.6               | 7.1               | 13.0              | 10.8              | 24.2             |
| Massachusetts.....         | 577.40          | 550.70   | 69,190    | 100.0 | 8.8   | 5.3               | 9.2               | 8.8               | 9.2               | 8.5               | 7.7               | 12.3              | 10.5              | 19.6             |
| Michigan.....              | 644.30          | 649.00   | 117,550   | 100.0 | 6.4   | 4.2               | 7.0               | 6.8               | 6.9               | 6.4               | 6.0               | 12.7              | 12.3              | 31.3             |
| Minnesota.....             | 572.50          | 545.80   | 38,350    | 100.0 | 10.4  | 6.7               | 9.1               | 8.2               | 9.0               | 7.1               | 6.7               | 12.0              | 10.0              | 20.8             |
| Mississippi.....           | 538.40          | 507.80   | 50,100    | 100.0 | 10.2  | 6.7               | 10.6              | 10.0              | 11.0              | 8.9               | 8.0               | 12.2              | 9.0               | 13.3             |
| Missouri.....              | 575.50          | 554.20   | 72,990    | 100.0 | 9.5   | 5.8               | 8.9               | 8.5               | 8.4               | 8.1               | 7.3               | 12.6              | 11.7              | 19.1             |
| Montana.....               | 601.50          | 593.70   | 11,680    | 100.0 | 7.4   | 6.1               | 8.6               | 8.0               | 7.6               | 6.3               | 6.6               | 13.8              | 12.0              | 23.5             |
| Nebraska.....              | 568.80          | 542.70   | 15,110    | 100.0 | 8.9   | 5.6               | 10.1              | 9.5               | 8.9               | 8.1               | 6.9               | 13.3              | 11.1              | 17.6             |
| Nevada.....                | 615.70          | 597.90   | 12,980    | 100.0 | 6.5   | 4.1               | 7.7               | 9.1               | 9.2               | 6.4               | 7.3               | 13.0              | 12.6              | 24.2             |
| New Hampshire.....         | 583.30          | 567.30   | 10,710    | 100.0 | 8.1   | 4.5               | 8.5               | 8.4               | 9.4               | 7.8               | 9.1               | 13.7              | 12.4              | 18.0             |
| New Jersey.....            | 609.70          | 589.40   | 79,930    | 100.0 | 7.1   | 5.2               | 8.4               | 8.1               | 8.5               | 7.4               | 6.6               | 12.8              | 11.1              | 24.8             |
| New Mexico.....            | 572.10          | 555.60   | 17,860    | 100.0 | 9.7   | 5.3               | 9.3               | 7.8               | 8.7               | 8.3               | 6.9               | 14.0              | 13.1              | 16.9             |
| New York.....              | 613.00          | 595.30   | 207,270   | 100.0 | 7.0   | 4.8               | 8.0               | 8.2               | 8.3               | 7.4               | 6.8               | 12.9              | 11.8              | 24.7             |
| North Carolina.....        | 551.20          | 530.10   | 102,900   | 100.0 | 8.7   | 5.7               | 9.8               | 9.7               | 10.4              | 9.2               | 8.6               | 14.2              | 10.9              | 12.7             |
| North Dakota.....          | 555.60          | 531.40   | 6,290     | 100.0 | 12.2  | 7.9               | 9.1               | 8.6               | 8.1               | 6.4               | 8.1               | 11.0              | 10.0              | 18.6             |
| Ohio.....                  | 613.30          | 603.00   | 135,840   | 100.0 | 8.1   | 5.1               | 8.0               | 7.7               | 7.7               | 6.7               | 6.5               | 12.1              | 11.7              | 26.7             |
| Oklahoma.....              | 569.50          | 549.20   | 37,550    | 100.0 | 11.2  | 6.1               | 8.7               | 8.3               | 8.3               | 7.5               | 6.6               | 12.5              | 12.6              | 18.2             |
| Oregon.....                | 599.60          | 590.40   | 31,650    | 100.0 | 9.3   | 5.0               | 8.0               | 8.1               | 8.1               | 6.1               | 6.5               | 12.5              | 12.4              | 23.9             |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 608.20          | 598.80   | 138,710   | 100.0 | 8.0   | 4.7               | 7.4               | 7.8               | 7.9               | 7.3               | 7.0               | 12.8              | 12.9              | 24.2             |
| Rhode Island.....          | 554.80          | 533.60   | 12,870    | 100.0 | 10.1  | 6.1               | 10.6              | 8.5               | 8.2               | 9.4               | 6.7               | 13.7              | 10.6              | 16.0             |
| South Carolina.....        | 559.40          | 533.70   | 55,850    | 100.0 | 7.3   | 5.8               | 9.4               | 9.9               | 10.7              | 10.3              | 8.2               | 13.6              | 11.4              | 13.6             |
| South Dakota.....          | 532.60          | 514.10   | 8,050     | 100.0 | 13.3  | 6.1               | 10.6              | 9.4               | 8.1               | 8.7               | 8.1               | 13.3              | 9.8               | 12.7             |
| Tennessee.....             | 555.90          | 528.90   | 79,220    | 100.0 | 8.8   | 5.7               | 9.6               | 10.3              | 10.1              | 9.3               | 8.0               | 13.4              | 9.9               | 14.8             |
| Texas.....                 | 579.30          | 560.40   | 146,440   | 100.0 | 9.7   | 5.8               | 8.6               | 8.7               | 8.3               | 7.4               | 7.3               | 13.2              | 11.1              | 19.9             |
| Utah.....                  | 574.70          | 542.40   | 12,300    | 100.0 | 10.4  | 6.8               | 9.8               | 8.1               | 8.9               | 6.9               | 6.2               | 10.7              | 10.4              | 21.8             |
| Vermont.....               | 578.20          | 563.80   | 6,690     | 100.0 | 7.5   | 6.0               | 8.8               | 8.1               | 9.4               | 7.6               | 9.1               | 14.8              | 12.0              | 16.7             |
| Virginia.....              | 571.60          | 551.10   | 69,770    | 100.0 | 9.0   | 5.4               | 9.0               | 8.7               | 9.3               | 8.3               | 8.1               | 13.7              | 11.6              | 16.9             |
| Washington.....            | 601.50          | 588.60   | 50,590    | 100.0 | 9.0   | 5.6               | 8.0               | 7.6               | 7.5               | 7.5               | 6.2               | 13.3              | 11.0              | 24.4             |
| West Virginia.....         | 627.30          | 631.00   | 36,750    | 100.0 | 7.8   | 4.5               | 6.3               | 6.9               | 6.6               | 6.6               | 6.8               | 14.3              | 12.8              | 27.4             |
| Wisconsin.....             | 593.50          | 576.50   | 58,460    | 100.0 | 8.6   | 6.3               | 8.3               | 7.9               | 8.3               | 6.9               | 7.0               | 12.2              | 11.3              | 23.3             |
| Wyoming.....               | 580.50          | 545.90   | 4,490     | 100.0 | 11.1  | 7.6               | 10.7              | 7.8               | 5.6               | 7.8               | 4.7               | 10.9              | 10.5              | 23.4             |
| Outlying areas:            |                 |          |           |       |   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
| American Samoa.....        | 430.30          | 412.00   | 390       | 100.0 | 20.5  | 10.3              | 15.4              | 15.4              | 5.1               | 15.4              | 7.7               | 2.6               | 7.7               | (1)              |
| Guam.....                  | 471.40          | 503.70   | 290       | 100.0 | 17.2  | 13.8              | 6.9               | (1)               | 10.3              | 20.7              | 10.3              | 13.8              | 3.4               | 3.4              |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 479.90          | 457.50   | 76,490    | 100.0 | 12.3  | 6.8               | 14.9              | 13.8              | 13.2              | 9.7               | 8.0               | 10.8              | 6.0               | 4.4              |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 529.30          | 487.00   | 660       | 100.0 | 10.6  | 3.0               | 24.2              | 7.6               | 6.1               | 12.1              | 4.5               | 9.1               | 12.1              | 10.6             |
| Abroad.....                | 520.70          | 507.20   | 10,600    | 100.0 | 15.7  | 5.8               | 8.7               | 8.9               | 9.8               | 7.9               | 7.7               | 14.4              | 9.1               | 12.1             |
| Unknown <sup>2</sup> ..... | 538.10          | 509.50   | 460       | 100.0 | 15.2  | 10.9              | 6.5               | 8.7               | 6.5               | 10.9              | 2.2               | 8.7               | 13.0              | 17.4             |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/ Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.



## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J9.—Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                      | Monthly benefit |          | Number    | Percentage distribution of beneficiaries receiving— |                    |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
|----------------------------|-----------------|----------|-----------|---|--------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
|                            | Average         | Median   |           | Total   | Less than \$300.00 | \$300.00-\$349.90 | \$350.00-\$399.90 | \$400.00-\$449.90 | \$450.00-\$499.90 | \$500.00-\$549.90 | \$550.00-\$599.90 | \$600.00-\$649.90 | \$650.00-\$699.90 | \$700.00-or more |
| Total.....                 | \$556.70        | \$556.30 | 4,997,610 | 100.0   | 9.8                | 4.9               | 6.0               | 7.1               | 9.5               | 11.1              | 11.8              | 11.5              | 9.7               | 18.6             |
| Alabama.....               | 487.70          | 477.30   | 102,420   | 100.0   | 18.4               | 7.7               | 9.5               | 8.7               | 10.1              | 10.2              | 8.6               | 8.3               | 6.3               | 12.2             |
| Alaska.....                | 536.90          | 551.50   | 2,990     | 100.0   | 13.0               | 9.4               | 4.7               | 4.3               | 8.4               | 9.7               | 12.4              | 9.4               | 9.4               | 19.4             |
| Arizona.....               | 581.40          | 582.00   | 59,550    | 100.0   | 7.4                | 3.6               | 4.5               | 5.9               | 9.0               | 11.7              | 12.2              | 13.4              | 11.5              | 20.8             |
| Arkansas.....              | 477.00          | 460.00   | 62,990    | 100.0   | 18.8               | 8.5               | 9.7               | 10.8              | 10.8              | 9.5               | 8.5               | 6.9               | 5.8               | 10.8             |
| California.....            | 581.10          | 578.60   | 404,870   | 100.0   | 8.1                | 4.0               | 4.7               | 6.0               | 8.9               | 11.0              | 12.6              | 12.2              | 10.9              | 21.5             |
| Colorado.....              | 558.50          | 558.20   | 50,170    | 100.0   | 9.6                | 5.0               | 5.4               | 7.3               | 9.6               | 11.1              | 11.4              | 12.0              | 9.7               | 18.9             |
| Connecticut.....           | 621.20          | 612.30   | 57,280    | 100.0   | 3.8                | 2.2               | 3.3               | 4.2               | 7.8               | 12.2              | 13.2              | 14.1              | 12.9              | 26.4             |
| Delaware.....              | 584.80          | 580.10   | 13,030    | 100.0   | 5.0                | 3.6               | 4.8               | 6.8               | 9.4               | 12.5              | 13.1              | 12.3              | 12.5              | 20.1             |
| District of Columbia.....  | 474.10          | 436.00   | 10,160    | 100.0   | 26.4               | 9.7               | 8.6               | 7.3               | 6.8               | 7.8               | 8.5               | 7.4               | 5.3               | 12.3             |
| Florida.....               | 574.40          | 570.40   | 288,020   | 100.0   | 7.3                | 4.1               | 5.5               | 6.6               | 9.5               | 11.7              | 12.6              | 12.8              | 10.2              | 19.6             |
| Georgia.....               | 492.40          | 478.90   | 110,650   | 100.0   | 17.4               | 8.0               | 9.2               | 9.4               | 10.1              | 9.8               | 8.8               | 7.9               | 6.5               | 12.9             |
| Hawaii.....                | 530.50          | 527.80   | 12,810    | 100.0   | 10.9               | 5.0               | 7.8               | 7.9               | 11.2              | 12.9              | 10.9              | 9.8               | 9.1               | 14.7             |
| Idaho.....                 | 557.50          | 553.70   | 17,380    | 100.0   | 5.8                | 4.4               | 6.3               | 8.7               | 11.3              | 12.3              | 13.0              | 11.4              | 9.9               | 16.7             |
| Illinois.....              | 601.30          | 596.60   | 225,160   | 100.0   | 5.9                | 3.2               | 4.2               | 5.3               | 8.4               | 10.8              | 13.1              | 13.6              | 11.6              | 24.0             |
| Indiana.....               | 589.20          | 586.10   | 115,740   | 100.0   | 4.5                | 3.3               | 4.4               | 6.4               | 9.3               | 12.4              | 13.4              | 13.9              | 11.3              | 21.2             |
| Iowa.....                  | 567.00          | 558.90   | 71,210    | 100.0   | 5.2                | 4.5               | 6.4               | 8.2               | 11.2              | 12.1              | 12.4              | 12.6              | 9.7               | 17.7             |
| Kansas.....                | 578.70          | 568.50   | 52,540    | 100.0   | 5.8                | 4.3               | 6.3               | 7.6               | 10.2              | 11.1              | 12.7              | 11.8              | 9.5               | 20.8             |
| Kentucky.....              | 495.90          | 488.40   | 95,660    | 100.0   | 16.2               | 8.2               | 8.7               | 8.8               | 10.4              | 10.3              | 10.2              | 8.6               | 6.7               | 12.0             |
| Louisiana.....             | 509.30          | 496.80   | 101,280   | 100.0   | 16.3               | 7.5               | 7.5               | 8.8               | 10.4              | 10.2              | 9.0               | 8.4               | 7.0               | 14.8             |
| Maine.....                 | 525.90          | 521.40   | 26,380    | 100.0   | 9.9                | 6.0               | 8.2               | 8.7               | 11.8              | 12.4              | 11.5              | 10.1              | 7.8               | 13.6             |
| Maryland.....              | 567.70          | 565.90   | 79,300    | 100.0   | 8.5                | 4.7               | 5.5               | 6.5               | 9.4               | 11.5              | 12.2              | 11.2              | 10.1              | 20.4             |
| Massachusetts.....         | 586.10          | 582.40   | 114,340   | 100.0   | 7.2                | 3.8               | 4.7               | 5.9               | 9.4               | 11.0              | 12.9              | 12.9              | 10.8              | 21.9             |
| Michigan.....              | 599.90          | 596.70   | 196,070   | 100.0   | 4.2                | 2.7               | 3.3               | 4.7               | 8.8               | 12.2              | 15.0              | 15.1              | 12.6              | 21.5             |
| Minnesota.....             | 556.00          | 553.90   | 87,410    | 100.0   | 7.6                | 4.9               | 6.9               | 8.2               | 10.0              | 11.3              | 12.2              | 11.6              | 9.6               | 17.7             |
| Mississippi.....           | 449.00          | 423.00   | 58,900    | 100.0   | 25.7               | 9.4               | 10.6              | 9.3               | 9.4               | 8.1               | 7.1               | 6.5               | 5.0               | 9.0              |
| Missouri.....              | 548.50          | 545.40   | 116,970   | 100.0   | 9.6                | 5.7               | 6.7               | 7.5               | 10.1              | 11.4              | 11.2              | 11.1              | 9.6               | 17.3             |
| Montana.....               | 558.90          | 554.50   | 16,640    | 100.0   | 6.9                | 4.4               | 6.3               | 7.8               | 11.5              | 11.7              | 13.3              | 11.0              | 9.3               | 17.7             |
| Nebraska.....              | 570.50          | 552.30   | 36,140    | 100.0   | 5.3                | 4.5               | 8.0               | 8.7               | 11.1              | 11.7              | 12.6              | 10.2              | 8.7               | 19.3             |
| Nevada.....                | 579.00          | 573.30   | 15,810    | 100.0   | 6.5                | 3.2               | 5.4               | 7.1               | 10.4              | 11.7              | 11.6              | 13.0              | 9.9               | 21.0             |
| New Hampshire.....         | 577.70          | 569.80   | 16,840    | 100.0   | 5.9                | 3.5               | 4.6               | 6.8               | 10.8              | 12.5              | 14.3              | 10.9              | 11.3              | 19.2             |
| New Jersey.....            | 611.60          | 603.00   | 143,790   | 100.0   | 4.1                | 2.4               | 3.4               | 5.2               | 9.0               | 12.0              | 13.0              | 13.9              | 12.1              | 25.0             |
| New Mexico.....            | 518.50          | 518.20   | 25,160    | 100.0   | 15.0               | 6.6               | 7.7               | 7.9               | 8.9               | 10.4              | 10.5              | 9.1               | 8.4               | 15.4             |
| New York.....              | 598.00          | 589.50   | 331,340   | 100.0   | 5.2                | 2.9               | 4.2               | 5.8               | 9.3               | 12.0              | 13.5              | 13.3              | 11.5              | 22.5             |
| North Carolina.....        | 487.20          | 475.30   | 132,700   | 100.0   | 17.2               | 8.6               | 9.2               | 9.6               | 10.4              | 10.5              | 9.5               | 7.9               | 5.8               | 11.3             |
| North Dakota.....          | 524.20          | 511.80   | 16,740    | 100.0   | 8.9                | 7.9               | 9.0               | 9.9               | 11.0              | 13.3              | 10.9              | 9.0               | 5.7               | 14.3             |
| Ohio.....                  | 584.80          | 587.60   | 260,130   | 100.0   | 6.8                | 3.6               | 4.5               | 5.3               | 8.5               | 11.4              | 12.9              | 13.3              | 12.1              | 21.5             |
| Oklahoma.....              | 529.00          | 523.10   | 74,330    | 100.0   | 11.9               | 6.2               | 7.8               | 8.4               | 10.3              | 11.4              | 10.3              | 10.4              | 8.1               | 15.1             |
| Oregon.....                | 581.00          | 579.00   | 53,670    | 100.0   | 6.3                | 3.5               | 4.1               | 6.3               | 9.6               | 12.4              | 13.3              | 13.2              | 11.3              | 20.1             |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 586.90          | 583.90   | 314,520   | 100.0   | 4.9                | 3.0               | 4.2               | 6.4               | 10.0              | 12.4              | 13.3              | 13.9              | 11.6              | 20.3             |
| Rhode Island.....          | 577.60          | 568.80   | 18,970    | 100.0   | 5.1                | 3.6               | 4.8               | 8.4               | 10.0              | 13.0              | 13.2              | 13.2              | 9.6               | 19.1             |
| South Carolina.....        | 482.20          | 473.40   | 62,340    | 100.0   | 18.4               | 8.3               | 8.8               | 9.3               | 10.9              | 10.4              | 9.3               | 7.1               | 6.0               | 11.5             |
| South Dakota.....          | 524.10          | 509.50   | 17,840    | 100.0   | 8.4                | 6.6               | 10.0              | 11.4              | 11.3              | 11.8              | 10.8              | 9.1               | 6.6               | 14.1             |
| Tennessee.....             | 496.80          | 486.30   | 112,380   | 100.0   | 17.4               | 7.7               | 8.3               | 9.2               | 10.2              | 9.7               | 9.3               | 8.6               | 6.8               | 12.8             |
| Texas.....                 | 538.20          | 527.80   | 303,790   | 100.0   | 12.6               | 6.2               | 7.5               | 8.3               | 9.5               | 10.4              | 10.0              | 9.2               | 8.3               | 17.9             |
| Utah.....                  | 581.30          | 578.00   | 19,240    | 100.0   | 7.6                | 4.6               | 4.5               | 6.1               | 8.4               | 11.9              | 12.0              | 10.7              | 10.5              | 23.6             |
| Vermont.....               | 560.70          | 557.50   | 10,900    | 100.0   | 6.9                | 5.7               | 6.0               | 9.2               | 9.8               | 10.6              | 11.5              | 12.8              | 8.6               | 19.0             |
| Virginia.....              | 515.80          | 507.30   | 110,940   | 100.0   | 14.0               | 7.1               | 8.1               | 8.9               | 10.3              | 10.5              | 10.6              | 8.9               | 7.1               | 14.5             |
| Washington.....            | 590.90          | 589.00   | 77,690    | 100.0   | 5.7                | 3.3               | 4.4               | 5.7               | 9.2               | 11.3              | 13.2              | 13.5              | 11.5              | 22.3             |
| West Virginia.....         | 527.10          | 525.70   | 60,250    | 100.0   | 10.3               | 5.8               | 6.8               | 9.1               | 11.9              | 11.7              | 11.8              | 10.6              | 8.9               | 13.2             |
| Wisconsin.....             | 584.20          | 584.00   | 102,040   | 100.0   | 5.1                | 3.9               | 4.9               | 5.9               | 8.4               | 12.2              | 14.0              | 13.6              | 12.2              | 19.9             |
| Wyoming.....               | 568.20          | 568.50   | 6,900     | 100.0   | 7.2                | 4.5               | 5.2               | 7.5               | 9.3               | 11.4              | 12.6              | 11.6              | 11.2              | 19.4             |
| Outlying areas:            |                 |          |           |   |                    |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |                  |
| American Samoa.....        | 310.50          | 220.30   | 280       | 100.0   | 67.9               | 10.7              | (1)               | (1)               | 3.6               | 10.7              | 3.6               | (1)               | 3.6               | (1)              |
| Guam.....                  | 403.00          | 371.70   | 480       | 100.0   | 29.2               | 12.5              | 18.8              | 12.5              | (1)               | 6.3               | 6.3               | 4.2               | 4.2               | 6.3              |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 346.10          | 303.50   | 58,030    | 100.0   | 49.1               | 11.7              | 10.4              | 8.1               | 5.7               | 4.4               | 3.1               | 2.4               | 1.9               | 3.2              |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 478.80          | 441.20   | 890       | 100.0   | 24.7               | 5.6               | 11.2              | 10.1              | 13.5              | 6.7               | 6.7               | 1.1               | 4.5               | 15.7             |
| Abroad.....                | 429.80          | 417.60   | 62,810    | 100.0   | 25.8               | 9.6               | 10.7              | 10.9              | 9.5               | 8.4               | 7.9               | 6.9               | 4.4               | 5.9              |
| Unknown <sup>2</sup> ..... | 581.90          | 588.80   | 750       | 100.0   | 16.0               | 4.0               | 2.7               | 4.0               | 9.3               | 6.7               | 9.3               | 13.3              | 8.0               | 26.7             |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>2</sup> State code unknown.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Rona Blumenthal (301) 965-0160/ 0163 for further information.

**Table 5.J10.—Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1990**

(Based on 10-percent sample)

| State                      | Children  |                  |                 |                  |                  |                                |                 |                  |                  |                          |                 |                  |                  |
|----------------------------|-----------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|
|                            | Total     | Under age 18 of— |                 |                  |                  | Disabled, aged 18 or older of— |                 |                  |                  | Students, aged 18-19 of— |                 |                  |                  |
|                            |           | Total            | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Deceased workers | Total                          | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Deceased workers | Total                    | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Deceased workers |
| Total.....                 | 3,193,070 | 2,500,700        | 235,670         | 929,720          | 1,335,310        | 603,550                        | 174,560         | 36,990           | 392,000          | 88,820                   | 12,260          | 23,960           | 52,600           |
| Alabama.....               | 78,710    | 62,020           | 6,690           | 24,350           | 30,980           | 13,730                         | 3,750           | 990              | 8,990            | 2,960                    | 440             | 860              | 1,660            |
| Alaska.....                | 5,250     | 4,630            | 530             | 920              | 3,180            | 500                            | 130             | 70               | 300              | 120                      | 40              | 10               | 70               |
| Arizona.....               | 43,690    | 36,900           | 4,020           | 12,430           | 20,450           | 5,390                          | 1,880           | 340              | 3,170            | 1,400                    | 140             | 410              | 850              |
| Arkansas.....              | 45,150    | 36,570           | 4,080           | 16,220           | 16,270           | 7,070                          | 1,780           | 520              | 4,770            | 1,510                    | 270             | 520              | 720              |
| California.....            | 276,690   | 225,930          | 24,250          | 72,100           | 129,580          | 45,250                         | 15,410          | 2,810            | 27,030           | 5,510                    | 900             | 1,240            | 3,370            |
| Colorado.....              | 31,910    | 26,160           | 1,590           | 9,900            | 14,670           | 4,640                          | 1,360           | 310              | 2,970            | 1,110                    | 200             | 310              | 600              |
| Connecticut.....           | 29,680    | 21,380           | 1,780           | 7,540            | 12,060           | 7,590                          | 2,350           | 240              | 5,000            | 710                      | 90              | 130              | 490              |
| Delaware.....              | 7,010     | 5,400            | 460             | 1,970            | 2,970            | 1,500                          | 580             | 80               | 840              | 110                      | 10              | 50               | 50               |
| District of Columbia.....  | 6,950     | 5,270            | 400             | 980              | 3,890            | 1,480                          | 320             | 40               | 1,120            | 200                      | 30              | 20               | 150              |
| Florida.....               | 153,690   | 126,330          | 13,960          | 45,240           | 67,130           | 23,490                         | 7,210           | 1,440            | 14,840           | 3,870                    | 530             | 950              | 2,390            |
| Georgia.....               | 97,350    | 77,530           | 5,090           | 30,650           | 41,790           | 16,130                         | 3,940           | 1,330            | 10,860           | 3,690                    | 240             | 1,010            | 2,440            |
| Hawaii.....                | 12,050    | 9,860            | 2,640           | 2,400            | 4,820            | 2,020                          | 750             | 40               | 1,230            | 170                      | 30              | 30               | 110              |
| Idaho.....                 | 12,820    | 10,460           | 850             | 3,570            | 6,040            | 1,910                          | 610             | 100              | 1,200            | 450                      | 100             | 100              | 250              |
| Illinois.....              | 131,350   | 100,650          | 8,730           | 35,000           | 56,920           | 27,450                         | 7,530           | 1,400            | 18,520           | 3,250                    | 370             | 860              | 2,020            |
| Indiana.....               | 72,820    | 56,300           | 4,310           | 23,160           | 28,830           | 14,040                         | 3,630           | 890              | 9,520            | 2,480                    | 350             | 730              | 1,400            |
| Iowa.....                  | 31,040    | 21,830           | 1,680           | 8,950            | 11,200           | 8,140                          | 2,610           | 370              | 5,160            | 1,070                    | 200             | 310              | 560              |
| Kansas.....                | 27,280    | 20,710           | 1,500           | 7,070            | 12,140           | 5,630                          | 1,850           | 330              | 3,450            | 940                      | 150             | 150              | 640              |
| Kentucky.....              | 69,260    | 54,050           | 3,920           | 27,080           | 23,050           | 13,180                         | 3,620           | 1,160            | 8,400            | 2,030                    | 230             | 730              | 1,070            |
| Louisiana.....             | 84,490    | 68,670           | 5,810           | 28,890           | 33,970           | 13,550                         | 3,600           | 1,400            | 8,550            | 2,270                    | 320             | 810              | 1,140            |
| Maine.....                 | 15,030    | 11,040           | 830             | 5,110            | 5,100            | 3,550                          | 970             | 130              | 2,450            | 440                      | 60              | 150              | 230              |
| Maryland.....              | 44,860    | 35,080           | 2,730           | 9,760            | 22,590           | 9,080                          | 2,270           | 370              | 6,440            | 700                      | 90              | 130              | 480              |
| Massachusetts.....         | 57,090    | 41,090           | 2,870           | 17,230           | 20,990           | 14,660                         | 4,000           | 590              | 10,070           | 1,340                    | 220             | 370              | 750              |
| Michigan.....              | 121,210   | 91,510           | 6,840           | 36,270           | 48,400           | 26,170                         | 8,100           | 1,720            | 16,350           | 3,530                    | 510             | 830              | 2,190            |
| Minnesota.....             | 40,180    | 29,340           | 2,580           | 10,060           | 16,700           | 9,490                          | 2,950           | 350              | 6,190            | 1,350                    | 250             | 290              | 810              |
| Mississippi.....           | 58,690    | 47,670           | 5,130           | 20,090           | 22,450           | 8,880                          | 2,270           | 770              | 5,840            | 2,140                    | 320             | 610              | 1,210            |
| Missouri.....              | 69,720    | 54,310           | 4,060           | 21,080           | 29,170           | 13,100                         | 3,370           | 1,170            | 8,560            | 2,310                    | 250             | 610              | 1,450            |
| Montana.....               | 12,010    | 9,930            | 680             | 4,240            | 5,010            | 1,650                          | 540             | 90               | 1,020            | 430                      | 60              | 140              | 230              |
| Nebraska.....              | 16,860    | 12,760           | 750             | 5,010            | 7,000            | 3,420                          | 1,080           | 100              | 2,240            | 680                      | 70              | 210              | 400              |
| Nevada.....                | 11,440    | 10,320           | 1,200           | 3,200            | 5,920            | 810                            | 200             | 70               | 540              | 310                      | 70              | 80               | 160              |
| New Hampshire.....         | 10,800    | 8,270            | 660             | 3,170            | 4,440            | 2,260                          | 500             | 60               | 1,700            | 270                      | 30              | 80               | 160              |
| New Jersey.....            | 75,380    | 57,340           | 4,880           | 18,690           | 33,770           | 16,330                         | 4,600           | 760              | 10,970           | 1,710                    | 210             | 450              | 1,050            |
| New Mexico.....            | 24,010    | 20,450           | 2,260           | 6,780            | 11,410           | 2,800                          | 750             | 180              | 1,870            | 760                      | 170             | 160              | 430              |
| New York.....              | 202,710   | 151,910          | 13,850          | 53,640           | 84,420           | 47,060                         | 13,570          | 2,490            | 31,000           | 3,740                    | 500             | 970              | 2,270            |
| North Carolina.....        | 93,900    | 72,760           | 5,740           | 27,970           | 39,050           | 18,300                         | 4,630           | 1,350            | 12,320           | 2,840                    | 380             | 720              | 1,740            |
| North Dakota.....          | 7,280     | 4,930            | 490             | 1,650            | 2,790            | 1,970                          | 650             | 60               | 1,260            | 380                      | 130             | 80               | 170              |
| Ohio.....                  | 137,990   | 102,390          | 8,160           | 41,630           | 52,600           | 30,250                         | 8,460           | 2,110            | 19,680           | 5,350                    | 670             | 1,690            | 2,990            |
| Oklahoma.....              | 41,850    | 33,570           | 2,840           | 12,360           | 18,370           | 7,000                          | 1,980           | 340              | 4,680            | 1,280                    | 110             | 290              | 880              |
| Oregon.....                | 31,960    | 25,820           | 2,350           | 9,270            | 14,200           | 5,460                          | 2,080           | 270              | 3,110            | 680                      | 120             | 170              | 390              |
| Pennsylvania.....          | 131,980   | 94,850           | 8,070           | 33,200           | 53,580           | 33,810                         | 8,850           | 1,590            | 23,370           | 3,320                    | 400             | 1,090            | 1,830            |
| Rhode Island.....          | 10,750    | 7,630            | 480             | 2,970            | 4,180            | 2,950                          | 880             | 160              | 1,910            | 170                      | ...             | 30               | 140              |
| South Carolina.....        | 57,150    | 45,570           | 3,270           | 18,000           | 24,300           | 10,030                         | 2,390           | 690              | 6,950            | 1,550                    | 180             | 430              | 940              |
| South Dakota.....          | 9,640     | 7,260            | 660             | 2,750            | 3,850            | 2,070                          | 570             | 50               | 1,450            | 310                      | 50              | 90               | 170              |
| Tennessee.....             | 77,000    | 59,490           | 4,780           | 24,870           | 29,840           | 15,160                         | 3,820           | 1,010            | 10,330           | 2,350                    | 200             | 720              | 1,430            |
| Texas.....                 | 218,540   | 179,390          | 19,780          | 53,510           | 106,100          | 30,420                         | 8,950           | 1,290            | 20,180           | 8,730                    | 1,320           | 2,000            | 5,410            |
| Utah.....                  | 19,120    | 16,400           | 1,850           | 5,270            | 9,280            | 2,320                          | 810             | 150              | 1,360            | 400                      | 20              | 80               | 300              |
| Vermont.....               | 6,540     | 5,020            | 470             | 2,010            | 2,540            | 1,300                          | 270             | 90               | 940              | 220                      | 40              | 30               | 150              |
| Virginia.....              | 66,810    | 50,580           | 4,370           | 19,940           | 26,270           | 14,490                         | 3,600           | 870              | 10,020           | 1,740                    | 210             | 460              | 1,070            |
| Washington.....            | 48,090    | 38,620           | 3,010           | 14,190           | 21,420           | 8,340                          | 2,640           | 580              | 5,120            | 1,130                    | 160             | 260              | 710              |
| West Virginia.....         | 38,310    | 28,080           | 2,610           | 14,300           | 11,170           | 8,990                          | 2,210           | 760              | 6,020            | 1,240                    | 170             | 600              | 470              |
| Wisconsin.....             | 56,720    | 41,530           | 3,230           | 18,070           | 20,230           | 13,600                         | 4,140           | 960              | 8,500            | 1,590                    | 240             | 430              | 920              |
| Wyoming.....               | 5,410     | 4,530            | 290             | 1,520            | 2,720            | 640                            | 250             | 40               | 350              | 240                      | 40              | 40               | 160              |
| Outlying areas:            |           |                  |                 |                  |                  |                                |                 |                  |                  |                          |                 |                  |                  |
| American Samoa.....        | 1,610     | 1,560            | 370             | 280              | 910              | 40                             | ...             | ...              | 40               | 10                       | ...             | 10               | ...              |
| Guam.....                  | 1,510     | 1,390            | 170             | 260              | 960              | 80                             | 60              | ...              | 20               | 40                       | 10              | ...              | 30               |
| Puerto Rico.....           | 108,860   | 88,800           | 11,780          | 45,180           | 31,840           | 18,840                         | 7,000           | 1,610            | 10,230           | 1,220                    | 270             | 360              | 590              |
| Virgin Islands.....        | 1,770     | 1,500            | 270             | 250              | 980              | 240                            | 40              | 20               | 180              | 30                       | ...             | 10               | 20               |
| Abroad.....                | 36,160    | 31,370           | 8,290           | 4,280            | 18,800           | 4,470                          | 1,630           | 140              | 2,700            | 320                      | 70              | 10               | 240              |
| Unknown <sup>1</sup> ..... | 6,940     | 5,990            | 730             | 3,240            | 2,020            | 830                            | 570             | 140              | 120              | 120                      | 20              | 50               | 50               |

<sup>1</sup> State code unknown.

## 5.J OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: Geographic Data

**Table 5.J11.—Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1990**

| Country <sup>1</sup>      | Number  |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  | Monthly benefit (in thousands) |
|---------------------------|---------|------------------------------|------------------|--------------------|----------|----------------------------------|--------------------------------|
|                           | Total   | Retired workers <sup>2</sup> | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands | Children | Widows and widowers <sup>3</sup> |                                |
| Total .....               | 345,888 | 179,096                      | 10,717           | 47,911             | 37,140   | 71,024                           | \$131,356                      |
| Canada .....              | 72,217  | 41,224                       | 1,969            | 12,366             | 3,001    | 13,657                           | 26,786                         |
| Mexico .....              | 59,528  | 23,590                       | 1,825            | 8,534              | 14,890   | 10,689                           | 18,305                         |
| Philippines .....         | 23,624  | 6,973                        | 336              | 3,042              | 6,237    | 7,036                            | 7,785                          |
| Europe:                   |         |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  |                                |
| Italy .....               | 38,772  | 20,388                       | 1,661            | 5,474              | 1,883    | 9,366                            | 14,954                         |
| Germany .....             | 18,659  | 11,446                       | 680              | 1,796              | 1,037    | 3,700                            | 7,650                          |
| Greece .....              | 17,507  | 8,184                        | 805              | 2,637              | 1,080    | 4,801                            | 6,513                          |
| United Kingdom .....      | 17,369  | 10,677                       | 297              | 2,570              | 803      | 3,022                            | 7,362                          |
| Portugal .....            | 8,751   | 5,302                        | 413              | 1,296              | 394      | 1,346                            | 3,158                          |
| Spain .....               | 6,588   | 3,702                        | 175              | 874                | 342      | 1,495                            | 2,782                          |
| Ireland .....             | 5,996   | 3,991                        | 218              | 481                | 459      | 847                              | 2,820                          |
| France .....              | 5,786   | 3,809                        | 85               | 760                | 219      | 913                              | 2,520                          |
| Norway .....              | 4,959   | 2,905                        | 102              | 769                | 109      | 1,074                            | 1,959                          |
| Yugoslavia .....          | 3,864   | 1,521                        | 283              | 491                | 249      | 1,320                            | 1,730                          |
| Switzerland .....         | 3,129   | 2,067                        | 24               | 403                | 121      | 514                              | 1,325                          |
| Sweden .....              | 2,746   | 1,831                        | 26               | 249                | 91       | 549                              | 1,260                          |
| Poland .....              | 2,753   | 1,412                        | 90               | 258                | 161      | 832                              | 1,264                          |
| Austria .....             | 1,789   | 1,208                        | 21               | 143                | 52       | 365                              | 877                            |
| Netherlands .....         | 1,802   | 1,034                        | 31               | 254                | 92       | 391                              | 818                            |
| Belgium .....             | 1,125   | 713                          | 9                | 138                | 32       | 233                              | 519                            |
| Denmark .....             | 992     | 580                          | 10               | 95                 | 53       | 254                              | 469                            |
| Asia:                     |         |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  |                                |
| Israel .....              | 7,127   | 4,219                        | 145              | 1,005              | 579      | 1,179                            | 3,320                          |
| Japan .....               | 3,267   | 1,433                        | 34               | 405                | 173      | 1,222                            | 1,429                          |
| Hong Kong .....           | 1,328   | 341                          | 11               | 142                | 27       | 807                              | 518                            |
| Yemen .....               | 959     | 132                          | 105              | 104                | 509      | 109                              | 273                            |
| Central America:          |         |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  |                                |
| Dominican Republic .....  | 4,574   | 2,428                        | 339              | 414                | 990      | 403                              | 1,659                          |
| Jamaica .....             | 2,080   | 1,541                        | 32               | 214                | 110      | 183                              | 1,922                          |
| Costa Rica .....          | 1,802   | 1,080                        | 102              | 189                | 270      | 161                              | 786                            |
| British West Indies ..... | 1,238   | 776                          | 30               | 154                | 111      | 167                              | 534                            |
| South America:            |         |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  |                                |
| Argentina .....           | 2,077   | 1,275                        | 78               | 262                | 138      | 324                              | 859                            |
| Brazil .....              | 1,571   | 861                          | 43               | 185                | 196      | 286                              | 681                            |
| Ecuador .....             | 1,480   | 878                          | 78               | 168                | 230      | 126                              | 567                            |
| Colombia .....            | 1,288   | 735                          | 78               | 103                | 206      | 166                              | 503                            |
| Oceania:                  |         |                              |                  |                    |          |                                  |                                |
| Australia .....           | 3,098   | 1,875                        | 39               | 446                | 211      | 527                              | 1,354                          |

<sup>1</sup> With 950 or more beneficiaries.

<sup>2</sup> Includes special age-72 beneficiaries.

<sup>3</sup> Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, disabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

CONTACT: Rona Blumenthal/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0163/0156 for further information.



**Table 5.K1.**—Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| State                          | All beneficiaries |                         | Direct deposit status |         |                         |            |         |                         |
|--------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|---------|-------------------------|------------|---------|-------------------------|
|                                |                   |                         | Using                 |         |                         | Not using  |         |                         |
|                                | Number            | Average monthly benefit | Number                | Percent | Average monthly benefit | Number     | Percent | Average monthly benefit |
| Total .....                    | 39,814,330        | \$544.45                | 20,221,820            | 50.8    | \$589.67                | 19,592,510 | 49.2    | \$497.78                |
| Alabama .....                  | 710,080           | 488.43                  | 285,270               | 40.2    | 552.55                  | 424,810    | 59.8    | 445.37                  |
| Alaska .....                   | 33,720            | 527.94                  | 15,180                | 45.0    | 573.12                  | 18,540     | 55.0    | 490.95                  |
| Arizona .....                  | 588,520           | 556.63                  | 396,090               | 67.3    | 587.60                  | 192,430    | 32.7    | 492.89                  |
| Arkansas .....                 | 466,870           | 479.28                  | 213,460               | 45.7    | 536.14                  | 253,410    | 54.3    | 431.38                  |
| California .....               | 3,663,160         | 558.57                  | 2,097,170             | 57.3    | 589.15                  | 1,565,990  | 42.7    | 517.62                  |
| Colorado .....                 | 419,320           | 534.13                  | 243,060               | 58.0    | 563.13                  | 176,260    | 42.0    | 494.13                  |
| Connecticut .....              | 526,020           | 614.82                  | 259,970               | 49.4    | 649.35                  | 266,050    | 50.6    | 581.08                  |
| Delaware .....                 | 105,240           | 575.92                  | 60,000                | 57.0    | 617.85                  | 45,240     | 43.0    | 520.31                  |
| District of Columbia .....     | 78,490            | 475.32                  | 31,990                | 40.8    | 513.71                  | 46,500     | 59.2    | 448.91                  |
| Florida .....                  | 2,655,480         | 556.23                  | 1,847,620             | 69.6    | 585.96                  | 807,860    | 30.4    | 488.22                  |
| Georgia .....                  | 881,090           | 499.15                  | 373,760               | 42.4    | 561.57                  | 507,330    | 57.6    | 453.16                  |
| Hawaii .....                   | 148,160           | 537.63                  | 75,640                | 51.1    | 574.27                  | 72,520     | 48.9    | 499.42                  |
| Idaho .....                    | 157,280           | 532.20                  | 102,490               | 65.2    | 562.08                  | 54,790     | 34.8    | 476.31                  |
| Illinois .....                 | 1,753,150         | 585.94                  | 877,910               | 50.1    | 620.59                  | 875,240    | 49.9    | 551.19                  |
| Indiana .....                  | 905,490           | 571.12                  | 458,020               | 50.6    | 606.42                  | 447,470    | 49.4    | 534.99                  |
| Iowa .....                     | 523,080           | 551.03                  | 300,150               | 57.4    | 578.98                  | 222,930    | 42.6    | 513.39                  |
| Kansas .....                   | 410,680           | 561.90                  | 241,840               | 58.9    | 587.91                  | 168,840    | 41.1    | 524.65                  |
| Kentucky .....                 | 647,230           | 485.52                  | 253,160               | 39.1    | 547.81                  | 394,070    | 60.9    | 445.51                  |
| Louisiana .....                | 651,760           | 484.40                  | 216,020               | 33.1    | 559.49                  | 435,740    | 66.9    | 447.17                  |
| Maine .....                    | 214,570           | 507.71                  | 103,690               | 48.3    | 547.98                  | 110,880    | 51.7    | 470.05                  |
| Maryland .....                 | 609,820           | 555.44                  | 277,610               | 45.5    | 591.38                  | 332,210    | 54.5    | 525.40                  |
| Massachusetts .....            | 971,950           | 563.65                  | 505,950               | 52.1    | 600.69                  | 466,000    | 47.9    | 523.44                  |
| Michigan .....                 | 1,491,310         | 584.04                  | 830,790               | 55.7    | 617.47                  | 660,520    | 44.3    | 541.99                  |
| Minnesota .....                | 666,820           | 539.06                  | 368,230               | 55.2    | 574.93                  | 298,590    | 44.8    | 494.83                  |
| Mississippi .....              | 450,350           | 454.25                  | 179,080               | 39.8    | 531.20                  | 271,270    | 60.2    | 403.45                  |
| Missouri .....                 | 909,440           | 536.15                  | 458,630               | 50.4    | 570.08                  | 450,810    | 49.6    | 501.63                  |
| Montana .....                  | 139,270           | 529.61                  | 84,030                | 60.3    | 562.39                  | 55,240     | 39.7    | 479.75                  |
| Nebraska .....                 | 268,330           | 543.31                  | 154,680               | 57.6    | 572.77                  | 113,650    | 42.4    | 503.22                  |
| Nevada .....                   | 166,870           | 562.34                  | 103,400               | 62.0    | 582.95                  | 63,470     | 38.0    | 528.77                  |
| New Hampshire .....            | 162,120           | 562.71                  | 95,110                | 58.7    | 588.92                  | 67,010     | 41.3    | 525.51                  |
| New Jersey .....               | 1,223,660         | 610.02                  | 556,100               | 45.4    | 646.66                  | 667,560    | 54.6    | 579.49                  |
| New Mexico .....               | 218,490           | 496.25                  | 120,750               | 55.3    | 552.48                  | 97,740     | 44.7    | 426.79                  |
| New York .....                 | 2,830,610         | 590.74                  | 1,402,740             | 49.6    | 631.53                  | 1,427,870  | 50.4    | 550.67                  |
| North Carolina .....           | 1,078,730         | 506.71                  | 453,360               | 42.0    | 574.92                  | 625,370    | 58.0    | 457.26                  |
| North Dakota .....             | 112,500           | 506.63                  | 58,150                | 51.7    | 539.12                  | 54,350     | 48.3    | 471.86                  |
| Ohio .....                     | 1,803,730         | 558.80                  | 850,050               | 47.1    | 595.47                  | 953,680    | 52.9    | 526.12                  |
| Oklahoma .....                 | 531,610           | 518.67                  | 272,620               | 51.3    | 560.09                  | 258,990    | 48.7    | 475.07                  |
| Oregon .....                   | 497,390           | 562.84                  | 351,950               | 70.8    | 585.80                  | 145,440    | 29.2    | 507.28                  |
| Pennsylvania .....             | 2,239,790         | 572.49                  | 1,053,500             | 47.0    | 607.46                  | 1,186,290  | 53.0    | 541.44                  |
| Rhode Island .....             | 180,570           | 561.83                  | 90,250                | 50.0    | 597.74                  | 90,320     | 50.0    | 525.94                  |
| South Carolina .....           | 542,570           | 501.16                  | 229,030               | 42.2    | 569.63                  | 313,540    | 57.8    | 451.15                  |
| South Dakota .....             | 128,920           | 500.44                  | 69,140                | 53.6    | 533.97                  | 59,780     | 46.4    | 461.67                  |
| Tennessee .....                | 826,020           | 500.76                  | 333,980               | 40.4    | 569.77                  | 492,040    | 59.6    | 453.92                  |
| Texas .....                    | 2,192,030         | 517.09                  | 1,097,300             | 50.1    | 569.69                  | 1,094,730  | 49.9    | 464.36                  |
| Utah .....                     | 190,260           | 544.32                  | 117,180               | 61.6    | 574.03                  | 73,080     | 38.4    | 496.69                  |
| Vermont .....                  | 88,030            | 539.31                  | 45,350                | 51.5    | 573.15                  | 42,680     | 48.5    | 503.35                  |
| Virginia .....                 | 833,760           | 514.81                  | 363,950               | 43.7    | 565.47                  | 469,810    | 56.3    | 475.56                  |
| Washington .....               | 714,100           | 571.59                  | 488,600               | 68.4    | 594.37                  | 225,500    | 31.6    | 522.22                  |
| West Virginia .....            | 370,810           | 517.92                  | 141,140               | 38.1    | 571.22                  | 229,670    | 61.9    | 485.17                  |
| Wisconsin .....                | 839,330           | 565.37                  | 449,650               | 53.6    | 601.07                  | 389,680    | 46.4    | 524.17                  |
| Wyoming .....                  | 62,620            | 548.35                  | 37,250                | 59.5    | 577.41                  | 25,370     | 40.5    | 505.68                  |
| Puerto Rico .....              | 561,210           | 324.39                  | 53,150                | 9.5     | 467.48                  | 508,060    | 90.5    | 309.42                  |
| Other areas <sup>1</sup> ..... | 371,920           | 377.53                  | 76,630                | 20.6    | 435.32                  | 295,290    | 79.4    | 362.54                  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes American Samoa, Guam, Puerto Rico, and abroad.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

## 5.L OASDI Current-Pay Benefits: With Representative Payee

**Table 5.L1.—Total number of OASDI beneficiaries and number and percent with representative payee, by type of beneficiary, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10 percent sample]

| Type of beneficiary                     | All beneficiaries | Beneficiaries with representative payee |         |
|---|-------------------|---|---------|
|   |                   | Number                                  | Percent |
| Total.....                              | 39,814,330        | 3,869,220                               | 9.7     |
| Adult beneficiaries .....               | 37,313,630        | 1,371,390                               | 3.7     |
| Retired workers .....                   | 24,826,230        | 332,800                                 | 1.3     |
| Disabled workers.....                   | 3,011,130         | 419,790                                 | 13.9    |
| Wives and husbands .....                | 3,366,400         | 19,840                                  | .6      |
| Widows and widowers <sup>1</sup> .....  | 5,307,620         | 128,010                                 | 2.4     |
| Disabled widows and widowers.....       | 102,690           | 13,370                                  | 13.0    |
| Special age-72 beneficiaries.....       | 7,190             | 1,620                                   | 22.5    |
| Disabled children aged 18 or older..... | 603,550           | 454,290                                 | 75.3    |
| Students aged 18-19 .....               | 88,820            | 1,670                                   | 1.9     |
| Children under age 18.....              | 2,500,700         | 2,497,830                               | 99.9    |
| In custody of parent payee .....        | 2,286,890         | 2,286,890                               | ...     |
| Not in custody of parent payee .....    | 213,810           | 210,940                                 | ...     |

<sup>1</sup> Includes nondisabled widows and widowers, widowed mothers and fathers, and parents.

**Table 5.M1.**—Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement,<sup>1</sup> by type of benefit, December 1983–90, and country involved in agreement, December 1990

| Year and country     | Total                  | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands | Widows and widowers <sup>2</sup> | Children |
|----------------------|------------------------|-----------------|------------------|--------------------|----------------------------------|----------|
|                      | Number                 |                 |                  |                    |                                  |          |
| December:            |                        |                 |                  |                    |                                  |          |
| 1983 .....           | 1,541                  | 970             | 97               | 266                | 109                              | 99       |
| 1984 .....           | 2,717                  | 1,664           | 254              | 435                | 202                              | 162      |
| 1985 .....           | 7,857                  | 4,773           | 404              | 1,730              | 578                              | 372      |
| 1986 .....           | 11,681                 | 7,056           | 653              | 2,584              | 866                              | 522      |
| 1987 .....           | 14,659                 | 8,857           | 930              | 3,182              | 1,102                            | 588      |
| 1988 .....           | 18,413                 | 11,214          | 1,178            | 3,964              | 1,387                            | 670      |
| 1989 .....           | 22,713                 | 14,129          | 1,394            | 4,810              | 1,710                            | 670      |
| 1990 .....           | 27,662                 | 17,432          | 1,609            | 5,801              | 2,078                            | 742      |
| Belgium .....        | 102                    | 73              | 0                | 18                 | 5                                | 6        |
| Canada .....         | 14,667                 | 8,515           | 905              | 3,538              | 1,276                            | 433      |
| France .....         | 416                    | 325             | 3                | 69                 | 11                               | 8        |
| Germany .....        | 4,258                  | 3,087           | 465              | 405                | 208                              | 93       |
| Italy .....          | 3,154                  | 1,908           | 112              | 676                | 362                              | 96       |
| Norway .....         | 1,027                  | 594             | 61               | 261                | 92                               | 19       |
| Portugal .....       | 184                    | 118             | 1                | 55                 | 5                                | 5        |
| Spain .....          | 254                    | 161             | 2                | 66                 | 11                               | 14       |
| Sweden .....         | 211                    | 160             | 6                | 38                 | 4                                | 3        |
| Switzerland .....    | 586                    | 442             | 14               | 93                 | 20                               | 17       |
| United Kingdom ..... | 2,803                  | 2,049           | 40               | 582                | 84                               | 48       |
|                      | Average benefit amount |                 |                  |                    |                                  |          |
| December:            |                        |                 |                  |                    |                                  |          |
| 1983 .....           | \$62.61                | \$68.77         | \$145.68         | \$24.02            | \$49.27                          | \$40.16  |
| 1984 .....           | 79.29                  | 90.32           | 144.07           | 25.64              | 51.61                            | 42.90    |
| 1985 .....           | 73.52                  | 86.52           | 147.43           | 32.04              | 60.94                            | 38.79    |
| 1986 .....           | 78.08                  | 90.53           | 159.70           | 34.20              | 67.31                            | 42.93    |
| 1987 .....           | 84.66                  | 96.84           | 172.71           | 36.28              | 71.74                            | 47.83    |
| 1988 .....           | 91.61                  | 104.48          | 187.44           | 38.98              | 76.20                            | 50.53    |
| 1989 .....           | 100.24                 | 114.13          | 204.94           | 41.52              | 81.49                            | 58.95    |
| 1990 .....           | 108.07                 | 122.87          | 223.71           | 44.37              | 88.01                            | 63.88    |
| Belgium .....        | 125.58                 | 151.16          | ...              | 52.22              | 128.20                           | 32.33    |
| Canada .....         | 91.66                  | 99.90           | 226.94           | 42.40              | 86.34                            | 64.85    |
| France .....         | 109.47                 | 122.67          | 90.67            | 53.64              | 125.73                           | 39.50    |
| Germany .....        | 163.39                 | 180.52          | 202.93           | 42.70              | 84.17                            | 69.98    |
| Italy .....          | 91.23                  | 107.65          | 203.92           | 38.67              | 76.61                            | 66.83    |
| Norway .....         | 117.70                 | 128.42          | 293.93           | 56.23              | 117.21                           | 63.79    |
| Portugal .....       | 86.23                  | 104.68          | (3)              | 48.98              | (3)                              | 48.40    |
| Spain .....          | 91.92                  | 112.33          | (3)              | 46.91              | (3)                              | 53.93    |
| Sweden .....         | 117.00                 | 132.62          | 131.33           | 53.79              | 132.75                           | 35.00    |
| Switzerland .....    | 118.38                 | 130.78          | 234.36           | 55.71              | 107.00                           | 56.88    |
| United Kingdom ..... | 124.57                 | 142.43          | 298.73           | 55.66              | 123.75                           | 54.21    |

<sup>1</sup> See OASDI Program "History of Provisions, International Agreements."<sup>2</sup> Includes nondisabled and disabled widow(er)s, and mothers and fathers.<sup>3</sup> Not shown to avoid disclosure of information regarding particular individuals.



## 6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

**Table 6.A1.—Number, by type of benefit, 1940-90**

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; See Glossary for definition of award]

| Year                    | Total       | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands of— |                  | Children of—    |                  |                  | Widowed mothers and fathers | Widows and widowers | Parents | Special age-72 beneficiaries |
|-------------------------|-------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------------|------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|---------|------------------------------|
|                         |             |                 |                  | Retired workers        | Disabled workers | Retired workers | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |                             |                     |         |                              |
| Total.....              | 137,705,449 | 55,885,612      | 12,233,661       | 14,418,254             | 3,001,739        | 5,758,176       | 17,000,706       | 9,623,630        | 4,166,820                   | 14,238,031          | 111,688 | 1,267,132                    |
| 1940.....               | 254,984     | 132,335         | ...              | 34,555                 | ...              | 8,249           | 51,133           | ...              | 23,260                      | 4,600               | 852     | ...                          |
| 1941.....               | 269,286     | 114,660         | ...              | 36,213                 | ...              | 6,031           | 69,588           | ...              | 30,502                      | 11,020              | 1,272   | ...                          |
| 1942.....               | 258,116     | 99,622          | ...              | 33,250                 | ...              | 4,859           | 72,525           | ...              | 31,820                      | 14,774              | 1,266   | ...                          |
| 1943.....               | 262,865     | 89,070          | ...              | 31,916                 | ...              | 3,652           | 81,967           | ...              | 35,420                      | 19,576              | 1,264   | ...                          |
| 1944.....               | 318,949     | 110,097         | ...              | 40,349                 | ...              | 4,350           | 95,326           | ...              | 42,649                      | 24,759              | 1,419   | ...                          |
| 1945.....               | 462,463     | 185,174         | ...              | 63,068                 | ...              | 7,215           | 120,299          | ...              | 55,108                      | 29,844              | 1,755   | ...                          |
| 1946.....               | 547,150     | 258,980         | ...              | 88,515                 | ...              | 10,736          | 104,139          | ...              | 44,190                      | 38,823              | 1,767   | ...                          |
| 1947.....               | 572,909     | 271,488         | ...              | 94,189                 | ...              | 12,446          | 103,308          | ...              | 42,807                      | 45,249              | 3,422   | ...                          |
| 1948.....               | 596,201     | 275,903         | ...              | 98,554                 | ...              | 12,604          | 106,351          | ...              | 44,276                      | 55,667              | 2,846   | ...                          |
| 1949.....               | 682,241     | 337,273         | ...              | 117,356                | ...              | 15,854          | 103,068          | ...              | 43,087                      | 62,928              | 2,675   | ...                          |
| 1950.....               | 962,628     | 567,131         | ...              | 162,768                | ...              | 25,495          | 97,146           | ...              | 41,101                      | 66,735              | 2,252   | ...                          |
| 1951.....               | 1,336,432   | 702,984         | ...              | 228,887                | ...              | 40,958          | 189,542          | ...              | 78,323                      | 89,591              | 6,147   | ...                          |
| 1952.....               | 1,053,303   | 531,206         | ...              | 177,707                | ...              | 24,695          | 158,650          | ...              | 64,875                      | 92,302              | 3,868   | ...                          |
| 1953.....               | 1,419,462   | 771,671         | ...              | 246,856                | ...              | 33,868          | 178,310          | ...              | 71,945                      | 112,866             | 3,946   | ...                          |
| 1954.....               | 1,401,733   | 749,911         | ...              | 236,764                | ...              | 35,938          | 176,858          | ...              | 70,775                      | 128,026             | 3,461   | ...                          |
| 1955.....               | 1,657,773   | 909,883         | ...              | 288,915                | ...              | 40,402          | 198,393          | ...              | 76,018                      | 140,624             | 3,538   | ...                          |
| 1956.....               | 1,855,296   | 934,033         | ...              | 384,562                | ...              | 37,900          | 173,883          | ...              | 67,475                      | 253,524             | 3,919   | ...                          |
| 1957.....               | 2,832,344   | 1,424,975       | 178,802          | 578,012                | ...              | 81,842          | 231,321          | ...              | 88,174                      | 244,633             | 4,585   | ...                          |
| 1958 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 2,123,465   | 1,041,668       | 131,382          | 366,553                | 12,920           | 63,408          | 205,110          | 18,264           | 81,467                      | 199,320             | 3,373   | ...                          |
| 1959 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 2,501,802   | 1,089,740       | 177,811          | 390,517                | 54,299           | 83,157          | 265,123          | 78,655           | 102,020                     | 252,683             | 7,797   | ...                          |
| 1960.....               | 2,336,144   | 981,717         | 207,805          | 339,987                | 54,187           | 69,979          | 241,430          | 104,310          | 92,607                      | 239,267             | 4,855   | ...                          |
| 1961.....               | 3,046,653   | 1,361,505       | 279,758          | 394,198                | 77,588           | 126,019         | 264,440          | 189,283          | 98,449                      | 251,275             | 4,138   | ...                          |
| 1962.....               | 3,004,501   | 1,347,268       | 250,634          | 393,857                | 69,212           | 135,984         | 266,286          | 170,354          | 99,925                      | 267,051             | 3,930   | ...                          |
| 1963.....               | 2,729,559   | 1,145,602       | 223,739          | 345,610                | 66,543           | 115,220         | 281,511          | 163,967          | 104,960                     | 278,709             | 3,698   | ...                          |
| 1964.....               | 2,552,063   | 1,041,807       | 207,592          | 316,262                | 59,706           | 100,051         | 288,304          | 145,439          | 106,249                     | 283,263             | 3,390   | ...                          |
| 1965.....               | 3,072,426   | 1,183,133       | 253,499          | 321,015                | 69,183           | 134,187         | 451,399          | 197,616          | 100,005                     | 359,431             | 2,958   | ...                          |
| 1966.....               | 4,722,483   | 1,647,524       | 278,345          | 396,856                | 81,238           | 195,055         | 584,901          | 276,093          | 107,135                     | 403,595             | 3,202   | 748,539                      |
| 1967.....               | 3,596,770   | 1,161,130       | 301,359          | 319,503                | 87,296           | 167,676         | 534,568          | 282,662          | 110,762                     | 355,589             | 2,658   | 273,567                      |
| 1968.....               | 3,619,927   | 1,240,098       | 323,154          | 329,935                | 89,603           | 172,460         | 593,331          | 299,016          | 113,765                     | 375,391             | 2,144   | 81,030                       |
| 1969.....               | 3,699,633   | 1,272,784       | 344,741          | 335,723                | 94,690           | 176,162         | 622,109          | 313,629          | 116,922                     | 375,753             | 2,093   | 45,027                       |
| 1970.....               | 3,722,433   | 1,338,107       | 350,384          | 339,447                | 96,304           | 182,595         | 591,724          | 316,546          | 112,377                     | 363,216             | 1,852   | 29,881                       |
| 1971.....               | 3,965,157   | 1,391,403       | 415,897          | 338,219                | 113,222          | 196,589         | 613,193          | 372,224          | 116,548                     | 381,262             | 1,635   | 24,965                       |
| 1972.....               | 4,202,607   | 1,461,399       | 455,438          | 353,742                | 124,366          | 209,422         | 643,513          | 411,766          | 117,699                     | 402,809             | 2,086   | 20,367                       |
| 1973.....               | 4,220,493   | 1,493,194       | 491,616          | 349,493                | 128,198          | 217,708         | 618,825          | 413,751          | 118,775                     | 372,167             | 1,655   | 15,111                       |
| 1974.....               | 4,100,809   | 1,413,145       | 535,977          | 319,149                | 132,042          | 201,684         | 574,174          | 443,909          | 109,221                     | 363,693             | 1,155   | 6,660                        |
| 1975.....               | 4,427,138   | 1,505,750       | 592,049          | 350,558                | 148,741          | 225,579         | 591,118          | 515,216          | 116,224                     | 377,246             | 969     | 3,688                        |
| 1976.....               | 4,351,654   | 1,475,773       | 551,460          | 346,623                | 147,407          | 236,805         | 578,905          | 511,487          | 113,520                     | 385,373             | 914     | 3,387                        |
| 1977.....               | 4,610,730   | 1,593,631       | 568,874          | 390,874                | 151,938          | 259,447         | 587,589          | 518,477          | 118,821                     | 416,735             | 870     | 3,474                        |
| 1978.....               | 4,166,571   | 1,472,786       | 464,415          | 346,956                | 130,161          | 214,284         | 566,992          | 453,382          | 110,015                     | 403,679             | 844     | 3,057                        |
| 1979.....               | 4,229,286   | 1,590,854       | 416,713          | 358,163                | 113,243          | 247,800         | 544,549          | 399,172          | 110,424                     | 445,555             | 788     | 2,025                        |
| 1980.....               | 4,214,567   | 1,612,669       | 396,559          | 360,693                | 108,500          | 248,658         | 540,246          | 385,208          | 107,809                     | 452,156             | 724     | 1,345                        |
| 1981.....               | 4,029,827   | 1,578,990       | 351,847          | 338,540                | 95,575           | 211,406         | 535,487          | 339,654          | 99,653                      | 477,121             | 606     | 948                          |
| 1982.....               | 3,840,579   | 1,618,411       | 297,131          | 349,967                | 77,835           | 182,849         | 473,396          | 260,470          | 86,786                      | 492,451             | 498     | 785                          |
| 1983.....               | 3,755,994   | 1,669,738       | 311,549          | 356,274                | 80,079           | 144,945         | 380,992          | 226,895          | 82,464                      | 501,688             | 431     | 939                          |
| 1984.....               | 3,690,100   | 1,607,370       | 361,998          | 342,691                | 81,831           | 131,986         | 351,326          | 238,252          | 73,794                      | 499,677             | 383     | 792                          |
| 1985.....               | 3,796,394   | 1,690,490       | 377,371          | 356,558                | 83,511           | 128,076         | 332,531          | 253,025          | 72,241                      | 501,673             | 381     | 537                          |
| 1986.....               | 3,853,454   | 1,734,248       | 416,865          | 358,115                | 82,435           | 122,652         | 319,808          | 258,167          | 69,340                      | 491,052             | 344     | 428                          |
| 1987.....               | 3,733,853   | 1,681,716       | 415,848          | 333,333                | 77,316           | 117,984         | 310,573          | 256,742          | 64,777                      | 475,035             | 286     | 243                          |
| 1988.....               | 3,680,969   | 1,654,068       | 409,490          | 316,929                | 73,790           | 116,659         | 324,346          | 265,026          | 62,676                      | 457,574             | 263     | 148                          |
| 1989.....               | 3,646,349   | 1,656,744       | 425,582          | 310,498                | 69,113           | 106,491         | 307,484          | 261,387          | 59,525                      | 449,139             | 281     | 105                          |
| 1990.....               | 3,716,924   | 1,664,754       | 467,977          | 308,980                | 69,667           | 108,105         | 303,616          | 283,586          | 58,060                      | 451,862             | 233     | 84                           |

<sup>1</sup> January-November.

<sup>2</sup> Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

**Table 6.A2.—Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-90**

| Year <sup>1</sup>                   | Average primary insurance amount |         |         | Average monthly benefit |         |         |                  |         |         |                    |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|---------|---------|-------------------------|---------|---------|------------------|---------|---------|--------------------|
|                                     | Retired workers                  |         |         | Retired workers         |         |         | Disabled workers |         |         | Nondisabled widows |
|                                     | Total                            | Men     | Women   | Total                   | Men     | Women   | Total            | Men     | Women   |                    |
| 1940 .....                          | \$22.71                          | \$23.26 | \$18.38 | \$22.71                 | \$23.26 | \$18.38 | ...              | ...     | ...     | \$20.36            |
| 1945 .....                          | 25.11                            | 25.71   | 19.99   | 25.11                   | 25.71   | 19.99   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 20.17              |
| 1950 (Jan.-Aug.) .....              | 29.03                            | 30.16   | 22.98   | 29.03                   | 30.16   | 22.98   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 21.65              |
| 1950 (Sept.-Dec.) .....             | 33.24                            | 35.32   | 26.85   | 33.24                   | 35.32   | 26.85   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 36.89              |
| 1955 .....                          | 69.74                            | 75.86   | 56.05   | 69.74                   | 75.86   | 56.05   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 49.68              |
| 1956 .....                          | 68.03                            | 75.76   | 56.26   | 67.36                   | 75.76   | 54.53   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 53.71              |
| 1957 .....                          | 68.91                            | 75.57   | 57.64   | 67.59                   | 75.57   | 54.06   | ...              | ...     | ...     | 53.92              |
| 1958 .....                          | 76.06                            | 83.14   | 63.13   | 74.47                   | 83.14   | 58.59   | \$84.64          | \$87.53 | \$71.95 | 55.54              |
| 1959 .....                          | 83.48                            | 91.31   | 69.31   | 81.46                   | 91.31   | 63.65   | 91.84            | 94.86   | 77.69   | 60.94              |
| 1960 .....                          | 83.87                            | 92.03   | 69.23   | 81.73                   | 92.03   | 63.26   | 91.16            | 94.02   | 78.91   | 62.12              |
| 1961 (Jan.-July) .....              | 82.31                            | 90.69   | 67.49   | 80.17                   | 90.69   | 61.70   | 90.76            | 93.36   | 79.65   | 62.16              |
| 1961 (Aug.-Dec.) .....              | 80.36                            | 85.06   | 67.38   | 75.33                   | 80.41   | 61.31   | 91.95            | 94.94   | 79.70   | 69.21              |
| 1962 .....                          | 83.83                            | 90.37   | 70.52   | 78.80                   | 85.88   | 64.37   | 92.71            | 96.36   | 79.90   | 70.49              |
| 1963 .....                          | 86.09                            | 93.67   | 72.48   | 80.30                   | 88.43   | 65.71   | 94.40            | 98.35   | 81.27   | 71.61              |
| 1964 .....                          | 87.61                            | 95.57   | 74.32   | 81.24                   | 89.78   | 66.96   | 94.98            | 99.27   | 81.41   | 73.08              |
| 1965 (Jan.-Aug.) .....              | 88.57                            | 96.56   | 74.99   | 82.69                   | 90.89   | 68.78   | 93.26            | 97.89   | 80.27   | 73.81              |
| 1965 (Sept.-Dec.) .....             | 99.36                            | 108.79  | 82.34   | 89.20                   | 99.90   | 71.26   | 101.30           | 106.51  | 86.75   | 75.37              |
| 1966 .....                          | 100.57                           | 108.82  | 85.06   | 93.75                   | 102.85  | 77.34   | 101.41           | 106.40  | 86.92   | 74.16              |
| 1967 .....                          | 96.62                            | 105.83  | 81.66   | 89.74                   | 99.05   | 74.63   | 101.84           | 106.95  | 87.04   | 77.68              |
| 1968 (Mar.-Dec.) <sup>2</sup> ..... | 111.82                           | 122.00  | 95.49   | 103.82                  | 114.15  | 87.25   | 115.67           | 121.77  | 98.35   | 90.02              |
| 1969 .....                          | 114.51                           | 125.37  | 97.29   | 106.13                  | 117.09  | 88.80   | 118.35           | 125.11  | 99.37   | 91.55              |
| 1970 .....                          | 133.94                           | 146.99  | 113.69  | 123.82                  | 136.80  | 103.67  | 139.79           | 148.39  | 115.74  | 106.95             |
| 1975 (Jan.-May) .....               | 216.56                           | 242.76  | 176.76  | 196.42                  | 220.35  | 160.50  | 220.60           | 241.48  | 175.27  | 185.34             |
| 1975 (June-Dec.) .....              | 235.13                           | 264.67  | 191.56  | 213.68                  | 241.05  | 173.31  | 243.47           | 266.08  | 192.13  | 198.88             |
| 1976 (Jan.-May) .....               | 241.19                           | 273.43  | 193.03  | 218.40                  | 247.46  | 174.99  | 247.32           | 270.78  | 193.97  | 201.05             |
| 1976 (June-Dec.) .....              | 257.95                           | 293.96  | 206.65  | 233.72                  | 266.64  | 186.84  | 271.19           | 297.10  | 213.29  | 214.22             |
| 1977 (Jan.-May) .....               | 264.80                           | 301.70  | 209.90  | 239.60                  | 272.80  | 190.30  | 273.20           | 299.30  | 214.10  | 216.90             |
| 1977 (June-Dec.) .....              | 280.20                           | 322.30  | 221.50  | 254.90                  | 293.20  | 201.40  | 294.80           | 323.20  | 230.00  | 227.40             |
| 1978 (Jan.-May) .....               | 288.50                           | 332.60  | 225.30  | 262.20                  | 301.80  | 205.50  | 300.20           | 329.30  | 233.80  | 233.60             |
| 1978 (June-Dec.) .....              | 305.00                           | 356.00  | 237.60  | 278.40                  | 324.70  | 217.10  | 328.80           | 360.70  | 254.70  | 246.50             |
| 1979 (Jan.-May) .....               | 318.00                           | 368.50  | 246.50  | 289.30                  | 335.30  | 224.40  | 333.60           | 366.60  | 259.10  | 241.50             |
| 1979 (June-Dec.) .....              | 348.50                           | 406.00  | 269.10  | 317.00                  | 370.80  | 242.80  | 360.30           | 396.50  | 278.30  | 275.60             |
| 1980 (Jan.-May) .....               | 353.80                           | 411.70  | 270.50  | 321.10                  | 374.00  | 244.90  | 352.10           | 388.80  | 269.70  | 277.50             |
| 1980 (June-Dec.) .....              | 396.30                           | 465.50  | 301.00  | 359.80                  | 422.90  | 272.90  | 396.50           | 437.90  | 301.00  | 312.80             |
| 1981 (Jan.-May) .....               | 400.10                           | 467.50  | 302.60  | 363.60                  | 424.20  | 276.00  | 389.80           | 431.40  | 295.00  | 313.00             |
| 1981 (June-Dec.) .....              | 438.80                           | 514.50  | 332.60  | 400.10                  | 468.00  | 304.80  | 425.60           | 471.30  | 320.70  | 346.30             |
| 1982 (Jan.-May) .....               | 425.60                           | 504.20  | 315.10  | 388.40                  | 457.50  | 291.40  | 416.90           | 462.40  | 312.70  | 350.80             |
| 1982 (June-Dec.) .....              | 447.10                           | 532.70  | 328.50  | 408.60                  | 483.00  | 305.50  | 441.10           | 489.50  | 328.00  | 375.30             |
| 1983 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 448.00                           | 531.60  | 330.00  | 408.20                  | 480.30  | 306.50  | 432.40           | 480.30  | 317.90  | 385.10             |
| 1983 (Dec.) .....                   | 451.20                           | 546.40  | 325.50  | 410.20                  | 491.80  | 302.50  | 445.30           | 496.80  | 333.20  | 400.50             |
| 1984 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 457.10                           | 544.40  | 335.60  | 414.70                  | 489.40  | 310.90  | 443.00           | 494.00  | 332.20  | 406.80             |
| 1984 (Dec.) .....                   | 471.00                           | 565.70  | 343.00  | 429.50                  | 511.30  | 318.90  | 461.10           | 516.50  | 342.90  | 428.00             |
| 1985 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 475.70                           | 566.20  | 348.00  | 432.00                  | 509.60  | 322.20  | 459.20           | 514.00  | 345.00  | 431.10             |
| 1985 (Dec.) .....                   | 487.60                           | 588.30  | 352.00  | 443.10                  | 530.00  | 326.10  | 477.60           | 535.90  | 357.20  | 436.90             |
| 1986 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 500.30                           | 596.90  | 363.50  | 453.10                  | 536.00  | 335.70  | 471.50           | 527.60  | 358.20  | 452.10             |
| 1986 (Dec.) .....                   | 504.60                           | 611.00  | 361.70  | 456.90                  | 548.40  | 334.00  | 489.00           | 546.90  | 369.60  | 446.20             |
| 1987 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 516.80                           | 618.90  | 374.10  | 466.10                  | 553.60  | 343.90  | 487.00           | 546.80  | 368.90  | 462.00             |
| 1987 (Dec.) .....                   | 536.90                           | 648.80  | 386.80  | 484.00                  | 580.00  | 355.20  | 517.10           | 583.40  | 391.80  | 477.40             |
| 1988 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 540.70                           | 648.60  | 390.40  | 487.80                  | 580.30  | 359.00  | 517.20           | 581.90  | 392.60  | 488.80             |
| 1988 (Dec.) .....                   | 560.00                           | 679.50  | 401.20  | 504.90                  | 607.00  | 369.20  | 543.00           | 612.70  | 410.00  | 499.20             |
| 1989 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 572.80                           | 686.90  | 412.90  | 516.60                  | 614.80  | 379.00  | 539.90           | 608.00  | 414.40  | 512.90             |
| 1989 (Dec.) .....                   | 597.50                           | 724.90  | 425.90  | 538.70                  | 647.50  | 392.10  | 571.20           | 645.90  | 437.50  | 525.70             |
| 1990 (Jan.-Nov.) .....              | 609.00                           | 729.70  | 438.20  | 550.50                  | 654.60  | 403.30  | 566.90           | 637.80  | 438.90  | 541.10             |
| 1990 (Dec.) .....                   | 626.40                           | 761.00  | 447.30  | 559.30                  | 672.10  | 409.30  | 600.60           | 676.90  | 466.60  | 566.60             |

<sup>1</sup> Some years shown in several parts to reflect effects of amendments that change benefit rates during the year; see History of the Provisions of the OASDI program.<sup>2</sup> Data for January and February not available.

## 6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

**Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,<sup>1</sup> 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Type of benefit,<br>sex, and age in month<br>of award | Total <sup>2</sup> |  | White     |  | Black   |  | Other  |  |
|---|--------------------|--|-----------|--|---------|--|--------|--|
|   | Number             | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number    | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number  | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> |
| Retired workers                                       |                    |  |           |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 1,642,300          | \$581.30                                   | 1,399,200 | \$591.90                                   | 129,000 | \$495.00                                   | 96,000 | \$533.80                                   |
| 62-64 .....   | 1,131,900          | 539.80                                     | 992,100   | 550.20                                     | 84,000  | 461.70                                     | 47,600 | 478.20                                     |
| 65-69 .....   | 488,600            | 673.80                                     | 394,200   | 694.10                                     | 42,100  | 552.10                                     | 43,100 | 586.60                                     |
| 70 or older .....                                     | 21,800             | 658.60                                     | 12,900    | 671.80                                     | 2,900   | 631.70                                     | 5,300  | 603.80                                     |
| Men .....   | 963,600            | 687.00                                     | 832,600   | 701.30                                     | 73,700  | 567.40                                     | 46,100 | 603.70                                     |
| 62-64 .....   | 637,100            | 651.30                                     | 563,600   | 665.40                                     | 47,000  | 537.10                                     | 23,000 | 553.40                                     |
| 65-69 .....   | 314,800            | 760.50                                     | 261,500   | 779.30                                     | 25,500  | 620.30                                     | 20,800 | 670.10                                     |
| 70 or older .....                                     | 11,700             | 654.40                                     | 7,500     | 676.20                                     | 1,200   | 634.10                                     | 2,300  | 506.10                                     |
| Women .....   | 678,700            | 431.20                                     | 566,600   | 431.10                                     | 55,300  | 398.50                                     | 49,900 | 469.30                                     |
| 62-64 .....   | 494,800            | 396.30                                     | 428,500   | 398.70                                     | 37,000  | 365.90                                     | 24,600 | 408.00                                     |
| 65-69 .....   | 173,800            | 516.90                                     | 132,700   | 526.30                                     | 16,600  | 447.50                                     | 22,300 | 508.80                                     |
| 70 or older .....                                     | 10,100             | 663.60                                     | 5,400     | 665.70                                     | 1,700   | 630.10                                     | 3,000  | 678.70                                     |
| Disabled workers                                      |                    |  |           |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 461,800            | \$594.20                                   | 333,800   | \$616.00                                   | 71,100  | \$537.10                                   | 50,800 | \$532.80                                   |
| Under 30 .....  | 46,400             | 413.60                                     | 30,900    | 422.80                                     | 8,600   | 403.30                                     | 6,200  | 370.60                                     |
| 30-39 .....   | 77,200             | 546.90                                     | 53,200    | 558.80                                     | 14,000  | 527.10                                     | 7,600  | 499.60                                     |
| 40-49 .....   | 94,000             | 594.50                                     | 65,300    | 604.80                                     | 15,200  | 592.40                                     | 11,900 | 534.40                                     |
| 50-54 .....   | 63,400             | 627.00                                     | 47,300    | 646.80                                     | 9,300   | 558.50                                     | 6,500  | 579.80                                     |
| 55-59 .....   | 97,800             | 637.60                                     | 74,200    | 662.00                                     | 14,100  | 545.00                                     | 8,900  | 586.70                                     |
| 60 or older .....                                     | 83,000             | 662.50                                     | 62,900    | 693.60                                     | 9,900   | 551.30                                     | 9,700  | 579.50                                     |
| Men .....   | 293,300            | 667.90                                     | 216,600   | 690.60                                     | 43,200  | 588.90                                     | 29,500 | 619.70                                     |
| Under 30 .....  | 32,000             | 421.20                                     | 21,700    | 427.70                                     | 6,200   | 409.20                                     | 3,600  | 383.90                                     |
| 30-39 .....   | 49,700             | 574.00                                     | 33,700    | 586.10                                     | 9,600   | 548.00                                     | 4,900  | 537.10                                     |
| 40-49 .....   | 55,400             | 681.50                                     | 38,400    | 696.10                                     | 9,300   | 656.10                                     | 6,700  | 613.90                                     |
| 50-54 .....   | 39,500             | 729.70                                     | 30,200    | 748.80                                     | 5,200   | 660.10                                     | 3,800  | 680.00                                     |
| 55-59 .....   | 60,200             | 743.00                                     | 47,200    | 766.80                                     | 7,300   | 605.80                                     | 5,200  | 737.40                                     |
| 60 or older .....                                     | 56,500             | 753.60                                     | 45,400    | 771.10                                     | 5,600   | 658.00                                     | 5,300  | 704.70                                     |
| Women .....   | 168,500            | 465.80                                     | 117,200   | 478.20                                     | 27,900  | 456.90                                     | 21,300 | 412.40                                     |
| Under 30 .....  | 14,400             | 396.60                                     | 9,200     | 411.00                                     | 2,400   | 388.10                                     | 2,600  | 352.10                                     |
| 30-39 .....   | 27,500             | 497.90                                     | 19,500    | 511.60                                     | 4,400   | 481.60                                     | 2,700  | 431.50                                     |
| 40-49 .....   | 38,600             | 469.60                                     | 26,900    | 474.60                                     | 5,900   | 491.90                                     | 5,200  | 431.90                                     |
| 50-54 .....   | 23,900             | 457.10                                     | 17,100    | 466.60                                     | 4,100   | 429.60                                     | 2,700  | 438.80                                     |
| 55-59 .....   | 37,600             | 468.90                                     | 27,000    | 478.70                                     | 6,800   | 479.70                                     | 3,700  | 374.90                                     |
| 60 or older .....                                     | 26,500             | 468.20                                     | 17,500    | 492.60                                     | 4,300   | 412.20                                     | 4,400  | 428.60                                     |
| Wives   |                    |  |           |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 349,800            | \$269.70                                   | 302,700   | \$278.20                                   | 25,200  | \$202.50                                   | 18,400 | \$211.90                                   |
| Wives of retired workers .....                        | 287,300            | 295.20                                     | 253,300   | 300.90                                     | 17,800  | 232.80                                     | 13,000 | 256.80                                     |
| Entitlement based on care of children .....           | 19,000             | 185.40                                     | 14,700    | 200.10                                     | 2,600   | 134.80                                     | 1,200  | 103.80                                     |
| Entitlement based on age .....                        | 268,300            | 303.00                                     | 238,600   | 307.10                                     | 15,200  | 249.50                                     | 11,800 | 272.40                                     |
| 62-64 .....   | 208,700            | 297.90                                     | 188,700   | 303.20                                     | 10,800  | 238.90                                     | 7,600  | 244.50                                     |
| 65-69 .....   | 51,800             | 329.20                                     | 43,400    | 331.30                                     | 3,600   | 270.20                                     | 3,800  | 329.00                                     |
| 70 or older .....                                     | 7,800              | 265.80                                     | 6,500     | 259.70                                     | 800     | 299.20                                     | 400    | (5)  |
| Wives of disabled worker .....                        | 62,500             | 152.50                                     | 49,400    | 161.30                                     | 7,400   | 129.70                                     | 5,400  | 103.90                                     |
| Entitlement based on care of children .....           | 36,400             | 115.40                                     | 26,500    | 120.90                                     | 5,500   | 112.20                                     | 4,100  | 82.20                                      |
| Entitlement based on age .....                        | 26,100             | 204.30                                     | 22,900    | 208.10                                     | 1,900   | 180.40                                     | 1,300  | 172.10                                     |

See footnotes at end of table.



Table 6.A3.—Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race,<sup>1</sup> 1990—Continued

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Type of benefit,<br>sex, and age in month<br>of award | Total <sup>2</sup> |  | White   |  | Black   |  | Other  |  |
|---|--------------------|--|---------|--|---------|--|--------|--|
|   | Number             | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number  | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number  | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> | Number | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>3</sup> |
| Husbands  |                    |  |         |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 12,000             | \$165.20                                   | 8,500   | \$170.50                                   | 1,200   | \$180.70                                   | 2,200  | \$132.20                                   |
| Husbands of retired workers .....                     | 10,600             | 172.10                                     | 7,700   | 766.80                                     | 900     | 153.40                                     | 1,900  | 144.20                                     |
| Husbands of disabled workers .....                    | 1,400              | 112.80                                     | 800     | 77.60                                      | 300     | (5)  | 300    | (5)  |
| Children  |                    |  |         |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 656,800            | ...  | 435,800 | ...  | 137,800 | ...  | 73,200 | ...  |
| Children of retired workers .....                     | 104,500            | \$245.30                                   | 74,200  | \$263.10                                   | 18,500  | \$210.00                                   | 10,300 | \$180.50                                   |
| Children of deceased workers .....                    | 294,900            | 394.50                                     | 194,500 | 427.80                                     | 65,300  | 336.90                                     | 30,300 | 306.40                                     |
| Children of disabled workers .....                    | 257,400            | 151.10                                     | 167,100 | 164.10                                     | 54,000  | 140.60                                     | 32,600 | 104.40                                     |
| Under age 18 .....                                    | 447,000            | 237.00                                     | 287,200 | 255.00                                     | 95,000  | 218.00                                     | 57,200 | 175.80                                     |
| Disabled, aged 18 or older .....                      | 36,400             | 274.90                                     | 27,000  | 300.10                                     | 4,500   | 206.50                                     | 4,600  | 197.00                                     |
| Students, aged 18-19 .....                            | 173,400            | 374.40                                     | 121,600 | 401.30                                     | 38,300  | 309.20                                     | 11,400 | 314.10                                     |
| Widowed mothers and fathers                           |                    |  |         |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 55,200             | \$389.30                                   | 38,800  | \$418.70                                   | 8,900   | \$324.80                                   | 6,000  | \$279.70                                   |
| Under 30 .....  | 9,000              | 321.10                                     | 5,500   | 353.60                                     | 2,100   | 275.70                                     | 800    | 199.90                                     |
| 30-39 .....   | 19,900             | 383.10                                     | 14,700  | 408.30                                     | 2,800   | 284.90                                     | 1,800  | 300.70                                     |
| 40-49 .....   | 18,400             | 419.10                                     | 12,500  | 457.30                                     | 2,700   | 346.30                                     | 2,900  | 300.80                                     |
| 50-59 .....   | 6,300              | 402.10                                     | 4,800   | 411.20                                     | 1,000   | 454.50                                     | 500    | 209.30                                     |
| 60 or older .....                                     | 1,600              | 457.20                                     | 1,300   | 466.90                                     | 300     | (5)  | ...    | ...  |
| Widowed mothers .....                                 | 49,800             | 400.70                                     | 34,600  | 435.50                                     | 8,400   | 326.60                                     | 5,400  | 276.80                                     |
| Widowed fathers .....                                 | 5,400              | 283.60                                     | 4,200   | 279.80                                     | 500     | 294.50                                     | 600    | 305.80                                     |
| Nondisabled widows and widowers                       |                    |  |         |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 393,400            | \$594.90                                   | 339,600 | \$610.00                                   | 38,500  | \$488.20                                   | 11,100 | \$517.10                                   |
| 60-64 .....   | 187,800            | 539.10                                     | 155,200 | 554.10                                     | 24,600  | 462.90                                     | 6,000  | 478.40                                     |
| 65-69 .....   | 77,500             | 630.10                                     | 66,300  | 642.90                                     | 7,100   | 532.40                                     | 3,000  | 579.70                                     |
| 70-74 .....   | 46,300             | 668.30                                     | 41,000  | 676.10                                     | 3,600   | 600.10                                     | 1,200  | 573.50                                     |
| 75 or older .....                                     | 81,800             | 648.20                                     | 77,100  | 659.10                                     | 3,200   | 459.20                                     | 900    | 491.00                                     |
| Widows .....  | 380,300            | 602.50                                     | 328,900 | 618.00                                     | 37,400  | 486.60                                     | 10,000 | 536.40                                     |
| Widowers .....  | 13,100             | 375.90                                     | 10,700  | 362.80                                     | 1,100   | 542.00                                     | 1,100  | 341.80                                     |
| Disabled widows and widowers                          |                    |  |         |  |         |  |        |  |
| Total .....   | 13,300             | \$383.80                                   | 8,500   | \$424.00                                   | 3,600   | \$320.30                                   | 900    | \$285.80                                   |
| 50-54 .....   | 4,700              | 402.10                                     | 3,100   | 440.30                                     | (4)     | ...  | (4)    | ...  |
| 55-59 .....   | 6,900              | 374.40                                     | 4,400   | 412.70                                     | (4)     | ...  | (4)    | ...  |
| 60 or older .....                                     | 1,700              | 371.10                                     | 1,000   | 423.00                                     | (4)     | ...  | (4)    | ...  |
| Widows .....  | 12,500             | 386.40                                     | 7,800   | 431.30                                     | 3,500   | 319.60                                     | 900    | 285.80                                     |
| Widowers .....  | 800                | 342.50                                     | 700     | 342.00                                     | 100     | (5)  | ...    | ...  |

<sup>1</sup> For dependents and survivors, race is assumed to be the same as that shown on the Social Security application of wage earner on whose work record the benefit is based.

<sup>2</sup> Includes persons with unknown race.

<sup>3</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the

December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>4</sup> Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

<sup>5</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

## 6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

**Table 6.A4.—Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Type of benefit<br>and age in<br>month of award | Total     |  | Men     |  | Women   |  |
|---|-----------|--|---------|--|---------|--|
|   | Number    | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number  | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number  | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> |
| Retired workers.....                            | 1,642,300 | \$581.30                                   | 963,600 | \$687.00                                   | 678,700 | \$431.20                                   |
| 62-64.....                                      | 1,131,900 | 539.80                                     | 637,100 | 651.30                                     | 494,800 | 396.30                                     |
| 62.....   | 833,900   | 508.00                                     | 454,800 | 619.00                                     | 379,100 | 374.80                                     |
| 63.....   | 122,300   | 582.20                                     | 73,100  | 691.10                                     | 49,200  | 420.50                                     |
| 64.....   | 175,700   | 661.60                                     | 109,200 | 759.30                                     | 66,500  | 501.20                                     |
| 65-69.....                                      | 488,600   | 673.80                                     | 314,800 | 760.50                                     | 173,800 | 516.90                                     |
| 65.....   | 411,900   | 671.80                                     | 265,700 | 759.90                                     | 146,200 | 511.50                                     |
| Disability conversions.....                     | 167,700   | 613.40                                     | 107,400 | 692.90                                     | 60,300  | 471.80                                     |
| Newly entitled.....                             | 244,200   | 711.90                                     | 158,300 | 805.40                                     | 85,900  | 539.40                                     |
| 66.....   | 37,000    | 682.10                                     | 23,500  | 768.90                                     | 13,500  | 530.90                                     |
| 67.....   | 18,600    | 668.10                                     | 11,900  | 729.80                                     | 6,700   | 558.50                                     |
| 68.....   | 12,200    | 663.60                                     | 7,700   | 739.90                                     | 4,500   | 533.10                                     |
| 69.....   | 8,900     | 759.60                                     | 6,000   | 837.70                                     | 2,900   | 597.90                                     |
| 70-74.....                                      | 16,400    | 686.50                                     | 9,600   | 687.40                                     | 6,800   | 685.20                                     |
| 75 or older.....                                | 5,400     | 574.00                                     | 2,100   | 503.30                                     | 3,300   | 619.00                                     |
| Disabled workers.....                           | 461,800   | 594.20                                     | 293,300 | 667.90                                     | 168,500 | 465.80                                     |
| Under 25.....                                   | 16,100    | 328.50                                     | 11,100  | 341.90                                     | 5,000   | 298.80                                     |
| 25-29.....                                      | 30,300    | 458.70                                     | 20,900  | 463.30                                     | 9,000   | 448.60                                     |
| 30-34.....                                      | 34,800    | 526.10                                     | 23,200  | 539.60                                     | 11,600  | 499.00                                     |
| 35-39.....                                      | 42,400    | 564.00                                     | 26,500  | 604.20                                     | 15,900  | 497.00                                     |
| 40-44.....                                      | 44,000    | 598.20                                     | 27,500  | 671.50                                     | 16,500  | 476.10                                     |
| 45-49.....                                      | 50,000    | 591.20                                     | 27,900  | 691.30                                     | 22,100  | 464.80                                     |
| 50-54.....                                      | 63,400    | 627.00                                     | 39,500  | 729.70                                     | 23,900  | 457.10                                     |
| 50.....   | 12,200    | 628.60                                     | 7,000   | 754.90                                     | 5,200   | 458.50                                     |
| 51.....   | 10,600    | 627.50                                     | 6,500   | 756.40                                     | 4,100   | 423.00                                     |
| 52.....   | 13,600    | 616.50                                     | 8,500   | 725.70                                     | 5,100   | 434.40                                     |
| 53.....   | 14,000    | 642.40                                     | 9,800   | 699.00                                     | 4,200   | 510.50                                     |
| 54.....   | 13,000    | 619.40                                     | 7,700   | 727.90                                     | 5,300   | 461.70                                     |
| 55-59.....                                      | 97,800    | 637.60                                     | 60,200  | 743.00                                     | 37,600  | 468.90                                     |
| 55.....   | 20,400    | 617.00                                     | 12,100  | 720.80                                     | 8,300   | 465.60                                     |
| 56.....   | 17,900    | 627.20                                     | 10,500  | 736.30                                     | 7,400   | 472.50                                     |
| 57.....   | 18,600    | 624.90                                     | 12,500  | 714.30                                     | 6,100   | 441.70                                     |
| 58.....   | 21,300    | 650.80                                     | 12,600  | 770.40                                     | 8,700   | 477.70                                     |
| 59.....   | 19,600    | 666.10                                     | 12,500  | 771.10                                     | 7,100   | 481.40                                     |
| 60-64.....                                      | 83,000    | 662.50                                     | 56,500  | 753.60                                     | 26,500  | 468.20                                     |
| 60.....   | 23,800    | 653.90                                     | 15,500  | 751.80                                     | 8,300   | 471.00                                     |
| 61.....   | 21,500    | 671.50                                     | 14,800  | 762.10                                     | 6,700   | 471.30                                     |
| 62.....   | 17,500    | 677.40                                     | 12,700  | 753.10                                     | 4,800   | 477.10                                     |
| 63.....   | 10,500    | 665.10                                     | 7,500   | 749.00                                     | 3,000   | 455.20                                     |
| 64 <sup>2</sup> .....                           | 9,700     | 633.80                                     | 6,000   | 743.90                                     | 3,700   | 455.30                                     |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 900 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

## 6.A OASDI Benefits Awarded: Summary

**Table 6.A5.—Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Type of benefit and age in month of award   | Total     |                                      | Men     |                                      | Women   |                                      |
|---|-----------|--------------------------------------|---------|--------------------------------------|---------|--------------------------------------|
|   | Number    | Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number  | Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number  | Average monthly benefit <sup>1</sup> |
| Retired workers .....                       | 1,219,400 | \$548.00                             | 688,200 | \$659.10                             | 531,200 | \$404.20                             |
| 62 .....                                    | 833,900   | 508.00                               | 454,800 | 619.00                               | 379,100 | 374.80                               |
| 63 .....                                    | 122,300   | 582.20                               | 73,100  | 691.10                               | 49,200  | 420.50                               |
| 64 .....                                    | 165,600   | 663.10                               | 102,600 | 761.70                               | 63,000  | 502.50                               |
| 65 .....                                    | 94,300    | 659.40                               | 56,300  | 758.70                               | 38,000  | 512.40                               |
| 66 or older .....                           | 3,300     | 448.30                               | 1,400   | 471.30                               | 1,900   | 431.30                               |
| Disabled workers .....                      | 24,200    | 659.40                               | 16,700  | 744.60                               | 7,500   | 469.50                               |
| 62 .....                                    | 9,900     | 681.40                               | 6,700   | 768.10                               | 3,200   | 500.10                               |
| 63 .....                                    | 7,100     | 680.50                               | 5,500   | 745.30                               | 1,600   | 457.90                               |
| 64 <sup>2</sup> .....                       | 7,200     | 608.10                               | 4,500   | 708.90                               | 2,700   | 440.20                               |
| Wives and husbands of retired workers ..... | 226,800   | 292.80                               | 2,400   | 159.40                               | 224,400 | 294.30                               |
| Wives and husbands of disabled workers .... | 24,000    | 199.20                               | 100     | (3)                                  | 23,900  | 199.70                               |
| Wives .....                                 | 248,300   | 285.20                               | ...     | ...                                  | 248,300 | 285.20                               |
| 62 .....                                    | 172,400   | 282.40                               | ...     | ...                                  | 172,400 | 282.40                               |
| 63 .....                                    | 31,000    | 299.90                               | ...     | ...                                  | 31,000  | 299.90                               |
| 64 .....                                    | 26,500    | 320.50                               | ...     | ...                                  | 26,500  | 320.50                               |
| 65 .....                                    | 10,900    | 265.30                               | ...     | ...                                  | 10,900  | 265.30                               |
| 66 .....                                    | 1,800     | 232.20                               | ...     | ...                                  | 1,800   | 232.20                               |
| 67 or older .....                           | 5,700     | 180.00                               | ...     | ...                                  | 5,700   | 180.00                               |
| Husbands .....                              | 2,500     | 155.70                               | 2,500   | 155.70                               | ...     | ...                                  |
| Nondisabled widows .....                    | 200,600   | 544.70                               | ...     | ...                                  | 200,600 | 544.70                               |
| 60 .....                                    | 84,100    | 511.70                               | ...     | ...                                  | 84,100  | 511.70                               |
| 61 .....                                    | 28,700    | 537.70                               | ...     | ...                                  | 28,700  | 537.70                               |
| 62 .....                                    | 29,400    | 555.20                               | ...     | ...                                  | 29,400  | 555.20                               |
| 63 .....                                    | 16,900    | 610.70                               | ...     | ...                                  | 16,900  | 610.70                               |
| 64 .....                                    | 18,000    | 639.00                               | ...     | ...                                  | 18,000  | 639.00                               |
| 65 .....                                    | 14,700    | 546.60                               | ...     | ...                                  | 14,700  | 546.60                               |
| 66 .....                                    | 1,300     | 603.20                               | ...     | ...                                  | 1,300   | 603.20                               |
| 67-69 .....                                 | 3,100     | 511.10                               | ...     | ...                                  | 3,100   | 511.10                               |
| 70 or older .....                           | 4,400     | 511.40                               | ...     | ...                                  | 4,400   | 511.40                               |
| Nondisabled widowers .....                  | 9,800     | 391.20                               | 9,800   | 391.20                               | ...     | ...                                  |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 700 beneficiaries with awards processed after attainment of age 65.

<sup>3</sup> Average benefits not shown for fewer than 500 beneficiaries.



## 6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

**Table 6.B1.—Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1990 <sup>1</sup>**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Age in month of award and sex | All initial awards <sup>2</sup> | Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>3</sup> | Benefits withheld due to earnings |  |  | Age in month of award and sex | All initial awards <sup>2</sup> | Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>3</sup> | Benefits withheld due to earnings |  |  |
|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|---|-----------------------------------|--|--|-------------------------------|---------------------------------|---|-----------------------------------|--|--|
|                               |                                 |   | All entitlement months            | One-half or more of entitlement months | Less than one-half of entitlement months |                               |                                 |   | All entitlement months            | One-half or more of entitlement months | Less than one-half of entitlement months |
|                               | Number of beneficiaries         |   |                                   |  |  |                               | Percentage distribution         |   |                                   |  |  |
| Total .....                   | 1,451,000                       | 1,218,500   | 77,200                            | 96,200                                 | 50,600                                   | Total .....                   | 100.0                           | 100.0   | 100.0                             | 100.0                                  | 100.0                                    |
| 62-64 .....                   | 1,106,700                       | 1,012,300   | 10,600                            | 56,000                                 | 21,800                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 76.3                            | 83.1  | 13.7                              | 58.2                                   | 43.1                                     |
| 62 .....                      | 822,800                         | 777,800   | 5,000                             | 26,100                                 | 9,800                                    | 62 .....                      | 56.7                            | 63.8  | 6.5                               | 27.1                                   | 19.4                                     |
| 63 .....                      | 120,100                         | 107,300   | 900                               | 8,600                                  | 2,500                                    | 63 .....                      | 8.3                             | 8.8   | 1.2                               | 8.9                                    | 4.9                                      |
| 64 .....                      | 163,800                         | 127,200   | 4,700                             | 21,300                                 | 9,500                                    | 64 .....                      | 11.3                            | 10.4  | 6.1                               | 22.1                                   | 18.8                                     |
| 65 .....                      | 247,200                         | 138,300   | 57,200                            | 29,100                                 | 21,100                                   | 65 .....                      | 17.0                            | 11.4  | 74.1                              | 30.2                                   | 41.7                                     |
| Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 79,800                          | 56,700  | 4,400                             | 10,600                                 | 7,500                                    | Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 5.5                             | 4.7   | 5.7                               | 11.0                                   | 14.8                                     |
| Unreduced .....               | 167,400                         | 81,600  | 52,800                            | 18,500                                 | 13,600                                   | Unreduced .....               | 11.5                            | 6.7   | 68.4                              | 19.2                                   | 26.9                                     |
| 66-69 .....                   | 75,200                          | 46,200  | 9,400                             | 11,100                                 | 7,700                                    | 66-69 .....                   | 5.2                             | 3.8   | 12.2                              | 11.5                                   | 15.2                                     |
| 70 or older .....             | 21,900                          | 21,700  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 1.5                             | 1.8   | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |
| Men .....                     | 838,100                         | 683,200   | 58,500                            | 62,600                                 | 29,700                                   | Men .....                     | 100.0                           | 100.0   | 100.0                             | 100.0                                  | 100.0                                    |
| 62-64 .....                   | 618,900                         | 561,700   | 7,400                             | 35,100                                 | 11,800                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 73.8                            | 82.2  | 12.6                              | 56.1                                   | 39.7                                     |
| 62 .....                      | 446,300                         | 421,200   | 3,400                             | 14,800                                 | 5,000                                    | 62 .....                      | 53.3                            | 61.7  | 5.8                               | 23.6                                   | 16.8                                     |
| 63 .....                      | 71,100                          | 63,000  | 700                               | 5,600                                  | 1,300                                    | 63 .....                      | 8.5                             | 9.2   | 1.2                               | 8.9                                    | 4.4                                      |
| 64 .....                      | 101,500                         | 77,500  | 3,300                             | 14,700                                 | 5,500                                    | 64 .....                      | 12.1                            | 11.3  | 5.6                               | 23.5                                   | 18.5                                     |
| 65 .....                      | 160,300                         | 82,600  | 43,800                            | 19,700                                 | 13,200                                   | 65 .....                      | 19.1                            | 12.1  | 74.9                              | 31.5                                   | 44.4                                     |
| Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 47,400                          | 33,400  | 2,800                             | 6,300                                  | 4,500                                    | Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 5.7                             | 4.9   | 4.8                               | 10.1                                   | 15.2                                     |
| Unreduced .....               | 112,900                         | 49,200  | 41,000                            | 13,400                                 | 8,700                                    | Unreduced .....               | 13.5                            | 7.2   | 70.1                              | 21.4                                   | 29.3                                     |
| 66-69 .....                   | 47,200                          | 27,300  | 7,300                             | 7,800                                  | 4,700                                    | 66-69 .....                   | 5.6                             | 4.0   | 12.5                              | 12.5                                   | 15.8                                     |
| 70 or older .....             | 11,700                          | 11,600  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 1.4                             | 1.7   | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |
| Women .....                   | 612,900                         | 535,300   | 18,700                            | 33,600                                 | 20,900                                   | Women .....                   | 100.0                           | 100.0   | 100.0                             | 100.0                                  | 100.0                                    |
| 62-64 .....                   | 487,800                         | 450,600   | 3,200                             | 20,900                                 | 10,000                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 79.6                            | 84.2  | 17.1                              | 62.2                                   | 47.8                                     |
| 62 .....                      | 376,500                         | 356,600   | 1,600                             | 11,300                                 | 4,800                                    | 62 .....                      | 61.4                            | 66.6  | 8.6                               | 33.6                                   | 23.0                                     |
| 63 .....                      | 49,000                          | 44,300  | 200                               | 3,000                                  | 1,200                                    | 63 .....                      | 8.0                             | 8.3   | 1.1                               | 8.9                                    | 5.7                                      |
| 64 .....                      | 62,300                          | 49,700  | 1,400                             | 6,600                                  | 4,000                                    | 64 .....                      | 10.2                            | 9.3   | 7.5                               | 19.6                                   | 19.1                                     |
| 65 .....                      | 86,900                          | 55,700  | 13,400                            | 9,400                                  | 7,900                                    | 65 .....                      | 14.2                            | 10.4  | 71.7                              | 28.0                                   | 37.8                                     |
| Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 32,400                          | 23,300  | 1,600                             | 4,300                                  | 3,000                                    | Reduced <sup>4</sup> .....    | 5.3                             | 4.4   | 8.6                               | 12.8                                   | 14.4                                     |
| Unreduced .....               | 54,500                          | 32,400  | 11,800                            | 5,100                                  | 4,900                                    | Unreduced .....               | 8.9                             | 6.1   | 63.1                              | 15.2                                   | 23.4                                     |
| 66-69 .....                   | 28,000                          | 18,900  | 2,100                             | 3,300                                  | 3,000                                    | 66-69 .....                   | 4.6                             | 3.5   | 11.2                              | 9.8                                    | 14.4                                     |
| 70 or older .....             | 10,200                          | 10,100  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 1.7                             | 1.9   | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1990. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 11,700 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1990 award tables in this issue.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 8,500 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1990 for reasons other than earnings.

<sup>3</sup> Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in December 1990 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

<sup>4</sup> Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

CONTACT: Barbara Lingg/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0156/0161 for further information.

**Table 6.B2.—Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1990 <sup>1</sup>**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Age in month of award and sex | All initial awards <sup>2</sup>               | Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>3</sup> | Benefits withheld due to earnings |  |  | Age in month of award and sex | All initial awards <sup>2</sup>      | Benefits received for all entitlement months <sup>3</sup> | Benefits withheld due to earnings |  |  |
|-------------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------------|--|--|-------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---|-----------------------------------|--|--|
|                               |   |   | All entitlement months            | One-half or more of entitlement months | Less than one-half of entitlement months |                               |                                      |   | All entitlement months            | One-half or more of entitlement months | Less than one-half of entitlement months |
|                               | Average primary insurance amount <sup>4</sup> |   |                                   |  |  |                               | Average monthly benefit <sup>4</sup> |   |                                   |  |  |
| Total .....                   | \$642.40                                      | \$620.70  | \$820.00                          | \$742.10                               | \$758.50                                 | Total .....                   | \$583.60                             | \$555.70  | \$817.70                          | \$706.30                               | \$710.90                                 |
| 62-64 .....                   | 626.70  | 620.80  | 703.50                            | 714.20                                 | 670.10                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 544.60                               | 537.30  | 638.60                            | 641.80                                 | 606.90                                   |
| 62 .....                      | 610.60  | 609.70  | 631.70                            | 652.00                                 | 605.10                                   | 62 .....                      | 512.70                               | 512.40  | 519.00                            | 537.60                                 | 502.20                                   |
| 63 .....                      | 655.20  | 650.70  | 670.80                            | 722.10                                 | 631.00                                   | 63 .....                      | 589.60                               | 584.60  | 591.60                            | 652.40                                 | 563.00                                   |
| 64 .....                      | 687.10  | 663.40  | 786.20                            | 787.10                                 | 747.60                                   | 64 .....                      | 672.20                               | 649.90  | 774.90                            | 765.20                                 | 726.40                                   |
| 65 .....                      | 715.10  | 641.20  | 848.40                            | 775.50                                 | 773.10                                   | 65 .....                      | 718.90                               | 645.90  | 851.20                            | 778.60                                 | 775.70                                   |
| Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 675.20  | 641.80  | 783.50                            | 734.20                                 | 796.50                                   | Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 671.70                               | 639.00  | 779.10                            | 731.80                                 | 788.00                                   |
| Unreduced .....               | 734.20  | 640.70  | 853.80                            | 799.20                                 | 760.20                                   | Unreduced .....               | 741.40                               | 650.90  | 857.20                            | 805.40                                 | 768.80                                   |
| 66-69 .....                   | 647.40  | 568.90  | 784.50                            | 795.70                                 | 770.20                                   | 66-69 .....                   | 689.40                               | 609.10  | 820.80                            | 841.90                                 | 828.10                                   |
| 70 or older .....             | 594.70  | 597.10  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 663.70                               | 666.30  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |
| Men .....                     | 774.00  | 756.50  | 886.60                            | 840.50                                 | 835.00                                   | Men .....                     | 689.00                               | 658.20  | 882.70                            | 796.50                                 | 806.90                                   |
| 62-64 .....                   | 771.20  | 767.20  | 785.20                            | 832.00                                 | 797.80                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 652.40                               | 645.00  | 708.20                            | 708.20                                 | 712.40                                   |
| 62 .....                      | 764.50  | 764.70  | 738.70                            | 787.00                                 | 739.30                                   | 62 .....                      | 620.70                               | 620.90  | 595.40                            | 642.00                                 | 598.60                                   |
| 63 .....                      | 782.70  | 780.00  | 692.30                            | 835.60                                 | 787.40                                   | 63 .....                      | 692.70                               | 688.50  | 604.50                            | 743.00                                 | 696.80                                   |
| 64 .....                      | 792.80  | 770.60  | 852.70                            | 875.80                                 | 853.40                                   | 64 .....                      | 763.80                               | 740.90  | 846.50                            | 848.00                                 | 819.60                                   |
| 65 .....                      | 812.20  | 742.70  | 914.30                            | 856.80                                 | 863.50                                   | 65 .....                      | 809.60                               | 738.60  | 915.90                            | 853.40                                 | 858.30                                   |
| Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 779.40  | 748.20  | 868.40                            | 838.10                                 | 897.60                                   | Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 765.00                               | 737.70  | 854.10                            | 821.40                                 | 879.10                                   |
| Unreduced .....               | 825.90  | 739.00  | 917.50                            | 865.60                                 | 845.80                                   | Unreduced .....               | 828.30                               | 741.20  | 920.20                            | 868.50                                 | 847.60                                   |
| 66-69 .....                   | 725.20  | 644.90  | 831.10                            | 837.80                                 | 848.60                                   | 66-69 .....                   | 766.10                               | 682.80  | 868.00                            | 887.50                                 | 899.60                                   |
| 70 or older .....             | 593.10  | 597.50  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 658.90                               | 664.40  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |
| Women .....                   | 462.40  | 447.40  | 611.40                            | 558.80                                 | 576.60                                   | Women .....                   | 439.60                               | 422.60  | 613.80                            | 538.00                                 | 574.60                                   |
| 62-64 .....                   | 442.40  | 438.20  | 514.80                            | 516.30                                 | 519.50                                   | 62-64 .....                   | 407.90                               | 403.10  | 477.70                            | 469.50                                 | 482.40                                   |
| 62 .....                      | 428.00  | 426.60  | 404.30                            | 475.20                                 | 465.20                                   | 62 .....                      | 384.70                               | 384.30  | 356.70                            | 400.90                                 | 401.90                                   |
| 63 .....                      | 470.20  | 466.80  | 595.50                            | 510.20                                 | 461.60                                   | 63 .....                      | 440.20                               | 436.80  | 546.60                            | 483.20                                 | 418.20                                   |
| 64 .....                      | 515.00  | 496.20  | 629.50                            | 589.30                                 | 602.10                                   | 64 .....                      | 522.90                               | 508.00  | 606.20                            | 580.70                                 | 598.20                                   |
| 65 .....                      | 536.10  | 490.50  | 632.70                            | 605.20                                 | 622.20                                   | 65 .....                      | 551.70                               | 508.40  | 639.50                            | 621.80                                 | 637.50                                   |
| Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 522.70  | 489.20  | 634.80                            | 581.90                                 | 645.00                                   | Reduced <sup>5</sup> .....    | 535.20                               | 501.80  | 647.70                            | 600.70                                 | 651.50                                   |
| Unreduced .....               | 544.00  | 491.50  | 632.50                            | 624.90                                 | 608.20                                   | Unreduced .....               | 561.50                               | 513.20  | 638.40                            | 640.60                                 | 629.10                                   |
| 66-69 .....                   | 516.20  | 459.10  | 622.20                            | 696.10                                 | 647.10                                   | 66-69 .....                   | 560.20                               | 502.70  | 656.90                            | 734.00                                 | 716.20                                   |
| 70 or older .....             | 596.60  | 596.60  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      | 70 or older .....             | 668.50                               | 668.30  | ...                               | ...                                    | ...                                      |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes persons whose benefits were converted from disabled worker to retired worker in 1990. Problems in processing award data resulted in a difference of 11,700 awards between the data shown in tables 6.B1 and 6.B2 and the other 1990 award tables in this issue.

<sup>2</sup> Includes 8,500 awards for which benefits were withheld in 1990 for reasons other than earnings.

<sup>3</sup> Months of entitlement begin with the month of award and end either in December 1990 or the month before the retired-worker benefit is terminated.

<sup>4</sup> Amount for December 1990 or the amount for the latest month of entitlement multiplied by the December benefit increase.

<sup>5</sup> Includes awards to retired workers aged 65 at time of award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits preceded the attainment of age 65.

## 6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

**Table 6.B3.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

| Monthly benefit <sup>1</sup> | Total           |         | Without reduction<br>for early<br>retirement |         | With reduction<br>for early<br>retirement |         |
|------------------------------|-----------------|---------|--|---------|---|---------|
|                              | Number          | Percent | Number                                       | Percent | Number                                    | Percent |
| Total                        |                 |         |  |         |   |         |
| Total .....                  | 1,642,300       | 100.0   | 422,900                                      | 100.0   | 1,219,400                                 | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....     | 101,100         | 6.2     | 16,500                                       | 3.9     | 84,600                                    | 6.9     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....      | 48,900          | 3.0     | 10,200                                       | 2.4     | 38,700                                    | 3.2     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....      | 68,300          | 4.2     | 8,500  | 2.0     | 59,800                                    | 4.9     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....      | 113,800         | 6.9     | 16,800                                       | 4.0     | 97,000                                    | 8.0     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....      | 145,000         | 8.8     | 24,400                                       | 5.8     | 120,600                                   | 9.9     |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....      | 100,400         | 6.1     | 22,800                                       | 5.4     | 77,600                                    | 6.4     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....      | 92,200          | 5.6     | 21,700                                       | 5.1     | 70,500                                    | 5.8     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....      | 86,600          | 5.3     | 24,800                                       | 5.9     | 61,800                                    | 5.1     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....      | 84,700          | 5.2     | 20,900                                       | 4.9     | 63,800                                    | 5.2     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....      | 92,500          | 5.6     | 22,200                                       | 5.2     | 70,300                                    | 5.8     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....      | 102,200         | 6.2     | 24,000                                       | 5.7     | 78,200                                    | 6.4     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....      | 99,800          | 6.1     | 22,100                                       | 5.2     | 77,700                                    | 6.4     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....      | 156,800         | 9.5     | 23,500                                       | 5.6     | 133,300                                   | 10.9    |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....      | 101,100         | 6.2     | 23,000                                       | 5.4     | 78,100                                    | 6.4     |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....      | 72,700          | 4.4     | 27,900                                       | 6.6     | 44,800                                    | 3.7     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....      | 68,400          | 4.2     | 31,600                                       | 7.5     | 36,800                                    | 3.0     |
| \$950.00 or more .....       | 107,800         | 6.6     | 82,000                                       | 19.4    | 25,800                                    | 2.1     |
| Average benefit .....        | <b>\$581.30</b> |         | <b>\$677.10</b>                              |         | <b>\$548.00</b>                           |         |
| Men                          |                 |         |  |         |   |         |
| Total .....                  | 963,600         | 100.0   | 275,400                                      | 100.0   | 688,200                                   | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....     | 30,000          | 3.1     | 6,900  | 2.5     | 23,100                                    | 3.4     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....      | 14,000          | 1.5     | 3,300  | 1.2     | 10,700                                    | 1.6     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....      | 18,900          | 2.0     | 3,100  | 1.1     | 15,800                                    | 2.3     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....      | 28,700          | 3.0     | 7,000  | 2.5     | 21,700                                    | 3.2     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....      | 32,900          | 3.4     | 9,200  | 3.3     | 23,700                                    | 3.4     |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....      | 37,000          | 3.8     | 11,100                                       | 4.0     | 25,900                                    | 3.8     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....      | 38,300          | 4.0     | 8,400  | 3.1     | 29,900                                    | 4.3     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....      | 41,300          | 4.3     | 10,700                                       | 3.9     | 30,600                                    | 4.4     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....      | 48,400          | 5.0     | 10,300                                       | 3.7     | 38,100                                    | 5.5     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....      | 60,600          | 6.3     | 13,600                                       | 4.9     | 47,000                                    | 6.8     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....      | 76,200          | 7.9     | 14,200                                       | 5.2     | 62,000                                    | 9.0     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....      | 80,400          | 8.3     | 15,400                                       | 5.6     | 65,000                                    | 9.4     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....      | 138,300         | 14.4    | 16,800                                       | 6.1     | 121,500                                   | 17.7    |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....      | 92,200          | 9.6     | 19,000                                       | 6.9     | 73,200                                    | 10.6    |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....      | 65,500          | 6.8     | 24,300                                       | 8.8     | 41,200                                    | 6.0     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....      | 61,200          | 6.4     | 27,200                                       | 9.9     | 34,000                                    | 4.9     |
| \$950.00 or more .....       | 99,700          | 10.3    | 74,900                                       | 27.2    | 24,800                                    | 3.6     |
| Average benefit .....        | <b>\$687.00</b> |         | <b>\$756.80</b>                              |         | <b>\$659.10</b>                           |         |
| Women                        |                 |         |  |         |   |         |
| Total .....                  | 678,700         | 100.0   | 147,500                                      | 100.0   | 531,200                                   | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00 .....     | 71,100          | 10.5    | 9,600  | 6.5     | 61,500                                    | 11.6    |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....      | 34,900          | 5.1     | 6,900  | 4.7     | 28,000                                    | 5.3     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....      | 49,400          | 7.3     | 5,400  | 3.7     | 44,000                                    | 8.3     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....      | 85,100          | 12.5    | 9,800  | 6.6     | 75,300                                    | 14.2    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....      | 112,100         | 16.5    | 15,200                                       | 10.3    | 96,900                                    | 18.2    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....      | 63,400          | 9.3     | 11,700                                       | 7.9     | 51,700                                    | 9.7     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....      | 53,900          | 7.9     | 13,300                                       | 9.0     | 40,600                                    | 7.6     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....      | 45,300          | 6.7     | 14,100                                       | 9.6     | 31,200                                    | 5.9     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....      | 36,300          | 5.3     | 10,600                                       | 7.2     | 25,700                                    | 4.8     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....      | 31,900          | 4.7     | 8,600  | 5.8     | 23,300                                    | 4.4     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....      | 26,000          | 3.8     | 9,800  | 6.6     | 16,200                                    | 3.0     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....      | 19,400          | 2.9     | 6,700  | 4.5     | 12,700                                    | 2.4     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....      | 18,500          | 2.7     | 6,700  | 4.5     | 11,800                                    | 2.2     |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....      | 8,900           | 1.3     | 4,000  | 2.7     | 4,900                                     | 0.9     |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....      | 7,200           | 1.1     | 3,600  | 2.4     | 3,600                                     | 0.7     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....      | 7,200           | 1.1     | 4,400  | 3.0     | 2,800                                     | 0.5     |
| \$950.00 or more .....       | 8,100           | 1.2     | 7,100  | 4.8     | 1,000                                     | 0.2     |
| Average benefit .....        | <b>\$431.20</b> |         | <b>\$528.20</b>                              |         | <b>\$404.20</b>                           |         |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.



# 6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

**Table 6.B4.—Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample. Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

| Primary insurance amount <sup>1</sup>  | Total <sup>2</sup>   |          | Without reduction<br>for early<br>retirement |          | With reduction<br>for early<br>retirement |         |       |
|--|--|----------|--|----------|---|---------|-------|
|  | Number   | Percent  | Number                                       | Percent  | Number                                    | Percent |       |
| Total.....<br>Less than \$200.00 .....<br>\$200.00—\$249.90 .....<br>\$250.00—\$299.90 .....<br>\$300.00—\$349.90 .....<br>\$350.00—\$399.90 .....<br>\$400.00—\$449.90 .....<br>\$450.00—\$499.90 .....<br>\$500.00—\$549.90 .....<br>\$550.00—\$599.90 .....<br>\$600.00—\$649.90 .....<br>\$650.00—\$699.90 .....<br>\$700.00—\$749.90 .....<br>\$750.00—\$799.90 .....<br>\$800.00—\$849.90 .....<br>\$850.00—\$899.90 .....<br>\$900.00—\$949.90 .....<br>\$950.00 or more.....<br>Average primary insurance amount ..... | Total  |          |  |          |   |         |       |
|  | 1,393,200  | 100.0    | 357,800                                      | 100.0    | 1,035,400                                 | 100.0   |       |
|  | 92,600   | 6.6      | 15,300                                       | 4.3      | 77,300                                    | 7.5     |       |
|  | 42,900   | 3.1      | 8,600  | 2.4      | 34,300                                    | 3.3     |       |
|  | 44,400   | 3.2      | 8,200  | 2.3      | 36,200                                    | 3.5     |       |
|  | 58,200   | 4.2      | 15,000                                       | 4.2      | 43,200                                    | 4.2     |       |
|  | 90,800   | 6.5      | 22,600                                       | 6.3      | 68,200                                    | 6.6     |       |
|  | 75,600   | 5.4      | 17,600                                       | 4.9      | 58,000                                    | 5.6     |       |
|  | 75,100   | 5.4      | 17,100                                       | 4.8      | 58,000                                    | 5.6     |       |
|  | 76,400   | 5.5      | 20,900                                       | 5.8      | 55,500                                    | 5.4     |       |
|  | 65,000   | 4.7      | 18,000                                       | 5.0      | 47,000                                    | 4.5     |       |
|  | 65,900   | 4.7      | 20,700                                       | 5.8      | 45,200                                    | 4.4     |       |
|  | 63,600   | 4.6      | 19,200                                       | 5.4      | 44,400                                    | 4.3     |       |
|  | 66,700   | 4.8      | 19,400                                       | 5.4      | 47,300                                    | 4.6     |       |
|  | 70,400   | 5.1      | 21,000                                       | 5.9      | 49,400                                    | 4.8     |       |
|  | 75,500   | 5.4      | 19,700                                       | 5.5      | 55,800                                    | 5.4     |       |
|  | 88,900   | 6.4      | 27,400                                       | 7.7      | 61,500                                    | 5.9     |       |
|  | 111,600  | 8.0      | 29,200                                       | 8.2      | 82,400                                    | 8.0     |       |
|  | 229,600  | 16.5     | 57,900                                       | 16.2     | 171,700                                   | 16.6    |       |
|  | \$639.90   |          | \$664.80                                     |          | \$631.40                                  |         |       |
|  | Men  |          |  |          |   |         |       |
|  | Total.....<br>Less than \$200.00 .....<br>\$200.00—\$249.90 .....<br>\$250.00—\$299.90 .....<br>\$300.00—\$349.90 .....<br>\$350.00—\$399.90 .....<br>\$400.00—\$449.90 .....<br>\$450.00—\$499.90 .....<br>\$500.00—\$549.90 .....<br>\$550.00—\$599.90 .....<br>\$600.00—\$649.90 .....<br>\$650.00—\$699.90 .....<br>\$700.00—\$749.90 .....<br>\$750.00—\$799.90 .....<br>\$800.00—\$849.90 .....<br>\$850.00—\$899.90 .....<br>\$900.00—\$949.90 .....<br>\$950.00 or more.....<br>Average primary insurance amount ..... | 819,400  | 100.0  | 234,400  | 100.0                                     | 585,000 | 100.0 |
|  | 19,900   | 2.4      | 5,700  | 2.4      | 14,200                                    | 2.4     |       |
|  | 10,300   | 1.3      | 3,100  | 1.3      | 7,200                                     | 1.2     |       |
|  | 11,400   | 1.4      | 3,100  | 1.3      | 8,300                                     | 1.4     |       |
|  | 15,700   | 1.9      | 5,900  | 2.5      | 9,800                                     | 1.7     |       |
|  | 23,900   | 2.9      | 8,600  | 3.7      | 15,300                                    | 2.6     |       |
|  | 25,300   | 3.1      | 8,200  | 3.5      | 17,100                                    | 2.9     |       |
|  | 23,300   | 2.8      | 6,900  | 2.9      | 16,400                                    | 2.8     |       |
|  | 28,300   | 3.5      | 9,500  | 4.1      | 18,800                                    | 3.2     |       |
|  | 31,200   | 3.8      | 9,200  | 3.9      | 22,000                                    | 3.8     |       |
|  | 36,200   | 4.4      | 12,600                                       | 5.4      | 23,600                                    | 4.0     |       |
|  | 36,700   | 4.5      | 11,600                                       | 4.9      | 25,100                                    | 4.3     |       |
|  | 45,900   | 5.6      | 13,400                                       | 5.7      | 32,500                                    | 5.6     |       |
|  | 51,400   | 6.3      | 15,900                                       | 6.8      | 35,500                                    | 6.1     |       |
|  | 61,800   | 7.5      | 16,500                                       | 7.0      | 45,300                                    | 7.7     |       |
|  | 78,500   | 9.6      | 24,300                                       | 10.4     | 54,200                                    | 9.3     |       |
|  | 100,800  | 12.3     | 25,400                                       | 10.8     | 75,400                                    | 12.9    |       |
|  | 218,800  | 26.7     | 54,500                                       | 23.3     | 164,300                                   | 28.1    |       |
| \$765.40   |  | \$746.30 |  | \$773.00 |   |         |       |
| Women  |  |          |  |          |   |         |       |
| Total.....<br>Less than \$200.00 .....<br>\$200.00—\$249.90 .....<br>\$250.00—\$299.90 .....<br>\$300.00—\$349.90 .....<br>\$350.00—\$399.90 .....<br>\$400.00—\$449.90 .....<br>\$450.00—\$499.90 .....<br>\$500.00—\$549.90 .....<br>\$550.00—\$599.90 .....<br>\$600.00—\$649.90 .....<br>\$650.00—\$699.90 .....<br>\$700.00—\$749.90 .....<br>\$750.00—\$799.90 .....<br>\$800.00—\$849.90 .....<br>\$850.00—\$899.90 .....<br>\$900.00—\$949.90 .....<br>\$950.00 or more.....<br>Average primary insurance amount ..... | 573,800  | 100.0    | 123,400                                      | 100.0    | 450,400                                   | 100.0   |       |
| 72,700   | 12.7   | 9,600    | 7.8  | 63,100   | 14.0                                      |         |       |
| 32,600   | 5.7  | 5,500    | 4.5  | 27,100   | 6.0                                       |         |       |
| 33,000   | 5.8  | 5,100    | 4.1  | 27,900   | 6.2                                       |         |       |
| 42,500   | 7.4  | 9,100    | 7.4  | 33,400   | 7.4                                       |         |       |
| 66,900   | 11.7   | 14,000   | 11.3   | 52,900   | 11.7                                      |         |       |
| 50,300   | 8.8  | 9,400    | 7.6  | 40,900   | 9.1                                       |         |       |
| 51,800   | 9.0  | 10,200   | 8.3  | 41,600   | 9.2                                       |         |       |
| 48,100   | 8.4  | 11,400   | 9.2  | 36,700   | 8.1                                       |         |       |
| 33,800   | 5.9  | 8,800    | 7.1  | 25,000   | 5.6                                       |         |       |
| 29,700   | 5.2  | 8,100    | 6.6  | 21,600   | 4.8                                       |         |       |
| 26,900   | 4.7  | 7,600    | 6.2  | 19,300   | 4.3                                       |         |       |
| 20,800   | 3.6  | 6,000    | 4.9  | 14,800   | 3.3                                       |         |       |
| 19,000   | 3.3  | 5,100    | 4.1  | 13,900   | 3.1                                       |         |       |
| 13,700   | 2.4  | 3,200    | 2.6  | 10,500   | 2.3                                       |         |       |
| 10,400   | 1.8  | 3,100    | 2.5  | 7,300    | 1.6                                       |         |       |
| 10,800   | 1.9  | 3,800    | 3.1  | 7,000    | 1.6                                       |         |       |
| 10,800   | 1.9  | 3,400    | 2.8  | 7,400    | 1.6                                       |         |       |
| \$460.00   |  | \$510.00 |  | \$447.40 |   |         |       |

<sup>1</sup> Primary insurance amounts awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.

<sup>2</sup> Includes awards in January-September and December. Primary insurance amounts not available for October and November.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

## 6.B OASDI Benefits Awarded: Retired Workers

**Table 6.B5.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-90**

| Year                    | Total number<br>(in thousands) | Average age | Percentage distribution, by age <sup>1</sup> |       |      |      |      |       |       |       |             |
|-------------------------|--------------------------------|-------------|--|-------|------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------------|
|                         |                                |             | Total  | 62-64 | 62   | 63   | 64   | 65-69 | 70-74 | 75-79 | 80 or older |
|                         | Men                            |             |  |       |      |      |      |       |       |       |             |
| 1940 .....              | 99                             | 68.8        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 74.4  | 17.4  | 6.4   | 1.8         |
| 1945 .....              | 166                            | 69.6        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 59.2  | 28.1  | 10.4  | 2.3         |
| 1950 .....              | 444                            | 68.7        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 69.2  | 21.0  | 7.4   | 2.3         |
| 1955 .....              | 629                            | 68.4        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 67.5  | 24.7  | 6.8   | 1.1         |
| 1960 .....              | 630                            | 66.8        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 84.7  | 13.2  | 1.3   | .7          |
| 1965 .....              | 743                            | 65.8        | 100.0  | 30.2  | 14.7 | 9.6  | 5.9  | 57.5  | 8.3   | 1.8   | 2.2         |
| 1966 .....              | 1,060                          | 66.0        | 100.0  | 22.7  | 10.2 | 7.4  | 5.1  | 63.9  | 9.4   | 1.8   | 2.2         |
| 1967 .....              | 719                            | 64.8        | 100.0  | 35.7  | 16.4 | 11.6 | 7.7  | 61.1  | 2.1   | .6    | .4          |
| 1968 .....              | 766                            | 64.4        | 100.0  | 39.3  | 19.4 | 10.5 | 9.4  | 58.1  | 2.0   | .4    | .2          |
| 1969 .....              | 779                            | 64.5        | 100.0  | 37.1  | 17.2 | 11.6 | 8.3  | 60.5  | 1.8   | .4    | .2          |
| 1970 .....              | 814                            | 64.4        | 100.0  | 39.4  | 18.4 | 12.6 | 8.4  | 58.8  | 1.4   | .3    | .1          |
| 1971 .....              | 840                            | 64.3        | 100.0  | 41.7  | 19.4 | 13.1 | 9.2  | 56.5  | 1.4   | .3    | .1          |
| 1972 .....              | 874                            | 64.2        | 100.0  | 42.7  | 21.0 | 13.0 | 8.7  | 55.7  | 1.2   | .2    | .1          |
| 1973 .....              | 875                            | 64.2        | 100.0  | 44.6  | 22.4 | 12.9 | 9.3  | 54.0  | 1.1   | .2    | .1          |
| 1974 .....              | 835                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 46.7  | 24.8 | 13.2 | 8.7  | 52.0  | 1.0   | .2    | .1          |
| 1975 .....              | 902                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 48.9  | 25.8 | 14.1 | 9.0  | 50.2  | .7    | .2    | (2)         |
| 1976 .....              | 875                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 49.8  | 27.4 | 13.8 | 8.6  | 49.3  | .7    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1977 .....              | 940                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 49.1  | 26.6 | 14.0 | 8.5  | 50.0  | .7    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1978 .....              | 852                            | 63.9        | 100.0  | 49.5  | 28.6 | 13.1 | 7.8  | 49.6  | .7    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1979 .....              | 926                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 48.2  | 27.7 | 12.8 | 7.8  | 51.0  | .6    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1980 .....              | 942                            | 63.9        | 100.0  | 51.7  | 30.1 | 13.1 | 8.5  | 47.6  | .6    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1981 .....              | 926                            | 63.8        | 100.0  | 54.5  | 30.8 | 14.8 | 8.9  | 44.9  | .5    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1982 .....              | 942                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 56.5  | 34.4 | 14.4 | 7.7  | 42.9  | .5    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1983 .....              | 976                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 57.4  | 35.8 | 14.7 | 6.9  | 41.8  | .7    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1984 .....              | 934                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 58.8  | 36.4 | 15.2 | 7.2  | 40.5  | .6    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1985 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 986                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 65.7  | 45.5 | 8.2  | 12.0 | 33.6  | .5    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1986 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 1,011                          | 63.7        | 100.0  | 67.0  | 47.0 | 8.2  | 11.8 | 32.3  | .6    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1987 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 970                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 67.1  | 47.6 | 8.1  | 11.4 | 32.3  | .6    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 944                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 66.2  | 48.2 | 8.1  | 9.9  | 32.7  | .9    | .1    | .1          |
| 1989 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 983                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 64.4  | 48.0 | 7.1  | 9.3  | 34.7  | .7    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 964                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 66.1  | 47.2 | 7.6  | 11.3 | 32.7  | 1.0   | .2    | (2)         |
|                         | Women                          |             |  |       |      |      |      |       |       |       |             |
| 1940 .....              | 13                             | 68.1        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 82.6  | 12.8  | 3.9   | 0.6         |
| 1945 .....              | 20                             | 73.3        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 69.1  | 23.6  | 6.2   | 1.2         |
| 1950 .....              | 123                            | 68.0        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 75.9  | 19.6  | 3.7   | .8          |
| 1955 .....              | 281                            | 67.8        | 100.0  | ...   | ...  | ...  | ...  | 75.4  | 18.1  | 5.5   | 1.1         |
| 1960 .....              | 351                            | 65.2        | 100.0  | 48.5  | 27.1 | 13.3 | 8.1  | 40.6  | 8.2   | 1.9   | .8          |
| 1965 .....              | 440                            | 66.2        | 100.0  | 48.4  | 30.9 | 11.6 | 5.9  | 37.6  | 7.4   | 3.5   | 3.1         |
| 1966 .....              | 588                            | 66.0        | 100.0  | 38.3  | 22.8 | 10.1 | 5.4  | 43.9  | 8.8   | 4.7   | 4.3         |
| 1967 .....              | 442                            | 64.1        | 100.0  | 39.3  | 19.4 | 10.5 | 9.4  | 58.1  | 2.0   | .4    | .2          |
| 1968 .....              | 474                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 56.5  | 36.9 | 11.7 | 7.9  | 39.8  | 2.4   | .8    | .4          |
| 1969 .....              | 493                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 54.9  | 33.7 | 13.8 | 7.4  | 42.0  | 2.2   | .6    | .3          |
| 1970 .....              | 524                            | 63.9        | 100.0  | 56.0  | 34.7 | 14.1 | 7.2  | 41.4  | 1.9   | .5    | .2          |
| 1971 .....              | 551                            | 63.9        | 100.0  | 56.2  | 34.7 | 13.9 | 7.6  | 41.3  | 1.8   | .5    | .2          |
| 1972 .....              | 588                            | 63.9        | 100.0  | 57.0  | 36.4 | 13.6 | 7.0  | 40.5  | 1.8   | .5    | .2          |
| 1973 .....              | 618                            | 64.0        | 100.0  | 57.1  | 36.9 | 12.5 | 7.7  | 38.8  | 2.4   | 1.1   | .6          |
| 1974 .....              | 578                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 61.0  | 41.3 | 12.7 | 7.0  | 36.3  | 1.7   | .7    | .3          |
| 1975 .....              | 603                            | 63.7        | 100.0  | 62.3  | 41.6 | 13.7 | 7.0  | 36.1  | 1.2   | .3    | .1          |
| 1976 .....              | 601                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 63.3  | 43.3 | 13.4 | 6.6  | 35.2  | 1.1   | .2    | .1          |
| 1977 .....              | 654                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 62.3  | 41.6 | 13.8 | 6.9  | 36.3  | 1.1   | .2    | .1          |
| 1978 .....              | 620                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 62.7  | 44.1 | 12.3 | 6.3  | 36.0  | 1.0   | .2    | (2)         |
| 1979 .....              | 665                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 62.1  | 43.5 | 12.2 | 6.4  | 36.7  | .9    | .2    | .1          |
| 1980 .....              | 671                            | 63.5        | 100.0  | 63.9  | 45.9 | 11.5 | 6.5  | 34.9  | .9    | .2    | .1          |
| 1981 .....              | 653                            | 63.6        | 100.0  | 64.1  | 43.8 | 13.2 | 7.1  | 34.8  | .8    | .2    | .1          |
| 1982 .....              | 676                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 66.9  | 46.6 | 14.5 | 5.9  | 32.1  | .8    | .1    | .1          |
| 1983 .....              | 694                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 67.2  | 47.6 | 14.2 | 5.4  | 31.5  | 1.0   | .2    | .1          |
| 1984 .....              | 674                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 68.4  | 47.6 | 14.9 | 5.9  | 30.3  | 1.0   | .2    | .1          |
| 1985 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 697                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 75.2  | 57.9 | 7.4  | 9.9  | 23.7  | .8    | .1    | .1          |
| 1986 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 713                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 74.9  | 57.5 | 7.0  | 10.4 | 24.1  | .9    | .1    | (2)         |
| 1987 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 681                            | 63.3        | 100.0  | 75.7  | 58.9 | 7.2  | 9.6  | 23.4  | .7    | .2    | (2)         |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 667                            | 63.3        | 100.0  | 74.2  | 59.4 | 6.9  | 7.9  | 24.8  | .7    | .1    | .1          |
| 1989 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 674                            | 63.4        | 100.0  | 73.8  | 57.9 | 6.5  | 9.4  | 24.9  | 1.0   | .2    | .1          |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 679                            | 63.5        | 100.0  | 72.9  | 55.9 | 7.2  | 9.8  | 25.6  | 1.0   | .3    | .2          |

<sup>1</sup> Age in year of award for 1940-84. Age in month of award for 1985-90.

<sup>2</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

# 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

**Table 6.C1.—Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit <sup>1</sup> | Total    |         | Men      |         | Women    |         |
|------------------------------|----------|---------|----------|---------|----------|---------|
|                              | Number   | Percent | Number   | Percent | Number   | Percent |
| Total .....                  | 461,800  | 100.0   | 293,300  | 100.0   | 168,500  | 100.0   |
| Less than \$100.00 .....     | 10,200   | 2.2     | 5,500    | 1.9     | 4,700    | 2.8     |
| \$100.00—\$149.90 .....      | 6,700    | 1.5     | 3,300    | 1.1     | 3,400    | 2.0     |
| \$150.00—\$199.90 .....      | 10,000   | 2.2     | 3,600    | 1.2     | 6,400    | 3.8     |
| \$200.00—\$249.90 .....      | 11,900   | 2.6     | 3,700    | 1.3     | 8,200    | 4.9     |
| \$250.00—\$299.90 .....      | 12,100   | 2.6     | 5,100    | 1.7     | 7,000    | 4.2     |
| \$300.00—\$349.90 .....      | 22,500   | 4.9     | 8,400    | 2.9     | 14,100   | 8.4     |
| \$350.00—\$399.90 .....      | 37,700   | 8.2     | 14,900   | 5.1     | 22,800   | 13.5    |
| \$400.00—\$449.90 .....      | 37,700   | 8.2     | 17,300   | 5.9     | 20,400   | 12.1    |
| \$450.00—\$499.90 .....      | 34,900   | 7.6     | 19,400   | 6.6     | 15,500   | 9.2     |
| \$500.00—\$549.90 .....      | 33,600   | 7.3     | 17,400   | 5.9     | 16,200   | 9.6     |
| \$550.00—\$599.90 .....      | 30,500   | 6.6     | 18,700   | 6.4     | 11,800   | 7.0     |
| \$600.00—\$649.90 .....      | 26,200   | 5.7     | 17,200   | 5.9     | 9,000    | 5.3     |
| \$650.00—\$699.90 .....      | 24,800   | 5.4     | 17,200   | 5.9     | 7,600    | 4.5     |
| \$700.00—\$749.90 .....      | 25,000   | 5.4     | 18,300   | 6.2     | 6,700    | 4.0     |
| \$750.00—\$799.90 .....      | 21,600   | 4.7     | 17,800   | 6.1     | 3,800    | 2.3     |
| \$800.00—\$849.90 .....      | 23,200   | 5.0     | 19,700   | 6.7     | 3,500    | 2.1     |
| \$850.00—\$899.90 .....      | 21,200   | 4.6     | 19,200   | 6.5     | 2,000    | 1.2     |
| \$900.00—\$949.90 .....      | 22,200   | 4.8     | 19,600   | 6.7     | 2,600    | 1.5     |
| \$950.00 or more .....       | 49,800   | 10.8    | 47,000   | 16.0    | 2,800    | 1.7     |
| Average benefit .....        | \$594.20 |         | \$667.90 |         | \$465.80 |         |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the percentages.



## 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

**Table 6.C2.—Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-90**

| Year                    | Total number | Average age | Percentage distribution by age <sup>1</sup> |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                 |
|-------------------------|--------------|-------------|---|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-----------------|
|                         |              |             | Total                                       | Under 30 | 30-39 | 40-44 | 45-49 | 50-54 | 55-59 | 60-61 | 62-64 | 65 <sup>2</sup> |
|                         | Men          |             |   |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                 |
| 1957 .....              | 148,376      | 59.2        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 17.1  | 28.0  | 17.0  | 33.8  | 4.1             |
| 1958 .....              | 107,003      | 59.0        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 19.7  | 27.5  | 15.2  | 28.9  | 8.7             |
| 1959 .....              | 146,547      | 58.9        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 21.1  | 27.4  | 14.8  | 28.8  | 7.8             |
| 1960 .....              | 168,466      | 54.5        | 100.0                                       | 0.8      | 7.0   | 6.5   | 10.5  | 16.7  | 20.0  | 11.8  | 21.3  | 5.4             |
| 1965 .....              | 186,808      | 53.0        | 100.0                                       | 1.8      | 8.2   | 7.9   | 11.1  | 17.1  | 25.7  | 14.0  | 13.0  | 1.0             |
| 1966 .....              | 207,010      | 53.2        | 100.0                                       | 2.3      | 8.3   | 7.7   | 10.8  | 15.8  | 23.8  | 12.7  | 15.9  | 2.7             |
| 1967 .....              | 224,042      | 53.2        | 100.0                                       | 2.6      | 8.1   | 7.4   | 10.7  | 15.6  | 23.0  | 12.6  | 16.6  | 3.4             |
| 1968 .....              | 238,730      | 51.8        | 100.0                                       | 6.6      | 8.5   | 7.2   | 10.3  | 15.1  | 21.7  | 11.9  | 15.8  | 2.9             |
| 1969 .....              | 254,208      | 51.7        | 100.0                                       | 7.3      | 8.2   | 6.7   | 10.2  | 14.4  | 22.4  | 11.8  | 16.4  | 2.7             |
| 1970 .....              | 258,072      | 52.1        | 100.0                                       | 6.7      | 7.6   | 6.5   | 10.1  | 14.7  | 23.5  | 12.3  | 16.1  | 2.6             |
| 1971 .....              | 305,101      | 52.3        | 100.0                                       | 6.2      | 7.6   | 6.3   | 9.9   | 15.0  | 23.5  | 12.7  | 16.4  | 2.6             |
| 1972 .....              | 330,008      | 52.6        | 100.0                                       | 5.8      | 7.3   | 6.1   | 9.7   | 15.2  | 23.9  | 12.8  | 16.5  | 2.6             |
| 1973 .....              | 350,068      | 52.9        | 100.0                                       | 5.3      | 7.2   | 5.8   | 9.5   | 15.6  | 24.8  | 13.6  | 15.9  | 2.4             |
| 1974 .....              | 369,159      | 52.1        | 100.0                                       | 6.7      | 7.8   | 6.0   | 9.4   | 15.7  | 23.6  | 13.2  | 15.3  | 2.3             |
| 1975 .....              | 408,531      | 51.5        | 100.0                                       | 7.7      | 8.6   | 6.2   | 9.5   | 15.7  | 23.1  | 12.1  | 14.6  | 2.5             |
| 1976 .....              | 381,890      | 51.7        | 100.0                                       | 7.3      | 8.7   | 6.2   | 9.3   | 15.4  | 23.2  | 11.8  | 15.3  | 2.7             |
| 1977 .....              | 394,973      | 51.5        | 100.0                                       | 7.5      | 9.2   | 6.1   | 9.3   | 15.4  | 23.3  | 11.6  | 15.1  | 2.4             |
| 1978 .....              | 323,484      | 51.3        | 100.0                                       | 7.6      | 9.4   | 6.3   | 9.1   | 15.4  | 23.5  | 11.8  | 14.8  | 2.1             |
| 1979 .....              | 288,544      | 51.4        | 100.0                                       | 7.9      | 9.2   | 5.9   | 8.6   | 15.0  | 24.3  | 12.3  | 14.7  | 2.1             |
| 1980 .....              | 275,185      | 51.2        | 100.0                                       | 8.3      | 9.7   | 6.0   | 8.4   | 14.7  | 24.6  | 12.3  | 14.2  | 1.8             |
| 1981 .....              | 244,984      | 50.8        | 100.0                                       | 8.6      | 10.2  | 6.2   | 8.4   | 14.5  | 24.3  | 13.0  | 13.1  | 1.7             |
| 1982 .....              | 207,453      | 50.9        | 100.0                                       | 8.4      | 10.4  | 6.3   | 8.4   | 14.1  | 24.6  | 12.9  | 13.6  | 1.2             |
| 1983 .....              | 217,422      | 50.2        | 100.0                                       | 9.5      | 11.7  | 6.6   | 8.4   | 13.6  | 23.4  | 12.2  | 13.3  | 1.3             |
| 1984 .....              | 247,833      | 50.0        | 100.0                                       | 9.2      | 12.8  | 7.1   | 8.7   | 13.4  | 22.6  | 12.2  | 12.7  | 1.3             |
| 1985 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 274,400      | 50.1        | 100.0                                       | 8.7      | 13.3  | 7.0   | 9.9   | 14.6  | 23.1  | 12.4  | 10.6  | .3              |
| 1986 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 273,700      | 48.7        | 100.0                                       | 10.7     | 15.3  | 8.1   | 9.4   | 14.3  | 21.3  | 11.1  | 9.5   | .3              |
| 1987 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 265,900      | 49.0        | 100.0                                       | 9.4      | 16.0  | 8.6   | 9.3   | 13.9  | 20.8  | 10.9  | 11.0  | .2              |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 265,700      | 49.2        | 100.0                                       | 8.4      | 16.0  | 9.7   | 9.0   | 14.6  | 21.3  | 10.5  | 10.2  | .2              |
| 1989 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 268,600      | 49.0        | 100.0                                       | 8.7      | 16.0  | 9.5   | 10.2  | 14.2  | 20.6  | 9.7   | 10.8  | .3              |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 293,300      | 48.1        | 100.0                                       | 10.9     | 16.9  | 9.4   | 9.5   | 13.5  | 20.5  | 10.3  | 8.8   | .1              |
|                         | Women        |             |   |          |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |                 |
| 1957 .....              | 30,426       | 57.4        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 25.5  | 38.9  | 19.8  | 15.3  | 0.5             |
| 1958 .....              | 24,379       | 57.2        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 28.6  | 37.2  | 17.8  | 15.2  | 1.2             |
| 1959 .....              | 31,264       | 57.0        | 100.0                                       | ...      | ...   | ...   | ...   | 30.2  | 36.9  | 17.6  | 14.2  | 1.1             |
| 1960 .....              | 39,339       | 52.5        | 100.0                                       | 0.7      | 8.1   | 8.0   | 13.3  | 21.9  | 24.6  | 12.4  | 10.1  | .8              |
| 1965 .....              | 66,691       | 53.2        | 100.0                                       | 1.1      | 6.5   | 7.4   | 11.7  | 19.3  | 28.3  | 14.1  | 10.9  | .6              |
| 1966 .....              | 71,335       | 53.6        | 100.0                                       | 1.3      | 6.1   | 7.1   | 11.5  | 18.6  | 27.2  | 13.3  | 13.2  | 1.7             |
| 1967 .....              | 77,317       | 53.6        | 100.0                                       | 1.4      | 6.0   | 7.2   | 11.5  | 18.5  | 26.5  | 12.8  | 13.9  | 2.1             |
| 1968 .....              | 84,424       | 52.6        | 100.0                                       | 3.8      | 6.9   | 7.1   | 10.9  | 18.3  | 25.6  | 12.4  | 13.1  | 1.9             |
| 1969 .....              | 90,533       | 52.7        | 100.0                                       | 4.1      | 6.6   | 6.7   | 11.1  | 17.5  | 26.0  | 12.8  | 13.5  | 1.8             |
| 1970 .....              | 92,312       | 52.8        | 100.0                                       | 4.2      | 6.3   | 6.1   | 11.0  | 17.5  | 27.2  | 13.0  | 12.9  | 1.7             |
| 1971 .....              | 110,796      | 52.1        | 100.0                                       | 4.3      | 6.2   | 6.0   | 10.7  | 17.5  | 26.8  | 13.1  | 13.6  | 1.8             |
| 1972 .....              | 125,430      | 52.9        | 100.0                                       | 4.2      | 5.9   | 5.7   | 10.5  | 17.7  | 27.1  | 13.5  | 13.6  | 1.9             |
| 1973 .....              | 141,548      | 53.0        | 100.0                                       | 4.1      | 6.1   | 5.6   | 10.3  | 18.1  | 27.6  | 13.8  | 12.7  | 1.6             |
| 1974 .....              | 166,818      | 52.5        | 100.0                                       | 5.2      | 6.9   | 5.8   | 10.1  | 17.9  | 26.3  | 13.2  | 13.1  | 1.6             |
| 1975 .....              | 183,518      | 52.1        | 100.0                                       | 6.1      | 7.3   | 6.1   | 10.1  | 17.7  | 25.5  | 12.2  | 12.9  | 2.1             |
| 1976 .....              | 169,570      | 52.1        | 100.0                                       | 6.1      | 7.6   | 6.0   | 9.8   | 17.3  | 25.4  | 11.7  | 13.7  | 2.4             |
| 1977 .....              | 173,901      | 51.9        | 100.0                                       | 6.2      | 8.1   | 6.1   | 9.6   | 17.2  | 25.4  | 11.5  | 13.7  | 2.2             |
| 1978 .....              | 140,931      | 51.6        | 100.0                                       | 6.7      | 8.6   | 6.2   | 9.8   | 17.1  | 25.4  | 11.4  | 13.0  | 1.8             |
| 1979 .....              | 128,169      | 51.4        | 100.0                                       | 7.1      | 9.1   | 6.0   | 9.3   | 16.6  | 26.0  | 11.5  | 12.6  | 1.8             |
| 1980 .....              | 121,374      | 51.1        | 100.0                                       | 7.4      | 9.7   | 6.4   | 9.3   | 16.3  | 25.5  | 11.7  | 12.2  | 1.5             |
| 1981 .....              | 106,863      | 50.8        | 100.0                                       | 7.8      | 10.2  | 6.5   | 9.5   | 16.4  | 25.1  | 12.0  | 11.1  | 1.4             |
| 1982 .....              | 89,678       | 50.5        | 100.0                                       | 8.0      | 10.9  | 6.8   | 9.5   | 15.6  | 24.9  | 11.7  | 11.4  | 1.1             |
| 1983 .....              | 94,127       | 49.8        | 100.0                                       | 9.0      | 12.2  | 7.4   | 9.5   | 14.8  | 23.5  | 10.9  | 11.6  | 1.1             |
| 1984 .....              | 114,165      | 49.7        | 100.0                                       | 8.3      | 13.2  | 7.9   | 9.7   | 14.9  | 22.8  | 10.9  | 11.7  | 1.2             |
| 1985 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 134,500      | 49.7        | 100.0                                       | 8.6      | 12.9  | 8.0   | 10.6  | 15.8  | 23.3  | 10.1  | 10.5  | .1              |
| 1986 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 135,700      | 48.8        | 100.0                                       | 9.0      | 15.5  | 10.4  | 10.5  | 14.8  | 21.3  | 9.6   | 8.6   | .2              |
| 1987 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 143,700      | 49.5        | 100.0                                       | 7.5      | 15.2  | 8.1   | 11.2  | 15.8  | 23.4  | 9.6   | 8.8   | .3              |
| 1988 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 147,000      | 49.3        | 100.0                                       | 8.5      | 14.0  | 8.8   | 10.9  | 16.1  | 23.5  | 10.5  | 7.4   | .3              |
| 1989 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 146,900      | 49.1        | 100.0                                       | 7.8      | 14.8  | 10.4  | 11.9  | 13.8  | 21.2  | 10.8  | 8.9   | .3              |
| 1990 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 168,500      | 48.4        | 100.0                                       | 8.5      | 16.3  | 9.8   | 13.1  | 14.2  | 22.3  | 8.9   | 6.5   | .4              |

<sup>1</sup> Age in year of award for 1957-84. Age in month of award for 1985-90.

<sup>2</sup> Includes awards (delayed pending receipt of evidence) to disabled workers aged 65 or older at award, when the first month of entitlement to benefits

preceded the month of attainment of age 65.

<sup>3</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

# 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

**Table 6.C3 (1989).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1989<sup>1</sup>**

| Impairment group                                     | Total <sup>2</sup> |         |         | White   |         |         | Black  |        |        | Other  |        |       |
|--|--------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|
|  | Total              | Men     | Women   | Total   | Men     | Women   | Total  | Men    | Women  | Total  | Men    | Women |
| Number   |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Total .....  | 425,582            | 274,677 | 150,905 | 328,586 | 214,993 | 113,593 | 71,363 | 42,591 | 28,771 | 21,386 | 14,351 | 7,035 |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....              | 3,773              | 2,914   | 859     | 2,856   | 2,230   | 627     | 584    | 414    | 171    | 264    | 218    | 46    |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 60,352             | 36,350  | 24,001  | 50,231  | 30,511  | 19,718  | 7,636  | 4,396  | 3,240  | 2,051  | 1,187  | 864   |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 14,279             | 6,908   | 7,371   | 9,854   | 5,062   | 4,790   | 3,582  | 1,348  | 2,232  | 717    | 432    | 285   |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | 1,524              | 945     | 579     | 923     | 604     | 320     | 515    | 282    | 233    | 60     | 42     | 19    |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 88,500             | 53,811  | 34,688  | 64,758  | 39,299  | 25,455  | 16,907 | 10,156 | 6,751  | 5,558  | 3,564  | 1,994 |
| Diseases of the—                                     |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 34,756             | 20,422  | 14,334  | 27,114  | 15,918  | 11,194  | 5,369  | 3,050  | 2,319  | 1,797  | 1,167  | 630   |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 70,235             | 52,581  | 17,655  | 54,656  | 42,337  | 12,326  | 12,459 | 7,949  | 4,511  | 2,730  | 2,019  | 711   |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 21,400             | 13,781  | 7,618   | 18,301  | 11,978  | 6,323   | 2,444  | 1,395  | 1,049  | 540    | 332    | 208   |
| Digestive system .....                               | 6,803              | 4,605   | 2,198   | 5,445   | 3,632   | 1,813   | 787    | 524    | 262    | 504    | 406    | 99    |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 9,010              | 5,899   | 3,111   | 5,075   | 3,343   | 1,732   | 3,124  | 2,023  | 1,102  | 726    | 473    | 253   |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | 828                | 423     | 405     | 602     | 304     | 298     | 183    | 88     | 95     | 34     | 23     | 11    |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 71,419             | 42,787  | 28,631  | 56,769  | 34,900  | 21,867  | 10,403 | 5,266  | 5,134  | 3,656  | 2,275  | 1,381 |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | 534                | 322     | 212     | 448     | 281     | 167     | 58     | 26     | 32     | 20     | 8      | 11    |
| Injuries .....                                       | 21,531             | 16,038  | 5,493   | 16,752  | 12,469  | 4,284   | 3,264  | 2,433  | 832    | 1,253  | 950    | 303   |
| Other .....  | 20,640             | 16,892  | 3,749   | 14,801  | 12,124  | 2,679   | 4,048  | 3,242  | 809    | 1,475  | 1,256  | 219   |
| Percentage distribution                              |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Total .....  | 100.0              | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0 |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....              | .9                 | 1.1     | .6      | .9      | 1.0     | .6      | .8     | 1.0    | .6     | 1.2    | 1.5    | .7    |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 14.2               | 13.2    | 15.9    | 15.3    | 14.2    | 17.4    | 10.7   | 10.3   | 11.3   | 9.6    | 8.3    | 12.3  |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 3.4                | 2.5     | 4.9     | 3.0     | 2.4     | 4.2     | 5.0    | 3.2    | 7.8    | 3.4    | 3.0    | 4.1   |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | .4                 | .3      | .4      | .3      | .3      | .3      | .7     | .7     | .8     | .3     | .3     | .3    |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 20.8               | 19.6    | 23.0    | 19.7    | 18.3    | 22.4    | 23.7   | 23.8   | 23.5   | 26.0   | 24.8   | 28.3  |
| Diseases of the—                                     |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 8.2                | 7.4     | 9.5     | 8.3     | 7.4     | 9.9     | 7.5    | 7.2    | 8.1    | 8.4    | 8.1    | 9.0   |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 16.5               | 19.1    | 11.7    | 16.6    | 19.7    | 10.8    | 17.5   | 18.7   | 15.7   | 12.8   | 14.1   | 10.1  |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 5.0                | 5.0     | 5.0     | 5.6     | 5.6     | 5.6     | 3.4    | 3.3    | 3.6    | 2.5    | 2.3    | 3.0   |
| Digestive system .....                               | 1.6                | 1.7     | 1.5     | 1.7     | 1.7     | 1.6     | 1.1    | 1.2    | .9     | 2.4    | 2.8    | 1.4   |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 2.1                | 2.1     | 2.1     | 1.5     | 1.6     | 1.5     | 4.4    | 4.7    | 3.8    | 3.4    | 3.3    | 3.6   |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | .2                 | .2      | .3      | .2      | .1      | .3      | .3     | .2     | .3     | .2     | .2     | .2    |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 16.8               | 15.6    | 19.0    | 17.3    | 16.2    | 19.3    | 14.6   | 12.4   | 17.8   | 17.1   | 15.9   | 19.6  |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | .1                 | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1     | .1     | .1     | .1     | .1     | .2    |
| Injuries .....                                       | 5.1                | 5.8     | 3.6     | 5.1     | 5.8     | 3.8     | 4.6    | 5.7    | 2.9    | 5.9    | 6.6    | 4.3   |
| Other .....  | 4.8                | 6.1     | 2.5     | 4.5     | 5.6     | 2.4     | 5.7    | 7.6    | 2.8    | 6.9    | 8.8    | 3.1   |

<sup>1</sup> Classification based on Impairment Codes Established by SSA.

<sup>2</sup> Includes individuals of unknown race.

## 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

**Table 6.C3 (1990).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1990<sup>1</sup>**

| Impairment group                                     | Total <sup>2</sup> |         |         | White   |         |         | Black  |        |        | Other  |        |       |
|--|--------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|
|  | Total              | Men     | Women   | Total   | Men     | Women   | Total  | Men    | Women  | Total  | Men    | Women |
| Number   |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Total .....  | 467,977            | 300,853 | 167,124 | 354,141 | 230,140 | 124,001 | 77,958 | 47,000 | 30,958 | 25,430 | 16,995 | 8,434 |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases <sup>3</sup> ..... | 22,023             | 19,646  | 2,268   | 14,590  | 13,315  | 1,277   | 4,811  | 4,069  | 743    | 2,133  | 1,933  | 201   |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 65,939             | 39,151  | 26,853  | 54,491  | 32,761  | 21,729  | 8,275  | 4,698  | 3,577  | 2,248  | 1,259  | 989   |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 16,255             | 7,550   | 8,763   | 11,028  | 5,407   | 5,620   | 4,038  | 1,434  | 2,603  | 881    | 500    | 381   |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | 1,734              | 1,049   | 686     | 1,003   | 671     | 331     | 608    | 305    | 303    | 87     | 53     | 34    |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 105,173            | 63,811  | 41,439  | 76,048  | 45,676  | 30,370  | 19,888 | 12,222 | 7,666  | 6,698  | 4,355  | 2,342 |
| Diseases of the—                                     |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 37,737             | 22,112  | 15,668  | 29,089  | 16,912  | 12,176  | 5,644  | 3,285  | 2,359  | 1,982  | 1,256  | 726   |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 73,585             | 55,079  | 18,351  | 56,257  | 43,679  | 12,582  | 12,691 | 8,112  | 4,579  | 3,153  | 2,327  | 825   |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 22,158             | 14,032  | 8,130   | 18,681  | 11,978  | 6,703   | 2,434  | 1,390  | 1,044  | 640    | 404    | 236   |
| Digestive system .....                               | 7,431              | 5,068   | 2,357   | 5,830   | 3,916   | 1,914   | 848    | 564    | 284    | 585    | 479    | 106   |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 10,294             | 6,747   | 3,545   | 5,707   | 3,751   | 1,956   | 3,482  | 2,281  | 1,201  | 859    | 555    | 304   |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | 866                | 468     | 400     | 610     | 329     | 281     | 188    | 101    | 87     | 42     | 25     | 17    |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 74,501             | 44,649  | 29,917  | 57,829  | 35,498  | 22,330  | 10,483 | 5,306  | 5,177  | 4,265  | 2,481  | 1,783 |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | 511                | 304     | 207     | 412     | 240     | 172     | 55     | 35     | 20     | 29     | 20     | 9     |
| Injuries .....                                       | 22,315             | 16,625  | 5,644   | 16,763  | 12,502  | 4,262   | 3,397  | 2,499  | 898    | 1,485  | 1,132  | 352   |
| Other .....  | 7,455              | 4,562   | 2,898   | 5,803   | 3,505   | 2,297   | 1,116  | 700    | 417    | 344    | 217    | 127   |
| Percentage distribution                              |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Total .....  | 100.0              | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0 |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases <sup>3</sup> ..... | 4.7                | 6.5     | 1.4     | 4.1     | 5.8     | 1.0     | 6.2    | 8.7    | 2.4    | 8.4    | 11.4   | 2.4   |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 14.1               | 13.0    | 16.1    | 15.4    | 14.2    | 17.5    | 10.6   | 10.0   | 11.6   | 8.8    | 7.4    | 11.7  |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 3.5                | 2.5     | 5.2     | 3.1     | 2.3     | 4.5     | 5.2    | 3.1    | 8.4    | 3.5    | 2.9    | 4.5   |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | .4                 | .3      | .4      | .3      | .3      | .3      | .8     | .6     | 1.0    | .3     | .3     | .4    |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 22.5               | 21.2    | 24.8    | 21.5    | 19.8    | 24.5    | 25.5   | 26.0   | 24.8   | 26.3   | 25.6   | 27.8  |
| Diseases of the—                                     |                    |         |         |         |         |         |        |        |        |        |        |       |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 8.1                | 7.3     | 9.4     | 8.2     | 7.3     | 9.8     | 7.2    | 7.0    | 7.6    | 7.8    | 7.4    | 8.6   |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 15.7               | 18.3    | 11.0    | 15.9    | 19.0    | 10.1    | 16.3   | 17.3   | 14.8   | 12.4   | 13.7   | 9.8   |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 4.7                | 4.7     | 4.9     | 5.3     | 5.2     | 5.4     | 3.1    | 3.0    | 3.4    | 2.5    | 2.4    | 2.8   |
| Digestive system .....                               | 1.6                | 1.7     | 1.4     | 1.6     | 1.7     | 1.5     | 1.1    | 1.2    | .9     | 2.3    | 2.8    | 1.3   |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 2.2                | 2.2     | 2.1     | 1.6     | 1.6     | 1.6     | 4.5    | 4.9    | 3.9    | 3.4    | 3.3    | 3.6   |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | .2                 | .2      | .2      | .2      | .1      | .2      | .2     | .2     | .3     | .2     | .1     | .2    |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 15.9               | 14.8    | 17.9    | 16.3    | 15.4    | 18.0    | 13.4   | 11.3   | 16.7   | 16.8   | 14.6   | 21.1  |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | .1                 | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1      | .1     | .1     | .1     | .1     | .1     | .1    |
| Injuries .....                                       | 4.8                | 5.5     | 3.4     | 4.7     | 5.4     | 3.4     | 4.4    | 5.3    | 2.9    | 5.8    | 6.7    | 4.2   |
| Other .....  | 1.6                | 1.5     | 1.7     | 1.6     | 1.5     | 1.9     | 1.4    | 1.5    | 1.3    | 1.4    | 1.3    | 1.5   |

<sup>1</sup> Classification based on **Impairment Codes Established by SSA**.

<sup>2</sup> Includes individuals of unknown race.

<sup>3</sup> Effective 1990, AIDS/HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and

Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.



Table 6.C4 (1989).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1989

| Impairment group                                    | Number  |          |         |             | Percentage distribution |          |       |             |
|---|---------|----------|---------|-------------|-------------------------|----------|-------|-------------|
|   | Total   | Under 35 | 35-49   | 50 or older | Total                   | Under 35 | 35-49 | 50 or older |
| Total.....  | 425,582 | 70,683   | 119,026 | 235,874     | 100.0                   | 16.6     | 28.0  | 55.4        |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases.....              | 3,773   | 902      | 1,595   | 1,276       | 100.0                   | 23.9     | 42.3  | 33.8        |
| Neoplasms.....                                      | 60,352  | 4,472    | 14,827  | 41,054      | 100.0                   | 7.4      | 24.6  | 68.0        |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases..... | 14,279  | 1,486    | 4,602   | 8,191       | 100.0                   | 10.4     | 32.2  | 57.4        |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....     | 1,524   | 533      | 412     | 578         | 100.0                   | 35.0     | 27.1  | 37.9        |
| Mental disorders.....                               | 88,500  | 30,453   | 33,640  | 24,407      | 100.0                   | 34.4     | 38.0  | 27.6        |
| Diseases of the—                                    |         |          |         |             |                         |          |       |             |
| Nervous system and sense organs.....                | 34,756  | 8,141    | 10,755  | 15,860      | 100.0                   | 23.4     | 30.9  | 45.6        |
| Circulatory system.....                             | 70,235  | 2,113    | 12,111  | 56,011      | 100.0                   | 3.0      | 17.2  | 79.7        |
| Respiratory system.....                             | 21,400  | 563      | 2,900   | 17,936      | 100.0                   | 2.6      | 13.6  | 83.8        |
| Digestive system.....                               | 6,803   | 736      | 2,575   | 3,492       | 100.0                   | 10.8     | 37.9  | 51.3        |
| Genitourinary system.....                           | 9,010   | 2,117    | 3,247   | 3,646       | 100.0                   | 23.5     | 36.0  | 40.5        |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....                   | 828     | 142      | 262     | 424         | 100.0                   | 17.1     | 31.7  | 51.2        |
| Musculoskeletal system.....                         | 71,419  | 5,118    | 17,510  | 48,791      | 100.0                   | 7.2      | 24.5  | 68.3        |
| Congenital anomalies.....                           | 534     | 161      | 150     | 223         | 100.0                   | 30.2     | 28.1  | 41.7        |
| Injuries.....                                       | 21,531  | 6,596    | 6,165   | 8,770       | 100.0                   | 30.6     | 28.6  | 40.7        |
| Other.....  | 20,640  | 7,150    | 8,274   | 5,216       | 100.0                   | 34.6     | 40.1  | 25.3        |

Table 6.C4 (1990).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1990

| Impairment group                                     | Number  |          |         |             | Percentage distribution |          |       |             |
|--|---------|----------|---------|-------------|-------------------------|----------|-------|-------------|
|  | Total   | Under 35 | 35-49   | 50 or older | Total                   | Under 35 | 35-49 | 50 or older |
| Total.....   | 467,977 | 80,873   | 134,509 | 252,596     | 100.0                   | 17.3     | 28.7  | 54.0        |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases <sup>1</sup> ..... | 22,023  | 8,917    | 10,373  | 2,733       | 100.0                   | 40.5     | 47.1  | 12.4        |
| Neoplasms.....                                       | 65,939  | 4,928    | 16,668  | 44,342      | 100.0                   | 7.5      | 25.3  | 67.2        |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases.....  | 16,255  | 1,709    | 5,481   | 9,065       | 100.0                   | 10.5     | 33.7  | 55.8        |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs.....      | 1,734   | 616      | 478     | 640         | 100.0                   | 35.5     | 27.6  | 36.9        |
| Mental disorders.....                                | 105,173 | 36,892   | 41,010  | 27,272      | 100.0                   | 35.1     | 39.0  | 25.9        |
| Diseases of the—                                     |         |          |         |             |                         |          |       |             |
| Nervous system and sense organs.....                 | 37,737  | 8,742    | 11,884  | 17,110      | 100.0                   | 23.2     | 31.5  | 45.3        |
| Circulatory system.....                              | 73,585  | 2,098    | 13,058  | 58,428      | 100.0                   | 2.9      | 17.7  | 79.4        |
| Respiratory system.....                              | 22,158  | 572      | 2,966   | 18,620      | 100.0                   | 2.6      | 13.4  | 84.0        |
| Digestive system.....                                | 7,431   | 851      | 2,842   | 3,738       | 100.0                   | 11.4     | 38.2  | 50.3        |
| Genitourinary system.....                            | 10,294  | 2,376    | 3,796   | 4,123       | 100.0                   | 23.1     | 36.9  | 40.0        |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue.....                    | 866     | 135      | 294     | 438         | 100.0                   | 15.6     | 33.9  | 50.5        |
| Musculoskeletal system.....                          | 74,501  | 5,089    | 16,979  | 52,433      | 100.0                   | 6.8      | 22.8  | 70.4        |
| Congenital anomalies.....                            | 511     | 189      | 127     | 194         | 100.0                   | 37.0     | 24.9  | 38.1        |
| Injuries.....  | 22,315  | 6,607    | 6,323   | 9,386       | 100.0                   | 29.6     | 28.3  | 42.1        |
| Other.....   | 7,455   | 1,151    | 2,230   | 4,074       | 100.0                   | 15.4     | 29.9  | 54.6        |

<sup>1</sup> Effective 1990, AIDS/ HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

## 6.C OASDI Benefits Awarded: Disabled Workers

**Table 6.C5 (1989).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1989**

| Impairment group                                     | Total   | Farming | Mining | Construction | Manufacturing | Transportation | Wholesale trade | Retail trade | Finance | Services | Other  | Unknown |
|--|---------|---------|--------|--------------|---------------|----------------|-----------------|--------------|---------|----------|--------|---------|
| Number   |         |         |        |              |               |                |                 |              |         |          |        |         |
| Total .....  | 425,582 | 17,255  | 6,130  | 24,474       | 91,547        | 37,046         | 4,248           | 57,874       | 13,552  | 121,707  | 35,590 | 16,159  |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....              | 3,773   | 92      | 30     | 111          | 524           | 276            | 33              | 594          | 192     | 1,330    | 289    | 97      |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 60,352  | 2,338   | 558    | 3,521        | 12,995        | 5,321          | 680             | 7,887        | 2,497   | 17,931   | 5,460  | 2,193   |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 14,279  | 579     | 111    | 518          | 2,931         | 1,095          | 145             | 2,063        | 366     | 5,324    | 1,058  | 332     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | 1,524   | 60      | 8      | 60           | 270           | 119            | 11              | 238          | 54      | 497      | 151    | 43      |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 88,500  | 3,167   | 856    | 3,546        | 17,420        | 5,814          | 711             | 13,700       | 2,763   | 26,280   | 8,391  | 3,147   |
| Diseases of the—                                     |         |         |        |              |               |                |                 |              |         |          |        |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 34,756  | 1,387   | 317    | 1,387        | 7,212         | 2,595          | 344             | 4,867        | 1,491   | 10,774   | 3,218  | 1,024   |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 70,235  | 3,194   | 1,036  | 4,604        | 16,988        | 7,441          | 845             | 8,197        | 2,015   | 18,561   | 5,970  | 2,894   |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 21,400  | 983     | 572    | 1,490        | 5,334         | 1,988          | 210             | 2,756        | 586     | 5,507    | 1,669  | 874     |
| Digestive system .....                               | 6,803   | 278     | 73     | 435          | 1,500         | 577            | 74              | 950          | 231     | 1,881    | 564    | 286     |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 9,010   | 377     | 75     | 400          | 1,810         | 801            | 110             | 1,323        | 332     | 2,785    | 819    | 330     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | 828     | 25      | 8      | 52           | 185           | 72             | 11              | 121          | 23      | 232      | 78     | 28      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 71,419  | 3,126   | 1,794  | 5,351        | 16,958        | 7,149          | 698             | 8,613        | 1,711   | 19,135   | 4,526  | 3,101   |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | 534     | 20      | 8      | 33           | 98            | 41             | 4               | 68           | 20      | 181      | 30     | 14      |
| Injuries .....                                       | 21,531  | 1,109   | 467    | 2,157        | 4,475         | 2,087          | 199             | 2,717        | 426     | 4,934    | 1,641  | 1,210   |
| Other .....  | 20,640  | 520     | 217    | 811          | 2,845         | 1,670          | 173             | 3,778        | 845     | 6,356    | 1,724  | 586     |
| Percentage distribution                              |         |         |        |              |               |                |                 |              |         |          |        |         |
| Total .....  | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0        | 100.0         | 100.0          | 100.0           | 100.0        | 100.0   | 100.0    | 100.0  | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....              | .9      | .5      | .5     | .5           | .6            | .7             | .8              | 1.0          | 1.4     | 1.1      | .8     | .6      |
| Neoplasms .....                                      | 14.2    | 13.5    | 9.1    | 14.4         | 14.2          | 14.4           | 16.0            | 13.6         | 18.4    | 14.7     | 15.3   | 13.6    |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases ..... | 3.4     | 3.4     | 1.8    | 2.1          | 3.2           | 3.0            | 3.4             | 3.6          | 2.7     | 4.4      | 3.0    | 2.1     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....     | .4      | .3      | .1     | .2           | .3            | .3             | .3              | .4           | .4      | .4       | .4     | .3      |
| Mental disorders .....                               | 20.8    | 18.4    | 14.0   | 14.5         | 19.0          | 15.7           | 16.7            | 23.7         | 20.4    | 21.6     | 23.6   | 19.5    |
| Diseases of the—                                     |         |         |        |              |               |                |                 |              |         |          |        |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                | 8.2     | 8.0     | 5.2    | 5.7          | 7.9           | 7.0            | 8.1             | 8.4          | 11.0    | 8.9      | 9.0    | 6.3     |
| Circulatory system .....                             | 16.5    | 18.5    | 16.9   | 18.8         | 18.6          | 20.1           | 19.9            | 14.2         | 14.9    | 15.3     | 16.8   | 17.9    |
| Respiratory system .....                             | 5.0     | 5.7     | 9.3    | 6.1          | 5.8           | 5.4            | 4.9             | 4.8          | 4.3     | 4.5      | 4.7    | 5.4     |
| Digestive system .....                               | 1.6     | 1.6     | 1.2    | 1.8          | 1.6           | 1.6            | 1.7             | 1.6          | 1.7     | 1.5      | 1.6    | 1.8     |
| Genitourinary system .....                           | 2.1     | 2.2     | 1.2    | 1.6          | 2.0           | 2.2            | 2.6             | 2.3          | 2.5     | 2.3      | 2.3    | 2.0     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                   | .2      | .1      | .1     | .2           | .2            | .2             | .3              | .2           | .2      | .2       | .2     | .2      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                         | 16.8    | 18.1    | 29.3   | 21.9         | 18.5          | 19.3           | 16.4            | 14.9         | 12.6    | 15.7     | 12.7   | 19.2    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                           | .1      | .1      | .1     | .1           | .1            | .1             | .1              | .1           | .1      | .1       | .1     | .1      |
| Injuries .....                                       | 5.1     | 6.4     | 7.6    | 8.8          | 4.9           | 5.6            | 4.7             | 4.7          | 3.1     | 4.1      | 4.6    | 7.5     |
| Other .....  | 4.8     | 3.0     | 3.5    | 3.3          | 3.1           | 4.5            | 4.1             | 6.5          | 6.2     | 5.2      | 4.8    | 3.6     |

CONTACT: Susan David (301) 965-0145 for further information.

**Table 6.C5 (1990).—Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1990**

| Impairment group  | Total   | Farming | Mining | Construc-<br>tion | Manu-<br>facturing | Transpor-<br>tation | Wholesale<br>trade | Retail<br>trade | Finance | Services | Other  | Unknown |
|---|---------|---------|--------|-------------------|--------------------|---------------------|--------------------|-----------------|---------|----------|--------|---------|
| Number  |         |         |        |                   |                    |                     |                    |                 |         |          |        |         |
| Total .....   | 467,977 | 14,423  | 5,835  | 27,050            | 98,162             | 40,148              | 4,239              | 66,177          | 15,092  | 138,227  | 40,742 | 17,881  |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases <sup>1</sup> .....    | 22,023  | 241     | 69     | 709               | 2,451              | 1,532               | 263                | 4,525           | 990     | 7,512    | 1,972  | 495     |
| Neoplasms .....   | 65,939  | 1,718   | 629    | 3,802             | 13,849             | 5,919               | 661                | 8,903           | 2,805   | 20,162   | 5,844  | 2,280   |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic<br>diseases ..... | 16,255  | 415     | 126    | 549               | 3,273              | 1,245               | 146                | 2,467           | 415     | 6,189    | 1,269  | 415     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....        | 1,734   | 44      | 4      | 78                | 349                | 122                 | 10                 | 287             | 75      | 572      | 138    | 45      |
| Mental disorders .....                                  | 105,173 | 2,788   | 956    | 4,185             | 20,321             | 6,651               | 741                | 17,202          | 3,206   | 31,889   | 10,209 | 3,815   |
| Diseases of the—  |         |         |        |                   |                    |                     |                    |                 |         |          |        |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                   | 37,737  | 1,039   | 275    | 1,590             | 7,822              | 2,812               | 356                | 5,459           | 1,576   | 11,941   | 3,623  | 1,149   |
| Circulatory system .....                                | 73,585  | 2,683   | 1,004  | 5,052             | 17,381             | 8,050               | 807                | 8,740           | 2,235   | 19,573   | 6,500  | 3,088   |
| Respiratory system .....                                | 22,158  | 761     | 455    | 1,501             | 5,448              | 2,033               | 190                | 2,898           | 622     | 6,098    | 1,831  | 896     |
| Digestive system .....                                  | 7,431   | 233     | 84     | 519               | 1,524              | 692                 | 78                 | 1,098           | 265     | 2,056    | 622    | 304     |
| Genitourinary system .....                              | 10,294  | 270     | 57     | 479               | 2,028              | 840                 | 99                 | 1,585           | 368     | 3,396    | 940    | 367     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                      | 866     | 21      | 5      | 48                | 210                | 65                  | 6                  | 135             | 29      | 259      | 69     | 29      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                            | 74,501  | 3,062   | 1,620  | 5,793             | 17,321             | 7,459               | 662                | 8,947           | 1,800   | 20,994   | 5,111  | 3,327   |
| Congenital anomalies .....                              | 511     | 8       | 8      | 22                | 85                 | 40                  | 4                  | 64              | 19      | 185      | 63     | 9       |
| Injuries .....  | 22,315  | 929     | 389    | 2,272             | 4,560              | 2,054               | 149                | 2,887           | 467     | 5,353    | 1,844  | 1,358   |
| Other .....   | 7,455   | 209     | 155    | 450               | 1,539              | 633                 | 68                 | 979             | 221     | 2,049    | 706    | 302     |
| Percentage distribution                                 |         |         |        |                   |                    |                     |                    |                 |         |          |        |         |
| Total .....   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0             | 100.0              | 100.0               | 100.0              | 100.0           | 100.0   | 100.0    | 100.0  | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases <sup>1</sup> .....    | 4.7     | 1.7     | 1.2    | 2.6               | 2.5                | 3.8                 | 6.2                | 6.8             | 6.6     | 5.4      | 4.8    | 2.8     |
| Neoplasms .....   | 14.1    | 11.9    | 10.8   | 14.1              | 14.1               | 14.7                | 15.6               | 13.5            | 18.6    | 14.6     | 14.3   | 12.8    |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic<br>diseases ..... | 3.5     | 2.9     | 2.2    | 2.0               | 3.3                | 3.1                 | 3.4                | 3.7             | 2.7     | 4.5      | 3.1    | 2.3     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....        | .4      | .3      | .1     | .3                | .4                 | .3                  | .2                 | .4              | .5      | .4       | .3     | .3      |
| Mental disorders .....                                  | 22.5    | 19.3    | 16.4   | 15.5              | 20.7               | 16.6                | 17.5               | 26.0            | 21.2    | 23.1     | 25.1   | 21.3    |
| Diseases of the—  |         |         |        |                   |                    |                     |                    |                 |         |          |        |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                   | 8.1     | 7.2     | 4.7    | 5.9               | 8.0                | 7.0                 | 8.4                | 8.2             | 10.4    | 8.6      | 8.9    | 6.4     |
| Circulatory system .....                                | 15.7    | 18.6    | 17.2   | 18.7              | 17.7               | 20.1                | 19.0               | 13.2            | 14.8    | 14.2     | 16.0   | 17.3    |
| Respiratory system .....                                | 4.7     | 5.3     | 7.8    | 5.6               | 5.6                | 5.1                 | 4.5                | 4.4             | 4.1     | 4.4      | 4.5    | 5.0     |
| Digestive system .....                                  | 1.6     | 1.6     | 1.4    | 1.9               | 1.6                | 1.7                 | 1.8                | 1.7             | 1.8     | 1.5      | 1.5    | 1.7     |
| Genitourinary system .....                              | 2.2     | 1.9     | 1.0    | 1.8               | 2.1                | 2.1                 | 2.3                | 2.4             | 2.4     | 2.5      | 2.3    | 2.1     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                      | .2      | .1      | .1     | .2                | .2                 | .2                  | .1                 | .2              | .2      | .2       | .2     | .2      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                            | 15.9    | 21.2    | 27.8   | 21.4              | 17.6               | 18.6                | 15.6               | 13.5            | 11.9    | 15.2     | 12.5   | 18.6    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                              | .1      | .1      | .1     | .1                | .1                 | .1                  | .1                 | .1              | .1      | .1       | .2     | .1      |
| Injuries .....  | 4.8     | 6.4     | 6.7    | 8.4               | 4.6                | 5.1                 | 3.5                | 4.4             | 3.1     | 3.9      | 4.5    | 7.6     |
| Other .....   | 1.6     | 1.4     | 2.7    | 1.7               | 1.6                | 1.6                 | 1.6                | 1.5             | 1.5     | 1.5      | 1.7    | 1.7     |

<sup>1</sup> Effective 1990, AIDS/ HIV records are now being shown in the "Infectious and Parasitic Diseases" group; these records were previously counted in the "Other" group.

**Table 6.C7.—Number of applications and allowances, 1970-90**

| Year      | Number of<br>applications <sup>1</sup><br>(in thousands) | Number of<br>allowances <sup>2</sup><br>(in thousands) |
|-----------|--|--|
| 1970..... | 869.8  | 350.4  |
| 1971..... | 923.9  | 415.9  |
| 1972..... | 947.5  | 455.4  |
| 1973..... | 1,067.5  | 491.6  |
| 1974..... | 1,237.8  | 536.2  |
| 1975..... | 1,283.7  | 592.0  |
| 1976..... | 1,244.1  | 551.5  |
| 1977..... | 1,251.4  | 568.9  |
| 1978..... | 1,184.5  | 464.4  |
| 1979..... | 1,193.5  | 416.7  |
| 1980..... | 1,376.6  | 396.6  |
| 1981..... | 1,292.0  | 345.4  |
| 1982..... | 1,127.3  | 298.5  |
| 1983..... | 1,127.2  | 311.5  |
| 1984..... | 1,147.8  | 357.1  |
| 1985..... | 1,137.4  | 377.4  |
| 1986..... | 1,240.5  | 416.9  |
| 1987..... | 1,198.0  | 415.8  |
| 1988..... | 1,109.7  | 409.4  |
| 1989..... | 1,052.7  | 425.6  |
| 1990..... | 1,120.1  | 468.0  |

<sup>1</sup> About 7 percent of the applications do not require a medical determination. The number of applications includes technical denials. Applications data are fiscal year data.

<sup>2</sup> Includes allowances on appellate cases as well as initial allowances. Allowance data are calendar year data.

CONTACT: Susan David (301) 965-0145 for further information.



## 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D1.—Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-90**

[Benefits not necessarily payable at time of award; see Glossary for definition of award]

| Year                                   | Total   | Wives entitled solely by age | Wives entitled because of children in their care | Husbands |
|--|---------|------------------------------|--|----------|
| Wives and husbands of retired workers  |         |                              |  |          |
| 1950.....                              | 162,768 | 152,310                      | 9,646  | 812      |
| 1955.....                              | 288,915 | 263,816                      | 21,692   | 3,407    |
| 1960.....                              | 339,987 | 305,713                      | 32,254   | 2,020    |
| 1965.....                              | 321,015 | 275,717                      | 44,087   | 1,211    |
| 1966.....                              | 396,856 | 345,225                      | 50,051   | 1,580    |
| 1967.....                              | 319,503 | 272,574                      | 45,732   | 1,197    |
| 1968.....                              | 329,935 | 280,520                      | 48,112   | 1,303    |
| 1969.....                              | 335,723 | 285,736                      | 48,745   | 1,242    |
| 1970.....                              | 339,447 | 286,867                      | 51,378   | 1,202    |
| 1971.....                              | 338,219 | 283,155                      | 54,000   | 1,064    |
| 1972.....                              | 353,742 | 296,123                      | 56,493   | 1,126    |
| 1973.....                              | 349,493 | 289,020                      | 59,479   | 994      |
| 1974.....                              | 319,149 | 264,463                      | 53,957   | 729      |
| 1975.....                              | 350,558 | 289,600                      | 60,184   | 774      |
| 1976.....                              | 346,623 | 287,455                      | 58,440   | 728      |
| 1977.....                              | 390,874 | 300,651                      | 60,976   | 29,247   |
| 1978.....                              | 346,956 | 277,330                      | 53,072   | 16,554   |
| 1979.....                              | 358,163 | 292,010                      | 55,498   | 10,655   |
| 1980.....                              | 360,693 | 294,892                      | 55,401   | 10,400   |
| 1981.....                              | 338,540 | 277,641                      | 50,993   | 9,906    |
| 1982.....                              | 349,967 | 302,739                      | 36,229   | 10,999   |
| 1983.....                              | 356,274 | 308,922                      | 35,309   | 12,043   |
| 1984.....                              | 342,691 | 298,855                      | 30,972   | 12,864   |
| 1985.....                              | 356,558 | 312,849                      | 30,454   | 13,255   |
| 1986.....                              | 358,115 | 315,427                      | 28,925   | 13,763   |
| 1987.....                              | 333,333 | 294,499                      | 26,099   | 12,735   |
| 1988.....                              | 316,929 | 281,760                      | 23,045   | 12,124   |
| 1989.....                              | 310,498 | 278,655                      | 21,285   | 10,558   |
| 1990.....                              | 308,980 | 277,238                      | 21,395   | 10,347   |
| Wives and husbands of disabled workers |         |                              |  |          |
| 1958 <sup>1</sup> .....                | 12,920  | 5,035                        | 7,869  | 16       |
| 1959 <sup>2</sup> .....                | 54,299  | 21,301                       | 32,844   | 154      |
| 1960.....                              | 54,187  | 15,756                       | 38,326   | 105      |
| 1965.....                              | 69,183  | 13,813                       | 55,230   | 140      |
| 1966.....                              | 81,238  | 16,307                       | 64,775   | 156      |
| 1967.....                              | 87,296  | 19,245                       | 67,839   | 212      |
| 1968.....                              | 89,603  | 19,896                       | 69,516   | 191      |
| 1969.....                              | 94,690  | 21,236                       | 73,279   | 175      |
| 1970.....                              | 96,304  | 21,227                       | 74,913   | 164      |
| 1971.....                              | 113,222 | 24,055                       | 89,006   | 161      |
| 1972.....                              | 124,366 | 27,685                       | 96,495   | 186      |
| 1973.....                              | 128,198 | 28,316                       | 99,676   | 206      |
| 1974.....                              | 132,042 | 29,945                       | 101,919  | 178      |
| 1975.....                              | 148,741 | 31,942                       | 116,624  | 175      |
| 1976.....                              | 147,407 | 36,600                       | 110,626  | 181      |
| 1977.....                              | 151,938 | 36,990                       | 113,417  | 1,531    |
| 1978.....                              | 130,161 | 35,335                       | 93,293   | 1,533    |
| 1979.....                              | 113,243 | 32,863                       | 79,414   | 966      |
| 1980.....                              | 108,500 | 32,616                       | 74,922   | 962      |
| 1981.....                              | 95,575  | 30,360                       | 64,333   | 882      |
| 1982.....                              | 77,835  | 31,540                       | 45,463   | 832      |
| 1983.....                              | 80,079  | 35,369                       | 43,820   | 890      |
| 1984.....                              | 81,831  | 31,898                       | 46,444   | 3,489    |
| 1985.....                              | 83,511  | 34,101                       | 48,522   | 888      |
| 1986.....                              | 82,435  | 33,797                       | 47,711   | 927      |
| 1987.....                              | 77,316  | 31,652                       | 43,881   | 1,783    |
| 1988.....                              | 73,790  | 29,634                       | 41,627   | 2,529    |
| 1989.....                              | 69,113  | 27,750                       | 39,212   | 2,151    |
| 1990.....                              | 69,667  | 27,023                       | 40,458   | 2,186    |

<sup>1</sup> September–November.

<sup>2</sup> Includes December 1958.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.

## 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents &amp; Survivors

**Table 6.D3.—Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Age in month of award<br>and sex            | Total wives |  | Wives of—       |  |                  |  | Husbands |  |
|---|-------------|--|-----------------|--|------------------|--|----------|--|
|   |             |  | Retired workers |  | Disabled workers |  |          |  |
|   | Number      | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number          | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number           | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number   | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> |
| Total .....                                 | 349,800     | \$269.70                                   | 287,300         | \$295.20                                   | 62,500           | \$152.50                                   | 12,000   | \$165.20                                   |
| Entitlement based on care of children ..... | 55,400      | 139.40                                     | 19,000          | 185.40                                     | 36,400           | 115.40                                     | 1,000    | 67.20                                      |
| Under 35 .....                              | 15,000      | 97.00                                      | 1,000           | 190.70                                     | 14,000           | 90.30                                      | (2)      | ...  |
| 35-39 .....                                 | 10,900      | 124.00                                     | 2,600           | 175.50                                     | 8,300            | 107.90                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 40-44 .....                                 | 7,800       | 141.00                                     | 2,200           | 150.50                                     | 5,600            | 137.20                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 45-49 .....                                 | 8,700       | 144.20                                     | 4,000           | 149.70                                     | 4,700            | 139.50                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 50-54 .....                                 | 4,800       | 182.60                                     | 2,500           | 215.70                                     | 2,300            | 146.60                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 55-59 .....                                 | 5,400       | 209.50                                     | 4,200           | 214.90                                     | 1,200            | 190.30                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 60-61 .....                                 | 1,700       | 208.90                                     | 1,700           | 208.90                                     | ...              | ...  | (2)      | ...  |
| 62-64 .....                                 | 1,100       | 180.90                                     | 800             | 185.10                                     | 300              | (3)  | (2)      | ...  |
| Entitlement based on age .....              | 294,400     | 294.30                                     | 268,300         | 303.00                                     | 26,100           | 204.30                                     | 11,000   | 174.10                                     |
| 62-64 .....                                 | 230,500     | 288.80                                     | 208,700         | 297.90                                     | 21,800           | 201.80                                     | 1,900    | 180.40                                     |
| 62 .....                                    | 172,400     | 282.40                                     | 155,300         | 290.50                                     | 17,100           | 208.60                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 63 .....                                    | 31,000      | 299.90                                     | 28,200          | 311.70                                     | 2,800            | 180.20                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 64 .....                                    | 27,100      | 317.20                                     | 25,200          | 328.10                                     | 1,900            | 172.20                                     | (2)      | ...  |
| 65-69 .....                                 | 55,300      | 323.40                                     | 51,800          | 329.20                                     | 3,500            | 237.70                                     | 5,800    | 171.10                                     |
| 65 .....                                    | 32,900      | 330.00                                     | 30,900          | 339.40                                     | (2)              | ...  | 2,200    | 201.40                                     |
| 66 .....                                    | 8,700       | 332.30                                     | 7,900           | 337.70                                     | (2)              | ...  | 800      | 157.10                                     |
| 67 .....                                    | 6,300       | 330.80                                     | 5,700           | 329.50                                     | (2)              | ...  | 900      | 154.40                                     |
| 68 .....                                    | 4,300       | 280.60                                     | 4,300           | 280.60                                     | (2)              | ...  | 1,100    | 149.70                                     |
| 69 .....                                    | 3,100       | 272.90                                     | 3,000           | 270.30                                     | (2)              | ...  | 800      | 149.90                                     |
| 70-74 .....                                 | 6,700       | 256.60                                     | 6,000           | 271.60                                     | 700              | 127.80                                     | 1,900    | 141.30                                     |
| 75 or older .....                           | 1,900       | 240.20                                     | 1,800           | 246.70                                     | 100              | (3)  | 1,400    | 222.30                                     |
| Wives (nondivorced) .....                   | 332,200     | 269.80                                     | 271,100         | 296.40                                     | 61,100           | 152.20                                     | ...      | ...  |
| Divorced wives.....                         | 17,600      | 267.80                                     | 16,200          | 276.40                                     | 1,400            | 168.40                                     | ...      | ...  |
| Husbands of retired workers .....           | ...         | ...  | ...             | ...  | ...              | ...  | 10,600   | 172.10                                     |
| Husbands of disabled workers.....           | ...         | ...  | ...             | ...  | ...              | ...  | 1,400    | 112.80                                     |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.<sup>2</sup> Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.<sup>3</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

## 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–90**

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

| Year      | Total     | Children of—          |                  |                  |
|-----------|-----------|-----------------------|------------------|------------------|
|           |           | Retired workers       | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |
|           |           | Total                 |                  |                  |
| 1957..... | 313,163   | 81,842                | 231,321          | ...              |
| 1958..... | 286,782   | 63,408                | 205,110          | 18,264           |
| 1959..... | 426,935   | 83,157                | 265,123          | 78,655           |
| 1960..... | 415,719   | 69,979                | 241,430          | 104,310          |
| 1961..... | 579,742   | 126,019               | 264,440          | 189,283          |
| 1962..... | 572,624   | 135,984               | 266,286          | 170,354          |
| 1963..... | 560,698   | 115,220               | 281,511          | 163,967          |
| 1964..... | 533,794   | 100,051               | 288,304          | 145,439          |
| 1965..... | 783,202   | 134,187               | 451,399          | 197,616          |
| 1966..... | 1,056,049 | 195,055               | 584,901          | 276,093          |
| 1967..... | 984,906   | 167,676               | 534,568          | 282,662          |
| 1968..... | 1,064,807 | 172,460               | 593,331          | 299,016          |
| 1969..... | 1,111,900 | 176,162               | 622,109          | 313,629          |
| 1970..... | 1,090,865 | 182,595               | 591,724          | 316,546          |
| 1971..... | 1,182,006 | 196,589               | 613,193          | 372,224          |
| 1972..... | 1,264,701 | 209,422               | 643,513          | 411,766          |
| 1973..... | 1,250,284 | 217,708               | 618,825          | 413,751          |
| 1974..... | 1,219,767 | 201,684               | 574,174          | 443,909          |
| 1975..... | 1,331,913 | 225,579               | 591,118          | 515,216          |
| 1976..... | 1,327,197 | 236,805               | 578,905          | 511,487          |
| 1977..... | 1,365,513 | 259,447               | 587,589          | 518,477          |
| 1978..... | 1,234,658 | 214,284               | 566,992          | 453,382          |
| 1979..... | 1,191,521 | 247,800               | 544,549          | 399,172          |
| 1980..... | 1,174,112 | 248,658               | 540,246          | 385,208          |
| 1981..... | 1,086,547 | 211,406               | 535,487          | 339,654          |
| 1982..... | 916,715   | 182,849               | 473,396          | 260,470          |
| 1983..... | 752,839   | 144,945               | 380,992          | 226,895          |
| 1984..... | 721,564   | 131,986               | 351,326          | 238,252          |
| 1985..... | 713,632   | 128,076               | 332,531          | 253,025          |
| 1986..... | 700,627   | 122,652               | 319,800          | 258,167          |
| 1987..... | 685,299   | 117,984               | 310,573          | 256,742          |
| 1988..... | 706,031   | 116,659               | 324,346          | 265,026          |
| 1989..... | 675,362   | 106,491               | 307,484          | 261,387          |
| 1990..... | 695,307   | 108,105               | 303,616          | 283,586          |
|           |           | Children under age 18 |                  |                  |
| 1940..... | 59,382    | 8,249                 | 51,133           | ...              |
| 1945..... | 127,514   | 7,215                 | 120,299          | ...              |
| 1950..... | 122,641   | 25,495                | 97,146           | ...              |
| 1955..... | 238,795   | 40,402                | 198,393          | ...              |
| 1960..... | 391,366   | 57,239                | 231,611          | 102,516          |
| 1965..... | 523,453   | 84,707                | 263,637          | 175,109          |
| 1966..... | 597,829   | 96,761                | 290,447          | 210,621          |
| 1967..... | 611,974   | 89,933                | 300,755          | 221,286          |
| 1968..... | 694,150   | 94,881                | 365,712          | 233,557          |
| 1969..... | 704,104   | 93,292                | 368,199          | 242,613          |
| 1970..... | 678,940   | 99,353                | 337,960          | 241,627          |
| 1971..... | 731,366   | 104,724               | 341,627          | 285,015          |
| 1972..... | 765,103   | 108,742               | 347,016          | 309,345          |
| 1973..... | 758,281   | 112,353               | 330,993          | 314,935          |
| 1974..... | 739,420   | 102,738               | 303,274          | 333,408          |
| 1975..... | 806,770   | 115,347               | 300,139          | 391,284          |
| 1976..... | 747,941   | 113,006               | 272,301          | 362,634          |
| 1977..... | 754,543   | (2)                   | (2)              | 362,365          |
| 1978..... | 656,651   | 93,187                | 264,545          | 298,919          |
| 1979..... | 604,213   | 114,715               | 240,784          | 248,714          |
| 1980..... | 573,828   | 111,610               | 227,139          | 235,079          |
| 1981..... | 512,939   | 84,793                | 228,317          | 199,829          |
| 1982..... | 457,445   | 81,502                | 222,738          | 153,205          |
| 1983..... | 444,467   | 80,117                | 211,396          | 152,954          |
| 1984..... | 449,242   | 74,328                | 202,163          | 172,721          |
| 1985..... | 464,908   | 74,128                | 200,576          | 190,204          |
| 1986..... | 465,115   | 70,915                | 196,008          | 198,192          |
| 1987..... | 451,370   | 66,672                | 184,668          | 195,030          |
| 1988..... | 452,519   | 63,586                | 192,278          | 196,655          |
| 1989..... | 446,308   | 59,073                | 189,285          | 197,950          |
| 1990..... | 468,439   | 60,588                | 189,792          | 218,059          |

See footnotes at end of table.



# 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D4.—Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940–90—Continued**

[For conversion treatment, see Glossary for definition of award]

| Year      | Total                              | Children of—    |                  |                  |
|-----------|------------------------------------|-----------------|------------------|------------------|
|           |                                    | Retired workers | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |
|           | Disabled children aged 18 or older |                 |                  |                  |
| 1957..... | 29,507                             | 17,249          | 12,258           | ...              |
| 1958..... | 18,970                             | 11,380          | 7,574            | 16               |
| 1959..... | 37,679                             | 20,775          | 14,822           | 2,082            |
| 1960..... | 24,353                             | 12,740          | 9,819            | 1,794            |
| 1965..... | 21,398                             | 10,017          | 8,668            | 2,713            |
| 1966..... | 24,355                             | 11,868          | 9,163            | 3,324            |
| 1967..... | 25,365                             | 11,500          | 10,003           | 3,862            |
| 1968..... | 24,937                             | 11,556          | 9,564            | 3,817            |
| 1969..... | 26,195                             | 11,692          | 10,516           | 3,987            |
| 1970..... | 24,547                             | 11,348          | 9,425            | 3,774            |
| 1971..... | 26,301                             | 11,825          | 10,121           | 4,355            |
| 1972..... | 31,032                             | 13,850          | 11,874           | 5,308            |
| 1973..... | 39,682                             | 16,642          | 17,287           | 5,753            |
| 1974..... | 32,901                             | 14,008          | 12,471           | 6,422            |
| 1975..... | 32,707                             | 14,636          | 11,182           | 6,889            |
| 1976..... | 34,517                             | 15,602          | 11,546           | 7,369            |
| 1977..... | 36,210                             | (2)             | (2)              | 7,885            |
| 1978..... | 33,611                             | 15,378          | 11,013           | 7,220            |
| 1979..... | 33,419                             | 15,967          | 10,999           | 6,453            |
| 1980..... | 33,470                             | 16,650          | 10,626           | 6,194            |
| 1981..... | 30,545                             | 15,365          | 9,745            | 5,435            |
| 1982..... | 28,707                             | 14,772          | 9,685            | 4,250            |
| 1983..... | 33,639                             | 17,309          | 11,223           | 5,107            |
| 1984..... | 36,427                             | 18,330          | 12,556           | 5,541            |
| 1985..... | 39,083                             | 19,661          | 12,709           | 6,713            |
| 1986..... | 40,525                             | 20,295          | 13,244           | 6,986            |
| 1987..... | 39,665                             | 20,761          | 12,117           | 6,787            |
| 1988..... | 38,702                             | 20,544          | 11,512           | 6,646            |
| 1989..... | 37,001                             | 19,668          | 10,975           | 6,358            |
| 1990..... | 38,772                             | 20,862          | 11,277           | 6,633            |
|           | Students                           |                 |                  |                  |
| 1965..... | 238,351                            | 39,463          | 179,094          | 19,794           |
| 1970..... | 387,378                            | 71,894          | 244,339          | 71,145           |
| 1971..... | 424,339                            | 80,040          | 261,445          | 82,854           |
| 1972..... | 468,566                            | 86,830          | 284,623          | 97,113           |
| 1973..... | 452,321                            | 88,713          | 270,545          | 93,063           |
| 1974..... | 447,446                            | 84,938          | 258,429          | 104,079          |
| 1975..... | 492,436                            | 95,596          | 279,797          | 117,043          |
| 1976..... | 544,739                            | 108,197         | 295,058          | 141,484          |
| 1977..... | 574,760                            | (2)             | (2)              | 148,227          |
| 1978..... | 544,396                            | 105,719         | 291,434          | 147,243          |
| 1979..... | 553,889                            | 117,118         | 292,766          | 144,005          |
| 1980..... | 566,814                            | 120,398         | 302,481          | 143,935          |
| 1981..... | 543,063                            | 111,248         | 297,425          | 134,390          |
| 1982..... | 430,563                            | 86,575          | 240,973          | 103,015          |
| 1983..... | 274,726                            | 47,519          | 158,373          | 68,834           |
| 1984..... | 235,895                            | 39,328          | 136,577          | 59,990           |
| 1985..... | 209,641                            | 34,287          | 119,246          | 56,108           |
| 1986..... | 194,987                            | 31,442          | 110,556          | 52,989           |
| 1987..... | 194,264                            | 30,551          | 108,788          | 54,925           |
| 1988..... | 214,810                            | 32,529          | 120,556          | 61,725           |
| 1989..... | 192,053                            | 27,750          | 107,224          | 57,079           |
| 1990..... | 188,096                            | 26,655          | 102,547          | 58,894           |

<sup>1</sup> Data estimated.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

## 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D5.—Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Type of benefit and age<br>in month of award | Total<br>number | Children of—    |  |                  |  |                  |  |
|--|-----------------|-----------------|--|------------------|--|------------------|--|
|  |                 | Retired workers |  | Deceased workers |  | Disabled workers |  |
|  |                 | Number          | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number           | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number           | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> |
| Total .....                                  | 656,800         | 104,500         | \$245.30                                   | 294,900          | \$394.50                                   | 257,400          | \$151.10                                   |
| Children under age 18 .....                  | 447,000         | 56,800          | 223.40                                     | 185,400          | 356.00                                     | 204,800          | 133.10                                     |
| Under 1 .....                                | 17,700          | 1,300           | 203.60                                     | 5,500            | 326.40                                     | 10,900           | 116.60                                     |
| 1 .....                                      | 13,600          | 800             | 215.00                                     | 5,300            | 284.30                                     | 7,500            | 112.90                                     |
| 2 .....                                      | 13,900          | 600             | 250.20                                     | 6,400            | 336.40                                     | 6,900            | 107.70                                     |
| 3 .....                                      | 14,200          | 1,000           | 205.50                                     | 7,900            | 306.30                                     | 5,300            | 93.10                                      |
| 4 .....                                      | 16,600          | 1,200           | 140.60                                     | 7,600            | 308.20                                     | 7,800            | 136.20                                     |
| 5 .....                                      | 16,900          | 2,100           | 147.30                                     | 6,500            | 346.40                                     | 8,300            | 129.50                                     |
| 6 .....                                      | 19,300          | 1,600           | 174.00                                     | 8,500            | 374.00                                     | 9,200            | 132.80                                     |
| 7 .....                                      | 20,500          | 1,400           | 199.80                                     | 9,100            | 340.30                                     | 10,000           | 129.60                                     |
| 8 .....                                      | 21,600          | 2,000           | 195.30                                     | 9,900            | 340.80                                     | 9,700            | 116.60                                     |
| 9 .....                                      | 26,400          | 2,700           | 203.70                                     | 11,100           | 327.70                                     | 12,600           | 126.10                                     |
| 10 .....                                     | 23,100          | 1,900           | 178.70                                     | 9,700            | 323.80                                     | 11,500           | 115.60                                     |
| 11 .....                                     | 26,800          | 2,600           | 216.90                                     | 10,500           | 351.60                                     | 13,700           | 120.00                                     |
| 12 .....                                     | 29,500          | 3,700           | 211.30                                     | 11,700           | 365.60                                     | 14,100           | 127.20                                     |
| 13 .....                                     | 32,200          | 4,000           | 178.40                                     | 13,700           | 353.70                                     | 14,500           | 130.00                                     |
| 14 .....                                     | 34,500          | 4,600           | 215.90                                     | 16,000           | 340.10                                     | 13,900           | 128.00                                     |
| 15 .....                                     | 38,000          | 5,500           | 274.10                                     | 15,200           | 393.60                                     | 17,300           | 130.50                                     |
| 16 .....                                     | 39,400          | 7,900           | 244.50                                     | 15,300           | 408.30                                     | 16,200           | 181.00                                     |
| 17 .....                                     | 42,800          | 11,900          | 259.70                                     | 15,500           | 427.10                                     | 15,400           | 188.90                                     |
| Disabled children, aged 18 or older .....    | 36,400          | 20,400          | 236.40                                     | 10,100           | 399.60                                     | 5,900            | 194.40                                     |
| Under 20 .....                               | 2,900           | 800             | 118.20                                     | 1,500            | 469.00                                     | 600              | 149.50                                     |
| 20-24 .....                                  | 8,900           | 3,000           | 232.70                                     | 3,400            | 423.10                                     | 2,500            | 187.00                                     |
| 25-29 .....                                  | 6,900           | 4,000           | 203.90                                     | 1,600            | 314.90                                     | 1,300            | 208.90                                     |
| 30-34 .....                                  | 6,900           | 4,500           | 311.60                                     | 1,200            | 285.40                                     | 1,200            | 191.10                                     |
| 35-39 .....                                  | 5,600           | 4,500           | 232.00                                     | 900              | 506.60                                     | 200              | (2)  |
| 40 or older .....                            | 5,200           | 3,600           | 213.60                                     | 1,500            | 394.20                                     | 100              | (2)  |
| Students, aged 18-19 .....                   | 173,400         | 27,300          | 297.60                                     | 99,400           | 465.80                                     | 46,700           | 224.80                                     |
| 18 .....                                     | 172,000         | 26,900          | 297.50                                     | 99,000           | 465.40                                     | 46,100           | 225.00                                     |
| 19 .....                                     | 1,400           | 400             | (2)  | 400              | (2)  | 600              | 204.50                                     |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

# 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D6.—Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950–90**

| Year                    | Total   | Mothers | Fathers | Widowed |   |   | Surviving divorced |
|-------------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---|---|--------------------|
|                         |         |         |         | Total   | With at least 1 child under age 16 <sup>1</sup> | Entitled solely because of at least 1 disabled child <sup>2</sup> |                    |
| 1950.....               | 41,101  | 41,101  | ...     | 41,089  | 41,089  | ...   | 12                 |
| 1951.....               | 78,323  | 78,323  | ...     | 78,181  | 78,181  | ...   | 142                |
| 1952.....               | 64,875  | 64,875  | ...     | 64,776  | 64,776  | ...   | 99                 |
| 1953.....               | 71,945  | 71,945  | ...     | 71,861  | 71,861  | ...   | 84                 |
| 1954.....               | 70,775  | 70,775  | ...     | 70,699  | 70,699  | ...   | 76                 |
| 1955.....               | 76,018  | 76,018  | ...     | 75,927  | 75,927  | ...   | 91                 |
| 1956.....               | 67,475  | 67,475  | ...     | 67,410  | 67,410  | ...   | 65                 |
| 1957.....               | 88,174  | 88,174  | ...     | 88,102  | 86,088  | 2,014   | 72                 |
| 1958 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 81,467  | 81,467  | ...     | 81,392  | 80,130  | 1,262   | 75                 |
| 1959 <sup>4</sup> ..... | 102,020 | 102,020 | ...     | 101,933 | 100,234   | 1,699   | 87                 |
| 1960.....               | 92,607  | 92,607  | ...     | 92,507  | 90,939  | 1,568   | 100                |
| 1961.....               | 98,449  | 98,449  | ...     | 98,374  | 96,778  | 1,596   | 75                 |
| 1962.....               | 99,925  | 99,925  | ...     | 99,835  | 98,099  | 1,736   | 90                 |
| 1963.....               | 104,960 | 104,960 | ...     | 104,866 | 102,828   | 2,038   | 94                 |
| 1964.....               | 106,249 | 106,249 | ...     | 106,137 | 103,778   | 2,359   | 112                |
| 1965.....               | 100,005 | 100,005 | ...     | 99,804  | 97,972  | 1,832   | 201                |
| 1966.....               | 107,135 | 107,135 | ...     | 106,677 | 105,270   | 1,407   | 458                |
| 1967.....               | 110,762 | 110,762 | ...     | 110,283 | 108,842   | 1,441   | 479                |
| 1968.....               | 113,765 | 113,765 | ...     | 113,323 | 111,869   | 1,454   | 442                |
| 1969.....               | 116,922 | 116,922 | ...     | 116,434 | 115,035   | 1,399   | 488                |
| 1970.....               | 112,377 | 112,377 | ...     | 111,887 | 110,459   | 1,428   | 490                |
| 1971.....               | 116,548 | 116,548 | ...     | 115,996 | 114,266   | 1,730   | 552                |
| 1972.....               | 117,699 | 117,699 | ...     | 117,034 | 113,822   | 3,212   | 665                |
| 1973.....               | 118,775 | 118,775 | ...     | 112,511 | 109,574   | 2,937   | 6,264              |
| 1974.....               | 109,221 | 109,221 | ...     | 102,584 | 99,705  | 2,879   | 6,637              |
| 1975.....               | 116,224 | 111,372 | 4,852   | 108,002 | 103,597   | 4,405   | 8,222              |
| 1976.....               | 113,520 | 107,339 | 6,181   | 105,158 | 99,781  | 5,377   | 8,362              |
| 1977.....               | 118,821 | 111,473 | 7,348   | 109,050 | 103,492   | 5,558   | 9,771              |
| 1978.....               | 110,015 | 103,391 | 6,624   | 100,247 | 96,834  | 3,413   | 9,768              |
| 1979.....               | 110,424 | 103,805 | 6,619   | 99,413  | 96,249  | 3,164   | 11,011             |
| 1980.....               | 107,809 | 99,922  | 7,887   | 96,005  | 92,768  | 3,237   | 11,804             |
| 1981.....               | 99,653  | 92,138  | 7,515   | 81,079  | 78,069  | 3,010   | 11,059             |
| 1982.....               | 86,786  | 80,198  | 6,588   | 70,019  | 67,301  | 2,718   | 10,179             |
| 1983.....               | 82,464  | 76,271  | 6,193   | 66,711  | 63,304  | 3,407   | 9,560              |
| 1984.....               | 73,794  | 68,164  | 5,630   | 59,256  | 54,962  | 4,294   | 8,908              |
| 1985.....               | 72,241  | 66,992  | 5,249   | 62,881  | 58,507  | 4,374   | 9,360              |
| 1986.....               | 69,340  | 64,147  | 5,193   | 60,200  | 55,639  | 4,561   | 9,140              |
| 1987.....               | 64,777  | 59,626  | 5,151   | 56,329  | 52,051  | 4,278   | 8,448              |
| 1988.....               | 62,676  | 57,859  | 4,817   | 54,833  | 50,655  | 4,178   | 7,843              |
| 1989.....               | 59,525  | 54,916  | 4,609   | 51,992  | 48,226  | 3,766   | 7,533              |
| 1990.....               | 58,060  | 53,346  | 4,714   | 50,879  | 47,673  | 3,206   | 7,181              |

<sup>1</sup> Prior to August 1981, benefits were payable to mothers and fathers caring for a child under age 18. For mothers and fathers caring for a child who was at least age 14 and who were entitled in August 1981, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or September 1983, whichever came earlier.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes mothers and fathers who had both disabled and nondisabled entitled children in their care.

<sup>3</sup> January–November.

<sup>4</sup> Includes December 1958.



## 6.D OASDI Benefits Awarded: Dependents & Survivors

**Table 6.D7.—Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Age in month of award<br>and sex        | Nondisabled |  |          |  | Disabled widows<br>and widowers |  | Widowed mothers<br>and fathers |  |
|---|-------------|--|----------|--|---------------------------------|--|--------------------------------|--|
|   | Widows      |  | Widowers |  |                                 |  |                                |  |
|   | Number      | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number   | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number                          | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> | Number                         | Average<br>monthly<br>benefit <sup>1</sup> |
| Total .....                             | 380,300     | \$602.50                                   | 13,100   | \$375.90                                   | 13,300                          | \$383.80                                   | 55,200                         | \$389.30                                   |
| Under 25 .....                          | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 3,200                          | 336.20                                     |
| 25-29 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 5,800                          | 312.80                                     |
| 30-34 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 9,400                          | 386.90                                     |
| 35-39 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 10,500                         | 379.60                                     |
| 40-44 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 11,000                         | 412.20                                     |
| 45-49 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | 7,400                          | 429.20                                     |
| 50-54 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | 4,700                           | 402.10                                     | 4,700                          | 380.30                                     |
| 55-59 .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | 6,900                           | 374.40                                     | 1,600                          | 466.00                                     |
| 60-64 .....                             | 178,500     | 547.00                                     | 9,300    | 387.90                                     | 1,700                           | 371.10                                     | 1,600                          | 457.20                                     |
| 60 .....                                | 84,200      | 511.70                                     | 3,000    | 332.40                                     | (2)                             | ...  | (2)                            | ...  |
| 61 .....                                | 28,700      | 537.70                                     | 3,700    | 364.40                                     | (2)                             | ...  | (2)                            | ...  |
| 62 .....                                | 29,400      | 555.20                                     | 1,500    | 533.00                                     | (2)                             | ...  | (2)                            | ...  |
| 63 .....                                | 16,900      | 610.70                                     | 400      | (3)  | (2)                             | ...  | (2)                            | ...  |
| 64 .....                                | 19,300      | 646.70                                     | 700      | 403.70                                     | (2)                             | ...  | (2)                            | ...  |
| 65-69 .....                             | 75,400      | 637.40                                     | 2,100    | 367.90                                     | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 65 .....                                | 33,100      | 601.10                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 66 .....                                | 10,300      | 714.50                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 67 .....                                | 10,500      | 639.30                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 68 .....                                | 11,400      | 647.30                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 69 .....                                | 10,100      | 664.30                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 70-74 .....                             | 45,800      | 671.90                                     | 500      | 340.00                                     | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 70 .....                                | 10,200      | 638.10                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 71 .....                                | 9,000       | 658.10                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 72 .....                                | 8,600       | 695.10                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 73 .....                                | 7,800       | 660.80                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 74 .....                                | 9,600       | 709.80                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 75-79 .....                             | 39,000      | 672.70                                     | 700      | 339.80                                     | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 75 .....                                | 8,800       | 674.60                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 76 .....                                | 8,200       | 626.20                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 77 .....                                | 8,400       | 673.00                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 78 .....                                | 7,400       | 702.00                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 79 .....                                | 6,200       | 695.90                                     | (2)      | ...  | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| 80 or older .....                       | 41,600      | 635.00                                     | 500      | 273.70                                     | ...                             | ...  | ...                            | ...  |
| Men .....                               | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | 800                             | 342.50                                     | 5,400                          | 283.60                                     |
| Women .....                             | ...         | ...  | ...      | ...  | 12,500                          | 386.40                                     | 49,800                         | 400.70                                     |
| Widow or mother .....                   | 354,000     | 604.70                                     | ...      | ...  | 11,100                          | 381.70                                     | 44,000                         | 401.20                                     |
| Surviving divorced wife or mother ..... | 26,300      | 571.90                                     | ...      | ...  | 1,400                           | 423.50                                     | 5,800                          | 397.20                                     |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits awarded before the December increase are converted to the December rates before computation of the averages.

<sup>2</sup> Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

<sup>3</sup> Average benefit not shown for groups with fewer than 500 beneficiaries.

**Table 6.D8.—Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-90**

| Year                    | Total   | Entitled because of age |          | Entitled because of disability |          |
|-------------------------|---------|-------------------------|----------|--------------------------------|----------|
|                         |         | Widows                  | Widowers | Widows                         | Widowers |
| 1950.....               | 66,735  | 66,672                  | 63       | ...                            | ...      |
| 1951.....               | 89,591  | 89,324                  | 267      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1952.....               | 92,302  | 91,992                  | 310      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1953.....               | 112,866 | 112,467                 | 399      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1954.....               | 128,026 | 127,626                 | 400      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1955.....               | 140,624 | 140,273                 | 351      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1956.....               | 253,524 | 253,191                 | 333      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1957.....               | 244,633 | 244,172                 | 461      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1958 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 199,320 | 198,948                 | 372      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1959 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 252,683 | 252,100                 | 583      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1960.....               | 239,267 | 238,813                 | 454      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1961.....               | 251,275 | 250,606                 | 669      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1962.....               | 267,051 | 266,465                 | 586      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1963.....               | 278,709 | 278,138                 | 571      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1964.....               | 283,263 | 282,689                 | 574      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1965.....               | 359,431 | 358,875                 | 556      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1966.....               | 403,595 | 403,035                 | 560      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1967.....               | 355,589 | 355,032                 | 557      | ...                            | ...      |
| 1968.....               | 375,391 | 352,280                 | 604      | 22,438                         | 69       |
| 1969.....               | 375,753 | 353,928                 | 625      | 21,127                         | 73       |
| 1970.....               | 363,216 | 347,031                 | 576      | 15,546                         | 63       |
| 1971.....               | 381,262 | 363,689                 | 551      | 16,960                         | 62       |
| 1972.....               | 402,809 | 382,452                 | 544      | 19,739                         | 74       |
| 1973.....               | 372,167 | 351,793                 | 651      | 19,660                         | 63       |
| 1974.....               | 363,693 | 343,317                 | 550      | 19,793                         | 33       |
| 1975.....               | 377,246 | 353,249                 | 476      | 23,476                         | 45       |
| 1976.....               | 385,373 | 362,229                 | 489      | 22,603                         | 52       |
| 1977.....               | 416,735 | 383,057                 | 10,416   | 22,981                         | 281      |
| 1978.....               | 403,679 | 375,750                 | 9,022    | 18,553                         | 354      |
| 1979.....               | 445,555 | 418,883                 | 9,272    | 17,136                         | 264      |
| 1980.....               | 452,156 | 424,690                 | 11,412   | 15,789                         | 265      |
| 1981.....               | 480,772 | 453,307                 | 13,311   | 13,868                         | 286      |
| 1982.....               | 492,451 | 465,070                 | 14,941   | 12,222                         | 218      |
| 1983.....               | 501,688 | 470,764                 | 16,512   | 14,144                         | 268      |
| 1984.....               | 499,677 | 464,979                 | 17,533   | 16,847                         | 318      |
| 1985.....               | 501,673 | 467,197                 | 17,390   | 16,759                         | 327      |
| 1986.....               | 491,052 | 454,903                 | 17,731   | 18,033                         | 385      |
| 1987.....               | 475,035 | 440,803                 | 17,836   | 16,062                         | 334      |
| 1988.....               | 457,574 | 424,107                 | 18,139   | 14,979                         | 349      |
| 1989.....               | 449,139 | 416,154                 | 17,817   | 14,830                         | 338      |
| 1990.....               | 451,862 | 417,925                 | 18,513   | 15,058                         | 366      |

<sup>1</sup> January through November.<sup>2</sup> Includes December 1958.**Table 6.D9.—Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-90**

| Year                    | Number of—       |                   | Average lump sum per worker |
|-------------------------|------------------|-------------------|-----------------------------|
|                         | Deceased workers | Lump-sum payments |                             |
| 1940.....               | 61,080           | 75,095            | \$145.79                    |
| 1941.....               | 90,941           | 117,303           | 144.58                      |
| 1942.....               | 103,322          | 134,991           | 144.77                      |
| 1943.....               | 122,185          | 163,011           | 145.66                      |
| 1944.....               | 151,869          | 205,117           | 145.68                      |
| 1945.....               | 178,813          | 247,012           | 146.05                      |
| 1946.....               | 179,588          | 250,706           | 151.74                      |
| 1947.....               | 181,992          | 218,787           | 162.16                      |
| 1948.....               | 200,090          | 213,096           | 161.50                      |
| 1949.....               | 202,154          | 212,614           | 164.02                      |
| 1950.....               | 200,411          | 209,960           | <sup>1</sup> 147.81         |
| 1951.....               | 414,470          | 431,229           | <sup>1</sup> 138.24         |
| 1952.....               | 437,896          | 456,531           | <sup>2</sup> 178.20         |
| 1953.....               | 511,986          | 532,846           | <sup>2</sup> 174.16         |
| 1954.....               | 516,158          | 536,341           | <sup>3</sup> 207.86         |
| 1955.....               | 566,830          | 589,612           | <sup>3</sup> 202.72         |
| 1956.....               | 546,984          | 572,291           | <sup>3</sup> 200.80         |
| 1957.....               | 689,282          | 718,672           | <sup>3</sup> 201.63         |
| 1958 <sup>4</sup> ..... | 656,825          | 683,964           | <sup>3</sup> 202.52         |
| 1959 <sup>5</sup> ..... | 822,413          | 855,032           | <sup>6</sup> 212.67         |
| 1960.....               | 778,660          | 809,194           | <sup>6</sup> 211.55         |
| 1961.....               | 813,464          | 843,308           | <sup>6</sup> 210.46         |
| 1962.....               | 865,217          | 892,261           | <sup>6</sup> 212.02         |
| 1963.....               | 968,651          | 1,015,536         | <sup>6</sup> 212.61         |
| 1964.....               | 1,011,414        | 1,073,044         | <sup>6</sup> 213.94         |
| 1965.....               | 989,848          | 1,046,874         | <sup>7</sup> 226.01         |
| 1966.....               | 1,060,335        | 1,138,317         | <sup>7</sup> 224.00         |
| 1967.....               | 1,133,787        | 1,217,980         | <sup>7</sup> 222.51         |
| 1968.....               | 1,158,666        | 1,216,910         | <sup>8</sup> 236.30         |
| 1969.....               | 1,253,467        | 1,295,897         | <sup>8</sup> 232.60         |
| 1970.....               | 1,220,248        | 1,257,687         | <sup>9</sup> 243.90         |
| 1971.....               | 1,251,831        | 1,283,924         | 244.20                      |
| 1972.....               | 1,290,133        | 1,320,637         | 247.90                      |
| 1973.....               | 1,299,223        | 1,325,833         | 253.10                      |
| 1974.....               | 1,285,221        | 1,307,890         | 254.64                      |
| 1975.....               | 1,334,914        | 1,344,095         | 252.47                      |
| 1976.....               | 1,321,516        | 1,328,008         | 251.60                      |
| 1977.....               | 1,227,390        | 1,240,304         | 254.17                      |
| 1978.....               | 1,437,275        | 1,451,140         | 254.65                      |
| 1979.....               | 1,500,944        | 1,515,614         | 254.68                      |
| 1980.....               | 1,552,617        | 1,566,330         | 254.70                      |
| 1981.....               | 1,305,261        | 1,321,565         | 254.72                      |
| 1982.....               | 797,096          | 808,041           | 255.00                      |
| 1983.....               | 805,524          | 807,537           | 255.00                      |
| 1984.....               | 825,494          | 831,761           | 255.00                      |
| 1985.....               | 823,053          | 825,395           | 255.00                      |
| 1986.....               | 809,487          | 811,946           | 255.00                      |
| 1987.....               | 810,066          | 812,814           | 255.00                      |
| 1988.....               | 839,802          | 842,037           | 255.00                      |
| 1989.....               | 829,682          | 831,825           | 255.00                      |
| 1990.....               | 830,799          | 832,900           | 255.00                      |

<sup>1</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1950.<sup>2</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1952.<sup>3</sup> For workers who died on or after Sept. 1, 1954.<sup>4</sup> January through November.<sup>5</sup> Includes December 1958.<sup>6</sup> For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1959.<sup>7</sup> For workers who died on or after July 1, 1965.<sup>8</sup> For workers who died on or after Feb. 1, 1968.<sup>9</sup> For workers who died on or after Jan. 1, 1970.

## 6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

**Table 6.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit and sex | Total   |         | Without reduction for early retirement |         | With reduction for early retirement |         |
|-------------------------|---------|---------|--|---------|-------------------------------------|---------|
|                         | Number  | Percent | Number                                 | Percent | Number                              | Percent |
| Total .....             | 360,190 | 100.0   | 279,920                                | 100.0   | 80,270                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00..... | 7,090   | 2.0     | 3,310                                  | 1.2     | 3,780                               | 4.7     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90.....  | 7,700   | 2.1     | 4,230                                  | 1.5     | 3,470                               | 4.3     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90.....  | 7,520   | 2.1     | 3,190                                  | 1.1     | 4,330                               | 5.4     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90.....  | 10,200  | 2.8     | 4,570                                  | 1.6     | 5,630                               | 7.0     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90.....  | 14,490  | 4.0     | 7,350                                  | 2.6     | 7,140                               | 8.9     |
| \$400.00–\$449.90.....  | 14,430  | 4.0     | 8,440                                  | 3.0     | 5,990                               | 7.5     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90.....  | 14,880  | 4.1     | 9,680                                  | 3.5     | 5,200                               | 6.5     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90.....  | 13,140  | 3.6     | 8,370                                  | 3.0     | 4,770                               | 5.9     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90.....  | 13,230  | 3.7     | 8,540                                  | 3.1     | 4,690                               | 5.8     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90.....  | 12,790  | 3.6     | 8,540                                  | 3.1     | 4,250                               | 5.3     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90.....  | 12,930  | 3.6     | 8,780                                  | 3.1     | 4,150                               | 5.2     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90.....  | 13,050  | 3.6     | 8,250                                  | 2.9     | 4,800                               | 6.0     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90.....  | 15,420  | 4.3     | 8,800                                  | 3.1     | 6,620                               | 8.2     |
| \$800.00–\$849.90.....  | 14,180  | 3.9     | 8,810                                  | 3.1     | 5,370                               | 6.7     |
| \$850.00–\$899.90.....  | 14,190  | 3.9     | 11,000                                 | 3.9     | 3,190                               | 4.0     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90.....  | 24,640  | 6.8     | 21,240                                 | 7.6     | 3,400                               | 4.2     |
| \$950.00–\$999.90.....  | 46,480  | 12.9    | 43,650                                 | 15.6    | 2,830                               | 3.5     |
| \$1,000.00 or more..... | 103,830 | 28.8    | 103,170                                | 36.9    | 660                                 | .8      |
| Men .....               | 261,350 | 100.0   | 212,260                                | 100.0   | 49,090                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00..... | 3,640   | 1.4     | 1,850                                  | .9      | 1,790                               | 3.6     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90.....  | 4,550   | 1.7     | 2,830                                  | 1.3     | 1,720                               | 3.5     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90.....  | 3,890   | 1.5     | 2,020                                  | 1.0     | 1,870                               | 3.8     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90.....  | 4,820   | 1.8     | 2,450                                  | 1.2     | 2,370                               | 4.8     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90.....  | 6,230   | 2.4     | 3,930                                  | 1.9     | 2,300                               | 4.7     |
| \$400.00–\$449.90.....  | 6,130   | 2.3     | 3,990                                  | 1.9     | 2,140                               | 4.4     |
| \$450.00–\$499.90.....  | 6,160   | 2.4     | 3,960                                  | 1.9     | 2,200                               | 4.5     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90.....  | 6,540   | 2.5     | 3,930                                  | 1.9     | 2,610                               | 5.3     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90.....  | 7,010   | 2.7     | 4,210                                  | 2.0     | 2,800                               | 5.7     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90.....  | 6,760   | 2.6     | 3,900                                  | 1.8     | 2,860                               | 5.8     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90.....  | 7,120   | 2.7     | 4,120                                  | 1.9     | 3,000                               | 6.1     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90.....  | 8,110   | 3.1     | 4,330                                  | 2.0     | 3,780                               | 7.7     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90.....  | 10,950  | 4.2     | 5,130                                  | 2.4     | 5,820                               | 11.9    |
| \$800.00–\$849.90.....  | 10,730  | 4.1     | 5,830                                  | 2.7     | 4,900                               | 10.0    |
| \$850.00–\$899.90.....  | 10,180  | 3.9     | 7,490                                  | 3.5     | 2,690                               | 5.5     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90.....  | 19,380  | 7.4     | 16,390                                 | 7.7     | 2,990                               | 6.1     |
| \$950.00–\$999.90.....  | 40,920  | 15.7    | 38,310                                 | 18.0    | 2,610                               | 5.3     |
| \$1,000.00 or more..... | 98,230  | 37.6    | 97,590                                 | 46.0    | 640                                 | 1.3     |
| Women.....              | 98,840  | 100.0   | 67,660                                 | 100.0   | 31,180                              | 100.0   |
| Less than \$200.00..... | 3,450   | 3.5     | 1,460                                  | 2.2     | 1,990                               | 6.4     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90.....  | 3,150   | 3.2     | 1,400                                  | 2.1     | 1,750                               | 5.6     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90.....  | 3,630   | 3.7     | 1,170                                  | 1.7     | 2,460                               | 7.9     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90.....  | 5,380   | 5.4     | 2,120                                  | 3.1     | 3,260                               | 10.5    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90.....  | 8,260   | 8.4     | 3,420                                  | 5.1     | 4,840                               | 15.5    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90.....  | 8,300   | 8.4     | 4,450                                  | 6.6     | 3,850                               | 12.3    |
| \$450.00–\$499.90.....  | 8,720   | 8.8     | 5,720                                  | 8.5     | 3,000                               | 9.6     |
| \$500.00–\$549.90.....  | 6,600   | 6.7     | 4,440                                  | 6.6     | 2,160                               | 6.9     |
| \$550.00–\$599.90.....  | 6,220   | 6.3     | 4,330                                  | 6.4     | 1,890                               | 6.1     |
| \$600.00–\$649.90.....  | 6,030   | 6.1     | 4,640                                  | 6.9     | 1,390                               | 4.5     |
| \$650.00–\$699.90.....  | 5,810   | 5.9     | 4,660                                  | 6.9     | 1,150                               | 3.7     |
| \$700.00–\$749.90.....  | 4,940   | 5.0     | 3,920                                  | 5.8     | 1,020                               | 3.3     |
| \$750.00–\$799.90.....  | 4,470   | 4.5     | 3,670                                  | 5.4     | 800                                 | 2.6     |
| \$800.00–\$849.90.....  | 3,450   | 3.5     | 2,980                                  | 4.4     | 470                                 | 1.5     |
| \$850.00–\$899.90.....  | 4,010   | 4.1     | 3,510                                  | 5.2     | 500                                 | 1.6     |
| \$900.00–\$949.90.....  | 5,260   | 5.3     | 4,850                                  | 7.2     | 410                                 | 1.3     |
| \$950.00–\$999.90.....  | 5,560   | 5.6     | 5,340                                  | 7.9     | 220                                 | .7      |
| \$1,000.00 or more..... | 5,600   | 5.7     | 5,580                                  | 8.2     | 20                                  | (1)     |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/ Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/ 0162 for further information.



**Table 6.E2.**—Number of retired workers aged 62–69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, at end of 1990

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Age and sex | Total <sup>1</sup> | Benefits in<br>current-payment<br>status | Benefits withheld<br>due to<br>earnings | Percent of<br>total with<br>benefits withheld |
|-------------|--------------------|--|---|---|
| Total ..... | 9,778,740          | 9,468,540                                | 310,200                                 | 3.2   |
| 62 .....    | 671,180            | 661,900                                  | 9,280                                   | 1.4   |
| 63 .....    | 899,710            | 899,210                                  | 10,500                                  | 1.2   |
| 64 .....    | 965,510            | 952,250                                  | 13,260                                  | 1.4   |
| 65 .....    | 1,434,090          | 1,365,410                                | 68,680                                  | 4.8   |
| 66 .....    | 1,494,090          | 1,432,610                                | 61,480                                  | 4.1   |
| 67 .....    | 1,448,660          | 1,393,990                                | 54,670                                  | 3.8   |
| 68 .....    | 1,421,290          | 1,373,810                                | 47,480                                  | 3.3   |
| 69 .....    | 1,444,210          | 1,399,360                                | 44,850                                  | 3.1   |
| Men .....   | 5,462,950          | 5,233,750                                | 229,200                                 | 4.2   |
| 62 .....    | 355,360            | 349,590                                  | 5,770                                   | 1.6   |
| 63 .....    | 482,130            | 475,770                                  | 6,360                                   | 1.3   |
| 64 .....    | 518,650            | 510,640                                  | 8,010                                   | 1.5   |
| 65 .....    | 811,470            | 760,590                                  | 50,880                                  | 6.3   |
| 66 .....    | 847,760            | 801,780                                  | 45,980                                  | 5.4   |
| 67 .....    | 824,420            | 782,990                                  | 41,430                                  | 5.0   |
| 68 .....    | 807,750            | 771,260                                  | 36,490                                  | 4.5   |
| 69 .....    | 815,410            | 781,130                                  | 34,280                                  | 4.2   |
| Women ..... | 4,315,790          | 4,234,790                                | 81,000                                  | 1.9   |
| 62 .....    | 315,820            | 312,310                                  | 3,510                                   | 1.1   |
| 63 .....    | 417,580            | 413,440                                  | 4,140                                   | 1.0   |
| 64 .....    | 446,860            | 441,610                                  | 5,250                                   | 1.2   |
| 65 .....    | 622,620            | 604,820                                  | 17,800                                  | 2.9   |
| 66 .....    | 646,330            | 630,830                                  | 15,500                                  | 2.4   |
| 67 .....    | 624,240            | 611,000                                  | 13,240                                  | 2.1   |
| 68 .....    | 613,540            | 602,550                                  | 10,990                                  | 1.8   |
| 69 .....    | 628,800            | 618,230                                  | 10,570                                  | 1.7   |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes beneficiaries with benefits withheld for reasons other than earnings.

## 6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

**Table 6.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld due to earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, at end of 1990**

[Based on 10-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit          | Total   | Age    |        |        |        |        |        |
|--------------------------|---------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|                          |         | 62–64  | 65     | 66     | 67     | 68     | 69     |
|                          | Men     |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total number .....       | 229,200 | 20,140 | 50,880 | 45,980 | 41,430 | 36,490 | 34,280 |
| Total percent .....      | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  |
| Less than \$200.00 ..... | 1.0     | 2.8    | .9     | .9     | 1.0    | .8     | .4     |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....  | .5      | 1.3    | .5     | .3     | .3     | .3     | .5     |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....  | .6      | 2.4    | .4     | .4     | .4     | .4     | .5     |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....  | 1.0     | 3.3    | 1.0    | .8     | .7     | .7     | .5     |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....  | 1.6     | 3.5    | 1.5    | 1.4    | 1.4    | 1.8    | 1.2    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....  | 1.7     | 3.7    | 1.6    | 1.8    | 1.5    | 1.5    | 1.2    |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....  | 1.7     | 3.6    | 1.7    | 1.5    | 1.7    | 1.4    | 1.3    |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....  | 2.1     | 5.5    | 1.9    | 1.7    | 1.7    | 1.6    | 1.7    |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....  | 2.2     | 6.0    | 1.7    | 2.0    | 1.9    | 1.9    | 1.7    |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....  | 2.2     | 7.1    | 2.1    | 1.7    | 1.8    | 1.3    | 1.6    |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....  | 2.3     | 8.4    | 1.8    | 1.7    | 2.1    | 1.3    | 1.7    |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....  | 2.8     | 10.3   | 2.2    | 1.9    | 1.9    | 1.9    | 2.0    |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....  | 4.1     | 17.7   | 3.6    | 2.7    | 2.8    | 2.1    | 2.0    |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....  | 4.2     | 15.1   | 3.7    | 3.0    | 3.2    | 2.9    | 2.6    |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....  | 4.0     | 6.3    | 4.1    | 3.7    | 3.9    | 3.3    | 3.1    |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....  | 8.1     | 2.7    | 9.2    | 10.9   | 9.6    | 7.3    | 4.2    |
| \$950.00–\$999.90 .....  | 17.5    | .2     | 21.4   | 26.3   | 20.3   | 13.9   | 10.0   |
| \$1,000.00 or more ..... | 42.5    | ...    | 40.6   | 37.2   | 43.7   | 55.5   | 63.9   |
|                          | Women   |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total number .....       | 81,000  | 12,900 | 17,800 | 15,500 | 13,240 | 10,990 | 10,570 |
| Total percent .....      | 100.0   | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  | 100.0  |
| Less than \$200.00 ..... | 2.7     | 6.4    | 2.4    | 2.3    | 2.5    | 1.6    | 1.0    |
| \$200.00–\$249.90 .....  | 1.8     | 3.8    | 1.7    | 1.5    | 1.4    | 1.1    | 1.4    |
| \$250.00–\$299.90 .....  | 2.8     | 9.1    | 2.3    | 1.2    | 1.4    | 1.6    | 1.4    |
| \$300.00–\$349.90 .....  | 4.8     | 13.5   | 3.6    | 3.0    | 3.4    | 2.6    | 3.1    |
| \$350.00–\$399.90 .....  | 7.8     | 20.0   | 7.2    | 6.1    | 4.6    | 4.6    | 3.5    |
| \$400.00–\$449.90 .....  | 7.8     | 12.4   | 7.1    | 7.6    | 6.3    | 6.7    | 5.3    |
| \$450.00–\$499.90 .....  | 8.9     | 9.3    | 9.7    | 10.7   | 8.6    | 7.3    | 6.1    |
| \$500.00–\$549.90 .....  | 6.8     | 7.4    | 7.6    | 7.4    | 7.1    | 6.1    | 4.7    |
| \$550.00–\$599.90 .....  | 6.4     | 5.4    | 7.3    | 7.8    | 6.0    | 5.6    | 4.5    |
| \$600.00–\$649.90 .....  | 6.3     | 3.6    | 6.9    | 7.7    | 7.1    | 6.1    | 5.6    |
| \$650.00–\$699.90 .....  | 5.9     | 3.1    | 6.4    | 6.3    | 6.5    | 6.1    | 6.5    |
| \$700.00–\$749.90 .....  | 5.1     | 1.8    | 6.9    | 5.2    | 5.4    | 5.4    | 4.7    |
| \$750.00–\$799.90 .....  | 4.9     | 2.4    | 5.3    | 5.2    | 5.3    | 5.0    | 6.5    |
| \$800.00–\$849.90 .....  | 3.9     | 1.0    | 4.6    | 4.4    | 5.1    | 4.3    | 3.8    |
| \$850.00–\$899.90 .....  | 4.6     | .5     | 5.6    | 5.4    | 5.0    | 5.2    | 5.6    |
| \$900.00–\$949.90 .....  | 6.3     | .4     | 5.7    | 7.7    | 7.5    | 8.9    | 8.7    |
| \$950.00–\$999.90 .....  | 6.6     | ...    | 6.1    | 6.3    | 10.1   | 9.5    | 8.9    |
| \$1,000.00 or more ..... | 6.7     | ...    | 3.7    | 4.2    | 6.7    | 12.4   | 18.8   |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.

**Table 6.E4.—Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, at end of 1990**

| Reason payment withheld and age of beneficiary       | Total     | Retired workers |         |        | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands |                               |                            |           | Children | Widowed mothers and fathers | Widows and widowers | Par-ents | Special age-72 benefi-ciaries |
|--|-----------|-----------------|---------|--------|------------------|--------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------|----------|-----------------------------|---------------------|----------|-------------------------------|
|  |           | Total           | Men     | Women  |                  | Total              | Wives                         |                            | Hus-bands |          |                             |                     |          |                               |
|  |           |                 |         |        |                  |                    | Without children <sup>1</sup> | With children <sup>2</sup> |           |          |                             |                     |          |                               |
| Total .....  | 1,160,339 | 360,699         | 261,547 | 99,152 | 47,814           | 184,739            | 81,390                        | 29,283                     | 74,066    | 270,533  | 62,557                      | 217,230             | 370      | 16,397                        |
| Earnings of retired workers .....                    | 346,316   | 310,442         | 229,411 | 81,031 | ...              | 30,270             | 28,476                        | 1,587                      | 207       | 5,604    | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| Under age 62 .....                                   | 7,106     | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 1,502              | ...                           | 1,502                      | ...       | 5,604    | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| 62 or older .....                                    | 339,210   | 310,442         | 229,411 | 81,031 | ...              | 28,768             | 28,476                        | 85                         | 207       | ...      | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| 62-64 .....  | 38,457    | 33,946          | 20,192  | 13,754 | ...              | 4,511              | 4,413                         | 85                         | 13        | ...      | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| 65-69 .....  | 300,753   | 276,496         | 209,219 | 67,277 | ...              | 24,257             | 24,063                        | ...                        | 194       | ...      | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| Earnings of other beneficiaries .....                | 58,210    | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 5,926              | 4,981                         | 545                        | 400       | 307      | 34,272                      | 17,705              | ...      | ...                           |
| Under age 62 .....                                   | 37,304    | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 319                | ...                           | 319                        | ...       | 307      | 33,886                      | 2,792               | ...      | ...                           |
| 62 or older .....                                    | 20,906    | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 5,607              | 4,981                         | 226                        | 400       | ...      | 386                         | 14,913              | ...      | ...                           |
| 62-64 .....  | 7,431     | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 1,079              | 818                           | 226                        | 35        | ...      | 386                         | 5,966               | ...      | ...                           |
| 65-69 .....  | 13,475    | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 4,528              | 4,163                         | ...                        | 365       | ...      | ...                         | 8,947               | ...      | ...                           |
| Entitled child not in care of beneficiary .....      | 31,382    | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 12,347             | 80                            | 12,267                     | ...       | ...      | 19,035                      | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| Payee not determined ..                              | 9,870     | 805             | 411     | 394    | 1,358            | 66                 | 54                            | 7                          | 5         | 7,289    | 58                          | 288                 | ...      | 6                             |
| Recoupment of overpayment .....                      | 28,046    | 10,170          | 5,849   | 4,321  | 2,370            | 3,521              | 1,608                         | 1,854                      | 59        | 6,027    | 3,244                       | 2,709               | 5        | ...                           |
| Address unknown .....                                | 34,019    | 16,835          | 9,640   | 7,195  | 4,468            | 1,271              | 756                           | 444                        | 71        | 5,313    | 375                         | 5,230               | 34       | 493                           |
| Determination of continuing disability pending ..... | 7,277     | ...             | ...     | ...    | 3,833            | 1,239              | 876                           | 363                        | ...       | 2,184    | ...                         | 21                  | ...      | ...                           |
| Workers' compensation offset .....                   | 5,619     | ...             | ...     | ...    | 2,233            | 163                | 136                           | 27                         | ...       | 3,223    | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | ...                           |
| Governmental pension offset .....                    | 136,899   | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | 97,894             | 27,466                        | ...                        | 70,428    | ...      | 61                          | 33,211              | ...      | 5,733                         |
| Receipt of public assistance .....                   | 8,229     | ...             | ...     | ...    | ...              | ...                | ...                           | ...                        | ...       | ...      | ...                         | ...                 | ...      | 8,229                         |
| Other reasons <sup>3</sup> .....                     | 494,472   | 22,447          | 16,236  | 6,211  | 33,552           | 32,042             | 16,957                        | 12,189                     | 2,896     | 240,586  | 5,512                       | 158,066             | 331      | 1,936                         |

<sup>1</sup> Aged 62 or older.<sup>2</sup> Under age 65 with entitled children in their care.<sup>3</sup> See Glossary for "Withholding".Note: For more recent data, see table Q-8 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.**Table 6.E5.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, at end of 1990**

| Reason payment withheld                              | Wives and husbands of— |                  | Children         |                  |                  |                                |                  |                  |                          |                  |                  |
|--|------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|
|  | Retired workers        | Disabled workers | Under age 18 of— |                  |                  | Disabled, aged 18 or older of— |                  |                  | Students, aged 18-19 of— |                  |                  |
|  |                        |                  | Retired workers  | Deceased workers | Disabled workers | Retired workers                | Deceased workers | Disabled workers | Retired workers          | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |
| Total .....  | 157,023                | 27,716           | 23,415           | 48,346           | 101,478          | 41,870                         | 21,831           | 8,055            | 4,604                    | 13,271           | 7,663            |
| Earnings of—   |                        |                  |                  |                  |                  |                                |                  |                  |                          |                  |                  |
| Retired workers .....                                | 30,270                 | ...              | 4,209            | ...              | ...              | 1,295                          | ...              | ...              | 100                      | ...              | ...              |
| Other beneficiaries .....                            | 5,373                  | 553              | 49               | 71               | 75               | 15                             | 26               | ...              | 9                        | 32               | 30               |
| Entitled child not in care of beneficiary .....      | 3,616                  | 8,731            | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...                            | ...              | ...              | ...                      | ...              | ...              |
| Payee not determined .....                           | 35                     | 31               | 442              | 3,862            | 1,958            | 139                            | 812              | 48               | ...                      | 18               | 10               |
| Overpayment for reasons other than earnings .....    | 1,935                  | 1,586            | 470              | 2,291            | 2,778            | 130                            | 204              | 39               | 12                       | 72               | 31               |
| Address unknown .....                                | 834                    | 437              | 284              | 1,532            | 2,106            | 188                            | 855              | 102              | 22                       | 167              | 57               |
| Determination of continuing disability pending ..... | 14                     | 1,225            | ...              | ...              | 1,608            | 121                            | 352              | 96               | ...                      | ...              | 7                |
| Workers' compensation offset .....                   | ...                    | 163              | ...              | ...              | 3,075            | ...                            | ...              | 74               | ...                      | ...              | 74               |
| Governmental pension offset ..                       | 96,239                 | 1,655            | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...                            | ...              | ...              | ...                      | ...              | ...              |
| Other reasons .....                                  | 18,707                 | 13,335           | 17,961           | 40,590           | 89,878           | 39,982                         | 19,582           | 7,696            | 4,461                    | 12,982           | 7,454            |

CONTACT: Mayer Feldman/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0161/0162 for further information.



## 6.E OASDI: Benefits Withheld

**Table 6.E6.—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–89**

| Year and offset status  | Number of—           |               | Average monthly family benefit |              | Average offset |
|---|----------------------|---------------|--------------------------------|--------------|----------------|
|   | Families             | Beneficiaries | Before offset                  | After offset |                |
| Total:<br>1967 .....<br>1970 .....<br>1975 .....<br><br>1980 .....<br>1981 .....<br>1982 .....<br>1983 .....<br>1984 .....<br><br>1985 .....<br>1986 .....<br>1987 .....<br>1988 <sup>1</sup> .....<br>1989 <sup>2</sup> .....<br><br>Worker benefit partially reduced:<br>1967 .....<br>1970 .....<br>1975 .....<br><br>1980 .....<br>1981 .....<br>1982 .....<br>1983 .....<br>1984 .....<br><br>1985 .....<br>1986 .....<br>1987 .....<br>1988 <sup>1</sup> .....<br>1989 <sup>2</sup> .....<br><br>Worker benefit withheld:<br>1967 .....<br>1970 .....<br>1975 .....<br><br>1980 .....<br>1981 .....<br>1982 .....<br>1983 .....<br>1984 .....<br><br>1985 .....<br>1986 .....<br>1987 .....<br>1988 <sup>1</sup> .....<br>1989 <sup>2</sup> ..... | Disabled worker only |               |                                |              |                |
|   | 4,056                | 4,056         | \$111.66                       | \$49.08      | \$62.58        |
|   | 9,103                | 9,103         | 136.32                         | 65.21        | 71.11          |
|   | 18,110               | 18,110        | 233.45                         | 136.34       | 97.11          |
|   | 23,445               | 23,445        | 389.50                         | 230.61       | 158.89         |
|   | 23,639               | 23,639        | 435.94                         | 262.39       | 173.55         |
|   | 24,523               | 24,523        | 467.75                         | 279.23       | 188.52         |
|   | 27,576               | 27,576        | 483.66                         | 283.57       | 200.09         |
|   | 29,834               | 29,834        | 500.17                         | 290.05       | 210.12         |
|   | 32,106               | 32,106        | 515.70                         | 290.34       | 225.36         |
|   | 34,610               | 34,610        | 521.46                         | 287.09       | 234.37         |
|   | 38,847               | 38,847        | 538.53                         | 298.85       | 239.68         |
|   | 41,819               | 41,819        | 536.95                         | 290.68       | 246.27         |
|   | 46,676               | 46,676        | 558.64                         | 304.22       | 254.42         |
|   | 3,137                | 3,137         | 117.03                         | 63.46        | 53.57          |
|   | 7,910                | 7,910         | 139.88                         | 75.05        | 64.83          |
|   | 17,564               | 17,564        | 234.58                         | 140.58       | 94.00          |
|   | 22,890               | 22,890        | 390.78                         | 236.20       | 154.58         |
|   | 23,200               | 23,200        | 437.32                         | 267.35       | 169.97         |
|   | 24,096               | 24,096        | 469.59                         | 284.18       | 185.41         |
|   | 26,451               | 26,451        | 488.15                         | 295.63       | 192.52         |
|   | 28,946               | 28,946        | 503.53                         | 298.95       | 204.58         |
|   | 31,142               | 31,142        | 519.08                         | 299.32       | 219.76         |
|   | 33,555               | 33,555        | 525.02                         | 296.12       | 228.90         |
|   | 37,716               | 37,716        | 541.94                         | 307.81       | 234.13         |
|   | 40,462               | 40,462        | 540.78                         | 300.43       | 240.35         |
|   | 45,392               | 45,392        | 561.84                         | 312.82       | 249.02         |
|   | 919                  | 919           | 93.34                          | ...          | 93.34          |
|   | 1,193                | 1,193         | 112.76                         | ...          | 112.76         |
|   | 546                  | 546           | 196.96                         | ...          | 196.96         |
|   | 555                  | 555           | 336.51                         | ...          | 336.51         |
|   | 439                  | 439           | 363.00                         | ...          | 363.00         |
| 427   | 427                  | 364.00        | ...                            | 364.00       |                |
| 1,125   | 1,125                | 377.90        | ...                            | 377.90       |                |
| 888   | 888                  | 390.64        | ...                            | 390.64       |                |
| 964   | 964                  | 406.74        | ...                            | 406.74       |                |
| 1,055   | 1,055                | 408.42        | ...                            | 408.42       |                |
| 1,131   | 1,131                | 424.90        | ...                            | 424.90       |                |
| 1,357   | 1,357                | 422.68        | ...                            | 422.68       |                |
| 1,284   | 1,284                | 445.51        | ...                            | 445.51       |                |
| Disabled worker with 1 or more dependents   |                      |               |                                |              |                |
| 5,909   | 25,740               | \$240.00      | \$72.90                        | \$167.10     |                |
| 15,712  | 68,430               | 287.85        | 142.92                         | 144.93       |                |
| 29,202  | 118,338              | 466.43        | 287.59                         | 178.84       |                |
| 36,147  | 135,657              | 787.97        | 510.27                         | 277.70       |                |
| 34,475  | 126,159              | 861.74        | 569.94                         | 291.80       |                |
| 33,243  | 120,549              | 921.33        | 625.08                         | 296.25       |                |
| 31,290  | 109,839              | 928.08        | 617.88                         | 310.20       |                |
| 32,083  | 111,630              | 934.25        | 612.44                         | 321.81       |                |
| 34,139  | 116,591              | 931.38        | 599.89                         | 331.49       |                |
| 36,207  | 120,540              | 913.15        | 576.65                         | 336.50       |                |
| 38,193  | 123,489              | 926.32        | 587.24                         | 339.08       |                |
| 40,827  | 130,785              | 930.67        | 580.12                         | 350.55       |                |
| 42,274  | 134,271              | 960.07        | 599.02                         | 361.05       |                |

See footnotes at end of table.

**Table 6.E6.**—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for **disabled workers and their families** with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, 1967–89—**Continued**

| Year and offset status            | Number of—  |               | Average monthly family benefit |              | Average offset |
|-----------------------------------|---|---------------|--------------------------------|--------------|----------------|
|                                   | Families  | Beneficiaries | Before offset                  | After offset |                |
|                                   | Disabled worker with 1 or more dependents—Continued |               |                                |              |                |
| Family benefit partially reduced: |   |               |                                |              |                |
| 1967 .....                        | 4,858   | 20,446        | \$247.09                       | \$88.67      | \$158.42       |
| 1970 .....                        | 14,649  | 63,707        | 294.13                         | 153.29       | 140.84         |
| 1975 .....                        | 28,924  | 117,245       | 467.74                         | 290.35       | 177.39         |
| 1980 .....                        | 35,932  | 134,864       | 789.07                         | 513.32       | 275.75         |
| 1981 .....                        | 34,283  | 125,473       | 863.23                         | 573.13       | 290.10         |
| 1982 .....                        | 33,092  | 119,985       | 922.48                         | 627.94       | 294.54         |
| 1983 .....                        | 30,874  | 108,388       | 931.94                         | 626.21       | 305.73         |
| 1984 .....                        | 31,818  | 110,686       | 936.31                         | 617.54       | 318.77         |
| 1985 .....                        | 33,778  | 115,360       | 934.16                         | 606.30       | 327.86         |
| 1986 .....                        | 35,792  | 119,132       | 915.95                         | 583.34       | 332.61         |
| 1987 .....                        | 37,723  | 121,934       | 929.00                         | 594.56       | 334.44         |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> .....           | 40,347  | 129,202       | 933.66                         | 587.02       | 346.64         |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> .....           | 41,843  | 132,851       | 962.83                         | 605.19       | 357.64         |
| Family benefit withheld:          |   |               |                                |              |                |
| 1967 .....                        | 1,051   | 5,294         | 207.24                         | ...          | 207.24         |
| 1970 .....                        | 1,063   | 4,723         | 201.22                         | ...          | 201.22         |
| 1975 .....                        | 278   | 1,093         | 329.80                         | ...          | 329.80         |
| 1980 .....                        | 215   | 793           | 604.39                         | ...          | 604.39         |
| 1981 .....                        | 192   | 686           | 594.95                         | ...          | 594.95         |
| 1982 .....                        | 151   | 564           | 668.87                         | ...          | 668.87         |
| 1983 .....                        | 416   | 1,451         | 641.58                         | ...          | 641.58         |
| 1984 .....                        | 265   | 944           | 687.00                         | ...          | 687.00         |
| 1985 .....                        | 361   | 1,231         | 671.01                         | ...          | 671.01         |
| 1986 .....                        | 415   | 1,408         | 671.70                         | ...          | 671.70         |
| 1987 .....                        | 470   | 1,555         | 711.15                         | ...          | 711.15         |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> .....           | 480   | 1,583         | 679.63                         | ...          | 679.63         |
| 1989 <sup>2</sup> .....           | 431   | 1,420         | 692.23                         | ...          | 692.23         |

<sup>1</sup> November 1988.<sup>2</sup> September 1989, end of year data not available.**Table 6.E7.**—Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for **disabled workers and their families** with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, September 1989 <sup>1</sup>

| Family classification of beneficiaries         | Number of— |               | Average monthly family benefit |              | Average offset |
|--|------------|---------------|--------------------------------|--------------|----------------|
|  | Families   | Beneficiaries | Before offset                  | After offset |                |
| Total .....                                    | 88,950     | 180,947       | \$749.42                       | \$444.33     | \$305.09       |
| Disabled worker only .....                     | 46,676     | 46,676        | 558.64                         | 304.22       | 254.42         |
| Benefit:                                       |            |               |                                |              |                |
| Partially reduced .....                        | 45,392     | 45,392        | 561.84                         | 312.82       | 249.02         |
| Withheld .....                                 | 1,284      | 1,284         | 445.51                         | ...          | 445.51         |
| Disabled worker and 1 or more dependents ..... | 42,274     | 134,271       | 960.07                         | 599.02       | 361.05         |
| Family benefit partially reduced .....         | 41,843     | 132,851       | 962.83                         | 605.19       | 357.64         |
| Disabled worker's benefit:                     |            |               |                                |              |                |
| Not reduced .....                              | 20,381     | 62,625        | 1,008.78                       | 821.99       | 186.79         |
| Reduced .....                                  | 21,462     | 70,226        | 919.19                         | 399.31       | 519.88         |
| Family benefit withheld .....                  | 431        | 1,420         | 692.23                         | ...          | 692.23         |

<sup>1</sup> End of year data not available.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

## 6.F OASDI: Benefits Terminated

**Table 6.F1.—Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-90**

| Year                      | Total      | Retired workers | Disabled workers | Wives and husbands | Children   |              |                            |            | Widowed mothers and fathers | Widows and widowers | Parents | Special age-72 |
|---------------------------|------------|-----------------|------------------|--------------------|------------|--------------|----------------------------|------------|-----------------------------|---------------------|---------|----------------|
|                           |            |                 |                  |                    | Total      | Under age 18 | Disabled, aged 18 or older | Students   |                             |                     |         |                |
| Total.....                | 95,077,038 | 30,507,877      | 9,275,693        | 13,149,667         | 29,349,228 | 18,265,904   | 394,944                    | 10,688,380 | 3,769,626                   | 7,705,935           | 100,238 | 1,218,774      |
| 1940.....                 | 9,266      | 3,864           | ...              | 1,620              | 2,605      | 2,605        | ...                        | ...        | 1,109                       | 49                  | 19      | ...            |
| 1945.....                 | 108,791    | 34,408          | ...              | 17,179             | 33,446     | 33,446       | ...                        | ...        | 19,828                      | 3,455               | 475     | ...            |
| 1950.....                 | 266,615    | 98,280          | ...              | 51,200             | 69,062     | 69,062       | ...                        | ...        | 33,313                      | 13,642              | 1,118   | ...            |
| 1951.....                 | 354,282    | 141,665         | ...              | 73,706             | 82,516     | 82,516       | ...                        | ...        | 37,016                      | 17,999              | 1,380   | ...            |
| 1952.....                 | 383,780    | 160,284         | ...              | 85,349             | 75,352     | 75,352       | ...                        | ...        | 40,085                      | 20,978              | 1,732   | ...            |
| 1953.....                 | 455,652    | 193,688         | ...              | 99,409             | 89,292     | 89,292       | ...                        | ...        | 44,331                      | 27,006              | 1,926   | ...            |
| 1954.....                 | 501,694    | 212,894         | ...              | 111,788            | 99,375     | 99,375       | ...                        | ...        | 45,870                      | 29,871              | 1,896   | ...            |
| 1955.....                 | 579,229    | 247,998         | ...              | 125,880            | 117,443    | 117,443      | ...                        | ...        | 49,330                      | 36,488              | 2,090   | ...            |
| 1956.....                 | 624,981    | 269,006         | ...              | 134,700            | 128,391    | 128,391      | ...                        | ...        | 51,874                      | 38,849              | 2,161   | ...            |
| 1957.....                 | 789,331    | 334,710         | 16,131           | 178,464            | 146,828    | 146,540      | 288                        | ...        | 54,715                      | 56,022              | 2,461   | ...            |
| 1958.....                 | 817,512    | 322,279         | 52,949           | 173,608            | 156,944    | 156,348      | 596                        | ...        | 52,088                      | 57,422              | 2,222   | ...            |
| 1959.....                 | 1,163,081  | 458,175         | 81,982           | 255,169            | 211,711    | 209,948      | 1,763                      | ...        | 67,346                      | 85,401              | 3,234   | ...            |
| 1960.....                 | 1,170,592  | 440,555         | 89,090           | 249,792            | 235,965    | 233,512      | 2,453                      | ...        | 67,555                      | 84,396              | 3,259   | ...            |
| 1961.....                 | 1,327,950  | 471,552         | 115,546          | 276,437            | 290,895    | 287,599      | 3,296                      | ...        | 77,778                      | 92,322              | 3,420   | ...            |
| 1962.....                 | 1,410,718  | 507,807         | 128,299          | 282,569            | 311,045    | 307,200      | 3,845                      | ...        | 78,261                      | 99,332              | 3,405   | ...            |
| 1963.....                 | 1,672,045  | 591,951         | 137,850          | 330,576            | 397,764    | 392,606      | 5,158                      | ...        | 92,246                      | 117,743             | 3,915   | ...            |
| 1964.....                 | 1,739,693  | 616,124         | 138,576          | 333,969            | 424,680    | 418,834      | 5,846                      | ...        | 96,116                      | 126,328             | 3,900   | ...            |
| 1965.....                 | 1,868,804  | 646,734         | 156,648          | 345,229            | 481,215    | 448,344      | 6,628                      | 26,243     | 98,058                      | 137,031             | 3,889   | ...            |
| 1966.....                 | 2,178,105  | 696,038         | 168,630          | 351,877            | 704,131    | 457,688      | 7,329                      | 239,114    | 92,054                      | 158,302             | 3,749   | 3,324          |
| 1967.....                 | 2,545,076  | 748,184         | 208,899          | 373,803            | 820,610    | 503,110      | 9,178                      | 308,322    | 102,004                     | 172,411             | 3,789   | 115,376        |
| 1968.....                 | 2,654,191  | 789,586         | 222,197          | 386,245            | 837,390    | 514,363      | 10,620                     | 312,407    | 100,344                     | 188,844             | 4,004   | 125,581        |
| 1969.....                 | 2,860,287  | 827,151         | 251,269          | 399,689            | 946,481    | 564,725      | 11,922                     | 369,834    | 107,119                     | 205,188             | 3,525   | 119,865        |
| 1970.....                 | 2,841,523  | 817,129         | 260,444          | 388,574            | 956,566    | 582,918      | 11,795                     | 361,853    | 102,578                     | 208,843             | 3,313   | 104,076        |
| 1971.....                 | 2,944,134  | 846,103         | 266,471          | 394,422            | 1,011,381  | 607,138      | 11,621                     | 392,622    | 104,577                     | 223,988             | 3,162   | 94,030         |
| 1972.....                 | 2,949,327  | 839,018         | 261,739          | 384,297            | 1,037,251  | 605,569      | 13,924                     | 417,758    | 108,995                     | 232,375             | 2,950   | 82,702         |
| 1973.....                 | 3,132,957  | 873,593         | 304,792          | 396,828            | 1,137,641  | 637,851      | 12,445                     | 487,345    | 103,056                     | 234,039             | 2,955   | 80,053         |
| 1974.....                 | 3,296,247  | 921,897         | 320,958          | 416,891            | 1,205,329  | 699,400      | 15,288                     | 490,641    | 116,061                     | 243,139             | 2,886   | 69,086         |
| 1975.....                 | 3,313,151  | 931,953         | 329,532          | 421,973            | 1,209,574  | 695,082      | 15,195                     | 499,297    | 110,493                     | 249,274             | 2,574   | 57,778         |
| 1976.....                 | 3,405,273  | 941,162         | 351,504          | 424,417            | 1,262,306  | 711,425      | 16,104                     | 534,777    | 114,823                     | 256,020             | 2,412   | 52,629         |
| 1977.....                 | 3,551,125  | 955,114         | 401,334          | 430,431            | 1,331,923  | 740,822      | 17,060                     | 574,041    | 114,605                     | 265,721             | 2,285   | 49,712         |
| 1978.....                 | 3,589,849  | 977,703         | 413,571          | 428,498            | 1,342,365  | 736,536      | 17,496                     | 588,333    | 112,491                     | 271,102             | 2,106   | 42,013         |
| 1979.....                 | 3,568,400  | 953,520         | 422,503          | 426,014            | 1,346,176  | 726,910      | 18,598                     | 600,668    | 111,604                     | 272,422             | 1,831   | 34,330         |
| 1980.....                 | 3,593,488  | 1,009,542       | 408,051          | 420,313            | 1,314,704  | 636,825      | 14,561                     | 608,445    | 118,300                     | 289,326             | 1,705   | 31,547         |
| 1981.....                 | 3,596,613  | 1,006,756       | 434,187          | 419,331            | 1,305,554  | 664,436      | 15,482                     | 625,636    | 111,025                     | 291,081             | 1,649   | 27,030         |
| 1982.....                 | 3,869,989  | 1,032,327       | 483,847          | 437,104            | 1,485,066  | 677,326      | 16,435                     | 791,305    | 109,210                     | 298,435             | 1,521   | 22,479         |
| 1983.....                 | 3,788,835  | 1,068,963       | 453,621          | 492,524            | 1,223,789  | 584,312      | 19,706                     | 619,771    | 214,361                     | 309,168             | 1,448   | 24,961         |
| 1984.....                 | 3,230,134  | 1,102,737       | 371,913          | 373,796            | 954,150    | 498,199      | 19,277                     | 436,674    | 88,342                      | 319,858             | 1,283   | 18,055         |
| 1985.....                 | 3,109,569  | 1,150,236       | 339,984          | 367,257            | 820,641    | 446,106      | 17,022                     | 357,513    | 84,165                      | 331,090             | 1,228   | 14,968         |
| 1986.....                 | 2,996,494  | 1,152,844       | 341,276          | 362,966            | 703,293    | 474,999      | 17,013                     | 211,281    | 90,071                      | 329,855             | 1,110   | 15,079         |
| 1987 <sup>1</sup> .....   | 2,945,100  | 1,162,600       | 331,500          | 337,800            | 707,600    | 481,800      | 13,100                     | 212,700    | 78,100                      | 314,500             | 700     | 12,300         |
| 1988 <sup>1</sup> .....   | 3,043,000  | 1,207,500       | 346,300          | 344,800            | 730,100    | 496,500      | 15,100                     | 218,500    | 75,200                      | 328,600             | 500     | 10,000         |
| 1989 <sup>1 2</sup> ..... | 2,924,000  | 1,185,000       | 336,300          | 337,700            | 677,200    | 457,800      | 14,600                     | 204,800    | 65,900                      | 314,800             | 400     | 6,700          |
| 1990 <sup>1</sup> .....   | 2,881,700  | 1,207,900       | 327,800          | 329,200            | 635,300    | 422,600      | 14,200                     | 198,500    | 61,300                      | 314,900             | 200     | 5,100          |

<sup>1</sup> Based on 1-percent sample.

<sup>2</sup> Revised data.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/ Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/ 0156 for further information.



**Table 6.F2.—Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Reason for termination   | Total     | Retired workers        | Disabled workers     | Wives and husbands | Children | Widows, widowers, and parents | Widowed mothers and fathers | Special age-72 beneficiaries |
|--|-----------|------------------------|----------------------|--------------------|----------|-------------------------------|-----------------------------|------------------------------|
| Total .....  | 2,881,700 | 1,207,900              | 327,800              | 329,200            | 635,300  | 315,100                       | 61,300                      | 5,100                        |
| Death of beneficiary .....   | 1,696,500 | <sup>1</sup> 1,178,500 | <sup>1</sup> 138,000 | 83,800             | 10,500   | 279,200                       | 1,400                       | 5,100                        |
| Termination resulting from death of worker .....                   | 209,600   | ...                    | ...                  | 173,900            | 35,700   | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary .....              | 26,600    | ...                    | ...                  | 6,900              | 10,100   | ...                           | 9,600                       | ...                          |
| Attainment of age—   |           |                        |                      |                    |          |                               |                             |                              |
| 18 by children .....   | 356,400   | ...                    | ...                  | ...                | 356,400  | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| 19 by student .....  | 62,100    | ...                    | ...                  | ...                | 62,100   | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| 65 by disabled worker .....  | 211,500   | ...                    | 179,600              | 22,900             | 9,000    | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| 65 by disabled widow(er) .....                                     | 7,800     | ...                    | ...                  | ...                | ...      | 7,800                         | ...                         | ...                          |
| Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child ..... | 77,800    | ...                    | ...                  | 33,500             | ...      | ...                           | 44,300                      | ...                          |
| Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit .....    | 64,700    | 26,600                 | ...                  | 4,300              | 1,500    | 26,800                        | 5,500                       | ...                          |
| Does not meet medical standards <sup>2</sup> .....                 | 25,800    | ...                    | 9,000                | 2,500              | 14,300   | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| Student no longer attending school .....                           | 133,500   | ...                    | ...                  | ...                | 133,500  | ...                           | ...                         | ...                          |
| Other .....  | 9,400     | 2,800                  | 1,200                | 1,400              | 2,200    | 1,300                         | 500                         | ...                          |

<sup>1</sup> In 1988 and 1989, due to processing problems, some retired workers who died at ages 62–64 were erroneously counted as disabled workers. In 1989, 1,149,300 retired workers and 132,000 disabled workers were terminated due to death. These correct the figures of 1,125,400 and 155,900, respectively, in the 1990 Supplement. For 1988 data, it is estimated that the figure on deaths of disabled workers is overstated by 20,000–25,000, and that for retired workers similarly understated.

<sup>2</sup> These data do not include disabled beneficiaries whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity. These persons continue to be eligible for Medicare for a 3-year period. See Glossary for "Disability reentitlement period" and "Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled."

**Table 6.F3.—Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Reason for termination   | Wives and husbands of— |                  | Children         |                  |                  |                                |                  |                  |                          |                  |                  |
|--|------------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------------|------------------|------------------|--------------------------|------------------|------------------|
|  |                        |                  | Under age 18 of— |                  |                  | Disabled, aged 18 or older of— |                  |                  | Students, aged 18-19 of— |                  |                  |
|  | Retired workers        | Disabled workers | Retired workers  | Deceased workers | Disabled workers | Retired workers                | Deceased workers | Disabled workers | Retired workers          | Deceased workers | Disabled workers |
| Total .....  | 266,700                | 62,500           | 52,700           | 201,100          | 168,800          | 1,300                          | 7,900            | 5,000            | 28,300                   | 116,500          | 53,700           |
| Death of beneficiary .....   | 82,000                 | 1,800            | 100              | 1,400            | 600              | 900                            | 6,700            | 500              | ...                      | 300              | ...              |
| Termination resulting from death of worker .....                   | 162,700                | 11,200           | ...              | ...              | 33,600           | ...                            | ...              | 1,300            | ...                      | ...              | 800              |
| Marriage, remarriage, or divorce of beneficiary .....              | 2,300                  | 4,600            | 1,600            | 2,600            | 4,000            | 200                            | 200              | 200              | 200                      | 300              | 800              |
| Attainment of age—   |                        |                  |                  |                  |                  |                                |                  |                  |                          |                  |                  |
| 18 by children .....   | ...                    | ...              | 50,900           | 196,200          | 109,300          | ...                            | ...              | ...              | ...                      | ...              | ...              |
| 19 by student .....  | ...                    | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...                            | ...              | ...              | 7,800                    | 38,500           | 15,800           |
| 65 by disabled worker .....  | ...                    | 22,900           | ...              | ...              | 6,000            | ...                            | ...              | 2,800            | ...                      | ...              | 200              |
| Termination due to attainment of age 16 or marriage of child ..... | 15,000                 | 18,500           | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...                            | ...              | ...              | ...                      | ...              | ...              |
| Entitlement to an equal or larger Social Security benefit .....    | 3,700                  | 600              | ...              | 300              | 500              | 200                            | 300              | ...              | ...                      | 100              | 100              |
| Does not meet medical standards .....                              | ...                    | 2,500            | ...              | ...              | 13,700           | ...                            | 300              | 200              | ...                      | ...              | 100              |
| Student no longer attending school .....                           | ...                    | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...              | ...                            | ...              | ...              | 20,300                   | 77,300           | 35,900           |
| Other .....  | 1,000                  | 400              | 100              | 600              | 1,100            | ...                            | 400              | ...              | ...                      | ...              | ...              |

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Barbara Lingg (301) 965-0162/0156 for further information.

## Health Care

---

### Tables

#### Medicare

---

|    |  |
|----|--|
| 7A | Trust Funds                                |
| 7B | Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement |
| 7C | Participating Facilities                   |

#### Medicaid

---

|    |            |
|----|------------|
| 7E | Recipients |
| 7H | States     |

Table 7.A1.—Hospital Insurance, 1966–90

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

| Calendar<br>year | Receipts |                  |   |   |                             |  |  | Expenditures |                                  |                            |                                   | Trust fund<br>assets<br>at end<br>of year |
|------------------|----------|------------------|---|---|-----------------------------|--|--|--------------|----------------------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|---|
|                  | Total    | Payroll<br>taxes | Transfers from<br>Railroad<br>Retirement<br>account | Reimbursements<br>from general<br>revenues for— |                             | Premiums<br>from<br>voluntary<br>enrollees | Interest on<br>investments<br>and other<br>income <sup>1</sup> | Total        | Benefit<br>payments <sup>2</sup> | Administrative<br>expenses |                                   |   |
|                  |          |                  |   | Uninsured<br>persons                            | Military<br>wage<br>credits |  |  |              |                                  | Amount <sup>3</sup>        | Percent of<br>benefit<br>payments |   |
| 1966 .....       | \$1,943  | \$1,858          | \$16  | \$26  | \$11                        | ...  | \$32   | \$999        | \$891                            | \$108                      | 12.1                              | \$944                                     |
| 1967 .....       | 3,559    | 3,152            | 44  | 301   | 11                          | ...  | 51   | 3,430        | 3,353                            | 77                         | 2.3                               | 1,073                                     |
| 1968 .....       | 5,287    | 4,116            | 54  | 1,022   | 22                          | ...  | 74   | 4,277        | 4,179                            | 99                         | 2.4                               | 2,083                                     |
| 1969 .....       | 5,279    | 4,473            | 64  | 617   | 11                          | ...  | 113  | 4,857        | 4,739                            | 118                        | 2.5                               | 2,505                                     |
| 1970 .....       | 5,979    | 4,881            | 66  | 863   | 11                          | ...  | 158  | 5,281        | 5,124                            | 157                        | 3.1                               | 3,202                                     |
| 1971 .....       | 5,732    | 4,921            | 66  | 503   | 48                          | ...  | 193  | 5,900        | 5,751                            | 150                        | 2.6                               | 3,034                                     |
| 1972 .....       | 6,403    | 5,731            | 63  | 381   | 48                          | ...  | 180  | 6,503        | 6,318                            | 185                        | 2.9                               | 2,935                                     |
| 1973 .....       | 10,821   | 9,944            | 99  | 451   | 48                          | \$2  | 278  | 7,289        | 7,057                            | 232                        | 3.3                               | 6,467                                     |
| 1974 .....       | 12,024   | 10,844           | 132   | 471   | 48                          | 5  | 523  | 9,372        | 9,099                            | 272                        | 3.0                               | 9,119                                     |
| 1975 .....       | 12,980   | 11,502           | 138   | 621   | 48                          | 7  | 664  | 11,581       | 11,315                           | 266                        | 2.4                               | 10,517                                    |
| 1976 .....       | 13,766   | 12,727           | 143   | (4)   | 141                         | 9  | 746  | 13,679       | 13,340                           | 339                        | 2.5                               | 10,605                                    |
| 1977 .....       | 15,856   | 14,114           | (5)   | <sup>4</sup> 803                                | <sup>6</sup> 143            | 12   | 784  | 16,019       | 15,737                           | 283                        | 1.8                               | 10,442                                    |
| 1978 .....       | 19,213   | 17,324           | <sup>5</sup> 214                                    | 688   | 141                         | 13   | 834  | 18,178       | 17,682                           | 496                        | 2.8                               | 11,477                                    |
| 1979 .....       | 22,825   | 20,768           | 191   | 734   | 141                         | 16   | 975  | 21,073       | 20,623                           | 450                        | 2.2                               | 13,228                                    |
| 1980 .....       | 26,097   | 23,848           | 244   | 697   | 141                         | 18   | 1,149  | 25,577       | 25,064                           | 512                        | 2.0                               | 13,749                                    |
| 1981 .....       | 35,725   | 32,959           | 276   | 659   | 207                         | 22   | 1,603  | 30,726       | 30,342                           | 384                        | 1.3                               | 18,748                                    |
| 1982 .....       | 37,998   | 34,586           | 351   | 808   | 207                         | 24   | 2,022  | 36,144       | 35,631                           | 513                        | 1.4                               | <sup>7</sup> 8,164                        |
| 1983 .....       | 44,570   | 37,259           | 358   | 878   | <sup>8</sup> 3,456          | 27   | 2,593  | 39,877       | 39,337                           | 540                        | 1.4                               | 12,858                                    |
| 1984 .....       | 46,720   | 42,288           | 351   | 752   | 250                         | 33   | 3,046  | 43,887       | 43,257                           | 629                        | 1.5                               | 15,691                                    |
| 1985 .....       | 51,397   | 47,576           | 371   | 766   | <sup>9</sup> -719           | 41   | 3,362  | 48,414       | 47,580                           | 834                        | 1.8                               | <sup>7</sup> 20,499                       |
| 1986 .....       | 59,267   | 54,583           | 364   | 566   | 91                          | 43   | 3,619  | 50,422       | 49,758                           | 664                        | 1.3                               | <sup>7</sup> 39,957                       |
| 1987 .....       | 64,064   | 58,648           | 368   | 447   | 94                          | 38   | 4,469  | 50,289       | 49,496                           | 793                        | 1.6                               | 53,732                                    |
| 1988 .....       | 69,239   | 62,449           | 364   | 475   | 80                          | 41   | 5,830  | 53,331       | 52,517                           | 815                        | 1.6                               | 69,640                                    |
| 1989 .....       | 76,721   | 68,369           | 379   | 515   | 86                          | 55   | 7,317  | 60,803       | 60,011                           | 792                        | 1.3                               | 85,558                                    |
| 1990 .....       | 80,372   | 72,013           | 367   | 413   | <sup>10</sup> -993          | 122  | 8,451  | 66,997       | 66,239                           | 758                        | 1.1                               | 98,933                                    |

<sup>1</sup> Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund, which are not obligations of the trust fund, and a small amount of miscellaneous income.

<sup>2</sup> Includes costs of Peer Review Organizations (beginning with the implementation of the Prospective Payment System on Oct. 1, 1983).

<sup>3</sup> Includes costs of experiments and demonstration projects.

<sup>4</sup> No transfer is made in 1976 because of the change in transfer dates from December to March. The 1977 transfer is for benefits and administrative expenses during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

<sup>5</sup> No transfer is made in 1977 because of the change in transfer dates from August to June. The 1978 transfer is for contributions during the 15-month period beginning July 1976 and ending September 1977.

<sup>6</sup> Includes \$2 million in reimbursement from general revenues for costs arising from the granting of deemed wage credits to persons of Japanese ancestry who were interned during World War II.

<sup>7</sup> Total assets exclude \$12,437 million loaned to the OASI Trust Fund under the interfund-borrowing provisions of the law in 1982. Repayments of \$1,824 million and \$10,613 million were made in 1985 and 1986, respectively.

<sup>8</sup> The lump-sum general revenue transfer, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98–21.

<sup>9</sup> Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of –\$805 million, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98–21.

<sup>10</sup> Includes the lump-sum general revenue transfer of –\$1,100 million, as provided for by section 151 of Public Law 98–21.

Note: Totals do not necessarily equal the sums of rounded components.

Source: 1991 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, table 6.



Table 7.A2.—Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966–90

[Amounts in millions, except for percentages]

| Calendar<br>year | Receipts            |                            |                    |                  |  |  | Expenditures        |                     |                            |                                   | Trust fund<br>assets<br>at end<br>of year <sup>3</sup> |
|------------------|---------------------|----------------------------|--------------------|------------------|--|--|---------------------|---------------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------|--|
|                  | Total               | Premiums from participants |                    |                  | Government<br>contributions <sup>1</sup> | Interest<br>and other<br>income <sup>2</sup> | Total               | Benefit<br>payments | Administrative<br>expenses |                                   |  |
|                  |                     | Total                      | Aged               | Disabled         |  |  |                     |                     | Amount                     | Percent of<br>benefit<br>payments |  |
| 1966 .....       | \$324               | \$322                      | \$322              | ...              | \$0                                      | \$2  | \$203               | \$128               | \$75                       | 58.6                              | \$122  |
| 1967 .....       | 1,597               | 640                        | 640                | ...              | 933                                      | 24   | 1,307               | 1,197               | 110                        | 9.2                               | 412  |
| 1968 .....       | 1,711               | 832                        | 832                | ...              | 858                                      | 21   | 1,702               | 1,518               | 184                        | 12.1                              | 421  |
| 1969 .....       | 1,839               | 914                        | 914                | ...              | 907                                      | 18   | 2,061               | 1,865               | 196                        | 10.5                              | 199  |
| 1970 .....       | 2,201               | 1,096                      | 1,096              | ...              | 1,093                                    | 12   | 2,212               | 1,975               | 237                        | 12.0                              | 188  |
| 1971 .....       | 2,639               | 1,302                      | 1,302              | ...              | 1,313                                    | 24   | 2,377               | 2,117               | 260                        | 12.3                              | 450  |
| 1972 .....       | 2,808               | 1,382                      | 1,382              | ...              | 1,389                                    | 37   | 2,614               | 2,325               | 289                        | 12.4                              | 643  |
| 1973 .....       | 3,312               | 1,550                      | 1,491              | \$59             | 1,705                                    | 57   | 2,844               | 2,526               | 318                        | 12.6                              | 1,111  |
| 1974 .....       | 4,124               | 1,804                      | 1,664              | 140              | 2,225                                    | 95   | 3,728               | 3,318               | 410                        | 12.4                              | 1,506  |
| 1975 .....       | 4,673               | 1,918                      | 1,759              | 158              | 2,648                                    | 107  | 4,735               | 4,273               | 462                        | 10.8                              | 1,444  |
| 1976 .....       | 5,977               | 2,060                      | 1,878              | 183              | 3,810                                    | 107  | 5,622               | 5,080               | 542                        | 10.7                              | 1,799  |
| 1977 .....       | 7,805               | 2,247                      | 2,030              | 217              | 5,386                                    | 172  | 6,505               | 6,038               | 467                        | 7.7                               | 3,099  |
| 1978 .....       | 9,056               | 2,470                      | 2,221              | 248              | 6,287                                    | 299  | 7,755               | 7,252               | 503                        | 6.9                               | 4,400  |
| 1979 .....       | 9,768               | 2,719                      | 2,451              | 267              | 6,645                                    | 404  | 9,265               | 8,708               | 557                        | 6.4                               | 4,902  |
| 1980 .....       | 10,874              | 3,011                      | 2,707              | 304              | 7,455                                    | 408  | 11,245              | 10,635              | 610                        | 5.7                               | 4,530  |
| 1981 .....       | 15,374              | <sup>4</sup> 3,722         | <sup>4</sup> 3,356 | <sup>4</sup> 366 | <sup>4</sup> 11,291                      | 361  | 14,028              | 13,113              | 915                        | 7.0                               | 5,877  |
| 1982 .....       | 16,580              | <sup>4</sup> 3,697         | <sup>4</sup> 3,341 | <sup>4</sup> 356 | <sup>4</sup> 12,284                      | 599  | 16,227              | 15,455              | 772                        | 5.0                               | 6,230  |
| 1983 .....       | 19,824              | 4,236                      | 3,845              | 391              | 14,861                                   | 727  | 18,984              | 18,106              | 878                        | 4.8                               | 7,070  |
| 1984 .....       | 23,180              | 5,167                      | 4,721              | 445              | 17,054                                   | 959  | 20,552              | 19,661              | 891                        | 4.5                               | 9,698  |
| 1985 .....       | 25,106              | 5,613                      | 5,105              | 508              | 18,250                                   | 1,243  | 23,880              | 22,947              | 933                        | 4.1                               | 10,924   |
| 1986 .....       | 24,665              | 5,722                      | 5,218              | 504              | 17,802                                   | 1,141  | 27,299              | 26,239              | 1,060                      | 4.0                               | 8,291  |
| 1987 .....       | 31,844              | <sup>5</sup> 7,409         | <sup>5</sup> 6,747 | <sup>5</sup> 661 | <sup>5</sup> 23,560                      | 875  | 31,740              | 30,820              | 920                        | 3.0                               | 8,394  |
| 1988 .....       | 35,825              | <sup>5</sup> 8,761         | <sup>5</sup> 7,983 | <sup>5</sup> 778 | <sup>5</sup> 26,203                      | 861  | 35,230              | 33,970              | 1,260                      | 3.7                               | 8,990  |
| 1989 .....       | <sup>6</sup> 44,349 | <sup>6</sup> 12,263        | 9,793              | 993              | 30,852                                   | <sup>6</sup> 1,234                           | <sup>6</sup> 39,783 | 38,294              | <sup>6</sup> 1,489         | 3.9                               | <sup>6</sup> 13,556                                    |
| 1990 .....       | 45,913              | 11,320                     | 10,311             | 1,008            | 33,035                                   | 1,558  | 43,987              | 42,468              | 1,519                      | 3.6                               | 15,492   |

<sup>1</sup> The payments shown as being from the general fund of the Treasury include certain interest-adjustment items.

<sup>2</sup> Other income includes recoveries of amounts reimbursed from the trust fund that are not obligations of the trust fund and other miscellaneous income.

<sup>3</sup> The financial status of the program depends on both the total net assets and the liabilities of the program.

<sup>4</sup> Section 708 of title VII of the Social Security Act modified the provisions for the delivery of Social Security benefit checks when the regularly designated delivery day falls on a Saturday, Sunday, or legal public holiday. Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1982 occurred on Dec. 31, 1981. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$264 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$883 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1981. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1982.

<sup>5</sup> Delivery of benefit checks normally due January 1988 occurred on Dec. 31, 1987. Consequently, the SMI premiums withheld from the checks (\$692 million) and the general revenue matching contributions (\$2,178 million) were added to the SMI Trust Fund on Dec. 31, 1987. These amounts are excluded from the premium income and general revenue income for calendar year 1988; see footnote 4.

<sup>6</sup> Includes the impact of the Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act of 1988 (Public Law 100-360).

<sup>7</sup> Catastrophic coverage premiums—\$1.5 billion—not distributed between aged and disabled enrollees are included in total.

Source: 1991 Annual Report of the Board of Trustees of the Federal Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, table 6, and unpublished Treasury reports.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-89<sup>1</sup>**

| Type of coverage and service                                   | 1967    | 1975     | 1980     | 1985     | 1987     | 1988     | 1989     | Average annual rate change (percent), 1967-89 |
|--|---------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|----------|---|
| Persons enrolled (in thousands)                                |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 19,521  | 22,790   | 25,515   | 28,176   | 29,380   | 29,879   | 30,409   | 2.0   |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 19,494  | 22,472   | 25,104   | 27,683   | 28,822   | 29,312   | 29,869   | 2.0   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 17,893  | 21,945   | 24,680   | 27,311   | 28,382   | 28,780   | 29,216   | 2.3   |
| Persons served (in thousands)                                  |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 7,154   | 12,032   | 16,271   | 20,347   | 22,154   | 22,942   | 23,868   | 5.6   |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 3,960   | 4,963    | 6,024    | 6,058    | 6,048    | 6,082    | 6,155    | 2.0   |
| Inpatient hospital .....                                       | 3,601   | 4,913    | 5,951    | 5,714    | 5,752    | 5,779    | 5,725    | 2.1   |
| Skilled-nursing services .....                                 | 354     | 260      | 248      | 304      | 283      | 371      | 613      | 2.5   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 126     | 329      | 675      | 1,448    | 1,447    | 1,485    | 1,580    | 12.2  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 6,523   | 11,762   | 16,099   | 20,186   | 22,020   | 22,808   | 23,746   | 6.0   |
| Physicians' and other medical services .....                   | 6,415   | 11,396   | 15,627   | 19,590   | 21,496   | 22,270   | 23,283   | 6.0   |
| Outpatient services .....                                      | 1,511   | 3,768    | 6,629    | 9,889    | 11,939   | 12,795   | 13,291   | 10.4  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 118     | 161      | 302      | 27       | 31       | 32       | 36       | -5.3  |
| Persons served per 1,000 enrollees                             |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 367     | 528      | 638      | 722      | 754      | 768      | 785      | 3.5   |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 203     | 221      | 240      | 219      | 210      | 208      | 206      | .1  |
| Inpatient hospital .....                                       | 185     | 219      | 237      | 206      | 200      | 197      | 192      | .2  |
| Skilled-nursing services .....                                 | 18      | 12       | 10       | 11       | 10       | 13       | 21       | .7  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 7       | 15       | 27       | 52       | 50       | 51       | 53       | 9.6   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 365     | 536      | 652      | 739      | 776      | 793      | 813      | 3.7   |
| Physicians' and other medical services .....                   | 359     | 519      | 633      | 717      | 757      | 774      | 797      | 3.7   |
| Outpatient services .....                                      | 77      | 172      | 269      | 362      | 421      | 445      | 455      | 8.4   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 7       | 7        | 12       | 1        | 1        | 1        | 1        | -8.5  |
| Amount reimbursed (in millions)                                |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$4,239 | \$12,689 | \$29,134 | \$56,199 | \$67,022 | \$72,900 | \$82,222 | 14.4  |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 2,967   | 9,209    | 20,353   | 37,360   | 41,744   | 45,703   | 50,448   | 13.7  |
| Inpatient hospital .....                                       | 2,659   | 8,840    | 19,583   | 35,313   | 39,578   | 43,112   | 45,439   | 13.8  |
| Skilled-nursing services .....                                 | 274     | 233      | 331      | 464      | 524      | 811      | 2,806    | 11.2  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 26      | 136      | 440      | 1,583    | 1,643    | 1,781    | 2,202    | 22.4  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 1,272   | 3,481    | 8,781    | 18,839   | 25,278   | 27,196   | 31,774   | 15.8  |
| Physicians' and other medical services .....                   | 1,224   | 3,050    | 7,361    | 15,309   | 16,887   | 20,143   | 25,310   | 14.8  |
| Outpatient services .....                                      | 38      | 374      | 1,261    | 3,499    | 5,097    | 5,843    | 6,407    | 26.2  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 17      | 56       | 159      | 31       | 38       | 43       | 57       | 5.7   |
| Amount reimbursed per person served                            |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$592   | \$1,055  | \$1,791  | \$2,762  | \$3,025  | \$3,178  | \$3,445  | 8.3   |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 749     | 1,855    | 3,379    | 6,167    | 6,903    | 7,515    | 8,196    | 11.5  |
| Inpatient hospital .....                                       | 738     | 1,799    | 3,291    | 6,181    | 6,881    | 7,461    | 7,937    | 11.4  |
| Skilled-nursing services .....                                 | 774     | 896      | 1,336    | 1,525    | 1,853    | 2,184    | 4,580    | 8.4   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 204     | 413      | 652      | 1,093    | 1,135    | 1,199    | 1,394    | 9.1   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 195     | 296      | 545      | 933      | 1,148    | 1,192    | 1,338    | 9.1   |
| Physicians' and other medical services .....                   | 191     | 268      | 471      | 781      | 937      | 957      | 1,087    | 8.2   |
| Outpatient services .....                                      | 25      | 99       | 190      | 354      | 427      | 457      | 482      | 14.4  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 145     | 347      | 526      | 1,122    | 1,233    | 1,359    | 1,614    | 11.6  |
| Amount reimbursed per enrollee                                 |         |          |          |          |          |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$217   | \$557    | \$1,142  | \$1,995  | \$2,281  | \$2,440  | \$2,704  | 12.1  |
| Hospital Insurance .....                                       | 152     | 410      | 811      | 1,350    | 1,448    | 1,559    | 1,689    | 11.6  |
| Inpatient hospital .....                                       | 137     | 394      | 780      | 1,276    | 1,373    | 1,471    | 1,521    | 11.6  |
| Skilled-nursing services .....                                 | 14      | 11       | 13       | 17       | 18       | 28       | 94       | 9.0   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 1       | 6        | 18       | 57       | 57       | 61       | 74       | 21.6  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance .....                          | 71      | 159      | 356      | 690      | 891      | 945      | 1,088    | 13.2  |
| Physicians' and other medical services .....                   | 69      | 139      | 298      | 561      | 710      | 740      | 866      | 12.2  |
| Outpatient services .....                                      | 2       | 17       | 51       | 128      | 153      | 180      | 219      | 23.8  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 1       | 2        | 6        | 1        | 1        | 1        | 2        | 3.2   |

<sup>1</sup> Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

<sup>2</sup> The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital

Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section 1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B2.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-89<sup>1</sup>**

| Type of coverage and service                                   | 1974    | 1975    | 1980    | 1985    | 1987    | 1988     | 1989     | Average annual rate change (percent), 1974-89 |
|--|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|----------|----------|---|
| Persons enrolled (in thousands)                                |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 1,928   | 2,168   | 2,963   | 2,907   | 3,031   | 3,102    | 3,171    | 3.4   |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 1,928   | 2,168   | 2,963   | 2,907   | 3,031   | 3,101    | 3,171    | 3.4   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 1,745   | 1,959   | 2,719   | 2,678   | 2,788   | 2,837    | 2,883    | 3.4   |
| Persons served (in thousands)                                  |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 792     | 975     | 1,760   | 1,944   | 2,108   | 2,182    | 2,287    | 7.3   |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 400     | 475     | 728     | 662     | 665     | 648      | 654      | 3.3   |
| Inpatient hospital.....  | 397     | 472     | 721     | 636     | 642     | 624      | 628      | 3.1   |
| Skilled-nursing services.....                                  | 8       | 8       | 9       | 10      | 10      | 13       | 23       | 7.3   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 15      | 22      | 51      | 101     | 297     | 97       | 105      | 13.9  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 740     | 924     | 1,723   | 1,916   | 2,085   | 2,156    | 2,263    | 7.7   |
| Physicians' and other medical services.....                    | 691     | 865     | 1,631   | 1,820   | 1,986   | 2,041    | 2,159    | 7.9   |
| Outpatient services.....                                       | 296     | 399     | 909     | 1,288   | 1,096   | 1,357    | 1,415    | 11.0  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 9       | 13      | 25      | 16      | (3)     | (4)      | 16       | 3.9   |
| Persons served per 1,000 enrollees                             |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | 411     | 450     | 594     | 669     | 696     | 704      | 721      | 3.8   |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 208     | 219     | 246     | 228     | 219     | 209      | 208      | ...   |
| Inpatient hospital.....  | 206     | 218     | 243     | 219     | 212     | 202      | 198      | -3.3  |
| Skilled-nursing services.....                                  | 4       | 4       | 3       | 3       | 3       | 4        | 7        | 3.8   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 8       | 10      | 17      | 35      | 32      | 31       | 33       | 9.9   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 424     | 471     | 634     | 716     | 748     | 760      | 785      | 4.2   |
| Physicians' and other medical services.....                    | 396     | 442     | 600     | 680     | 712     | 720      | 749      | 4.3   |
| Outpatient services.....                                       | 170     | 204     | 334     | 409     | 402     | 478      | 491      | 7.3   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 5       | 7       | 9       | (4)     | (4)     | (3)      | (3)      | ...   |
| Amount reimbursed (in millions)                                |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$1,049 | \$1,509 | \$4,478 | \$7,495 | \$8,980 | \$11,553 | \$10,364 | 16.5  |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 694     | 987     | 2,765   | 4,785   | 5,060   | 5,436    | 6,253    | 15.8  |
| Inpatient hospital.....  | 681     | 968     | 2,714   | 4,638   | 4,908   | 5,264    | 5,936    | 15.5  |
| Skilled-nursing services.....                                  | 7       | 9       | 13      | 17      | 21      | 33       | 143      | 22.3  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 6       | 10      | 38      | 130     | 131     | 140      | 173      | 25.1  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 355     | 522     | 1,713   | 2,709   | 3,360   | 3,544    | 4,111    | 17.7  |
| Physicians' and other medical services.....                    | 206     | 295     | 997     | 1,712   | 2,099   | 2,162    | 2,623    | 18.5  |
| Outpatient services.....                                       | 145     | 221     | 701     | 997     | 1,261   | 1,383    | 1,488    | 16.8  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 3       | 5       | 16      | (4)     | (4)     | (3)      | (3)      | ...   |
| Amount reimbursed per person served                            |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$1,324 | \$1,548 | \$2,544 | \$3,855 | \$4,115 | \$5,294  | \$4,531  | 8.5   |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 1,735   | 2,077   | 3,798   | 7,224   | 7,610   | 8,373    | 9,482    | 12.0  |
| Inpatient hospital.....  | 1,714   | 2,051   | 3,765   | 7,295   | 7,651   | 8,418    | 9,455    | 12.1  |
| Skilled-nursing services.....                                  | 936     | 1,049   | 1,571   | 1,681   | 2,154   | 2,529    | 6,107    | 13.3  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 399     | 478     | 733     | 1,288   | 1,353   | 1,449    | 1,645    | 9.9   |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 479     | 565     | 994     | 1,414   | 1,611   | 1,644    | 1,817    | 9.3   |
| Physicians' and other medical services.....                    | 298     | 341     | 611     | 940     | 1,057   | 1,059    | 1,215    | 9.8   |
| Outpatient services.....                                       | 490     | 554     | 771     | 909     | 978     | 1,019    | 1,051    | 5.2   |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 345     | 420     | 619     | (4)     | 1,552   | 123      | 230      | -2.7  |
| Amount reimbursed per enrollee                                 |         |         |         |         |         |          |          |   |
| Hospital Insurance and/or Supplementary Medical Insurance..... | \$544   | \$696   | \$1,511 | \$2,578 | \$2,778 | \$2,896  | \$3,268  | 12.7  |
| Hospital Insurance.....  | 360     | 455     | 933     | 1,646   | 1,670   | 1,753    | 1,972    | 12.0  |
| Inpatient hospital.....  | 353     | 446     | 916     | 1,595   | 1,619   | 1,697    | 1,872    | 11.8  |
| Skilled-nursing services.....                                  | 4       | 4       | 4       | 6       | 7       | 11       | 45       | 17.5  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 3       | 5       | 13      | 45      | 43      | 45       | 55       | 21.4  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance.....                           | 208     | 266     | 630     | 1,012   | 1,205   | 1,249    | 1,426    | 13.7  |
| Physicians' and other medical services.....                    | 118     | 151     | 639     | 367     | 753     | 762      | 910      | 14.6  |
| Outpatient services.....                                       | 83      | 113     | 258     | 372     | 452     | 487      | 516      | 13.0  |
| Home health services <sup>2</sup> .....                        | 2       | 3       | 6       | (4)     | (4)     | (3)      | (3)      | ...   |

<sup>1</sup> Data for persons enrolled are as of July 1; for persons served and amount reimbursed, data are for calendar year.

<sup>2</sup> The Omnibus Reconciliation Act of 1980 (Public Law 96-499) eliminated the 100-visit limit on home health services and the 3-day prior hospitalization requirement. This made the coverage of home health services under Hospital Insurance the same as under Supplementary Medical Insurance. Because section

1833(d) of the Social Security Act requires that services that can be paid under Hospital Insurance cannot be paid under Supplementary Medical Insurance, virtually all home health services are now paid under the Hospital Insurance program.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 500.

<sup>4</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5089 for further information.



**Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-90**

[In thousands]

| Census division<br>and State     | Aged              |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
|----------------------------------|-------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
|                                  | 1966 <sup>1</sup> | 1967   | 1970   | 1975   | 1980   | 1985   | 1987   | 1988   | 1989   | 1990   |
| Total.....                       | 19,082            | 19,494 | 20,361 | 22,472 | 25,104 | 27,683 | 28,822 | 29,312 | 29,869 | 30,464 |
| United States <sup>2</sup> ..... | 18,798            | 19,189 | 20,015 | 22,062 | 24,617 | 27,144 | 28,257 | 28,737 | 29,282 | 29,866 |
| New England.....                 | 1,233             | 1,248  | 1,275  | 1,367  | 1,487  | 1,612  | 1,656  | 1,672  | 1,692  | 1,722  |
| Connecticut.....                 | 273               | 278    | 288    | 318    | 358    | 400    | 414    | 419    | 426    | 432    |
| Maine.....                       | 116               | 117    | 120    | 129    | 141    | 152    | 156    | 158    | 161    | 163    |
| Massachusetts.....               | 619               | 625    | 632    | 662    | 705    | 751    | 765    | 770    | 776    | 792    |
| New Hampshire.....               | 77                | 79     | 82     | 91     | 102    | 114    | 118    | 121    | 123    | 125    |
| Rhode Island.....                | 100               | 101    | 105    | 113    | 123    | 134    | 138    | 139    | 141    | 143    |
| Vermont.....                     | 48                | 48     | 50     | 54     | 58     | 62     | 64     | 65     | 66     | 67     |
| Middle Atlantic.....             | 3,788             | 3,833  | 3,928  | 4,144  | 4,428  | 4,724  | 4,840  | 4,880  | 4,925  | 4,980  |
| New Jersey.....                  | 655               | 666    | 693    | 757    | 840    | 923    | 953    | 963    | 975    | 988    |
| New York.....                    | 1,903             | 1,924  | 1,962  | 2,020  | 2,089  | 2,156  | 2,185  | 2,193  | 2,202  | 2,214  |
| Pennsylvania.....                | 1,230             | 1,244  | 1,273  | 1,367  | 1,499  | 1,644  | 1,702  | 1,724  | 1,748  | 1,778  |
| East North Central.....          | 3,685             | 3,732  | 3,825  | 4,064  | 4,410  | 4,790  | 4,945  | 5,012  | 5,088  | 5,168  |
| Illinois.....                    | 1,064             | 1,076  | 1,094  | 1,144  | 1,221  | 1,306  | 1,340  | 1,352  | 1,367  | 1,382  |
| Indiana.....                     | 477               | 483    | 494    | 529    | 576    | 627    | 650    | 659    | 672    | 683    |
| Michigan.....                    | 726               | 737    | 764    | 822    | 906    | 999    | 1,034  | 1,051  | 1,069  | 1,090  |
| Ohio.....                        | 966               | 977    | 995    | 1,056  | 1,144  | 1,251  | 1,298  | 1,320  | 1,342  | 1,366  |
| Wisconsin.....                   | 453               | 460    | 476    | 513    | 563    | 607    | 623    | 630    | 637    | 646    |
| West North Central.....          | 1,862             | 1,889  | 1,926  | 2,033  | 2,166  | 2,286  | 2,339  | 2,358  | 2,382  | 2,409  |
| Iowa.....                        | 347               | 350    | 354    | 365    | 384    | 403    | 411    | 414    | 417    | 421    |
| Kansas.....                      | 259               | 262    | 268    | 284    | 301    | 318    | 326    | 329    | 332    | 335    |
| Minnesota.....                   | 396               | 402    | 413    | 439    | 475    | 509    | 522    | 528    | 534    | 542    |
| Missouri.....                    | 540               | 549    | 559    | 592    | 631    | 662    | 678    | 683    | 691    | 699    |
| Nebraska.....                    | 178               | 180    | 184    | 193    | 204    | 212    | 215    | 217    | 218    | 220    |
| North Dakota.....                | 65                | 65     | 68     | 74     | 81     | 86     | 88     | 89     | 90     | 90     |
| South Dakota.....                | 78                | 80     | 81     | 85     | 91     | 96     | 98     | 99     | 100    | 101    |
| South Atlantic.....              | 2,544             | 2,644  | 2,870  | 3,433  | 4,089  | 4,721  | 5,003  | 5,136  | 5,283  | 5,461  |
| Delaware.....                    | 42                | 43     | 45     | 51     | 59     | 68     | 73     | 75     | 77     | 79     |
| District of Columbia.....        | 67                | 67     | 66     | 66     | 66     | 67     | 67     | 66     | 67     | 67     |
| Florida.....                     | 757               | 807    | 931    | 1,230  | 1,549  | 1,820  | 1,941  | 2,001  | 2,070  | 2,165  |
| Georgia.....                     | 336               | 347    | 365    | 418    | 484    | 551    | 580    | 593    | 606    | 622    |
| Maryland.....                    | 265               | 274    | 291    | 328    | 373    | 428    | 451    | 462    | 472    | 484    |
| North Carolina.....              | 375               | 387    | 416    | 486    | 577    | 670    | 712    | 732    | 752    | 773    |
| South Carolina.....              | 176               | 181    | 193    | 227    | 271    | 321    | 343    | 354    | 365    | 375    |
| Virginia.....                    | 334               | 344    | 364    | 415    | 481    | 553    | 585    | 599    | 615    | 632    |
| West Virginia.....               | 191               | 193    | 199    | 212    | 229    | 244    | 251    | 253    | 259    | 263    |
| East South Central.....          | 1,190             | 1,221  | 1,276  | 1,415  | 1,570  | 1,704  | 1,764  | 1,790  | 1,817  | 1,854  |
| Alabama.....                     | 299               | 309    | 326    | 369    | 416    | 456    | 473    | 481    | 489    | 497    |
| Kentucky.....                    | 324               | 331    | 340    | 363    | 392    | 418    | 432    | 437    | 443    | 449    |
| Mississippi.....                 | 210               | 215    | 224    | 248    | 271    | 287    | 294    | 297    | 300    | 303    |
| Tennessee.....                   | 357               | 366    | 386    | 434    | 491    | 542    | 565    | 575    | 585    | 605    |
| West South Central.....          | 1,667             | 1,719  | 1,821  | 2,057  | 2,315  | 2,541  | 2,654  | 2,704  | 2,783  | 2,837  |
| Arkansas.....                    | 220               | 226    | 237    | 265    | 296    | 318    | 326    | 329    | 335    | 338    |
| Louisiana.....                   | 280               | 289    | 304    | 339    | 375    | 408    | 425    | 432    | 443    | 450    |
| Oklahoma.....                    | 277               | 284    | 296    | 324    | 353    | 378    | 389    | 393    | 403    | 410    |
| Texas.....                       | 890               | 920    | 985    | 1,129  | 1,290  | 1,437  | 1,514  | 1,550  | 1,602  | 1,639  |
| Mountain.....                    | 623               | 644    | 698    | 837    | 1,030  | 1,233  | 1,327  | 1,372  | 1,421  | 1,473  |
| Arizona.....                     | 127               | 135    | 158    | 215    | 291    | 367    | 403    | 418    | 435    | 451    |
| Colorado.....                    | 177               | 181    | 189    | 209    | 240    | 274    | 291    | 300    | 309    | 318    |
| Idaho.....                       | 64                | 66     | 69     | 79     | 94     | 108    | 113    | 116    | 118    | 121    |
| Montana.....                     | 67                | 68     | 70     | 75     | 85     | 96     | 100    | 101    | 104    | 105    |
| Nevada.....                      | 25                | 27     | 31     | 44     | 64     | 89     | 102    | 109    | 118    | 127    |
| New Mexico.....                  | 63                | 66     | 73     | 90     | 111    | 132    | 142    | 146    | 151    | 157    |
| Utah.....                        | 69                | 71     | 77     | 90     | 107    | 126    | 133    | 137    | 141    | 146    |
| Wyoming.....                     | 29                | 30     | 31     | 34     | 38     | 42     | 44     | 45     | 46     | 47     |
| Pacific.....                     | 2,190             | 2,250  | 2,389  | 2,693  | 3,102  | 3,515  | 3,712  | 3,792  | 3,868  | 3,954  |
| Alaska.....                      | 6                 | 6      | 7      | 8      | 11     | 5      | 18     | 19     | 20     | 22     |
| California.....                  | 1,634             | 1,681  | 1,788  | 2,010  | 2,298  | 2,579  | 2,718  | 2,770  | 2,817  | 2,875  |
| Hawaii.....                      | 38                | 40     | 45     | 56     | 72     | 92     | 101    | 105    | 111    | 115    |
| Oregon.....                      | 208               | 214    | 226    | 257    | 299    | 341    | 360    | 368    | 378    | 387    |
| Washington.....                  | 304               | 309    | 323    | 362    | 422    | 487    | 515    | 529    | 543    | 556    |
| Residence unknown.....           | 15                | 9      | 9      | 19     | 20     | 17     | 17     | 21     | 21     | 9      |
| Outlying areas.....              | 145               | 154    | 178    | 222    | 270    | 309    | 325    | 329    | 336    | 344    |
| Puerto Rico.....                 | 141               | 150    | 174    | 216    | 263    | 300    | 315    | 322    | 329    | 337    |
| Virgin Islands.....              | 2                 | 3      | 3      | 4      | 5      | 5      | 6      | 6      | 6      | 6      |
| Other.....                       | 1                 | 2      | 2      | 2      | 2      | 3      | 4      | 1      | 1      | 1      |
| Foreign countries.....           | 140               | 151    | 168    | 189    | 217    | 230    | 241    | 246    | 250    | 254    |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B3.—Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-90—Continued**

[In thousands]

| Census division<br>and State     | Disabled |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------------------|----------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                                  | 1975     | 1980  | 1985  | 1987  | 1988  | 1989  | 1990  |
| Total .....                      | 2,168    | 2,963 | 2,907 | 3,031 | 3,101 | 3,171 | 3,255 |
| United States <sup>2</sup> ..... | 2,110    | 2,863 | 2,801 | 2,924 | 2,995 | 3,065 | 3,148 |
| New England .....                | 105      | 141   | 138   | 147   | 151   | 152   | 156   |
| Connecticut .....                | 24       | 31    | 30    | 32    | 33    | 33    | 33    |
| Maine .....                      | 12       | 16    | 16    | 17    | 18    | 18    | 18    |
| Massachusetts .....              | 48       | 64    | 62    | 67    | 69    | 70    | 72    |
| New Hampshire .....              | 7        | 9     | 10    | 10    | 11    | 11    | 11    |
| Rhode Island .....               | 10       | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    |
| Vermont .....                    | 4        | 7     | 6     | 7     | 7     | 7     | 7     |
| Middle Atlantic .....            | 358      | 493   | 466   | 465   | 467   | 469   | 473   |
| New Jersey .....                 | 64       | 91    | 87    | 86    | 86    | 85    | 86    |
| New York .....                   | 170      | 237   | 222   | 223   | 224   | 226   | 229   |
| Pennsylvania .....               | 124      | 165   | 158   | 157   | 158   | 157   | 158   |
| East North Central .....         | 365      | 486   | 489   | 524   | 539   | 550   | 561   |
| Illinois .....                   | 87       | 113   | 111   | 123   | 127   | 130   | 132   |
| Indiana .....                    | 46       | 63    | 65    | 71    | 73    | 75    | 77    |
| Michigan .....                   | 91       | 118   | 120   | 125   | 127   | 129   | 132   |
| Ohio .....                       | 102      | 141   | 137   | 147   | 150   | 153   | 156   |
| Wisconsin .....                  | 39       | 50    | 52    | 58    | 61    | 63    | 64    |
| West North Central .....         | 142      | 180   | 182   | 193   | 199   | 205   | 211   |
| Iowa .....                       | 24       | 29    | 30    | 31    | 32    | 33    | 34    |
| Kansas .....                     | 17       | 22    | 22    | 24    | 24    | 25    | 26    |
| Minnesota .....                  | 28       | 35    | 36    | 39    | 41    | 43    | 44    |
| Missouri .....                   | 51       | 67    | 67    | 70    | 71    | 73    | 75    |
| Nebraska .....                   | 11       | 14    | 14    | 15    | 15    | 16    | 16    |
| North Dakota .....               | 5        | 6     | 6     | 6     | 7     | 7     | 7     |
| South Dakota .....               | 6        | 7     | 7     | 8     | 8     | 8     | 8     |
| South Atlantic .....             | 384      | 545   | 541   | 562   | 574   | 589   | 607   |
| Delaware .....                   | 5        | 7     | 8     | 8     | 8     | 8     | 8     |
| District of Columbia .....       | 7        | 8     | 7     | 7     | 7     | 7     | 7     |
| Florida .....                    | 92       | 147   | 144   | 151   | 155   | 160   | 165   |
| Georgia .....                    | 61       | 88    | 86    | 90    | 91    | 93    | 96    |
| Maryland .....                   | 29       | 41    | 42    | 43    | 44    | 45    | 46    |
| North Carolina .....             | 65       | 91    | 91    | 96    | 98    | 102   | 106   |
| South Carolina .....             | 37       | 51    | 51    | 54    | 55    | 57    | 59    |
| Virginia .....                   | 50       | 68    | 70    | 72    | 74    | 75    | 77    |
| West Virginia .....              | 36       | 43    | 41    | 41    | 42    | 43    | 44    |
| East South Central .....         | 184      | 246   | 250   | 261   | 268   | 277   | 287   |
| Alabama .....                    | 49       | 63    | 65    | 68    | 70    | 72    | 74    |
| Kentucky .....                   | 47       | 62    | 64    | 68    | 70    | 72    | 75    |
| Mississippi .....                | 34       | 46    | 46    | 49    | 50    | 51    | 53    |
| Tennessee .....                  | 55       | 76    | 75    | 77    | 79    | 81    | 85    |
| West South Central .....         | 214      | 288   | 267   | 282   | 294   | 304   | 317   |
| Arkansas .....                   | 34       | 45    | 43    | 44    | 45    | 46    | 48    |
| Louisiana .....                  | 47       | 63    | 60    | 64    | 66    | 69    | 71    |
| Oklahoma .....                   | 32       | 41    | 35    | 36    | 37    | 38    | 39    |
| Texas .....                      | 102      | 139   | 130   | 138   | 145   | 152   | 159   |
| Mountain .....                   | 78       | 112   | 115   | 125   | 132   | 139   | 148   |
| Arizona .....                    | 21       | 34    | 36    | 38    | 39    | 40    | 42    |
| Colorado .....                   | 17       | 24    | 25    | 28    | 30    | 32    | 34    |
| Idaho .....                      | 7        | 9     | 9     | 9     | 10    | 10    | 11    |
| Montana .....                    | 7        | 9     | 9     | 10    | 10    | 11    | 12    |
| Nevada .....                     | 5        | 8     | 9     | 11    | 11    | 12    | 13    |
| New Mexico .....                 | 11       | 15    | 15    | 17    | 17    | 18    | 19    |
| Utah .....                       | 7        | 9     | 9     | 10    | 11    | 12    | 13    |
| Wyoming .....                    | 2        | 3     | 3     | 3     | 4     | 4     | 4     |
| Pacific .....                    | 274      | 367   | 350   | 361   | 369   | 377   | 388   |
| Alaska .....                     | 1        | 2     | 2     | 2     | 3     | 3     | 3     |
| California .....                 | 210      | 284   | 268   | 272   | 276   | 281   | 289   |
| Hawaii .....                     | 5        | 7     | 8     | 8     | 9     | 9     | 9     |
| Oregon .....                     | 25       | 31    | 30    | 31    | 32    | 33    | 34    |
| Washington .....                 | 32       | 43    | 43    | 47    | 49    | 51    | 53    |
| Residence unknown .....          | 7        | 4     | 3     | 2     | 3     | 3     | 2     |
| Outlying areas .....             | 49       | 88    | 92    | 93    | 94    | 92    | 93    |
| Puerto Rico .....                | 49       | 88    | 91    | 91    | 92    | 91    | 92    |
| Virgin Islands .....             | (3)      | (3)   | 1     | 1     | 1     | 1     | 1     |
| Other .....                      | (3)      | (3)   | (3)   | 1     | 1     | (3)   | (3)   |
| Foreign countries .....          | 9        | 12    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    | 14    |

<sup>1</sup> Health insurance program for the aged (Medicare) went into effect July 1, 1966.

residence unknown.

<sup>3</sup> Data not available.

<sup>2</sup> Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5089 for further information.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B4.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1966-90**

[In thousands]

| Age, sex, race, and census region | 1966   | 1970   | 1975   | 1980   | 1982   | 1984   | 1985   | 1986   | 1987   | 1988   | 1989   | 1990   |
|-----------------------------------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| Hospital Insurance                |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total .....                       | 19,082 | 20,361 | 22,472 | 25,104 | 26,115 | 27,112 | 27,683 | 28,257 | 28,822 | 29,312 | 29,869 | 30,465 |
| Age:                              |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| 65-74 .....                       | 11,990 | 12,316 | 13,426 | 14,894 | 15,386 | 15,805 | 16,111 | 16,424 | 16,699 | 16,916 | 17,151 | 17,394 |
| 75 or older .....                 | 7,092  | 8,045  | 9,046  | 10,210 | 10,728 | 11,306 | 11,572 | 11,833 | 12,123 | 12,395 | 12,718 | 13,071 |
| Sex:                              |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Men .....                         | 8,133  | 8,507  | 9,168  | 10,156 | 10,538 | 10,920 | 11,146 | 11,378 | 11,608 | 11,811 | 12,038 | 12,280 |
| Women .....                       | 10,950 | 11,855 | 13,304 | 14,948 | 15,577 | 16,192 | 16,536 | 16,879 | 17,214 | 17,500 | 17,831 | 18,184 |
| Race:                             |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| White .....                       | 17,042 | 18,187 | 19,996 | 22,244 | 23,104 | 23,945 | 24,424 | 24,902 | 25,350 | 25,728 | 26,156 | 26,591 |
| All other races .....             | 1,445  | 1,608  | 1,870  | 2,160  | 2,265  | 2,374  | 2,444  | 2,515  | 2,601  | 2,688  | 2,799  | 2,931  |
| Unknown .....                     | 596    | 566    | 607    | 699    | 745    | 792    | 815    | 840    | 871    | 896    | 914    | 942    |
| Census region:                    |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| United States <sup>1</sup> .....  | 18,798 | 20,015 | 22,062 | 24,617 | 25,612 | 26,587 | 27,144 | 27,705 | 28,257 | 28,737 | 29,282 | 29,866 |
| Northeast .....                   | 5,021  | 5,202  | 5,511  | 5,915  | 6,087  | 6,241  | 6,337  | 6,418  | 6,496  | 6,553  | 6,618  | 6,702  |
| North Central .....               | 5,548  | 5,750  | 6,097  | 6,576  | 6,790  | 6,979  | 7,076  | 7,179  | 7,283  | 7,370  | 7,470  | 7,577  |
| South .....                       | 5,402  | 5,966  | 6,905  | 7,974  | 8,348  | 8,736  | 8,966  | 9,195  | 9,421  | 9,630  | 9,883  | 10,152 |
| West .....                        | 2,813  | 3,087  | 3,530  | 4,132  | 4,367  | 4,614  | 4,747  | 4,896  | 5,039  | 5,164  | 5,290  | 5,427  |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance   |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Total .....                       | 17,736 | 19,584 | 21,945 | 24,680 | 25,707 | 26,764 | 27,310 | 27,863 | 28,382 | 28,780 | 29,216 | 29,685 |
| Age:                              |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| 65-74 .....                       | 11,186 | 11,873 | 13,215 | 14,726 | 15,192 | 15,633 | 15,884 | 16,148 | 16,358 | 16,482 | 16,603 | 16,747 |
| 75 or older .....                 | 6,550  | 7,711  | 8,730  | 9,954  | 10,515 | 11,131 | 11,426 | 11,715 | 12,024 | 12,298 | 12,613 | 12,938 |
| Sex:                              |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| Men .....                         | 7,534  | 8,132  | 8,873  | 9,868  | 10,250 | 10,652 | 10,852 | 11,058 | 11,255 | 11,403 | 11,569 | 11,758 |
| Women .....                       | 10,202 | 11,452 | 13,073 | 14,813 | 15,457 | 16,112 | 16,459 | 16,805 | 17,127 | 17,377 | 17,647 | 17,927 |
| Race:                             |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| White .....                       | 15,938 | 17,576 | 19,575 | 21,876 | 22,738 | 23,619 | 24,060 | 24,498 | 24,895 | 25,187 | 25,513 | 25,849 |
| All other races .....             | 1,264  | 1,472  | 1,781  | 2,114  | 2,231  | 2,358  | 2,441  | 2,528  | 2,619  | 2,704  | 2,799  | 2,910  |
| Unknown .....                     | 534    | 537    | 589    | 691    | 738    | 787    | 810    | 837    | 868    | 889    | 904    | 927    |
| Census region:                    |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |        |
| United States <sup>1</sup> .....  | 17,626 | 19,459 | 21,795 | 24,468 | 25,478 | 26,519 | 27,059 | 27,603 | 28,116 | 28,512 | 28,944 | 29,408 |
| Northeast .....                   | 4,782  | 5,062  | 5,437  | 5,884  | 6,056  | 6,223  | 6,307  | 6,376  | 6,439  | 6,468  | 6,506  | 6,561  |
| North Central .....               | 5,172  | 5,594  | 6,007  | 6,520  | 6,742  | 6,944  | 7,031  | 7,122  | 7,214  | 7,281  | 7,359  | 7,450  |
| South .....                       | 5,012  | 5,786  | 6,845  | 7,949  | 8,327  | 8,735  | 8,966  | 9,199  | 9,416  | 9,560  | 9,804  | 10,005 |
| West .....                        | 2,653  | 3,012  | 3,488  | 4,095  | 4,335  | 4,601  | 4,739  | 4,891  | 5,031  | 5,145  | 5,258  | 5,385  |

<sup>1</sup> Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.



## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B5.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, selected years, July 1, 1975-90**

| Age, sex, race,<br>and census region | 1975      |                              | 1980      |                              | 1987      |                              | 1988      |                              | 1989      |                              | 1990      |                              |
|--------------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|-----------|------------------------------|
|                                      | Total     | End-stage renal disease only | Total     | End-stage renal disease only | Total     | End-stage renal disease only | Total     | End-stage renal disease only | Total     | End-stage renal disease only | Total     | End-stage renal disease only |
| Hospital Insurance                   |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Total .....                          | 2,168,393 | 12,702                       | 2,963,156 | 28,334                       | 3,030,708 | 47,216                       | 3,101,482 | 53,237                       | 3,170,917 | 58,465                       | 3,254,983 | 64,677                       |
| Age:                                 |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Under 35 .....                       | 254,324   | 4,262                        | 371,199   | 8,773                        | 457,445   | 13,401                       | 471,129   | 14,507                       | 478,422   | 15,487                       | 483,262   | 16,601                       |
| 35-44 .....                          | 261,718   | 2,405                        | 369,458   | 5,188                        | 537,674   | 9,766                        | 572,408   | 11,199                       | 609,974   | 12,486                       | 654,953   | 14,157                       |
| 45-54 .....                          | 529,982   | 3,345                        | 657,483   | 6,977                        | 636,783   | 10,827                       | 670,131   | 12,560                       | 705,616   | 14,212                       | 741,193   | 15,794                       |
| 55-64 .....                          | 1,122,369 | 2,690                        | 1,565,016 | 7,396                        | 1,398,806 | 13,222                       | 1,387,814 | 14,971                       | 1,376,905 | 16,280                       | 1,375,575 | 18,125                       |
| Sex:                                 |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Men .....                            | 1,380,890 | 6,702                        | 1,870,543 | 14,547                       | 1,922,368 | 22,368                       | 1,961,868 | 23,662                       | 1,999,635 | 30,165                       | 2,042,929 | 33,639                       |
| Women .....                          | 787,503   | 6,000                        | 1,092,613 | 13,787                       | 1,108,340 | 23,554                       | 1,139,614 | 26,006                       | 1,171,282 | 28,300                       | 1,212,054 | 31,038                       |
| Race:                                |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| White .....                          | 1,800,862 | 8,559                        | 2,422,239 | 19,232                       | 2,389,509 | 28,618                       | 2,419,158 | 31,246                       | 2,444,615 | 33,159                       | 2,480,754 | 35,631                       |
| All other races .....                | 329,193   | 3,155                        | 486,672   | 7,907                        | 584,313   | 16,077                       | 623,601   | 19,034                       | 666,025   | 22,544                       | 712,304   | 26,469                       |
| Unknown .....                        | 38,338    | 988                          | 54,245    | 1,195                        | 56,886    | 2,521                        | 58,886    | 2,527                        | 60,277    | 2,762                        | 61,925    | 2,577                        |
| Census region:                       |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| United States .....                  | 2,110,295 | 12,634                       | 2,862,500 | 28,027                       | 2,924,376 | 46,632                       | 2,995,151 | 52,580                       | 3,064,887 | 57,741                       | 3,148,484 | 63,858                       |
| Northeast .....                      | 463,160   | 3,255                        | 634,280   | 6,552                        | 612,715   | 10,406                       | 617,882   | 11,435                       | 620,958   | 12,225                       | 628,674   | 13,248                       |
| North Central .....                  | 506,700   | 3,009                        | 666,476   | 6,513                        | 717,482   | 10,403                       | 737,964   | 11,726                       | 754,926   | 12,844                       | 772,118   | 14,183                       |
| South .....                          | 781,978   | 3,579                        | 1,079,018 | 9,319                        | 1,105,076 | 16,406                       | 1,135,882 | 18,926                       | 1,170,167 | 21,248                       | 1,209,997 | 23,862                       |
| West .....                           | 351,349   | 2,163                        | 478,582   | 4,899                        | 486,728   | 8,881                        | 500,539   | 9,907                        | 515,734   | 10,817                       | 535,842   | 12,115                       |
| Supplementary Medical Insurance      |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Total .....                          | 1,959,250 | 12,080                       | 2,719,226 | 27,046                       | 2,787,757 | 43,761                       | 2,836,928 | 49,388                       | 2,882,743 | 53,560                       | 2,943,480 | 58,912                       |
| Age:                                 |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Under 35 .....                       | 225,822   | 4,052                        | 339,665   | 8,294                        | 423,021   | 12,192                       | 434,576   | 13,236                       | 439,197   | 13,860                       | 441,640   | 14,782                       |
| 35-44 .....                          | 232,285   | 2,272                        | 337,146   | 4,963                        | 448,418   | 8,936                        | 517,377   | 10,231                       | 548,625   | 11,209                       | 586,537   | 12,567                       |
| 45-54 .....                          | 469,162   | 3,182                        | 596,287   | 6,683                        | 581,949   | 10,152                       | 609,054   | 11,777                       | 637,626   | 13,170                       | 666,257   | 14,559                       |
| 55-64 .....                          | 1,031,981 | 2,574                        | 1,446,128 | 7,106                        | 1,294,369 | 12,481                       | 1,275,921 | 14,144                       | 1,257,295 | 15,321                       | 1,249,046 | 17,004                       |
| Sex:                                 |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| Men .....                            | 1,230,578 | 6,359                        | 1,694,569 | 13,887                       | 1,753,278 | 21,806                       | 1,780,011 | 25,120                       | 1,803,900 | 27,452                       | 1,833,959 | 30,338                       |
| Women .....                          | 728,672   | 5,721                        | 1,024,657 | 13,159                       | 1,034,479 | 21,955                       | 1,056,917 | 24,268                       | 1,078,843 | 26,108                       | 1,109,521 | 28,574                       |
| Race:                                |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| White .....                          | 1,622,255 | 8,174                        | 2,218,176 | 18,458                       | 2,193,109 | 26,640                       | 2,206,857 | 29,016                       | 2,216,312 | 30,321                       | 2,236,781 | 32,347                       |
| All other races .....                | 300,314   | 2,951                        | 449,753   | 7,446                        | 541,753   | 14,756                       | 575,700   | 17,585                       | 611,068   | 20,707                       | 650,121   | 24,240                       |
| Unknown .....                        | 36,681    | 955                          | 51,297    | 1,142                        | 52,895    | 2,365                        | 54,371    | 2,787                        | 55,363    | 2,532                        | 56,578    | 2,325                        |
| Census region:                       |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |           |                              |
| United States <sup>1</sup> .....     | 1,945,209 | 12,024                       | 2,675,213 | 26,779                       | 2,735,034 | 43,265                       | 2,784,822 | 48,823                       | 2,830,899 | 52,946                       | 2,891,114 | 58,209                       |
| Northeast .....                      | 423,755   | 3,092                        | 589,509   | 6,221                        | 565,867   | 9,630                        | 566,306   | 10,605                       | 564,581   | 11,191                       | 567,112   | 12,011                       |
| North Central .....                  | 464,273   | 2,842                        | 619,808   | 6,212                        | 667,347   | 9,543                        | 681,286   | 10,780                       | 691,720   | 11,597                       | 702,390   | 12,701                       |
| South .....                          | 725,251   | 3,392                        | 1,013,759 | 8,911                        | 1,043,082 | 15,256                       | 1,067,814 | 17,644                       | 1,094,082 | 19,640                       | 1,126,593 | 22,022                       |
| West .....                           | 325,601   | 2,084                        | 448,363   | 4,712                        | 456,600   | 8,316                        | 466,847   | 9,231                        | 477,760   | 9,943                        | 493,360   | 11,044                       |

<sup>1</sup> Represents those in the 50 States, District of Columbia, and with residence unknown.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B6.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-90**

[In thousands. Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before May 31, 1991]

| Year approved                         | Total <sup>1</sup> |                   | Inpatient hospital <sup>2</sup> |                   | Home health |                   | Skilled-nursing facilities <sup>3</sup> |                   |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------|-------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------|-------------|-------------------|---|-------------------|
|                                       | Number             | Amount reimbursed | Number                          | Amount reimbursed | Number      | Amount reimbursed | Number                                  | Amount reimbursed |
| Total                                 |                    |                   |                                 |                   |             |                   |   |                   |
| 1966.....                             | 1,979              | \$824,367         | 1,866                           | \$821,362         | 34          | \$2,113           | ...                                     | ...               |
| 1970.....                             | 7,512              | 4,855,161         | 6,313                           | 4,578,080         | 571         | 46,896            | 627                                     | \$230,183         |
| 1975.....                             | 10,318             | 10,414,195        | 8,687                           | 10,006,206        | 1,078       | 145,631           | 553                                     | 262,358           |
| 1979.....                             | 12,831             | 19,321,096        | 10,314                          | 18,615,371        | 1,997       | 377,732           | 520                                     | 327,992           |
| 1980.....                             | 13,866             | 23,200,897        | 11,088                          | 22,367,454        | 2,266       | 473,805           | 512                                     | 359,638           |
| 1981.....                             | 14,896             | 27,701,752        | 11,508                          | 26,639,308        | 2,875       | 666,260           | 513                                     | 396,185           |
| 1982.....                             | 16,737             | 33,080,071        | 11,996                          | 31,579,763        | 4,223       | 1,068,162         | 518                                     | 432,147           |
| 1983.....                             | 17,312             | 36,133,754        | 12,107                          | 34,337,127        | 4,661       | 1,337,527         | 543                                     | 459,100           |
| 1984.....                             | 16,483             | 36,046,031        | 10,985                          | 34,007,966        | 4,958       | 1,577,714         | 540                                     | 460,351           |
| 1985.....                             | 15,615             | 37,533,351        | 10,352                          | 35,414,544        | 4,747       | 1,656,411         | 515                                     | 462,396           |
| 1986.....                             | 16,000             | 39,045,165        | 10,474                          | 36,679,676        | 4,974       | 1,829,759         | 551                                     | 535,730           |
| 1987.....                             | 15,406             | 39,588,367        | 10,263                          | 37,228,488        | 4,663       | 1,807,762         | 481                                     | 552,117           |
| 1988.....                             | 15,394             | 40,870,782        | 10,182                          | 38,228,096        | 4,614       | 1,891,160         | 597                                     | 751,526           |
| 1989.....                             | 16,336             | 45,008,553        | 9,950                           | 40,195,137        | 4,979       | 2,224,281         | 1,407                                   | 2,589,135         |
| 1990.....                             | 18,287             | 49,671,307        | 10,446                          | 44,114,577        | 6,431       | 3,329,703         | 1,410                                   | 2,227,027         |
| Persons aged 65 or older <sup>4</sup> |                    |                   |                                 |                   |             |                   |   |                   |
| 1973.....                             | 8,080              | \$6,550,708       | 6,980                           | \$6,297,814       | 624         | \$60,549          | 476                                     | \$192,345         |
| 1975.....                             | 9,389              | 9,429,866         | 7,844                           | 9,041,321         | 1,009       | 135,687           | 536                                     | 252,859           |
| 1979.....                             | 11,385             | 16,999,417        | 9,040                           | 16,337,003        | 1,847       | 347,921           | 502                                     | 314,493           |
| 1980.....                             | 12,287             | 20,357,667        | 9,705                           | 19,580,817        | 2,097       | 436,589           | 485                                     | 340,250           |
| 1981.....                             | 13,254             | 24,378,817        | 10,098                          | 23,384,330        | 2,661       | 613,719           | 495                                     | 380,769           |
| 1982.....                             | 14,962             | 29,170,229        | 10,555                          | 27,772,783        | 3,906       | 981,067           | 501                                     | 416,380           |
| 1983.....                             | 15,540             | 31,959,130        | 10,700                          | 30,284,469        | 4,315       | 1,231,532         | 525                                     | 443,129           |
| 1984.....                             | 14,871             | 32,040,872        | 9,754                           | 30,139,771        | 4,595       | 1,456,125         | 523                                     | 444,976           |
| 1985.....                             | 14,063             | 33,325,618        | 9,160                           | 31,348,094        | 4,404       | 1,530,937         | 499                                     | 446,587           |
| 1986.....                             | 14,363             | 34,579,907        | 9,218                           | 32,373,793        | 4,612       | 1,690,046         | 532                                     | 516,068           |
| 1987.....                             | 13,882             | 35,324,945        | 9,090                           | 33,121,762        | 4,327       | 1,671,678         | 465                                     | 531,505           |
| 1988.....                             | 13,919             | 36,610,726        | 9,049                           | 34,133,201        | 4,294       | 1,754,560         | 577                                     | 722,965           |
| 1989.....                             | 14,760             | 40,087,551        | 8,782                           | 35,563,246        | 4,630       | 2,060,690         | 1,348                                   | 2,463,615         |
| 1990.....                             | 16,572             | 44,301,613        | 9,235                           | 39,088,888        | 5,984       | 3,085,518         | 1,353                                   | 2,127,207         |
| Disabled persons <sup>5</sup>         |                    |                   |                                 |                   |             |                   |   |                   |
| 1973.....                             | 215                | \$173,178         | 206                             | \$170,850         | 6           | \$692             | 4                                       | \$1,637           |
| 1975.....                             | 929                | 984,329           | 843                             | 964,885           | 69          | 9,944             | 17                                      | 9,499             |
| 1979.....                             | 1,443              | 2,321,679         | 1,274                           | 2,278,368         | 150         | 29,811            | 18                                      | 13,499            |
| 1980.....                             | 1,545              | 2,773,750         | 1,357                           | 2,722,587         | 168         | 37,199            | 18                                      | 13,965            |
| 1981.....                             | 1,642              | 3,322,935         | 1,410                           | 3,254,978         | 214         | 52,541            | 18                                      | 15,416            |
| 1982.....                             | 1,775              | 3,909,842         | 1,441                           | 3,806,980         | 317         | 87,095            | 17                                      | 15,767            |
| 1983.....                             | 1,772              | 4,174,624         | 1,407                           | 4,052,658         | 346         | 105,995           | 18                                      | 15,971            |
| 1984.....                             | 1,612              | 4,005,159         | 1,232                           | 3,868,195         | 363         | 121,589           | 17                                      | 15,375            |
| 1985.....                             | 1,552              | 4,207,733         | 1,192                           | 4,066,450         | 343         | 125,474           | 16                                      | 15,809            |
| 1986.....                             | 1,637              | 4,465,258         | 1,256                           | 4,305,883         | 362         | 139,713           | 19                                      | 19,662            |
| 1987.....                             | 1,524              | 4,263,422         | 1,172                           | 4,106,726         | 335         | 136,084           | 16                                      | 20,612            |
| 1988.....                             | 1,474              | 4,260,056         | 1,133                           | 4,094,895         | 321         | 136,600           | 20                                      | 28,561            |
| 1989.....                             | 1,575              | 4,921,002         | 1,168                           | 4,631,891         | 349         | 163,591           | 59                                      | 125,520           |
| 1990.....                             | 1,715              | 5,369,694         | 1,211                           | 5,025,689         | 447         | 244,185           | 57                                      | 99,820            |

<sup>1</sup> Included in total but not shown separately are data on approved bills for outpatient diagnostic services rendered before Apr. 1, 1968. Beginning in April 1968, outpatient diagnostic services, formerly covered under Hospital Insurance, are covered under Supplementary Medical Insurance.

<sup>2</sup> The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from

charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance. Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

<sup>3</sup> Coverage began Jan. 1, 1967. Benefit payments shown for 1985 are incomplete due to billing lags.

<sup>4</sup> Beginning Oct. 1, 1978, includes a relatively small number of persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

<sup>5</sup> Includes a relatively small number of persons under age 65 entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-12 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B7.—Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-90**

[Includes only approved bills recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration records before May 31, 1991]

| Year approved           | Approved bills           |                      |                     | Hospital charges        |          |         |                             |                                |  |
|-------------------------|--------------------------|----------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|----------|---------|-----------------------------|--------------------------------|--|
|                         | Number                   | Covered days of care |                     | Total<br>(in thousands) | Per bill | Per day | Reimbursements <sup>1</sup> |                                |  |
|                         |                          | Total                | Average<br>per bill |                         |          |         | Total<br>(in thousands)     | As percent of<br>total charges |  |
|                         | Total                    |                      |                     |                         |          |         |                             |                                |  |
| 1966.....               | 1,828,141                | 22,809,244           | 12.5                | \$1,003,320             | \$549    | \$44    | \$799,523                   | 79.7                           |  |
| 1967.....               | 5,266,638                | 70,055,113           | 13.3                | 3,489,616               | 663      | 50      | 2,798,693                   | 80.2                           |  |
| 1970.....               | 6,209,591                | 76,852,635           | 12.4                | 5,832,754               | 939      | 76      | 4,500,815                   | 77.2                           |  |
| 1973 <sup>2</sup> ..... | 7,082,683                | 79,937,365           | 11.3                | 8,417,748               | 1,188    | 105     | 6,359,521                   | 75.5                           |  |
| 1975.....               | 8,541,618                | 90,292,195           | 10.6                | 13,104,395              | 1,534    | 145     | 9,835,732                   | 75.1                           |  |
| 1979.....               | 10,173,362               | 101,015,364          | 9.9                 | 25,785,093              | 2,535    | 255     | 18,361,031                  | 71.2                           |  |
| 1980.....               | 10,921,583               | 107,603,473          | 9.9                 | 31,647,547              | 2,898    | 294     | 22,013,585                  | 69.6                           |  |
| 1981.....               | 11,310,502               | 109,408,903          | 9.7                 | 38,083,016              | 3,367    | 348     | 26,149,844                  | 68.7                           |  |
| 1982.....               | 11,764,965               | 111,593,545          | 9.5                 | 46,035,072              | 3,913    | 413     | 30,924,516                  | 67.2                           |  |
| 1983.....               | 11,968,593               | 109,272,659          | 9.1                 | 52,265,045              | 4,367    | 478     | 33,931,942                  | 64.9                           |  |
| 1984.....               | 10,834,349               | 91,354,072           | 8.4                 | 48,649,736              | 4,490    | 533     | 33,516,246                  | 68.9                           |  |
| 1985.....               | 10,189,470               | 84,310,851           | 8.3                 | 50,208,653              | 4,928    | 596     | 34,850,111                  | 69.4                           |  |
| 1986.....               | 10,264,970               | 84,639,666           | 8.2                 | 55,489,289              | 5,406    | 656     | 35,970,268                  | 64.8                           |  |
| 1987.....               | 10,054,138               | 84,275,670           | 8.4                 | 60,758,218              | 6,043    | 721     | 36,454,580                  | 60.0                           |  |
| 1988.....               | 9,960,467                | 82,440,455           | 8.3                 | 66,523,830              | 6,679    | 807     | 37,320,293                  | 56.1                           |  |
| 1989.....               | 9,648,107                | 77,695,224           | 8.1                 | 70,791,497              | 7,337    | 911     | 38,778,503                  | 54.8                           |  |
| 1990.....               | 10,118,852               | 81,293,776           | 8.0                 | 82,042,275              | 8,108    | 1,009   | 42,605,025                  | 51.9                           |  |
|                         | Persons aged 65 or older |                      |                     |                         |          |         |                             |                                |  |
| 1973.....               | 6,883,038                | 77,966,979           | 11.3                | \$8,197,733             | \$1,191  | \$105   | \$6,195,272                 | 75.6                           |  |
| 1975.....               | 7,742,578                | 82,294,878           | 10.6                | 11,845,313              | 1,530    | 144     | 8,914,522                   | 75.3                           |  |
| 1979.....               | 8,955,211                | 89,525,627           | 10.0                | 22,659,672              | 2,530    | 253     | 16,169,683                  | 71.4                           |  |
| 1980.....               | 9,620,779                | 95,369,774           | 9.9                 | 27,823,714              | 2,892    | 292     | 19,389,819                  | 69.7                           |  |
| 1981.....               | 9,967,281                | 96,928,241           | 9.7                 | 33,493,619              | 3,360    | 346     | 23,028,096                  | 68.8                           |  |
| 1982.....               | 10,398,561               | 99,042,292           | 9.5                 | 40,587,565              | 3,903    | 410     | 27,285,612                  | 67.2                           |  |
| 1983.....               | 10,617,125               | 97,206,864           | 9.2                 | 46,233,576              | 4,355    | 476     | 30,016,859                  | 64.9                           |  |
| 1984.....               | 9,658,273                | 81,568,303           | 8.4                 | 43,276,417              | 4,481    | 531     | 29,797,770                  | 68.9                           |  |
| 1985.....               | 9,062,007                | 75,150,875           | 8.3                 | 44,634,565              | 4,925    | 594     | 30,966,455                  | 69.4                           |  |
| 1986.....               | 9,098,615                | 75,151,329           | 8.3                 | 49,230,172              | 5,411    | 655     | 31,910,340                  | 64.8                           |  |
| 1987.....               | 8,969,749                | 75,296,598           | 8.4                 | 54,331,948              | 6,057    | 722     | 32,607,474                  | 60.0                           |  |
| 1988.....               | 8,917,007                | 73,969,214           | 8.3                 | 59,769,718              | 6,703    | 808     | 33,514,472                  | 56.1                           |  |
| 1989.....               | 8,598,149                | 69,288,431           | 8.1                 | 63,378,253              | 7,371    | 915     | 34,597,925                  | 54.6                           |  |
| 1990.....               | 9,026,254                | 72,562,435           | 8.0                 | 73,550,811              | 8,149    | 1,014   | 38,037,219                  | 51.7                           |  |
|                         | Disabled persons         |                      |                     |                         |          |         |                             |                                |  |
| 1973.....               | 199,645                  | 1,970,386            | 9.9                 | \$220,015               | \$1,102  | \$112   | \$164,249                   | 74.7                           |  |
| 1975.....               | 799,040                  | 7,997,317            | 10.0                | 1,259,082               | 1,576    | 157     | 921,210                     | 73.2                           |  |
| 1977.....               | 1,022,980                | 9,884,543            | 9.7                 | 2,097,174               | 2,050    | 212     | 1,503,679                   | 71.7                           |  |
| 1978.....               | 1,113,252                | 10,587,612           | 9.5                 | 2,546,215               | 2,287    | 240     | 1,800,392                   | 70.7                           |  |
| 1979.....               | 1,218,151                | 11,489,737           | 9.4                 | 3,125,421               | 2,566    | 272     | 2,191,348                   | 70.1                           |  |
| 1980.....               | 1,300,804                | 12,233,699           | 9.4                 | 3,823,833               | 2,940    | 313     | 2,623,766                   | 68.6                           |  |
| 1981.....               | 1,343,221                | 12,480,662           | 9.3                 | 4,589,397               | 3,417    | 368     | 3,121,748                   | 68.0                           |  |
| 1982.....               | 1,366,404                | 12,551,253           | 9.2                 | 5,447,507               | 3,987    | 434     | 3,638,904                   | 66.8                           |  |
| 1983.....               | 1,351,468                | 12,065,795           | 8.9                 | 6,031,468               | 4,463    | 500     | 3,915,083                   | 64.9                           |  |
| 1984.....               | 1,176,076                | 9,785,769            | 8.3                 | 5,373,319               | 4,569    | 549     | 3,718,475                   | 69.2                           |  |
| 1985.....               | 1,127,463                | 9,159,976            | 8.1                 | 5,574,088               | 4,944    | 609     | 3,883,655                   | 69.7                           |  |
| 1986.....               | 1,166,355                | 9,488,337            | 8.1                 | 6,259,117               | 5,366    | 660     | 4,059,928                   | 64.9                           |  |
| 1987.....               | 1,084,389                | 8,979,072            | 8.3                 | 6,426,270               | 5,926    | 716     | 3,847,106                   | 59.9                           |  |
| 1988.....               | 1,043,460                | 8,471,241            | 8.1                 | 6,754,112               | 6,473    | 797     | 3,805,821                   | 56.3                           |  |
| 1989.....               | 1,049,958                | 8,406,793            | 8.0                 | 7,413,244               | 7,061    | 882     | 4,180,579                   | 56.4                           |  |
| 1990.....               | 1,092,598                | 8,731,341            | 8.0                 | 8,491,464               | 7,772    | 973     | 4,567,806                   | 53.8                           |  |

<sup>1</sup> The Social Security Amendments of 1983 (Public Law 98-21) replace (for most hospitals) the retrospective cost reimbursement system and the cost-per-case limits and rate of increase ceiling created by the Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act of 1982. Effective with hospital cost-reporting periods beginning on or after Oct. 1, 1983, Medicare payments for inpatient operating costs are to be based on a fixed amount, determined in advance, for each case, according to one of 475 diagnosis related groups (DRG's) into which a case is classified. The prospective payment is considered payment in full; hospitals are prohibited from charging beneficiaries more than the statutory deductible and coinsurance.

Additional payments, determined by nondiagnostic criteria, are made to hospitals by the program for various "pass-through" costs and additional adjustments. These additional payments are not included in the inpatient hospital billing amounts reimbursed shown in this table.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning July 1, 1973, includes data for services rendered to both aged and eligible disabled persons, including persons entitled to benefits solely because of end-stage renal disease.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-13 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



**Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-90<sup>1</sup>**

| Census division and State <sup>2</sup> | Short-stay hospitals |       |       |                   |                   |                   |                   |                   |
|--|----------------------|-------|-------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------|
|  | 1975                 | 1980  | 1985  | 1986 <sup>3</sup> | 1987 <sup>3</sup> | 1988 <sup>3</sup> | 1989 <sup>3</sup> | 1990 <sup>3</sup> |
| Total <sup>4</sup> .....               | \$143                | \$292 | \$584 | \$681             | \$707             | \$868             | \$999             | \$1,108           |
| United States <sup>5</sup> .....       | 144                  | 293   | 586   | 684               | 709               | 871               | 1,003             | 1,112             |
| New England.....                       | 159                  | 298   | 546   | 613               | 638               | 749               | 860               | 989               |
| Connecticut.....                       | 167                  | 287   | 559   | 657               | 683               | 845               | 983               | 1,178             |
| Maine.....                             | 133                  | 284   | 572   | 548               | 587               | 697               | 802               | 926               |
| Massachusetts.....                     | 168                  | 316   | 553   | 636               | 655               | 741               | 829               | 941               |
| New Hampshire.....                     | 123                  | 264   | 533   | 571               | 610               | 758               | 904               | 1,024             |
| Rhode Island.....                      | 154                  | 284   | 486   | 522               | 540               | 634               | 752               | 854               |
| Vermont.....                           | 124                  | 230   | 487   | 539               | 572               | 694               | 814               | 922               |
| Middle Atlantic.....                   | 163                  | 304   | 536   | 617               | 619               | 738               | 896               | 944               |
| New Jersey.....                        | 157                  | 300   | 464   | 505               | 514               | 593               | 637               | 726               |
| New York.....                          | 176                  | 301   | 516   | 566               | 564               | 656               | 736               | 836               |
| Pennsylvania.....                      | 145                  | 312   | 705   | 743               | 777               | 936               | 1,446             | 1,237             |
| East North Central.....                | 140                  | 294   | 604   | 685               | 710               | 864               | 978               | 1,098             |
| Illinois.....                          | 148                  | 322   | 649   | 730               | 757               | 942               | 1,071             | 1,203             |
| Indiana.....                           | 116                  | 236   | 524   | 600               | 633               | 772               | 892               | 997               |
| Michigan.....                          | 156                  | 332   | 650   | 773               | 807               | 958               | 1,070             | 1,193             |
| Ohio.....                              | 134                  | 277   | 545   | 645               | 665               | 809               | 911               | 1,032             |
| Wisconsin.....                         | 128                  | 251   | 543   | 567               | 133               | 714               | 822               | 934               |
| West North Central.....                | 117                  | 248   | 594   | 640               | 670               | 817               | 919               | 1,053             |
| Iowa.....                              | 110                  | 239   | 490   | 576               | 606               | 718               | 800               | 902               |
| Kansas.....                            | 113                  | 244   | 605   | 647               | 679               | 827               | 934               | 1,093             |
| Minnesota.....                         | 124                  | 248   | 605   | 668               | 684               | 858               | 980               | 1,133             |
| Missouri.....                          | 119                  | 257   | 603   | 671               | 702               | 864               | 976               | 1,108             |
| Nebraska.....                          | 116                  | 251   | 585   | 610               | 654               | 806               | 883               | 1,045             |
| North Dakota.....                      | 118                  | 237   | 571   | 619               | 651               | 782               | 854               | 937               |
| South Dakota.....                      | 107                  | 228   | 566   | 577               | 597               | 703               | 811               | 915               |
| South Atlantic.....                    | 135                  | 273   | 544   | 662               | 693               | 866               | 979               | 1,109             |
| Delaware.....                          | 153                  | 274   | 562   | 655               | 679               | 827               | 972               | 1,193             |
| District of Columbia.....              | 174                  | 373   | 710   | 787               | 832               | 1,062             | 1,214             | 1,377             |
| Florida.....                           | 161                  | 321   | 689   | 801               | 850               | 1,058             | 1,209             | 1,365             |
| Georgia.....                           | 125                  | 258   | 573   | 637               | 676               | 839               | 940               | 1,083             |
| Maryland.....                          | 164                  | 274   | 495   | 556               | 571               | 675               | 735               | 814               |
| North Carolina.....                    | 101                  | 214   | 466   | 537               | 555               | 696               | 806               | 932               |
| South Carolina.....                    | 106                  | 229   | 530   | 573               | 606               | 780               | 913               | 1,021             |
| Virginia.....                          | 118                  | 247   | 507   | 583               | 604               | 781               | 890               | 1,023             |
| West Virginia.....                     | 108                  | 247   | 557   | 624               | 660               | 800               | 903               | 1,010             |
| East South Central.....                | 115                  | 243   | 533   | 609               | 644               | 806               | 908               | 1,022             |
| Alabama.....                           | 126                  | 282   | 604   | 708               | 753               | 935               | 1,063             | 1,182             |
| Kentucky.....                          | 107                  | 216   | 520   | 574               | 600               | 764               | 869               | 968               |
| Mississippi.....                       | 98                   | 213   | 451   | 525               | 549               | 679               | 769               | 866               |
| Tennessee.....                         | 122                  | 250   | 559   | 604               | 644               | 807               | 891               | 1,013             |
| West South Central.....                | 117                  | 253   | 603   | 668               | 714               | 874               | 999               | 1,140             |
| Arkansas.....                          | 104                  | 231   | 554   | 569               | 594               | 710               | 799               | 928               |
| Louisiana.....                         | 116                  | 265   | 616   | 704               | 740               | 905               | 1,024             | 1,180             |
| Oklahoma.....                          | 128                  | 271   | 592   | 651               | 681               | 791               | 879               | 998               |
| Texas.....                             | 118                  | 250   | 612   | 686               | 743               | 925               | 1,074             | 1,213             |
| Mountain.....                          | 142                  | 305   | 673   | 783               | 823               | 1,026             | 1,192             | 1,352             |
| Arizona.....                           | 155                  | 325   | 682   | 832               | 879               | 1,078             | 1,273             | 1,444             |
| Colorado.....                          | 144                  | 288   | 623   | 757               | 789               | 981               | 1,140             | 1,308             |
| Idaho.....                             | 129                  | 273   | 611   | 675               | 723               | 882               | 1,017             | 1,142             |
| Montana.....                           | 116                  | 262   | 620   | 642               | 680               | 832               | 929               | 1,037             |
| Nevada.....                            | 177                  | 424   | 994   | 1,191             | 1,216             | 1,543             | 1,753             | 2,035             |
| New Mexico.....                        | 133                  | 293   | 684   | 737               | 782               | 913               | 1,055             | 1,140             |
| Utah.....                              | 142                  | 316   | 620   | 699               | 748               | 1,001             | 1,141             | 1,284             |
| Wyoming.....                           | 109                  | 245   | 614   | 604               | 662               | 813               | 942               | 1,094             |
| Pacific.....                           | 196                  | 416   | 852   | 972               | 1,022             | 1,280             | 1,463             | 1,663             |
| Alaska.....                            | 228                  | 379   | 706   | 808               | 897               | 1,252             | 1,342             | 1,471             |
| California.....                        | 206                  | 448   | 893   | 1,034             | 1,087             | 1,377             | 1,576             | 1,810             |
| Hawaii.....                            | 148                  | 333   | 713   | 818               | 854               | 1,031             | 1,142             | 1,224             |
| Oregon.....                            | 158                  | 329   | 741   | 797               | 838               | 981               | 1,136             | 1,276             |
| Washington.....                        | 163                  | 293   | 646   | 712               | 744               | 912               | 1,022             | 1,163             |
| Outlying areas.....                    | 77                   | 152   | 283   | 401               | 421               | 502               | 747               | 910               |
| Puerto Rico.....                       | 77                   | 151   | 311   | 346               | 362               | 436               | 475               | 506               |
| Virgin Islands.....                    | 92                   | 161   | 264   | 341               | 401               | 385               | 502               | 747               |
| Other.....                             | 88                   | 263   | 273   | 518               | 501               | 685               | 1,263             | 1,478             |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B8.—Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, selected years 1975-90 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| Census division and State <sup>2</sup> | Skilled-nursing facilities |      |       |       |                   |       |       |       |
|--|----------------------------|------|-------|-------|-------------------|-------|-------|-------|
|  | 1975                       | 1980 | 1985  | 1986  | 1987 <sup>3</sup> | 1988  | 1989  | 1990  |
| Total <sup>4</sup> .....               | \$43                       | \$70 | \$119 | \$135 | \$163             | \$171 | \$156 | \$184 |
| United States <sup>5</sup> .....       | 43                         | 70   | 119   | 135   | 163               | 171   | 156   | 184   |
| New England .....                      | 50                         | 77   | 115   | 121   | 141               | 147   | 140   | 164   |
| Connecticut .....                      | 35                         | 51   | 95    | 96    | 108               | 125   | 133   | 156   |
| Maine .....                            | 52                         | 100  | 146   | 169   | 216               | 244   | 230   | 282   |
| Massachusetts .....                    | 63                         | 98   | 139   | 149   | 177               | 182   | 145   | 173   |
| New Hampshire .....                    | 41                         | 86   | 129   | 146   | 165               | 180   | 178   | 212   |
| Rhode Island .....                     | 43                         | 59   | 93    | 97    | 102               | 110   | 113   | 128   |
| Vermont .....                          | 38                         | 62   | 105   | 115   | 119               | 139   | 123   | 145   |
| Middle Atlantic .....                  | 50                         | 73   | 115   | 121   | 149               | 145   | 143   | 164   |
| New Jersey .....                       | 45                         | 81   | 124   | 122   | 285               | 144   | 135   | 157   |
| New York .....                         | 61                         | 80   | 120   | 125   | 136               | 144   | 148   | 165   |
| Pennsylvania .....                     | 40                         | 65   | 105   | 117   | 135               | 148   | 139   | 165   |
| East North Central .....               | 40                         | 68   | 108   | 123   | 145               | 149   | 136   | 159   |
| Illinois .....                         | 37                         | 77   | 118   | 162   | 209               | 210   | 183   | 206   |
| Indiana .....                          | 35                         | 60   | 101   | 109   | 124               | 139   | 141   | 172   |
| Michigan .....                         | 45                         | 60   | 93    | 101   | 108               | 109   | 107   | 126   |
| Ohio .....                             | 41                         | 69   | 114   | 126   | 146               | 144   | 129   | 148   |
| Wisconsin .....                        | 35                         | 64   | 111   | 116   | 133               | 140   | 130   | 144   |
| West North Central .....               | 45                         | 82   | 148   | 177   | 205               | 185   | 159   | 186   |
| Iowa .....                             | 46                         | 84   | 175   | 193   | 217               | 236   | 233   | 263   |
| Kansas .....                           | 39                         | 66   | 151   | 162   | 171               | 209   | 221   | 249   |
| Minnesota .....                        | 46                         | 94   | 137   | 170   | 213               | 109   | 102   | 119   |
| Missouri .....                         | 47                         | 95   | 163   | 201   | 263               | 281   | 231   | 254   |
| Nebraska .....                         | 41                         | 71   | 127   | 145   | 160               | 180   | 182   | 202   |
| North Dakota .....                     | 43                         | 49   | 88    | 98    | 108               | 118   | 105   | 114   |
| South Dakota .....                     | 33                         | 61   | 106   | 137   | 161               | 156   | 141   | 159   |
| South Atlantic .....                   | 34                         | 59   | 97    | 111   | 129               | 148   | 136   | 158   |
| Delaware .....                         | 31                         | 50   | 76    | 80    | 91                | 98    | 104   | 124   |
| District of Columbia .....             | 34                         | 64   | 110   | 120   | 129               | 152   | 159   | 177   |
| Florida .....                          | 34                         | 59   | 101   | 116   | 136               | 166   | 151   | 182   |
| Georgia .....                          | 34                         | 71   | 108   | 124   | 129               | 135   | 120   | 137   |
| Maryland .....                         | 37                         | 56   | 99    | 104   | 116               | 129   | 121   | 134   |
| North Carolina .....                   | 31                         | 52   | 91    | 100   | 110               | 120   | 113   | 128   |
| South Carolina .....                   | 26                         | 46   | 74    | 100   | 138               | 158   | 129   | 150   |
| Virginia .....                         | 42                         | 68   | 103   | 117   | 135               | 143   | 142   | 163   |
| West Virginia .....                    | 36                         | 64   | 91    | 101   | 120               | 135   | 130   | 157   |
| East South Central .....               | 37                         | 56   | 98    | 105   | 122               | 138   | 122   | 147   |
| Alabama .....                          | 33                         | 38   | 73    | 87    | 106               | 123   | 108   | 134   |
| Kentucky .....                         | 36                         | 58   | 114   | 111   | 117               | 131   | 123   | 147   |
| Mississippi .....                      | 45                         | 105  | 124   | 135   | 157               | 174   | 136   | 150   |
| Tennessee .....                        | 41                         | 70   | 99    | 109   | 125               | 142   | 132   | 155   |
| West South Central .....               | 45                         | 94   | 159   | 189   | 228               | 257   | 210   | 260   |
| Arkansas .....                         | 44                         | 84   | 163   | 192   | 222               | 238   | 181   | 228   |
| Louisiana .....                        | 43                         | 83   | 231   | 284   | 353               | 408   | 330   | 363   |
| Oklahoma .....                         | 60                         | 145  | 176   | 234   | 296               | 328   | 286   | 315   |
| Texas .....                            | 43                         | 78   | 117   | 140   | 167               | 197   | 181   | 229   |
| Mountain .....                         | 38                         | 64   | 126   | 135   | 158               | 190   | 176   | 214   |
| Arizona .....                          | 41                         | 71   | 130   | 132   | 172               | 183   | 178   | 225   |
| Colorado .....                         | 42                         | 73   | 143   | 170   | 182               | 234   | 206   | 246   |
| Idaho .....                            | 27                         | 46   | 83    | 108   | 120               | 136   | 129   | 146   |
| Montana .....                          | 30                         | 44   | 87    | 91    | 104               | 117   | 104   | 120   |
| Nevada .....                           | 37                         | 66   | 132   | 144   | 159               | 166   | 164   | 221   |
| New Mexico .....                       | 57                         | 122  | 122   | 159   | 202               | 240   | 233   | 260   |
| Utah .....                             | 36                         | 75   | 128   | 140   | 162               | 209   | 216   | 257   |
| Wyoming .....                          | 36                         | 49   | 121   | 113   | 136               | 164   | 165   | 199   |
| Pacific .....                          | 45                         | 81   | 142   | 162   | 194               | 215   | 204   | 253   |
| Alaska .....                           | 68                         | 115  | 130   | 216   | 270               | 271   | 266   | 272   |
| California .....                       | 46                         | 87   | 150   | 168   | 202               | 225   | 215   | 269   |
| Hawaii .....                           | 49                         | 83   | 152   | 154   | 161               | 184   | 168   | 196   |
| Oregon .....                           | 40                         | 63   | 119   | 124   | 151               | 166   | 164   | 197   |
| Washington .....                       | 34                         | 62   | 111   | 127   | 144               | 158   | 153   | 186   |
| Outlying areas .....                   | 51                         | 96   | 92    | 131   | 135               | 176   | 161   | 199   |
| Puerto Rico .....                      | 51                         | 97   | 101   | 105   | 115               | 126   | 164   | 189   |
| Virgin Islands .....                   | 43                         | 104  | 82    | 143   | 214               | 236   | 161   | 214   |
| Other .....                            | 52                         | 79   | 94    | 145   | 75                | 165   | 157   | 195   |

<sup>1</sup> Based on bills approved in each year and recorded in the Health Care Financing Administration before June 28, 1989. Includes data for services rendered to both aged and disabled persons.

<sup>2</sup> Geographic distribution reflects the beneficiaries' area of residence.

<sup>3</sup> Preliminary data.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes claims for persons residing in foreign countries.

<sup>5</sup> Includes claims for persons whose place of residence is unknown.

## 7.B Medicare: Enrollment, Utilization, & Reimbursement

**Table 7.B10.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-90**

| Year       | Total number of claims (in thousands) | Net assignment rate <sup>1</sup> (percent) |
|------------|---------------------------------------|--|
| 1969 ..... | 37,542                                | 61.5                                       |
| 1970 ..... | 42,148                                | 60.8                                       |
| 1971 ..... | 46,572                                | 58.5                                       |
| 1972 ..... | 51,041                                | 54.9                                       |
| 1973 ..... | 57,007                                | 52.7                                       |
| 1974 ..... | 68,307                                | 51.9                                       |
| 1975 ..... | 79,980                                | 51.8                                       |
| 1976 ..... | 91,624                                | 50.5                                       |
| 1977 ..... | 105,339                               | 50.5                                       |
| 1978 ..... | 117,886                               | 50.6                                       |
| 1979 ..... | 132,098                               | 51.3                                       |
| 1980 ..... | 150,048                               | 51.5                                       |
| 1981 ..... | 167,154                               | 52.3                                       |
| 1982 ..... | 182,440                               | 53.0                                       |
| 1983 ..... | 204,122                               | 53.9                                       |
| 1984 ..... | 238,362                               | 59.0                                       |
| 1985 ..... | 279,559                               | 68.5                                       |
| 1986 ..... | 306,714                               | 68.0                                       |
| 1987 ..... | 346,551                               | 73.1                                       |
| 1988 ..... | 386,763                               | 77.3                                       |
| 1989 ..... | 421,305                               | 79.7                                       |
| 1990 ..... | 474,226                               | 81.1                                       |

<sup>1</sup> Represents the number of assigned claims as a percent of claims received, excluding claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans that are considered assigned by definition.

**Table 7.B11.—Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-90**

| Year                    | Claims approved       |                 | Charges before reduction |                 |
|-------------------------|-----------------------|-----------------|--------------------------|-----------------|
|                         | Number (in thousands) | Percent reduced | Amount (in millions)     | Percent reduced |
| Assigned claims         |                       |                 |                          |                 |
| 1971 .....              | 25,919                | 44.5            | \$1,571                  | 11.1            |
| 1972 .....              | 26,798                | 47.5            | 1,630                    | 10.9            |
| 1973 .....              | 28,376                | 55.6            | 1,751                    | 11.9            |
| 1974 .....              | 33,295                | 64.5            | 2,194                    | 14.3            |
| 1975 .....              | 39,218                | 70.8            | 2,716                    | 17.8            |
| 1976 .....              | 44,065                | 74.3            | 3,261                    | 19.9            |
| 1977 .....              | 50,260                | 72.8            | 3,936                    | 19.4            |
| 1978 .....              | 56,493                | 73.6            | 4,678                    | 19.9            |
| 1979 .....              | 64,051                | 77.0            | 5,746                    | 21.2            |
| 1980 .....              | 73,068                | 80.8            | 7,303                    | 22.7            |
| 1981 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 80,127                | 82.8            | 8,868                    | 24.0            |
| 1982 .....              | 91,615                | 83.3            | 11,315                   | 24.3            |
| 1983 .....              | 103,139               | 81.0            | 13,657                   | 23.6            |
| 1984 .....              | 128,559               | 80.8            | 16,571                   | 25.4            |
| 1985 .....              | 176,956               | 81.7            | 22,008                   | 27.4            |
| 1986 .....              | 191,139               | 82.8            | 24,662                   | 28.4            |
| 1987 .....              | 234,488               | 83.4            | 31,179                   | 28.0            |
| 1988 .....              | 271,225               | 85.6            | 37,275                   | 29.8            |
| 1989 .....              | 304,649               | 86.9            | 44,567                   | 31.0            |
| 1990 .....              | 341,220               | 87.5            | 51,012                   | 32.9            |
| Unassigned claims       |                       |                 |                          |                 |
| 1971 .....              | 17,955                | 57.6            | \$1,348                  | 12.5            |
| 1972 .....              | 21,286                | 59.3            | 1,608                    | 12.0            |
| 1973 .....              | 24,691                | 66.4            | 1,886                    | 12.6            |
| 1974 .....              | 30,492                | 72.7            | 2,401                    | 14.7            |
| 1975 .....              | 36,182                | 77.4            | 2,973                    | 17.7            |
| 1976 .....              | 42,100                | 78.9            | 3,591                    | 19.8            |
| 1977 .....              | 48,619                | 77.1            | 4,233                    | 19.0            |
| 1978 .....              | 53,700                | 77.5            | 4,749                    | 19.2            |
| 1979 .....              | 59,961                | 80.9            | 5,596                    | 20.7            |
| 1980 .....              | 68,113                | 84.3            | 6,836                    | 22.5            |
| 1981 <sup>1</sup> ..... | 72,765                | 85.8            | 7,870                    | 23.8            |
| 1982 .....              | 80,253                | 85.4            | 9,545                    | 23.9            |
| 1983 .....              | 87,436                | 82.7            | 10,885                   | 22.9            |
| 1984 .....              | 88,594                | 83.7            | 11,216                   | 24.2            |
| 1985 .....              | 77,965                | 84.6            | 10,059                   | 25.9            |
| 1986 .....              | 87,121                | 85.0            | 10,757                   | 26.9            |
| 1987 .....              | 83,116                | 82.4            | 10,258                   | 24.7            |
| 1988 .....              | 76,503                | 86.4            | 9,005                    | 25.0            |
| 1989 .....              | 74,947                | 90.1            | 8,971                    | 25.0            |
| 1990 .....              | 77,746                | 90.4            | 8,789                    | 25.3            |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes Texas Blue-Shield plan for July-December 1981.



## 7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

**Table 7.C1.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-90**

| Year       | Hospitals     |                      |             | Skilled-nursing facilities | Home health agencies | Independent laboratories |
|------------|---------------|----------------------|-------------|----------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|
|            | All hospitals | General <sup>1</sup> | Psychiatric |                            |                      |                          |
|            | Facilities    |                      |             |                            |                      |                          |
| 1967 ..... | 6,829         | 6,501                | 328         | 4,405                      | 1,890                | 2,355                    |
| 1968 ..... | 6,831         | 6,492                | 339         | 4,787                      | 2,173                | 2,645                    |
| 1969 ..... | 6,791         | 6,447                | 344         | 4,786                      | 2,311                | 2,676                    |
| 1970 ..... | 6,779         | 6,444                | 335         | 4,494                      | 2,333                | 2,750                    |
| 1971 ..... | 6,741         | 6,401                | 340         | 4,084                      | 2,256                | 2,808                    |
| 1972 ..... | 6,744         | 6,392                | 352         | 3,981                      | 2,212                | 2,906                    |
| 1973 ..... | 6,746         | 6,388                | 358         | 3,961                      | 2,222                | 2,961                    |
| 1974 ..... | 6,707         | 6,349                | 358         | 3,892                      | 2,254                | 2,991                    |
| 1975 ..... | 6,770         | 6,383                | 387         | 3,932                      | 2,290                | 3,174                    |
| 1976 ..... | 6,774         | 6,368                | 406         | 3,992                      | 2,353                | 3,156                    |
| 1977 ..... | 6,755         | 6,353                | 402         | 4,461                      | 2,496                | 3,249                    |
| 1978 ..... | 6,848         | 6,432                | 416         | 4,982                      | 2,715                | 3,384                    |
| 1979 ..... | 6,780         | 6,372                | 408         | 5,055                      | 2,858                | 3,448                    |
| 1980 ..... | 6,736         | 6,325                | 411         | 5,155                      | 3,012                | 3,374                    |
| 1981 ..... | 6,749         | 6,335                | 414         | 5,295                      | 3,169                | 3,511                    |
| 1982 ..... | 6,737         | 6,321                | 416         | 5,510                      | 3,627                | 3,643                    |
| 1983 ..... | 6,687         | 6,257                | 430         | 5,760                      | 4,235                | 3,708                    |
| 1984 ..... | 6,676         | 6,228                | 448         | 6,183                      | 5,237                | 3,890                    |
| 1985 ..... | 6,710         | 6,209                | 501         | 6,725                      | 5,932                | 4,029                    |
| 1986 ..... | 6,731         | 6,189                | 542         | 7,148                      | 5,953                | 4,298                    |
| 1987 ..... | 6,715         | 6,130                | 585         | 7,379                      | 5,769                | 4,487                    |
| 1988 ..... | 6,658         | 6,044                | 614         | 7,683                      | 5,673                | 4,676                    |
| 1989 ..... | 6,547         | 5,891                | 656         | 8,688                      | 5,661                | 4,828                    |
| 1990 ..... | 6,522         | 5,848                | 674         | 9,008                      | 5,730                | 4,881                    |
|            | Beds          |                      |             |                            |                      |                          |
| 1967 ..... | 1,141,155     | 837,211              | 303,944     | 308,843                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1968 ..... | 1,166,173     | 852,643              | 313,530     | 337,937                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1969 ..... | 1,182,843     | 863,876              | 318,967     | 360,049                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1970 ..... | 1,190,309     | 878,509              | 311,800     | 325,415                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1971 ..... | 1,172,353     | 888,205              | 284,148     | 296,090                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1972 ..... | 1,155,270     | 906,280              | 248,990     | 287,533                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1973 ..... | 1,147,501     | 919,832              | 227,669     | 290,060                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1974 ..... | 1,132,435     | 925,772              | 206,663     | 289,416                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1975 ..... | 1,136,908     | 939,717              | 197,191     | 287,468                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1976 ..... | 1,169,433     | 980,805              | 188,628     | 332,515                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1977 ..... | 1,130,519     | 976,465              | 154,054     | 381,715                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1978 ..... | 1,154,250     | 1,015,645            | 138,605     | 414,188                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1979 ..... | 1,152,088     | 1,016,525            | 135,563     | 433,715                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1980 ..... | 1,145,245     | 1,017,794            | 127,451     | 448,007                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1981 ..... | 1,152,877     | 1,032,042            | 120,835     | 463,715                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1982 ..... | 1,146,480     | 1,044,427            | 102,053     | 497,056                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1983 ..... | 1,143,544     | 1,046,674            | 96,870      | 519,551                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1984 ..... | 1,146,093     | 1,050,832            | 95,261      | 548,201                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1985 ..... | 1,144,589     | 1,046,889            | 97,700      | (2)                        | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1986 ..... | 1,137,853     | 1,043,430            | 94,423      | 444,326                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1987 ..... | 1,124,928     | 1,030,556            | 94,372      | 449,867                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1988 ..... | 1,115,809     | 1,022,116            | 93,693      | 476,447                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1989 ..... | 1,106,295     | 1,008,845            | 97,450      | 507,475                    | ...                  | ...                      |
| 1990 ..... | 1,104,703     | 1,005,480            | 99,223      | 512,107                    | ...                  | ...                      |

<sup>1</sup> Includes short-stay and other long-stay hospitals.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

CONTACT: L. Antonio Mariano (301) 597-5089 for further information.

**Table 7.C2.—Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1990**

| Census division and State | All hospitals |           | Short-stay |         |                                       | Long-stay |         |
|---------------------------|---------------|-----------|------------|---------|---------------------------------------|-----------|---------|
|                           | Hospitals     | Beds      | Hospitals  | Beds    | Beds per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup> | Hospitals | Beds    |
| Total.....                | 6,522         | 1,104,703 | 5,549      | 970,480 | 31.9                                  | 973       | 134,223 |
| United States.....        | 6,461         | 1,093,581 | 5,491      | 960,043 | 32.1                                  | 970       | 133,538 |
| New England.....          | 313           | 60,262    | 237        | 47,374  | 27.5                                  | 76        | 12,888  |
| Connecticut.....          | 54            | 14,527    | 36         | 11,152  | 25.8                                  | 18        | 3,375   |
| Maine.....                | 43            | 4,880     | 40         | 4,396   | 27.0                                  | 3         | 484     |
| Massachusetts.....        | 149           | 30,331    | 106        | 23,119  | 29.2                                  | 43        | 7,210   |
| New Hampshire.....        | 32            | 3,877     | 27         | 3,297   | 26.3                                  | 5         | 580     |
| Rhode Island.....         | 17            | 4,404     | 12         | 3,341   | 23.4                                  | 5         | 1,063   |
| Vermont.....              | 18            | 2,243     | 16         | 2,069   | 30.9                                  | 2         | 174     |
| Middle Atlantic.....      | 697           | 177,366   | 572        | 141,464 | 28.4                                  | 125       | 35,902  |
| New Jersey.....           | 115           | 34,671    | 92         | 29,843  | 30.2                                  | 23        | 4,828   |
| New York.....             | 299           | 91,582    | 253        | 69,477  | 31.4                                  | 46        | 22,105  |
| Pennsylvania.....         | 283           | 51,113    | 227        | 42,144  | 23.7                                  | 56        | 8,969   |
| East North Central.....   | 952           | 198,184   | 822        | 182,187 | 35.3                                  | 130       | 15,997  |
| Illinois.....             | 234           | 54,298    | 210        | 51,687  | 37.4                                  | 24        | 2,611   |
| Indiana.....              | 149           | 27,986    | 115        | 25,700  | 37.6                                  | 34        | 2,286   |
| Michigan.....             | 197           | 37,507    | 180        | 34,884  | 32.0                                  | 17        | 2,623   |
| Ohio.....                 | 218           | 55,678    | 186        | 49,715  | 36.4                                  | 32        | 5,963   |
| Wisconsin.....            | 154           | 22,715    | 131        | 20,201  | 31.3                                  | 23        | 2,514   |
| West North Central.....   | 824           | 93,748    | 759        | 85,474  | 35.5                                  | 65        | 8,274   |
| Iowa.....                 | 127           | 14,525    | 123        | 13,788  | 32.8                                  | 4         | 737     |
| Kansas.....               | 150           | 14,252    | 137        | 12,600  | 37.6                                  | 13        | 1,652   |
| Minnesota.....            | 166           | 20,282    | 156        | 18,159  | 33.5                                  | 10        | 2,123   |
| Missouri.....             | 162           | 28,176    | 137        | 25,937  | 37.1                                  | 25        | 2,239   |
| Nebraska.....             | 100           | 8,489     | 93         | 7,538   | 34.3                                  | 7         | 951     |
| North Dakota.....         | 57            | 4,366     | 54         | 3,950   | 43.7                                  | 3         | 416     |
| South Dakota.....         | 62            | 3,658     | 59         | 3,502   | 34.6                                  | 3         | 156     |
| South Atlantic.....       | 996           | 190,846   | 816        | 168,279 | 30.8                                  | 180       | 22,567  |
| Delaware.....             | 10            | 2,350     | 7          | 2,174   | 27.5                                  | 3         | 176     |
| District of Columbia..... | 14            | 5,241     | 11         | 4,396   | 66.1                                  | 3         | 845     |
| Florida.....              | 285           | 59,064    | 220        | 54,034  | 25.0                                  | 65        | 5,030   |
| Georgia.....              | 195           | 29,218    | 167        | 25,838  | 41.5                                  | 28        | 3,380   |
| Maryland.....             | 68            | 17,764    | 51         | 13,469  | 27.8                                  | 17        | 4,295   |
| North Carolina.....       | 152           | 28,503    | 132        | 24,376  | 31.5                                  | 20        | 4,127   |
| South Carolina.....       | 81            | 13,810    | 70         | 12,337  | 32.9                                  | 11        | 1,473   |
| Virginia.....             | 124           | 24,409    | 98         | 21,629  | 34.2                                  | 26        | 2,780   |
| West Virginia.....        | 67            | 10,487    | 60         | 10,026  | 38.1                                  | 7         | 461     |
| East South Central.....   | 521           | 80,033    | 468        | 74,900  | 40.4                                  | 53        | 5,133   |
| Alabama.....              | 129           | 20,416    | 117        | 19,396  | 39.0                                  | 12        | 1,020   |
| Kentucky.....             | 122           | 18,419    | 105        | 16,451  | 36.7                                  | 17        | 1,968   |
| Mississippi.....          | 115           | 13,096    | 109        | 12,669  | 41.8                                  | 6         | 427     |
| Tennessee.....            | 155           | 28,102    | 137        | 26,384  | 43.6                                  | 18        | 1,718   |
| West South Central.....   | 920           | 120,014   | 767        | 106,262 | 37.5                                  | 153       | 13,752  |
| Arkansas.....             | 97            | 12,116    | 83         | 10,866  | 32.2                                  | 14        | 1,250   |
| Louisiana.....            | 173           | 25,430    | 140        | 21,673  | 48.2                                  | 33        | 3,757   |
| Oklahoma.....             | 146           | 16,715    | 127        | 15,030  | 36.6                                  | 19        | 1,685   |
| Texas.....                | 504           | 65,753    | 417        | 58,693  | 35.8                                  | 87        | 7,060   |
| Mountain.....             | 460           | 49,409    | 378        | 41,827  | 28.4                                  | 82        | 7,582   |
| Arizona.....              | 87            | 12,908    | 69         | 11,057  | 24.5                                  | 18        | 1,851   |
| Colorado.....             | 92            | 13,701    | 71         | 10,685  | 33.5                                  | 21        | 3,016   |
| Idaho.....                | 51            | 3,173     | 44         | 2,830   | 23.4                                  | 7         | 343     |
| Montana.....              | 62            | 3,391     | 59         | 3,281   | 31.2                                  | 3         | 110     |
| Nevada.....               | 32            | 3,622     | 26         | 3,205   | 25.2                                  | 6         | 417     |
| New Mexico.....           | 57            | 5,262     | 43         | 4,526   | 28.9                                  | 14        | 736     |
| Utah.....                 | 49            | 5,442     | 39         | 4,455   | 30.6                                  | 10        | 987     |
| Wyoming.....              | 30            | 1,910     | 27         | 1,788   | 37.9                                  | 3         | 122     |
| Pacific.....              | 778           | 123,719   | 672        | 112,276 | 28.4                                  | 106       | 11,443  |
| Alaska.....               | 24            | 1,666     | 21         | 1,378   | 63.5                                  | 3         | 288     |
| California.....           | 549           | 95,201    | 463        | 86,780  | 30.2                                  | 86        | 8,421   |
| Hawaii.....               | 26            | 2,753     | 22         | 2,320   | 20.2                                  | 4         | 433     |
| Oregon.....               | 74            | 8,982     | 68         | 8,524   | 22.0                                  | 6         | 458     |
| Washington.....           | 105           | 15,117    | 98         | 13,274  | 23.9                                  | 7         | 1,843   |
| Outlying areas.....       | 61            | 11,122    | 58         | 10,437  | 30.4                                  | 3         | 685     |
| Puerto Rico.....          | 57            | 10,623    | 54         | 9,938   | 29.5                                  | 3         | 685     |
| Virgin Islands.....       | 1             | 160       | 1          | 160     | 25.2                                  | ...       | ...     |
| Other.....                | 3             | 339       | 3          | 339     | 1.5                                   | ...       | ...     |

<sup>1</sup> Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of July 1, 1990.

## 7.C Medicare: Participating Facilities

**Table 7.C3.—Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1990**

| Census division and State | Skilled-nursing facilities |         |                                       | Home health agencies | Independent laboratories | End-stage renal disease facilities |
|---------------------------|----------------------------|---------|---------------------------------------|----------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------|
|                           | Number                     | Beds    | Beds per 1,000 enrollees <sup>1</sup> |                      |                          |                                    |
| Total.....                | 9,008                      | 512,107 | 16.8                                  | 5,730                | 4,881                    | 2,072                              |
| United States.....        | 8,999                      | 511,692 | 17.1                                  | 5,683                | 4,690                    | 2,047                              |
| New England.....          | 570                        | 35,832  | 20.8                                  | 343                  | 352                      | 71                                 |
| Connecticut.....          | 184                        | 18,161  | 42.1                                  | 105                  | 94                       | 20                                 |
| Maine.....                | 23                         | 556     | 3.4                                   | 23                   | 22                       | 6                                  |
| Massachusetts.....        | 256                        | 13,581  | 17.2                                  | 147                  | 170                      | 32                                 |
| New Hampshire.....        | 18                         | 385     | 3.1                                   | 38                   | 18                       | 6                                  |
| Rhode Island.....         | 69                         | 2,411   | 16.9                                  | 14                   | 45                       | 6                                  |
| Vermont.....              | 22                         | 738     | 11.0                                  | 16                   | 3                        | 1                                  |
| Middle Atlantic.....      | 1,384                      | 139,474 | 28.0                                  | 503                  | 678                      | 265                                |
| New Jersey.....           | 208                        | 17,164  | 17.4                                  | 56                   | 109                      | 36                                 |
| New York.....             | 579                        | 80,200  | 36.2                                  | 197                  | 270                      | 114                                |
| Pennsylvania.....         | 597                        | 42,110  | 23.7                                  | 250                  | 299                      | 115                                |
| East North Central.....   | 1,682                      | 91,057  | 17.6                                  | 936                  | 552                      | 256                                |
| Illinois.....             | 392                        | 10,158  | 7.3                                   | 247                  | 168                      | 88                                 |
| Indiana.....              | 251                        | 8,982   | 13.1                                  | 130                  | 71                       | 36                                 |
| Michigan.....             | 317                        | 22,298  | 20.5                                  | 161                  | 121                      | 47                                 |
| Ohio.....                 | 516                        | 38,885  | 28.5                                  | 248                  | 147                      | 49                                 |
| Wisconsin.....            | 206                        | 10,734  | 16.6                                  | 150                  | 45                       | 36                                 |
| West North Central.....   | 887                        | 51,592  | 21.4                                  | 750                  | 256                      | 142                                |
| Iowa.....                 | 54                         | 1,423   | 3.4                                   | 153                  | 26                       | 14                                 |
| Kansas.....               | 78                         | 1,643   | 4.9                                   | 128                  | 53                       | 19                                 |
| Minnesota.....            | 371                        | 34,854  | 64.3                                  | 192                  | 27                       | 27                                 |
| Missouri.....             | 259                        | 6,810   | 9.7                                   | 184                  | 97                       | 50                                 |
| Nebraska.....             | 44                         | 1,628   | 7.4                                   | 44                   | 24                       | 15                                 |
| North Dakota.....         | 61                         | 4,774   | 52.8                                  | 31                   | 18                       | 9                                  |
| South Dakota.....         | 20                         | 460     | 4.5                                   | 18                   | 11                       | 8                                  |
| South Atlantic.....       | 1,433                      | 69,876  | 12.8                                  | 819                  | 704                      | 494                                |
| Delaware.....             | 30                         | 1,883   | 23.8                                  | 19                   | 20                       | 8                                  |
| District of Columbia..... | 9                          | 457     | 6.9                                   | 14                   | 15                       | 20                                 |
| Florida.....              | 475                        | 18,746  | 8.7                                   | 237                  | 280                      | 142                                |
| Georgia.....              | 215                        | 7,829   | 12.6                                  | 72                   | 100                      | 85                                 |
| Maryland.....             | 162                        | 14,524  | 30.0                                  | 77                   | 108                      | 48                                 |
| North Carolina.....       | 243                        | 11,162  | 14.4                                  | 131                  | 66                       | 62                                 |
| South Carolina.....       | 122                        | 8,877   | 23.7                                  | 46                   | 26                       | 46                                 |
| Virginia.....             | 117                        | 2,994   | 4.7                                   | 161                  | 52                       | 68                                 |
| West Virginia.....        | 60                         | 3,404   | 12.9                                  | 62                   | 37                       | 15                                 |
| East South Central.....   | 494                        | 19,572  | 10.6                                  | 559                  | 314                      | 155                                |
| Alabama.....              | 199                        | 8,138   | 16.4                                  | 117                  | 88                       | 39                                 |
| Kentucky.....             | 112                        | 4,023   | 9.0                                   | 102                  | 87                       | 25                                 |
| Mississippi.....          | 44                         | 1,235   | 4.1                                   | 76                   | 44                       | 31                                 |
| Tennessee.....            | 139                        | 6,176   | 10.2                                  | 264                  | 95                       | 60                                 |
| West South Central.....   | 552                        | 20,833  | 7.3                                   | 898                  | 529                      | 276                                |
| Arkansas.....             | 49                         | 1,509   | 4.5                                   | 168                  | 38                       | 35                                 |
| Louisiana.....            | 88                         | 5,426   | 12.1                                  | 182                  | 88                       | 67                                 |
| Oklahoma.....             | 37                         | 669     | 1.6                                   | 82                   | 56                       | 32                                 |
| Texas.....                | 378                        | 13,229  | 8.1                                   | 466                  | 347                      | 142                                |
| Mountain.....             | 560                        | 16,052  | 10.9                                  | 374                  | 236                      | 111                                |
| Arizona.....              | 126                        | 2,731   | 6.1                                   | 57                   | 63                       | 40                                 |
| Colorado.....             | 139                        | 3,684   | 11.6                                  | 108                  | 63                       | 18                                 |
| Idaho.....                | 70                         | 2,655   | 21.9                                  | 28                   | 20                       | 7                                  |
| Montana.....              | 90                         | 3,795   | 36.1                                  | 43                   | 9                        | 7                                  |
| Nevada.....               | 31                         | 1,066   | 8.4                                   | 23                   | 22                       | 5                                  |
| New Mexico.....           | 23                         | 432     | 2.8                                   | 50                   | 24                       | 18                                 |
| Utah.....                 | 58                         | 1,144   | 7.9                                   | 36                   | 23                       | 14                                 |
| Wyoming.....              | 23                         | 545     | 11.5                                  | 29                   | 12                       | 2                                  |
| Pacific.....              | 1,437                      | 67,404  | 17.0                                  | 501                  | 1,069                    | 277                                |
| Alaska.....               | 7                          | 443     | 20.4                                  | 7                    | 7                        | 2                                  |
| California.....           | 1,121                      | 58,591  | 20.4                                  | 358                  | 891                      | 229                                |
| Hawaii.....               | 29                         | 1,793   | 15.6                                  | 19                   | 34                       | 12                                 |
| Oregon.....               | 106                        | 2,439   | 6.3                                   | 59                   | 49                       | 12                                 |
| Washington.....           | 174                        | 4,138   | 7.4                                   | 58                   | 88                       | 22                                 |
| Outlying areas.....       | 9                          | 415     | 1.2                                   | 47                   | 191                      | 25                                 |
| Puerto Rico.....          | 8                          | 379     | 1.1                                   | 45                   | 185                      | 21                                 |
| Virgin Islands.....       | ...                        | ...     | ...                                   | 1                    | ...                      | 1                                  |
| Other.....                | 1                          | 36      | .2                                    | 1                    | 6                        | 3                                  |

<sup>1</sup> Based on number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled in the Hospital Insurance program as of July 1, 1990.



**Table 7.E1.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-90**<sup>1 2</sup>

| Fiscal year | Total                 | Inpatient services in— |                 | Intermediate-care facility services |           | Skilled-nursing facility services | Physicians' services | Dental services | Other practitioner services | Out-patient hospital services | Clinic services | Laboratory and radiological services | Home health services | Pre-scribed drugs | Family planning services | Other care |
|-------------|-----------------------|------------------------|-----------------|-------------------------------------|-----------|-----------------------------------|----------------------|-----------------|-----------------------------|-------------------------------|-----------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------|-------------------|--------------------------|------------|
|             |                       | General hospital       | Mental hospital | Mentally retarded                   | All other |                                   |                      |                 |                             |                               |                 |                                      |                      |                   |                          |            |
|             | Number (in thousands) |                        |                 |                                     |           |                                   |                      |                 |                             |                               |                 |                                      |                      |                   |                          |            |
| 1972.....   | 17,606                | 2,832                  | 40              | ...                                 | ...       | 552                               | 12,282               | 2,397           | 1,600                       | 5,215                         | 501             | 3,523                                | 105                  | 11,139            | ...                      | 2,531      |
| 1975.....   | 22,007                | 3,432                  | 67              | 69                                  | 682       | 630                               | 15,198               | 3,944           | 2,673                       | 7,437                         | 1,086           | 4,738                                | 343                  | 14,155            | 1,217                    | 2,911      |
| 1976.....   | 22,815                | 3,551                  | 83              | 89                                  | 724       | 637                               | 15,624               | 4,405           | 2,846                       | 8,482                         | 1,283           | 5,239                                | 319                  | 14,883            | 1,278                    | 2,942      |
| 1977.....   | 22,832                | 3,768                  | 84              | 107                                 | 754       | 641                               | 16,074               | 4,656           | 2,963                       | 8,619                         | 1,664           | 5,494                                | 371                  | 15,370            | 1,338                    | 3,279      |
| 1978.....   | 21,965                | 3,782                  | 76              | 104                                 | 740       | 639                               | 15,668               | 4,485           | 3,082                       | 8,628                         | 1,400           | 5,684                                | 376                  | 15,188            | 1,296                    | 2,922      |
| 1979.....   | 21,520                | 3,608                  | 74              | 114                                 | 766       | 610                               | 15,168               | 4,401           | 3,011                       | 7,710                         | 1,497           | 5,332                                | 359                  | 14,283            | 1,206                    | 2,682      |
| 1980.....   | 21,605                | 3,680                  | 66              | 121                                 | 789       | 606                               | 13,765               | 4,652           | 3,234                       | 9,705                         | 1,531           | 3,212                                | 392                  | 13,707            | 1,129                    | 2,563      |
| 1981.....   | 21,980                | 3,703                  | 90              | 151                                 | 762       | 623                               | 14,403               | 5,173           | 3,582                       | 10,018                        | 1,755           | 3,822                                | 402                  | 14,256            | 1,473                    | 4,394      |
| 1982.....   | 21,603                | 3,530                  | 72              | 149                                 | 765       | 559                               | 13,894               | 4,868           | 3,223                       | 9,853                         | 1,702           | 3,814                                | 377                  | 13,547            | 1,506                    | 4,295      |
| 1983.....   | 21,554                | 3,696                  | 80              | 151                                 | 793       | 574                               | 14,056               | 4,940           | 3,306                       | 10,069                        | 1,760           | 4,462                                | 422                  | 13,732            | 1,538                    | 4,870      |
| 1984.....   | 21,607                | 3,467                  | 35              | 141                                 | 796       | 559                               | 14,195               | 4,942           | 3,353                       | 10,035                        | 2,037           | 4,822                                | 438                  | 13,935            | 1,577                    | 4,467      |
| 1985.....   | 21,814                | 3,434                  | 60              | 147                                 | 828       | 547                               | 14,387               | 4,672           | 3,357                       | 10,072                        | 2,121           | 6,354                                | 535                  | 13,921            | 1,636                    | 5,371      |
| 1986.....   | 22,515                | 3,544                  | 53              | 145                                 | 828       | 571                               | 14,894               | 5,161           | 3,451                       | 10,702                        | 2,027           | 7,123                                | 593                  | 14,704            | 1,732                    | 5,573      |
| 1987.....   | 23,109                | 3,767                  | 57              | 149                                 | 849       | 572                               | 15,373               | 5,131           | 3,542                       | 10,979                        | 2,183           | 7,596                                | 609                  | 15,083            | 1,652                    | 5,957      |
| 1988.....   | 22,907                | 3,832                  | 60              | 145                                 | 866       | 579                               | 15,265               | 5,072           | 3,480                       | 10,533                        | 2,256           | 7,579                                | 569                  | 15,323            | 1,525                    | 6,601      |
| 1989.....   | 23,511                | 4,170                  | 90              | 148                                 | 888       | 564                               | 15,686               | 4,214           | 3,555                       | 11,344                        | 2,391           | 7,759                                | 609                  | 15,916            | 1,564                    | 7,278      |
| 1990.....   | 25,255                | 4,593                  | 92              | 147                                 | 860       | 601                               | 17,078               | 4,552           | 3,873                       | 12,370                        | 2,804           | 8,959                                | 719                  | 17,294            | 1,752                    | 8,301      |
|             | Amount (in millions)  |                        |                 |                                     |           |                                   |                      |                 |                             |                               |                 |                                      |                      |                   |                          |            |
| 1972.....   | \$6,300               | \$2,557                | \$113           | ...                                 | ...       | \$1,471                           | \$794                | \$170           | \$59                        | \$365                         | \$41            | \$81                                 | \$24                 | \$512             | ...                      | \$112      |
| 1975.....   | 12,242                | 3,374                  | 405             | \$380                               | \$1,885   | 2,434                             | 1,225                | 339             | 127                         | 373                           | 389             | 126                                  | 70                   | 815               | \$67                     | 233        |
| 1976.....   | 14,091                | 3,904                  | 529             | 635                                 | 2,209     | 2,476                             | 1,369                | 373             | 147                         | 555                           | 341             | 147                                  | 134                  | 940               | 86                       | 247        |
| 1977.....   | 16,239                | 4,562                  | 586             | 917                                 | 2,637     | 2,691                             | 1,505                | 427             | 157                         | 877                           | 171             | 177                                  | 180                  | 1,018             | 117                      | 218        |
| 1978.....   | 17,992                | 4,992                  | 665             | 1,192                               | 3,104     | 3,125                             | 1,554                | 392             | 144                         | 835                           | 197             | 180                                  | 210                  | 1,082             | 115                      | 205        |
| 1979.....   | 20,472                | 5,655                  | 778             | 1,488                               | 3,773     | 3,379                             | 1,635                | 430             | 163                         | 847                           | 275             | 186                                  | 263                  | 1,196             | 109                      | 293        |
| 1980.....   | 23,311                | 6,412                  | 775             | 1,989                               | 4,202     | 3,685                             | 1,875                | 462             | 198                         | 1,101                         | 320             | 121                                  | 332                  | 1,318             | 81                       | 440        |
| 1981.....   | 27,204                | 7,194                  | 877             | 2,996                               | 4,507     | 4,035                             | 2,101                | 543             | 228                         | 1,409                         | 373             | 147                                  | 428                  | 1,535             | 139                      | 691        |
| 1982.....   | 29,399                | 7,670                  | 974             | 3,467                               | 4,979     | 4,427                             | 2,086                | 492             | 226                         | 1,438                         | 400             | 160                                  | 496                  | 1,599             | 133                      | 853        |
| 1983.....   | 32,391                | 8,813                  | 933             | 4,079                               | 5,381     | 4,621                             | 2,175                | 467             | 226                         | 1,574                         | 479             | 184                                  | 597                  | 1,771             | 156                      | 936        |
| 1984.....   | 33,891                | 8,848                  | 1,042           | 4,256                               | 5,823     | 4,810                             | 2,220                | 469             | 232                         | 1,646                         | 594             | 207                                  | 774                  | 1,968             | 164                      | 838        |
| 1985.....   | 37,508                | 9,453                  | 1,192           | 4,731                               | 6,516     | 5,071                             | 2,346                | 458             | 251                         | 1,789                         | 714             | 337                                  | 1,120                | 2,315             | 195                      | 1,020      |
| 1986.....   | 41,005                | 10,364                 | 1,113           | 5,072                               | 6,773     | 5,660                             | 2,547                | 531             | 252                         | 1,980                         | 807             | 424                                  | 1,352                | 2,692             | 226                      | 1,212      |
| 1987.....   | 45,050                | 11,302                 | 1,409           | 5,591                               | 7,280     | 5,967                             | 2,776                | 541             | 263                         | 2,226                         | 963             | 475                                  | 1,690                | 2,988             | 228                      | 1,349      |
| 1988.....   | 48,710                | 12,076                 | 1,375           | 6,022                               | 7,923     | 6,354                             | 2,953                | 577             | 284                         | 2,413                         | 1,105           | 543                                  | 2,015                | 3,294             | 206                      | 1,569      |
| 1989.....   | 54,500                | 13,378                 | 1,470           | 6,649                               | 8,871     | 6,660                             | 3,408                | 498             | 317                         | 2,837                         | 1,249           | 590                                  | 2,572                | 3,689             | 227                      | 2,085      |
| 1990.....   | 64,859                | 16,674                 | 1,714           | 7,354                               | 9,667     | 8,026                             | 4,018                | 593             | 372                         | 3,324                         | 1,688           | 721                                  | 3,404                | 4,420             | 265                      | 2,617      |
|             | Average amount        |                        |                 |                                     |           |                                   |                      |                 |                             |                               |                 |                                      |                      |                   |                          |            |
| 1972.....   | \$358                 | \$903                  | \$2,825         | ...                                 | ...       | \$2,665                           | \$65                 | \$71            | \$37                        | \$70                          | \$82            | \$23                                 | \$229                | \$46              | ...                      | \$44       |
| 1975.....   | 556                   | 983                    | 6,017           | \$5,538                             | \$2,764   | 3,865                             | 81                   | 86              | 48                          | 50                            | 358             | 27                                   | 204                  | 58                | \$55                     | 80         |
| 1976.....   | 618                   | 1,100                  | 6,404           | 7,135                               | 3,049     | 3,886                             | 88                   | 85              | 52                          | 65                            | 266             | 28                                   | 420                  | 63                | 67                       | 84         |
| 1977.....   | 711                   | 1,211                  | 6,980           | 8,530                               | 3,499     | 4,199                             | 94                   | 92              | 53                          | 102                           | 103             | 32                                   | 485                  | 66                | 88                       | 66         |
| 1978.....   | 819                   | 1,320                  | 8,728           | 11,486                              | 4,194     | 4,893                             | 99                   | 87              | 47                          | 97                            | 140             | 32                                   | 558                  | 71                | 89                       | 70         |
| 1979.....   | 951                   | 1,568                  | 10,531          | 13,022                              | 4,926     | 5,544                             | 108                  | 98              | 54                          | 110                           | 184             | 35                                   | 734                  | 84                | 90                       | 109        |
| 1980.....   | 1,079                 | 1,742                  | 11,697          | 16,439                              | 5,322     | 6,079                             | 136                  | 99              | 61                          | 113                           | 113             | 38                                   | 846                  | 96                | 72                       | 172        |
| 1981.....   | 1,238                 | 1,943                  | 9,750           | 19,812                              | 5,913     | 6,614                             | 146                  | 105             | 64                          | 141                           | 213             | 39                                   | 1,065                | 108               | 95                       | 157        |
| 1982.....   | 1,361                 | 2,172                  | 13,541          | 23,312                              | 6,511     | 7,916                             | 150                  | 101             | 70                          | 146                           | 235             | 42                                   | 1,313                | 118               | 88                       | 199        |
| 1983.....   | 1,503                 | 2,384                  | 11,717          | 27,006                              | 6,783     | 8,057                             | 155                  | 95              | 86                          | 156                           | 272             | 41                                   | 1,416                | 129               | 101                      | 192        |
| 1984.....   | 1,569                 | 2,552                  | 14,306          | 30,170                              | 7,314     | 8,599                             | 156                  | 95              | 69                          | 164                           | 291             | 43                                   | 1,768                | 141               | 104                      | 188        |
| 1985.....   | 1,719                 | 2,753                  | 20,021          | 32,238                              | 7,868     | 9,278                             | 163                  | 98              | 75                          | 178                           | 337             | 53                                   | 2,092                | 166               | 119                      | 190        |
| 1986.....   | 1,821                 | 2,924                  | 20,952          | 35,089                              | 8,182     | 9,910                             | 171                  | 103             | 73                          | 185                           | 398             | 60                                   | 2,278                | 183               | 130                      | 217        |
| 1987.....   | 1,949                 | 3,000                  | 24,714          | 37,490                              | 8,571     | 10,432                            | 181                  | 105             | 74                          | 203                           | 441             | 63                                   | 2,777                | 198               | 138                      | 227        |
| 1988.....   | 2,126                 | 3,151                  | 22,956          | 41,413                              | 9,153     | 10,971                            | 193                  | 114             | 82                          | 229                           | 490             | 72                                   | 3,542                | 215               | 135                      | 238        |
| 1989.....   | 2,318                 | 3,208                  | 16,397          | 44,999                              | 9,994     | 11,809                            | 217                  | 118             | 89                          | 250                           | 523             | 76                                   | 4,225                | 232               | 145                      | 287        |
| 1990.....   | 2,568                 | 3,630                  | 18,548          | 50,048                              | 11,236    | 13,356                            | 235                  | 130             | 96                          | 269                           | 602             | 80                                   | 4,733                | 256               | 151                      | 315        |

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicated

total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

## 7.E Medicaid: Recipients

**Table 7.E2.—Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972–90<sup>1</sup>**

| Fiscal year           | Total   | Aged 65 or older | Blindness | Permanent and total disability | Dependent children under age 21 | Adults in families with dependent children | Other |
|-----------------------|---------|------------------|-----------|--------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|-------|
| Number (in thousands) |         |                  |           |                                |                                 |  |       |
| 1972.....             | 17,606  | 3,318            | 108       | 1,625                          | 7,841                           | 3,137                                      | 1,576 |
| 1973.....             | 19,622  | 3,496            | 101       | 1,804                          | 8,659                           | 4,066                                      | 1,495 |
| 1974.....             | 21,462  | 3,732            | 135       | 2,222                          | 9,478                           | 4,392                                      | 1,502 |
| 1975.....             | 22,007  | 3,615            | 109       | 2,355                          | 9,598                           | 4,529                                      | 1,800 |
| 1976.....             | 22,815  | 3,612            | 97        | 2,572                          | 9,924                           | 4,774                                      | 1,836 |
| 1977.....             | 22,832  | 3,636            | 92        | 2,710                          | 9,651                           | 4,785                                      | 1,959 |
| 1978.....             | 21,965  | 3,376            | 82        | 2,636                          | 9,376                           | 4,643                                      | 1,852 |
| 1979.....             | 21,520  | 3,364            | 79        | 2,674                          | 9,106                           | 4,570                                      | 1,727 |
| 1980.....             | 21,605  | 3,440            | 92        | 2,819                          | 9,333                           | 4,877                                      | 1,499 |
| 1981.....             | 21,980  | 3,367            | 86        | 2,993                          | 9,581                           | 5,187                                      | 1,364 |
| 1982.....             | 21,603  | 3,240            | 84        | 2,806                          | 9,563                           | 5,356                                      | 1,434 |
| 1983.....             | 21,554  | 3,371            | 77        | 2,844                          | 9,535                           | 5,592                                      | 1,129 |
| 1984.....             | 21,607  | 3,238            | 79        | 2,834                          | 9,684                           | 5,600                                      | 1,187 |
| 1985.....             | 21,814  | 3,061            | 80        | 2,937                          | 9,757                           | 5,518                                      | 1,214 |
| 1986.....             | 22,515  | 3,140            | 82        | 3,100                          | 10,029                          | 5,647                                      | 1,362 |
| 1987.....             | 23,109  | 3,224            | 85        | 3,296                          | 10,168                          | 5,599                                      | 1,418 |
| 1988.....             | 22,907  | 3,159            | 86        | 3,401                          | 10,037                          | 5,503                                      | 1,343 |
| 1989.....             | 23,511  | 3,132            | 95        | 3,496                          | 10,318                          | 5,717                                      | 1,175 |
| 1990.....             | 25,255  | 3,202            | 83        | 3,635                          | 11,220                          | 6,010                                      | 990   |
| Amount (in millions)  |         |                  |           |                                |                                 |  |       |
| 1972.....             | \$6,300 | \$1,925          | \$45      | \$1,354                        | \$1,139                         | \$962                                      | \$875 |
| 1973.....             | 8,639   | 3,235            | 65        | 2,015                          | 1,426                           | 1,446                                      | 452   |
| 1974.....             | 9,983   | 3,691            | 80        | 2,388                          | 1,694                           | 1,704                                      | 425   |
| 1975.....             | 12,242  | 4,358            | 93        | 3,052                          | 2,186                           | 2,062                                      | 492   |
| 1976.....             | 14,091  | 4,910            | 96        | 3,824                          | 2,431                           | 2,288                                      | 542   |
| 1977.....             | 16,239  | 5,499            | 116       | 4,767                          | 2,610                           | 2,606                                      | 641   |
| 1978.....             | 17,992  | 6,308            | 116       | 5,505                          | 2,748                           | 2,673                                      | 643   |
| 1979.....             | 20,472  | 7,046            | 108       | 6,774                          | 2,884                           | 3,021                                      | 638   |
| 1980.....             | 23,311  | 8,739            | 124       | 7,497                          | 3,123                           | 3,231                                      | 596   |
| 1981.....             | 27,204  | 9,926            | 154       | 9,301                          | 3,508                           | 3,763                                      | 552   |
| 1982.....             | 29,399  | 10,739           | 172       | 10,233                         | 3,473                           | 4,093                                      | 689   |
| 1983.....             | 32,391  | 11,954           | 183       | 11,184                         | 3,836                           | 4,487                                      | 747   |
| 1984.....             | 33,891  | 12,815           | 219       | 11,758                         | 3,979                           | 4,420                                      | 700   |
| 1985.....             | 37,508  | 14,096           | 249       | 13,203                         | 4,414                           | 4,746                                      | 798   |
| 1986.....             | 41,005  | 15,097           | 277       | 14,635                         | 5,135                           | 4,880                                      | 980   |
| 1987.....             | 45,050  | 16,037           | 309       | 16,507                         | 5,508                           | 5,592                                      | 1,078 |
| 1988.....             | 48,710  | 17,135           | 344       | 18,250                         | 5,848                           | 5,883                                      | 1,198 |
| 1989.....             | 54,500  | 18,558           | 409       | 20,476                         | 6,892                           | 6,897                                      | 1,137 |
| 1990.....             | 64,859  | 21,508           | 434       | 23,969                         | 9,100                           | 8,590                                      | 1,051 |
| Average amount        |         |                  |           |                                |                                 |  |       |
| 1972.....             | \$358   | \$580            | \$417     | \$833                          | \$145                           | \$307                                      | \$555 |
| 1973.....             | 440     | 925              | 644       | 1,117                          | 165                             | 356  | 302   |
| 1974.....             | 465     | 989              | 593       | 1,075                          | 179                             | 388  | 283   |
| 1975.....             | 556     | 1,205            | 850       | 1,296                          | 228                             | 455  | 273   |
| 1976.....             | 618     | 1,359            | 990       | 1,487                          | 245                             | 479  | 295   |
| 1977.....             | 711     | 1,512            | 1,258     | 1,759                          | 270                             | 545  | 327   |
| 1978.....             | 819     | 1,869            | 1,412     | 2,088                          | 293                             | 576  | 347   |
| 1979.....             | 951     | 2,094            | 1,369     | 2,534                          | 317                             | 661  | 369   |
| 1980.....             | 1,079   | 2,540            | 1,358     | 2,659                          | 335                             | 663  | 398   |
| 1981.....             | 1,238   | 2,948            | 1,784     | 3,108                          | 366                             | 725  | 405   |
| 1982.....             | 1,361   | 3,315            | 2,047     | 3,646                          | 363                             | 764  | 480   |
| 1983.....             | 1,503   | 3,545            | 2,379     | 3,932                          | 402                             | 802  | 662   |
| 1984.....             | 1,569   | 3,957            | 2,766     | 4,149                          | 411                             | 789  | 590   |
| 1985.....             | 1,719   | 4,605            | 3,104     | 4,496                          | 452                             | 860  | 658   |
| 1986.....             | 1,821   | 4,808            | 3,401     | 4,721                          | 512                             | 864  | 719   |
| 1987.....             | 1,949   | 4,975            | 3,644     | 5,008                          | 542                             | 999  | 761   |
| 1988.....             | 2,126   | 5,425            | 4,005     | 5,366                          | 583                             | 1,069                                      | 891   |
| 1989.....             | 2,318   | 5,926            | 4,317     | 5,858                          | 668                             | 1,206                                      | 967   |
| 1990.....             | 2,568   | 6,717            | 5,212     | 6,595                          | 811                             | 1,429                                      | 1,062 |

<sup>1</sup> Fiscal year 1977 began in October 1976 and was the first year of the new Federal fiscal cycle. Before 1977, the fiscal year began in July.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in fiscal year 1980, recipients' categories do not add to unduplicat-

ed total because of the small number of recipients that are in more than one category during the year.

CONTACT: Anthony Parker (301) 597-3792 for further information.

Table 7.H1.—Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1990

| State                            | Recipients | Amount<br>(in millions) | Average |
|----------------------------------|------------|-------------------------|---------|
| Total .....                      | 25,255,067 | \$64,859                | \$2,568 |
| Alabama .....                    | 351,996    | 609                     | 1,731   |
| Alaska .....                     | 39,053     | 139                     | 3,562   |
| Arizona <sup>1</sup> .....       | ...        | ...                     | ...     |
| Arkansas .....                   | 264,296    | 599                     | 2,267   |
| California .....                 | 3,624,247  | 6,507                   | 1,795   |
| Colorado .....                   | 190,636    | 516                     | 2,705   |
| Connecticut .....                | 249,589    | 1,205                   | 4,829   |
| Delaware .....                   | 41,009     | 123                     | 3,004   |
| District of Columbia .....       | 93,482     | 246                     | 2,629   |
| Florida .....                    | 1,038,443  | 2,361                   | 2,273   |
| Georgia .....                    | 650,871    | 2,076                   | 3,190   |
| Hawaii .....                     | 84,973     | 191                     | 2,252   |
| Idaho .....                      | 54,554     | 162                     | 2,973   |
| Illinois .....                   | 1,067,465  | 2,424                   | 2,271   |
| Indiana .....                    | 347,872    | 1,343                   | 3,859   |
| Iowa .....                       | 239,584    | 620                     | 2,589   |
| Kansas .....                     | 194,380    | 491                     | 2,524   |
| Kentucky .....                   | 467,714    | 977                     | 2,089   |
| Louisiana .....                  | 585,101    | 1,315                   | 2,247   |
| Maine .....                      | 133,020    | 432                     | 3,248   |
| Maryland .....                   | 330,382    | 1,090                   | 3,300   |
| Massachusetts <sup>2</sup> ..... | 590,733    | 2,730                   | 4,622   |
| Michigan .....                   | 1,047,963  | 2,195                   | 2,094   |
| Minnesota .....                  | 380,291    | 1,410                   | 3,709   |
| Mississippi .....                | 432,855    | 586                     | 1,354   |
| Missouri .....                   | 448,243    | 897                     | 2,002   |
| Montana .....                    | 61,058     | 171                     | 2,793   |
| Nebraska .....                   | 119,177    | 309                     | 2,595   |
| Nevada .....                     | 47,008     | 149                     | 3,161   |
| New Hampshire .....              | 44,819     | 243                     | 5,423   |
| New Jersey .....                 | 566,825    | 2,298                   | 4,054   |
| New Mexico .....                 | 129,860    | 275                     | 2,120   |
| New York .....                   | 2,329,456  | 11,877                  | 5,099   |
| North Carolina .....             | 563,330    | 1,426                   | 2,531   |
| North Dakota .....               | 49,003     | 194                     | 3,955   |
| Ohio .....                       | 1,220,780  | 3,132                   | 2,566   |
| Oklahoma .....                   | 273,255    | 688                     | 2,516   |
| Oregon .....                     | 227,198    | 519                     | 2,283   |
| Pennsylvania .....               | 1,177,161  | 2,883                   | 2,449   |
| Rhode Island <sup>3</sup> .....  | 117,045    | 442                     | 3,778   |
| South Carolina .....             | 317,128    | 743                     | 2,343   |
| South Dakota .....               | 49,302     | 166                     | 3,368   |
| Tennessee .....                  | 613,323    | 1,163                   | 1,896   |
| Texas .....                      | 1,442,074  | 2,781                   | 1,928   |
| Utah .....                       | 108,250    | 247                     | 2,279   |
| Vermont .....                    | 60,421     | 153                     | 2,530   |
| Virginia .....                   | 379,456    | 985                     | 2,596   |
| Washington .....                 | 447,630    | 952                     | 2,128   |
| West Virginia .....              | 250,261    | 361                     | 1,443   |
| Wisconsin .....                  | 392,733    | 1,248                   | 3,179   |
| Wyoming <sup>3</sup> .....       | 28,941     | 59                      | 2,036   |
| Outlying areas:                  |            |                         |         |
| Puerto Rico <sup>3</sup> .....   | 1,279,743  | 146                     | 114     |
| Virgin Islands .....             | 11,078     | 4                       | 341     |

<sup>1</sup> Arizona provides medical assistance through a Title XIX authorized demonstration program.

<sup>2</sup> Data for blind recipients are estimated.

<sup>3</sup> Estimated data.



## Other Social Insurance Programs

---

### Tables

|    |                                |
|----|--------------------------------|
| 8A | Unemployment Insurance         |
| 8B | Workers' Compensation          |
| 8C | Temporary Disability Insurance |
| 8D | Black Lung Benefits            |
| 8F | Veterans' Benefits             |

**Table 8.A2.—Summary data on State programs, by State, 1989**

[Except where noted excludes data for Federal employees and for ex-service persons; includes data for State and local government employees where covered by State law after 1955]

| State       | Covered employment<br>(excludes Federal Government) |  | Insured unemployment as percent of covered employment <sup>2</sup> | Number of first payments (in thousands) | Average weekly benefit for total unemployment |  | Weeks compensated for all unemployment (in thousands) | Average actual duration (in weeks) | Claimants exhausting benefits <sup>5</sup> |                           | In millions                          |                            |  | Average employer contribution rate <sup>9</sup> |
|-------------|---|--|--|---|---|--|---|------------------------------------|--|---------------------------|--------------------------------------|----------------------------|--|---|
|             | Average monthly number of workers (in thousands)    | Total payroll <sup>1</sup> (in millions) |  |   | Amount <sup>3</sup>                           | Percent of average weekly wages <sup>4</sup> |   |                                    | Number (in thousands)                      | Percent of first payments | Contributions collected <sup>6</sup> | Benefits paid <sup>7</sup> | Funds available for benefits at end of year <sup>8</sup> |   |
|             |   |  |  |   |   |  |   |                                    |  |                           |                                      |                            |  |   |
| Total ..... | 104,750   | \$2,335,139                              | 2.1  | 7,368,769                               | \$151.73                                      | 35.4   | 97,583  | 13.2                               | 1,940                                      | 28.0                      | \$16,113.5                           | \$14,303.2                 | \$37,473.4   | 2.2   |
| AL .....    | 1,502   | 28,802                                   | 2.2  | 151,376                                 | 108.78  | 29.5   | 1,468   | 9.7                                | 28   | 18.9                      | 143.9                                | 155.8                      | 622.5  | 1.4   |
| AK .....    | 204   | 6,039                                    | 4.4  | 33,093                                  | 157.17  | 27.6   | 486   | 14.7                               | 14   | 41.6                      | 147.6                                | 72.7                       | 180.0  | 4.8   |
| AZ .....    | 1,425   | 29,399                                   | 1.7  | 73,524                                  | 129.45  | 32.6   | 1,004   | 13.7                               | 20   | 31.0                      | 103.4                                | 125.2                      | 492.9  | 1.2   |
| AR .....    | 851   | 14,632                                   | 2.9  | 83,388                                  | 131.14  | 39.7   | 1,020   | 12.2                               | 20   | 24.7                      | 115.4                                | 126.2                      | 131.3  | 2.2   |
| CA .....    | 12,647  | 313,946                                  | 2.5  | 1,023,682                               | 122.24  | 25.6   | 14,327  | 14.0                               | 287  | 28.9                      | 1,884.1                              | 1,705.0                    | 5,419.5  | 2.2   |
| CO .....    | 1,408   | 30,537                                   | 1.6  | 74,111                                  | 160.94  | 38.6   | 937   | 12.6                               | 25   | 32.2                      | 194.3                                | 148.0                      | 239.1  | 1.8   |
| CT .....    | 1,634   | 44,884                                   | 1.8  | 119,473                                 | 191.12  | 36.2   | 1,468   | 12.3                               | 23   | 21.2                      | 185.5                                | 271.4                      | 273.7  | 1.7   |
| DE .....    | 335   | 7,763                                    | 1.2  | 22,049                                  | 163.31  | 36.6   | 217   | 9.9                                | 2  | 11.0                      | 53.9                                 | 33.6                       | 207.3  | 2.1   |
| DC .....    | 449   | 13,550                                   | 1.7  | 19,462                                  | 200.32  | 34.5   | 371   | 19.0                               | 10   | 53.1                      | 45.6                                 | 71.9                       | 76.1   | 1.6   |
| FL .....    | 5,160   | 102,606                                  | 1.1  | 186,715                                 | 145.39  | 38.0   | 2,371   | 12.7                               | 63   | 36.3                      | 288.4                                | 339.8                      | 2,040.6  | .9  |
| GA .....    | 2,801   | 58,486                                   | 1.4  | 209,516                                 | 136.24  | 33.9   | 1,936   | 9.2                                | 50   | 25.5                      | 257.6                                | 253.6                      | 1,017.6  | 1.4   |
| HI .....    | 477   | 10,072                                   | 1.1  | 19,098                                  | 176.59  | 43.5   | 228   | 11.9                               | 3  | 16.4                      | 69.6                                 | 38.8                       | 339.8  | 1.3   |
| ID .....    | 353   | 6,309                                    | 3.1  | 36,539                                  | 139.30  | 40.5   | 428   | 11.7                               | 10   | 26.7                      | 73.1                                 | 54.8                       | 219.8  | 2.2   |
| IL .....    | 5,008   | 120,739                                  | 2.1  | 302,991                                 | 159.73  | 34.5   | 4,825   | 15.9                               | 95   | 33.1                      | 1,091.2                              | 767.9                      | 1,268.2  | 2.9   |
| IN .....    | 2,362   | 49,114                                   | 1.2  | 115,811                                 | 104.88  | 26.2   | 1,179   | 10.2                               | 23   | 21.9                      | 202.7                                | 121.4                      | 770.4  | 1.4   |
| IA .....    | 1,139   | 20,802                                   | 1.6  | 73,393                                  | 155.75  | 44.3   | 874   | 11.9                               | 16   | 23.1                      | 167.7                                | 130.0                      | 517.8  | 2.0   |
| KS .....    | 1,008   | 19,428                                   | 2.0  | 69,306                                  | 167.22  | 45.1   | 935   | 13.5                               | 20   | 28.5                      | 159.2                                | 153.4                      | 471.7  | 2.5   |
| KY .....    | 1,331   | 25,063                                   | 2.1  | 113,154                                 | 125.70  | 34.7   | 1,323   | 11.7                               | 20   | 19.6                      | 180.9                                | 159.2                      | 393.4  | 2.1   |
| LA .....    | 1,458   | 28,498                                   | 2.5  | 99,250                                  | 105.42  | 28.0   | 1,580   | 15.9                               | 33   | 30.8                      | 285.9                                | 164.5                      | 306.0  | 2.9   |
| ME .....    | 515   | 9,729                                    | 2.2  | 44,387                                  | 149.12  | 41.1   | 483   | 10.9                               | 9  | 22.4                      | 74.2                                 | 68.2                       | 206.4  | 2.4   |
| MD .....    | 1,986   | 45,555                                   | 1.5  | 88,861                                  | 167.15  | 37.9   | 1,217   | 13.7                               | 20   | 23.1                      | 149.1                                | 199.3                      | 598.3  | 1.2   |
| MA .....    | 2,982   | 75,054                                   | 2.8  | 260,788                                 | 211.93  | 43.8   | 3,928   | 15.1                               | 69   | 33.0                      | 466.4                                | 819.3                      | 908.9  | 2.1   |
| MI .....    | 3,773   | 93,252                                   | 2.9  | 393,128                                 | 189.86  | 39.9   | 5,048   | 12.8                               | 102  | 32.0                      | 1,049.7                              | 938.9                      | 972.5  | 3.7   |
| MN .....    | 1,987   | 43,808                                   | 1.9  | 122,906                                 | 185.32  | 43.7   | 1,785   | 14.5                               | 34   | 28.6                      | 358.8                                | 321.2                      | 359.0  | 2.1   |
| MS .....    | 870   | 14,580                                   | 2.5  | 71,642                                  | 109.27  | 33.9   | 877   | 12.2                               | 18   | 25.8                      | 65.1                                 | 93.5                       | 388.3  | 1.3   |
| MO .....    | 2,184   | 45,188                                   | 2.1  | 160,747                                 | 127.09  | 31.9   | 2,010   | 12.5                               | 42   | 27.5                      | 190.0                                | 244.2                      | 371.9  | 1.5   |
| MT .....    | 266   | 4,471                                    | 2.7  | 21,827                                  | 131.54  | 40.7   | 295   | 13.5                               | 7  | 33.2                      | 43.3                                 | 35.2                       | 80.2   | 1.5   |
| NE .....    | 673   | 11,768                                   | 1.1  | 27,469                                  | 119.33  | 35.5   | 312   | 11.4                               | 9  | 25.3                      | 44.4                                 | 36.0                       | 126.7  | 1.3   |
| NV .....    | 568   | 12,027                                   | 1.6  | 35,647                                  | 153.24  | 37.6   | 435   | 12.2                               | 8  | 21.9                      | 89.0                                 | 65.3                       | 321.0  | 1.5   |
| NH .....    | 509   | 10,921                                   | 1.1  | 32,041                                  | 127.22  | 30.9   | 213   | 6.6                                | 1  | 3.6                       | 24.1                                 | 26.4                       | 204.0  | .8  |
| NJ .....    | 3,534   | 94,353                                   | 2.3  | 267,941                                 | 192.45  | 37.5   | 4,005   | 14.9                               | 89   | 36.0                      | 721.8                                | 757.1                      | 2,795.0  | 2.1   |
| NM .....    | 509   | 9,262                                    | 2.1  | 28,267                                  | 125.34  | 35.9   | 462   | 16.3                               | 10   | 32.6                      | 70.6                                 | 57.2                       | 174.4  | 1.8   |
| NY .....    | 7,969   | 217,345                                  | 2.3  | 544,073                                 | 165.68  | 31.6   | 8,917   | 16.4                               | 160  | 34.2                      | 891.8                                | 1,401.6                    | 3,181.0  | 1.9   |
| NC .....    | 2,979   | 57,150                                   | 1.4  | 210,837                                 | 146.20  | 39.6   | 1,664   | 7.9                                | 28   | 13.5                      | 240.6                                | 223.4                      | 1,470.7  | 1.0   |
| ND .....    | 230   | 3,837                                    | 2.0  | 15,217                                  | 134.42  | 41.9   | 202   | 13.3                               | 6  | 38.8                      | 34.4                                 | 26.9                       | 45.4   | 2.3   |
| OH .....    | 4,614   | 100,872                                  | 1.9  | 305,056                                 | 129.05  | 30.7   | 3,776   | 12.4                               | 65   | 22.0                      | 813.0                                | 479.4                      | 778.5  | 2.7   |
| OK .....    | 1,089   | 20,878                                   | 1.6  | 49,749                                  | 145.01  | 39.3   | 672   | 13.5                               | 16   | 33.1                      | 170.4                                | 95.4                       | 323.3  | 2.4   |
| OR .....    | 1,159   | 23,269                                   | 2.8  | 105,684                                 | 154.57  | 40.0   | 1,402   | 13.3                               | 23   | 21.9                      | 351.8                                | 206.6                      | 803.7  | 3.1   |
| PA .....    | 4,875   | 108,001                                  | 2.6  | 406,243                                 | 182.31  | 42.8   | 5,845   | 14.4                               | 89   | 23.2                      | 1,161.2                              | 993.9                      | 1,615.9  | 3.7   |
| PR .....    | 832   | 10,223                                   | 4.7  | 107,584                                 | 75.90   | 32.1   | 1,481   | 13.8                               | 47   | 50.6                      | 206.1                                | 111.1                      | 563.6  | 5.4   |
| RI .....    | 449   | 9,404                                    | 3.1  | 46,217                                  | 181.81  | 45.1   | 615   | 13.3                               | 12   | 28.9                      | 101.1                                | 109.6                      | 303.5  | 2.6   |
| SC .....    | 1,426   | 26,430                                   | 1.6  | 96,588                                  | 120.67  | 33.9   | 898   | 9.3                                | 16   | 18.8                      | 166.9                                | 104.0                      | 415.0  | 1.9   |
| SD .....    | 250   | 3,853                                    | 1.1  | 8,192                                   | 120.04  | 40.5   | 94  | 11.5                               | 1  | 11.5                      | 6.8                                  | 10.9                       | 45.4   | .5  |
| TN .....    | 2,058   | 39,965                                   | 2.0  | 164,170                                 | 109.18  | 29.2   | 1,841   | 11.2                               | 40   | 26.0                      | 209.8                                | 196.7                      | 657.1  | 1.7   |
| TX .....    | 6,542   | 140,788                                  | 1.6  | 340,411                                 | 160.31  | 38.7   | 4,874   | 14.3                               | 133  | 38.8                      | 1,326.6                              | 751.5                      | 988.7  | 2.8   |
| UT .....    | 622   | 11,771                                   | 1.3  | 31,371                                  | 160.28  | 44.0   | 376   | 12.0                               | 9  | 27.1                      | 85.3                                 | 58.4                       | 238.5  | 1.6   |
| VT .....    | 250   | 4,845                                    | 2.0  | 19,300                                  | 140.95  | 37.9   | 220   | 11.4                               | 2  | 12.9                      | 45.9                                 | 29.9                       | 197.0  | 3.1   |
| VA .....    | 2,625   | 55,994                                   | 1.7  | 130,971                                 | 141.12  | 34.4   | 1,017   | 7.8                                | 19   | 14.8                      | 138.9                                | 135.9                      | 718.4  | 1.7   |
| VI .....    | 42  | 774                                      | .8   | 1,267                                   | 124.24  | 34.8   | 17  | 13.1                               | 0  | 25.4                      | 8.1                                  | 3.3                        | 28.4   | .9  |
| WA .....    | 1,949   | 41,673                                   | 3.0  | 168,682                                 | 155.89  | 37.9   | 2,573   | 15.3                               | 45   | 25.7                      | 545.1                                | 371.7                      | 1,364.3  | 2.7   |
| WV .....    | 572   | 11,203                                   | 2.8  | 52,999                                  | 141.50  | 37.6   | 702   | 13.2                               | 11   | 22.2                      | 77.4                                 | 95.5                       | 145.8  | 2.2   |
| WI .....    | 2,131   | 42,868                                   | 2.2  | 172,008                                 | 156.39  | 40.4   | 2,192   | 12.7                               | 38   | 22.3                      | 495.3                                | 317.9                      | 1,041.0  | 3.1   |
| WY .....    | 178   | 3,363                                    | 2.0  | 10,565                                  | 160.23  | 44.0   | 158   | 14.9                               | 3  | 27.8                      | 40.6                                 | 24.6                       | 54.2   | 3.2   |

<sup>1</sup> Total wages earned in covered employment during all pay periods ended within the year.<sup>2</sup> Based on average covered employment in 12-month period.<sup>3</sup> Includes dependents' allowances for States that provide such benefits.<sup>4</sup> Based on average total weekly wage in current year.<sup>5</sup> Percentages based on first payments for 12-month period.<sup>6</sup> Contributions, penalties, and interest from employers and contributions from employees in the States taxing workers. Adjusted to exclude refunds of contributions and dishonored contributions checks. Excludes State and local government employees covered on reimbursable basis.<sup>7</sup> Adjusted to exclude voided benefit checks and for transfers under interstate combined-wage plan. Excludes temporary extended unemployment insurance payments under Federal legislation.<sup>8</sup> Sum of balances in State clearing accounts, benefit-payment accounts, and State accounts in Federal unemployment trust fund.<sup>9</sup> Estimated data. As percent of taxable payroll. Standard contribution rate for most States, 2.7 percent. Excludes State and local jurisdictions covering State and local government employees on reimbursable basis.

Source: Department of Labor, Employment and Training Administration and Bureau of Labor Statistics; based on data submitted by State agencies.

## 8.B Workers' Compensation

**Table 8.B1.—Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-89 <sup>1</sup>**

| Calendar year | Estimated number of workers covered per month (in millions) | Benefits paid during year (in millions) |  |   |   |                             |                       |            |          | Cost of program as percent of covered payroll <sup>5</sup> | Benefits as percent of covered payroll <sup>6</sup> |
|---------------|---|---|--|---|---|-----------------------------|-----------------------|------------|----------|--|---|
|               |   | Total                                   | Type of insurance                                      |   |   | Type of benefits            |                       |            |          |  |   |
|               |   |   | Insurance losses paid by private carriers <sup>2</sup> | State and Federal fund disbursements <sup>3</sup> | Employers' self-insurance payments <sup>4</sup> | Medical and hospitalization | Compensation payments |            |          |  |   |
|               |   |   |  |   |   |                             | Total                 | Disability | Survivor |  |   |
| 1940 .....    | 24.6  | \$256                                   | \$135  | \$73  | \$48  | \$95                        | \$161                 | \$129      | \$32     | 1.19   | 0.72  |
| 1946 .....    | 32.7  | 434                                     | 270  | 96  | 68  | 140                         | 294                   | 250        | 44       | .91  | .54   |
| 1948 .....    | 36.0  | 534                                     | 335  | 121   | 78  | 175                         | 359                   | 309        | 50       | .96  | .51   |
| 1949 .....    | 35.3  | 566                                     | 353  | 132   | 81  | 185                         | 381                   | 329        | 52       | .98  | .55   |
| 1950 .....    | 36.9  | 615                                     | 381  | 149   | 85  | 200                         | 415                   | 360        | 55       | .89  | .54   |
| 1951 .....    | 38.7  | 709                                     | 444  | 170   | 94  | 233                         | 476                   | 416        | 60       | .90  | .54   |
| 1952 .....    | 39.4  | 785                                     | 491  | 193   | 101   | 260                         | 525                   | 460        | 65       | .94  | .55   |
| 1953 .....    | 40.7  | 841                                     | 524  | 210   | 107   | 280                         | 561                   | 491        | 70       | .97  | .55   |
| 1954 .....    | 39.8  | 876                                     | 540  | 225   | 110   | 308                         | 568                   | 498        | 70       | .98  | .57   |
| 1955 .....    | 41.4  | 916                                     | 563  | 238   | 115   | 325                         | 591                   | 521        | 70       | .91  | .55   |
| 1956 .....    | 43.0  | 1,002                                   | 618  | 259   | 125   | 350                         | 652                   | 577        | 75       | .92  | .55   |
| 1957 .....    | 43.3  | 1,062                                   | 661  | 271   | 130   | 360                         | 702                   | 617        | 85       | .91  | .56   |
| 1958 .....    | 42.5  | 1,112                                   | 694  | 285   | 132   | 375                         | 737                   | 647        | 90       | .91  | .58   |
| 1959 .....    | 44.0  | 1,210                                   | 753  | 316   | 141   | 410                         | 800                   | 700        | 100      | .89  | .58   |
| 1960 .....    | 44.9  | 1,295                                   | 810  | 325   | 160   | 435                         | 860                   | 755        | 105      | .93  | .59   |
| 1961 .....    | 45.0  | 1,374                                   | 851  | 347   | 176   | 460                         | 914                   | 804        | 110      | .95  | .61   |
| 1962 .....    | 46.2  | 1,489                                   | 924  | 371   | 194   | 495                         | 994                   | 879        | 115      | .96  | .62   |
| 1963 .....    | 47.3  | 1,582                                   | 988  | 388   | 207   | 525                         | 1,057                 | 932        | 125      | .99  | .62   |
| 1964 .....    | 48.8  | 1,707                                   | 1,070  | 412   | 226   | 565                         | 1,142                 | 1,007      | 135      | 1.00   | .63   |
| 1965 .....    | 50.8  | 1,814                                   | 1,124  | 445   | 244   | 600                         | 1,214                 | 1,074      | 140      | 1.00   | .61   |
| 1966 .....    | 53.7  | 2,000                                   | 1,239  | 486   | 275   | 680                         | 1,320                 | 1,170      | 150      | 1.02   | .61   |
| 1967 .....    | 55.0  | 2,189                                   | 1,363  | 524   | 303   | 750                         | 1,439                 | 1,284      | 155      | 1.07   | .63   |
| 1968 .....    | 56.8  | 2,376                                   | 1,482  | 556   | 338   | 830                         | 1,546                 | 1,381      | 165      | 1.07   | .62   |
| 1969 .....    | 59.0  | 2,634                                   | 1,641  | 607   | 386   | 920                         | 1,714                 | 1,529      | 185      | 1.08   | .62   |
| 1970 .....    | 59.2  | 3,031                                   | 1,843  | 755   | 432   | 1,050                       | 1,981                 | 1,751      | 230      | 1.11   | .66   |
| 1971 .....    | 59.4  | 3,563                                   | 2,005  | 1,098   | 460   | 1,130                       | 2,433                 | 2,068      | 365      | 1.11   | .67   |
| 1972 .....    | 62.3  | 4,061                                   | 2,179  | 1,379   | 504   | 1,250                       | 2,811                 | 2,351      | 460      | 1.14   | .68   |
| 1973 .....    | 66.3  | 5,103                                   | 2,514  | 1,998   | 592   | 1,480                       | 3,623                 | 2,953      | 670      | 1.17   | .70   |
| 1974 .....    | 68.0  | 5,781                                   | 2,971  | 2,086   | 724   | 1,760                       | 4,021                 | 3,351      | 670      | 1.24   | .75   |
| 1975 .....    | 67.2  | 6,598                                   | 3,422  | 2,324   | 852   | 2,030                       | 4,568                 | 3,843      | 725      | 1.32   | .83   |
| 1976 .....    | 69.6  | 7,584                                   | 3,976  | 2,570   | 1,039   | 2,380                       | 5,204                 | 4,394      | 810      | 1.49   | .87   |
| 1977 .....    | 72.1  | 8,630                                   | 4,629  | 2,750   | 1,250   | 2,680                       | 5,950                 | 5,075      | 875      | 1.71   | .92   |
| 1978 .....    | 75.6  | 9,796                                   | 5,256  | 3,043   | 1,497   | 2,980                       | 6,816                 | 5,851      | 965      | 1.86   | .94   |
| 1979 .....    | 78.6  | 12,027                                  | 6,157  | 4,022   | 1,848   | 3,520                       | 8,507                 | 7,232      | 1,275    | 1.95   | 1.01  |
| 1980 .....    | 78.8  | 13,618                                  | 7,029  | 4,330   | 2,259   | 3,947                       | 9,671                 | 8,359      | 1,312    | 1.96   | 1.07  |
| 1981 .....    | 78.3  | 15,054                                  | 7,876  | 4,595   | 2,583   | 4,431                       | 10,623                | 9,224      | 1,399    | 1.85   | 1.08  |
| 1982 .....    | 77.0  | 16,407                                  | 8,647  | 4,768   | 2,993   | 5,058                       | 11,349                | 9,862      | 1,488    | 1.75   | 1.16  |
| 1983 .....    | 78.0  | 17,575                                  | 9,265  | 5,061   | 3,249   | 5,681                       | 11,894                | 10,385     | 1,509    | 1.67   | 1.17  |
| 1984 .....    | 81.9  | 19,685                                  | 10,610   | 5,405   | 3,671   | 6,424                       | 13,261                | 11,666     | 1,595    | 1.66   | 1.21  |
| 1985 .....    | 84.3  | 22,217                                  | 12,341   | 5,744   | 4,132   | 7,498                       | 14,719                | 13,060     | 1,659    | 1.82   | 1.30  |
| 1986 .....    | 86.0  | 24,613                                  | 13,827   | 6,248   | 4,538   | 8,642                       | 15,971                | 14,328     | 1,643    | 1.99   | 1.37  |
| 1987 .....    | 88.4  | 27,318                                  | 15,453   | 6,782   | 5,082   | 9,912                       | 17,406                | 15,775     | 1,631    | 2.07   | 1.43  |
| 1988 .....    | 91.3  | 30,733                                  | 17,512   | 7,477   | 5,744   | 11,518                      | 19,215                | 17,613     | 1,602    | 2.16   | 1.49  |
| 1989 .....    | 93.7  | 34,316                                  | 19,918   | 7,965   | 6,433   | 13,424                      | 20,892                | 19,171     | 1,721    | 2.27   | 1.58  |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in 1959, includes Alaska and Hawaii.

<sup>2</sup> Net cash and medical benefits paid during calendar year by private insurance companies under standard workers' compensation policies.

<sup>3</sup> Net cash and medical benefits paid by competitive and exclusive State funds and by Federal system for Government employees and, beginning in 1970, cash benefits paid by Federal Black Lung program.

<sup>4</sup> Cash and medical benefits paid by self-insurers, plus value of medical benefits paid by employers carrying workers' compensation policies that exclude standard

medical coverage.

<sup>5</sup> Premiums written by private carriers, and State funds and benefits paid by self-insurers increased by 5-10 percent to allow for administrative costs; also includes benefits paid and administrative costs of Federal system for Government employees.

<sup>6</sup> Excludes programs financed from general revenue—most Federal Black Lung benefits and supplemental pensions in a few States.



Table 8.C1.—Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1989

| Program <sup>1</sup>                            | Average monthly covered employment (in thousands) | Taxable payrolls (in millions) | Average weekly number of beneficiaries (in thousands) | Average weekly benefit | Average duration (weeks) per period paid | Contributions collected (in millions) | Net benefits paid (in millions) | Administrative expenditures (in millions) <sup>2</sup> |
|---|---|--------------------------------|---|------------------------|--|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------|--|
| California <sup>3</sup>                         | 11,100  | \$181,326                      | (4)   | (4)                    | (4)                                      | \$1,673.9                             | \$1,682.5                       | \$80.00  |
| State-operated fund                             | 10,460  | 170,080                        | 109.2   | \$169.16               | 12.5                                     | \$1,519.9                             | 1,537.2                         | 74.34  |
| Private plans                                   | 640   | 11,246                         | (4)   | 282.25                 | 9.5                                      | 154.0                                 | 145.3                           | 5.67   |
| Hawaii <sup>5</sup> (private plans)             | 383   | 5,579                          | (4)   | 200.00                 | 3.8                                      | (4)                                   | 30.4                            | (4)  |
| New Jersey                                      | 3,255   | (4)                            | (4)   | (4)                    | (4)                                      | (4)                                   | 392.6                           | <sup>6</sup> 18.44                                     |
| State-operated fund                             | 2,528   | 27,882                         | (4)   | (4)                    | (4)                                      | 264.1                                 | 258.6                           | 17.03  |
| Private plans                                   | 727   | (4)                            | (4)   | (4)                    | (4)                                      | (4)                                   | 134.0                           | 1.41   |
| New York  | 6,315   | 41,243                         | 58.8  | 177.29                 | 4.3                                      | (4)                                   | 603.6                           | <sup>6</sup> 6.37                                      |
| Special State fund <sup>7</sup>                 | ...   | ...                            | .7  | 125.09                 | 12.4                                     | (4)                                   | 4.6                             | (4)  |
| Private plans <sup>8</sup>                      | 6,315   | 41,243                         | 58.1  | (4)                    | 2.3                                      | 4.2                                   | <sup>9</sup> 599.0              | (4)  |
| Puerto Rico                                     | 479   | 4,170                          | (4)   | (4)                    | (4)                                      | (4)                                   | 13.3                            | 1.75   |
| State-operated fund                             | 199   | 1,718                          | 1.3   | 103.58                 | 7.1                                      | 8.6                                   | 6.9                             | 1.58   |
| Private plans                                   | 288   | 2,452                          | (4)   | 94.65                  | (4)                                      | (4)                                   | 6.4                             | .16  |
| Rhode Island (State-operated fund)              | 406   | 4,537                          | 6.4   | 173.58                 | 10.1                                     | 44.4                                  | 60.0                            | 4.62   |
| Railroad (publicly operated fund) <sup>10</sup> | 308   | 2,752                          | 7.7   | 143.75                 | 10.0                                     | (4)                                   | 29.5                            | (4)  |

<sup>1</sup> Statutory programs providing short-term cash benefits to employees unable to work because of nonoccupational illness or injury.

<sup>2</sup> State cost of administering State program and of supervising private plans.

<sup>3</sup> Benefits and beneficiary data are for periods terminated in 1988.

<sup>4</sup> Data not available.

<sup>5</sup> Includes data not shown separately for special fund for workers whose disability begins during unemployment. In 1989, the fund paid \$44,700 in benefits.

<sup>6</sup> For fiscal 1988–90 in New Jersey and New York.

<sup>7</sup> For workers whose disability begins during unemployment.

<sup>8</sup> Includes State Insurance Fund.

<sup>9</sup> Includes medical, surgical, and hospital benefits amounting to \$67.3 million paid under approved plans.

<sup>10</sup> Beginning in fiscal year 1986, amounts are reported from a cash accounting system rather than accrual basis.

<sup>11</sup> For 14-day registration period.

<sup>12</sup> Includes \$25.2 million for normal benefits and \$3.3 million for extended benefits.

## 8.D Black Lung Benefits

**Table 8.D1.—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-90**

| Year      | Number  |         |         |            | Benefits (in thousands) |               |
|-----------|---------|---------|---------|------------|-------------------------|---------------|
|           | Total   | Miners  | Widows  | Dependents | Monthly amount          | Annual amount |
| 1970..... | 111,976 | 43,921  | 24,889  | 43,166     | \$12,500                | \$111,000     |
| 1971..... | 231,729 | 77,213  | 67,358  | 87,158     | 27,200                  | 378,900       |
| 1972..... | 298,963 | 101,802 | 88,067  | 109,094    | 37,800                  | 554,400       |
| 1973..... | 461,491 | 159,837 | 124,154 | 177,500    | 63,700                  | 1,045,200     |
| 1974..... | 487,216 | 169,097 | 134,700 | 183,419    | 71,500                  | 951,300       |
| 1975..... | 482,311 | 165,405 | 139,407 | 177,499    | 75,500                  | 947,700       |
| 1976..... | 469,655 | 158,087 | 142,495 | 169,073    | 77,400                  | 963,300       |
| 1977..... | 457,399 | 148,720 | 144,543 | 164,136    | 80,500                  | 942,200       |
| 1978..... | 439,970 | 138,648 | 145,829 | 155,493    | 82,300                  | 965,100       |
| 1979..... | 418,948 | 129,558 | 146,527 | 142,863    | 86,500                  | 983,100       |
| 1980..... | 399,477 | 120,235 | 146,603 | 132,639    | 91,400                  | 1,032,000     |
| 1981..... | 376,505 | 111,249 | 146,173 | 119,083    | 91,700                  | 1,081,300     |
| 1982..... | 354,569 | 102,234 | 144,863 | 107,472    | 90,800                  | 1,076,000     |
| 1983..... | 333,358 | 93,694  | 142,967 | 96,697     | 86,300                  | 1,055,800     |
| 1984..... | 313,822 | 85,658  | 140,995 | 87,169     | 85,300                  | 1,038,000     |
| 1985..... | 294,846 | 77,836  | 138,328 | 78,682     | 83,700                  | 1,025,000     |
| 1986..... | 275,783 | 70,253  | 135,033 | 70,497     | 78,900                  | 971,000       |
| 1987..... | 258,988 | 63,573  | 131,561 | 63,854     | 76,800                  | 940,000       |
| 1988..... | 241,626 | 56,977  | 127,322 | 57,327     | 73,500                  | 904,000       |
| 1989..... | 225,764 | 51,048  | 123,220 | 51,496     | 72,000                  | 882,000       |
| 1990..... | 210,678 | 45,643  | 118,705 | 46,330     | 70,000                  | 863,400       |

Note: For more recent data, see table M-33 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

**Table 8.D2.**—Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1990 <sup>1</sup>

| State                      | Number  |        |         |            | Monthly amount (in thousands) |          |          |
|----------------------------|---------|--------|---------|------------|-------------------------------|----------|----------|
|                            | Total   | Miners | Widows  | Dependents | Total                         | Miners   | Widows   |
| Total .....                | 210,678 | 45,643 | 118,705 | 46,330     | \$70,000                      | \$24,600 | \$45,300 |
| Alabama .....              | 9,198   | 1,712  | 5,583   | 1,903      | 3,063                         | 919      | 2,144    |
| Alaska .....               | 28      | 5      | 17      | 6          | 9                             | 3        | 6        |
| Arizona .....              | 594     | 131    | 351     | 112        | 204                           | 71       | 133      |
| Arkansas .....             | 1,316   | 305    | 749     | 262        | 452                           | 167      | 285      |
| California .....           | 1,672   | 273    | 1,150   | 249        | 582                           | 147      | 435      |
| Colorado .....             | 1,652   | 341    | 1,015   | 296        | 568                           | 182      | 386      |
| Connecticut .....          | 452     | 73     | 311     | 68         | 156                           | 38       | 118      |
| Delaware .....             | 264     | 62     | 151     | 51         | 90                            | 33       | 57       |
| District of Columbia ..... | 100     | 18     | 62      | 20         | 34                            | 10       | 24       |
| Florida .....              | 4,422   | 1,017  | 2,493   | 912        | 1,517                         | 571      | 946      |
| Georgia .....              | 597     | 100    | 386     | 111        | 200                           | 53       | 147      |
| Hawaii .....               | 13      | 3      | 4       | 6          | 3                             | 1        | 2        |
| Idaho .....                | 51      | 10     | 31      | 10         | 17                            | 5        | 12       |
| Illinois .....             | 10,140  | 1,756  | 6,832   | 1,552      | 3,526                         | 945      | 2,581    |
| Indiana .....              | 4,837   | 849    | 3,116   | 872        | 1,634                         | 454      | 1,180    |
| Iowa .....                 | 1,125   | 221    | 717     | 187        | 389                           | 117      | 272      |
| Kansas .....               | 516     | 83     | 368     | 65         | 182                           | 43       | 139      |
| Kentucky .....             | 26,709  | 6,808  | 12,329  | 7,572      | 8,512                         | 3,762    | 4,750    |
| Louisiana .....            | 94      | 16     | 62      | 16         | 32                            | 8        | 24       |
| Maine .....                | 16      | 1      | 11      | 4          | 4                             | (2)      | 4        |
| Maryland .....             | 1,984   | 320    | 1,331   | 333        | 677                           | 170      | 507      |
| Massachusetts .....        | 111     | 14     | 79      | 18         | 37                            | 7        | 30       |
| Michigan .....             | 2,560   | 376    | 1,773   | 411        | 876                           | 203      | 673      |
| Minnesota .....            | 45      | 8      | 30      | 7          | 16                            | 4        | 12       |
| Mississippi .....          | 132     | 23     | 79      | 30         | 41                            | 11       | 30       |
| Missouri .....             | 788     | 131    | 530     | 127        | 269                           | 69       | 200      |
| Montana .....              | 306     | 72     | 169     | 65         | 103                           | 38       | 65       |
| Nebraska .....             | 25      | 4      | 18      | 3          | 9                             | 2        | 7        |
| Nevada .....               | 158     | 26     | 107     | 25         | 54                            | 13       | 41       |
| New Hampshire .....        | 37      | 7      | 23      | 7          | 10                            | 3        | 7        |
| New Jersey .....           | 1,750   | 243    | 1,277   | 230        | 618                           | 130      | 488      |
| New Mexico .....           | 522     | 111    | 301     | 110        | 174                           | 60       | 114      |
| New York .....             | 1,458   | 176    | 1,096   | 186        | 509                           | 92       | 417      |
| North Carolina .....       | 1,285   | 243    | 756     | 286        | 421                           | 131      | 290      |
| North Dakota .....         | 27      | 5      | 17      | 5          | 8                             | 2        | 6        |
| Ohio .....                 | 12,832  | 2,350  | 7,988   | 2,494      | 4,297                         | 1,249    | 3,048    |
| Oklahoma .....             | 1,159   | 262    | 671     | 226        | 392                           | 141      | 251      |
| Oregon .....               | 157     | 29     | 102     | 26         | 55                            | 16       | 39       |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 57,559  | 12,332 | 34,406  | 10,821     | 19,645                        | 6,585    | 13,060   |
| Rhode Island .....         | 33      | 6      | 17      | 10         | 10                            | 3        | 7        |
| South Carolina .....       | 368     | 72     | 208     | 88         | 118                           | 40       | 78       |
| South Dakota .....         | 16      | 4      | 7       | 5          | 5                             | 2        | 3        |
| Tennessee .....            | 7,243   | 1,594  | 3,965   | 1,684      | 2,397                         | 879      | 1,518    |
| Texas .....                | 540     | 88     | 358     | 94         | 183                           | 47       | 136      |
| Utah .....                 | 1,013   | 224    | 610     | 179        | 355                           | 124      | 231      |
| Vermont .....              | 15      | 3      | 8       | 4          | 4                             | 1        | 3        |
| Virginia .....             | 13,739  | 3,393  | 6,679   | 3,667      | 4,451                         | 1,885    | 2,566    |
| Washington .....           | 395     | 71     | 267     | 57         | 140                           | 40       | 100      |
| West Virginia .....        | 39,354  | 9,464  | 19,284  | 10,606     | 12,533                        | 5,116    | 7,417    |
| Wisconsin .....            | 128     | 20     | 85      | 23         | 44                            | 11       | 33       |
| Wyoming .....              | 504     | 87     | 334     | 83         | 171                           | 45       | 126      |
| Other .....                | 639     | 101    | 392     | 146        | 203                           | 53       | 150      |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits payable under Part B of the Black Lung program established by the Federal Coal Mine Health and Safety Act of 1969. The program is administered by the Social Security Administration but is financed from the general funds of the U.S. Treasury. Benefits under Part C (generally claims arising after July 1973) are

administered by the U.S. Department of Labor and are not included.

<sup>2</sup> Less than \$500.00.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-32 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.



## 8.D Black Lung Benefits

**Table 8.D3.—Currently payable to miners and widows, by age, December 1990**

| Age               | Total                |                         | Miners              |                         | Widows               |                         |
|-------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------|
|                   | Number               | Average monthly benefit | Number              | Average monthly benefit | Number               | Average monthly benefit |
| Total .....       | <sup>1</sup> 164,348 | <sup>2</sup> \$425.90   | <sup>1</sup> 45,643 | <sup>2</sup> \$541.10   | <sup>1</sup> 118,705 | <sup>2</sup> \$381.60   |
| Under 45 .....    | 369                  | 446.30                  | 111                 | 468.50                  | 258                  | 436.70                  |
| 45-54 .....       | 1,141                | 449.20                  | 284                 | 550.80                  | 857                  | 415.50                  |
| 55-64 .....       | 8,330                | 431.10                  | 2,647               | 523.20                  | 5,683                | 388.10                  |
| 65-74 .....       | 39,139               | 415.80                  | 11,359              | 510.80                  | 27,780               | 377.00                  |
| 75-84 .....       | 74,691               | 408.70                  | 21,300              | 494.50                  | 53,391               | 374.50                  |
| 85 or older ..... | 40,159               | 394.80                  | 9,638               | 462.80                  | 30,521               | 373.30                  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes miners and widows for whom age is not available.

<sup>2</sup> Average benefit includes payments to wives, children, and other surviving dependents.

CONTACT: Donald T. Ferron/Joseph Bondar (301) 965-0160/0162 for further information.

Table 8.F1.—Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-90

(In thousands)

| Period              | Total <sup>1</sup> | Disability compensation or pension |              |                                |                  |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
|---------------------|--------------------|------------------------------------|--------------|--------------------------------|------------------|-------|--------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------|-----|-------|
|                     |                    | Service-connected                  |              |                                |                  |       |                                |                | Non-service-connected |     |       |
|                     |                    | All ages                           | Under age 65 |                                | Aged 65 or older |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
|                     |                    |                                    | Total        | Disability rating <sup>2</sup> |                  | Total | Disability rating <sup>2</sup> |                |                       |     |       |
|                     |                    |                                    |              | Less than 70 percent           | 70–100 percent   |       | Less than 70 percent           | 70–100 percent |                       |     |       |
| All ages            | Total              | All ages                           | Under age 65 | Aged 65 or older               |                  |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
| As of June 30:      |                    |                                    |              |                                |                  |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
| 1940 .....          | 610                | 385                                | ...          | ...                            | ...              | ...   | ...                            | ...            | 189                   | ... | ...   |
| 1945 .....          | 1,144              | 912                                | ...          | ...                            | ...              | ...   | ...                            | ...            | 159                   | ... | ...   |
| 1950 .....          | 2,368              | 1,990                              | ...          | ...                            | ...              | ...   | ...                            | ...            | 290                   | ... | ...   |
| 1955 .....          | 2,669              | 2,076                              | ...          | ...                            | ...              | ...   | ...                            | ...            | 531                   | ... | ...   |
| 1956 .....          | 2,739              | 2,083                              | 2,026        | 1,841                          | 185              | 57    | 43                             | 14             | 597                   | 319 | 278   |
| As of June 20:      |                    |                                    |              |                                |                  |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
| 1957 .....          | 2,797              | 2,074                              | 2,004        | 1,825                          | 179              | 70    | 53                             | 17             | 670                   | 304 | 366   |
| 1958 .....          | 2,850              | 2,064                              | 1,980        | 1,807                          | 173              | 84    | 65                             | 19             | 741                   | 279 | 462   |
| 1959 .....          | 2,934              | 2,053                              | 1,952        | 1,781                          | 171              | 101   | 78                             | 23             | 841                   | 257 | 584   |
| 1960 .....          | 3,009              | 2,027                              | 1,908        | 1,746                          | 162              | 119   | 93                             | 26             | 947                   | 219 | 728   |
| 1961 .....          | 3,107              | 2,000                              | 1,868        | 1,711                          | 158              | 131   | 104                            | 27             | 1,077                 | 182 | 895   |
| 1962 .....          | 3,150              | 1,987                              | 1,849        | 1,693                          | 156              | 138   | 109                            | 29             | 1,138                 | 166 | 972   |
| 1963 .....          | 3,181              | 1,989                              | 1,844        | 1,686                          | 158              | 145   | 115                            | 30             | 1,170                 | 165 | 1,005 |
| 1964 .....          | 3,197              | 1,993                              | 1,846        | 1,684                          | 162              | 147   | 117                            | 30             | 1,186                 | 176 | 1,010 |
| 1965 .....          | 3,217              | 1,992                              | 1,846        | 1,679                          | 167              | 146   | 117                            | 29             | 1,210                 | 197 | 1,013 |
| 1966 .....          | 3,201              | 1,993                              | 1,850        | 1,677                          | 173              | 143   | 115                            | 28             | 1,196                 | 221 | 975   |
| 1967 .....          | 3,182              | 1,999                              | 1,858        | 1,683                          | 175              | 141   | 114                            | 27             | 1,173                 | 243 | 930   |
| 1968 .....          | 3,164              | 2,011                              | 1,873        | 1,696                          | 177              | 138   | 112                            | 26             | 1,145                 | 265 | 880   |
| 1969 .....          | 3,160              | 2,039                              | 1,904        | 1,712                          | 192              | 135   | 110                            | 25             | 1,114                 | 286 | 828   |
| 1970 .....          | 3,181              | 2,091                              | 1,950        | 1,754                          | 196              | 141   | 116                            | 25             | 1,086                 | 310 | 776   |
| 1971 .....          | 3,222              | 2,146                              | 1,995        | 1,780                          | 215              | 151   | 128                            | 23             | 1,073                 | 335 | 738   |
| 1972 .....          | 3,269              | 2,183                              | 2,022        | 1,804                          | 218              | 161   | 135                            | 26             | 1,086                 | 381 | 705   |
| 1973 .....          | 3,257              | 2,204                              | 2,028        | 1,806                          | 222              | 176   | 150                            | 26             | 1,053                 | 402 | 651   |
| 1974 .....          | 3,241              | 2,211                              | 2,018        | 1,796                          | 222              | 193   | 165                            | 28             | 1,030                 | 410 | 620   |
| 1975 .....          | 3,227              | 2,220                              | 2,006        | 1,784                          | 222              | 214   | 185                            | 29             | 1,006                 | 430 | 576   |
| 1976 .....          | 3,236              | 2,232                              | 1,996        | 1,767                          | 229              | 236   | 209                            | 27             | 1,003                 | 456 | 547   |
| As of September 30: |                    |                                    |              |                                |                  |       |                                |                |                       |     |       |
| 1977 .....          | 3,280              | 2,248                              | 1,989        | 1,759                          | 230              | 258   | 226                            | 32             | 1,032                 | 505 | 527   |
| 1978 .....          | 3,284              | 2,259                              | 1,971        | 1,741                          | 230              | 288   | 254                            | 34             | 1,025                 | 516 | 509   |
| 1979 .....          | 3,241              | 2,267                              | 1,944        | 1,717                          | 227              | 323   | 285                            | 38             | 974                   | 500 | 474   |
| 1980 .....          | 3,196              | 2,274                              | 1,912        | 1,689                          | 223              | 362   | 320                            | 42             | 922                   | 467 | 455   |
| 1981 .....          | 3,154              | 2,279                              | 1,873        | 1,656                          | 217              | 406   | 359                            | 47             | 875                   | 438 | 437   |
| 1982 .....          | 3,096              | 2,274                              | 1,818        | 1,606                          | 210              | 456   | 404                            | 52             | 824                   | 406 | 418   |
| 1983 .....          | 3,044              | 2,263                              | 1,744        | 1,544                          | 200              | 519   | 461                            | 58             | 781                   | 373 | 408   |
| 1984 .....          | 2,980              | 2,251                              | 1,666        | 1,476                          | 190              | 585   | 520                            | 65             | 729                   | 339 | 390   |
| 1985 .....          | 2,931              | 2,240                              | 1,589        | 1,408                          | 181              | 651   | 579                            | 72             | 690                   | 306 | 384   |
| 1986 .....          | 2,883              | 2,225                              | 1,505        | 1,335                          | 169              | 720   | 641                            | 79             | 658                   | 274 | 384   |
| 1987 .....          | 2,844              | 2,212                              | 1,428        | 1,268                          | 160              | 784   | 698                            | 86             | 631                   | 244 | 387   |
| 1988 .....          | 2,804              | 2,199                              | 1,361        | 1,209                          | 153              | 838   | 746                            | 92             | 606                   | 219 | 387   |
| 1989 .....          | 2,776              | 2,192                              | 1,302        | 1,156                          | 146              | 890   | 792                            | 98             | 584                   | 196 | 388   |
| 1990 .....          | 2,746              | 2,184                              | 1,253        | 1,113                          | 140              | 931   | 828                            | 102            | 562                   | 175 | 387   |

<sup>1</sup> Persons receiving payments under special acts and as retired emergency and reserve officers included in total but excluded from distribution.

<sup>2</sup> Disability rated by the Department of Veterans' Affairs according to average

impairment of earning capacity, graduated in intervals from 10-100 percent.

Source: Department of Veterans' Affairs published and unpublished data.

## Income-Support Programs

---

### Tables

#### Supplemental Security Income

---

|    |                           |
|----|---------------------------|
| 9A | Summary                   |
| 9B | State Data                |
| 9C | Benefit Distributions     |
| 9D | Other Income Sources      |
| 9E | Recipient Characteristics |
| 9F | Disability                |

#### Other

---

|    |  |
|----|--|
| 9G | Aid to Families with Dependent Children and Emergency Assistance |
| 9H | Food Stamps  |
| 9J | Low-Income Home Energy Assistance                                |
| 9K | Adult Assistance   |
| 9L | General Assistance   |



**Table 9.A1.**—Number of **persons** receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1990

| Type of payment                             | Total       | Aged      | Blind               | Disabled               |
|---|-------------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Number                                      |             |           |                     |                        |
| Total .....                                 | 4,817,127   | 1,454,041 | <sup>1</sup> 83,686 | <sup>2</sup> 3,279,400 |
| Federal SSI payments .....                  | 4,412,131   | 1,256,623 | 74,781              | 3,080,727              |
| Federal SSI payments only .....             | 2,758,854   | 804,511   | 43,352              | 1,910,991              |
| Federal SSI and State supplementation ..... | 1,653,277   | 452,112   | 31,429              | 1,169,736              |
| State supplementation .....                 | 2,058,273   | 649,530   | 40,334              | 1,368,409              |
| State supplementation only .....            | 404,996     | 197,418   | 8,905               | 198,673                |
| Amount of payments (in thousands)           |             |           |                     |                        |
| Total .....                                 | \$1,441,404 | \$309,225 | \$28,581            | \$1,103,598            |
| Federal SSI payments .....                  | 1,153,671   | 218,188   | 20,694              | 914,788                |
| State supplementation .....                 | 287,733     | 91,037    | 7,887               | 188,810                |
| Average monthly benefit                     |             |           |                     |                        |
| Total .....                                 | \$299.22    | \$212.66  | \$341.52            | \$336.52               |
| Federal SSI payments .....                  | 261.47      | 173.63    | 276.72              | 296.93                 |
| State supplementation .....                 | 139.79      | 140.15    | 195.54              | 137.97                 |

<sup>1</sup> Includes approximately 22,100 persons aged 65 or older.<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 582,500 persons aged 65 or older.Note: For more recent data, see table Q-16 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

## 9.A SSI: Summary

**Table 9.A2.—Number of adult units and children receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1990**

| Type of payment                             | Adult units             |          |            |          |            |          | Blind and disabled children |
|---|-------------------------|----------|------------|----------|------------|----------|-----------------------------|
|   | Aged                    |          | Blind      |          | Disabled   |          |                             |
|   | Individual              | Couple   | Individual | Couple   | Individual | Couple   |                             |
|   | Number                  |          |            |          |            |          |                             |
| Total .....                                 | 1,162,525               | 121,435  | 67,906     | 3,380    | 2,720,468  | 83,552   | 340,230                     |
| Federal SSI payments .....                  | 1,015,285               | 100,368  | 60,621     | 2,926    | 2,555,778  | 74,238   | 338,789                     |
| Federal SSI payments only .....             | 650,215                 | 59,632   | 34,534     | 1,749    | 1,547,536  | 49,767   | 218,765                     |
| Federal SSI and State supplementation ..... | 365,070                 | 40,736   | 26,087     | 1,177    | 1,008,242  | 24,471   | 120,024                     |
| State supplementation .....                 | 512,310                 | 61,803   | 33,372     | 1,631    | 1,172,932  | 33,785   | 121,465                     |
| State supplementation only .....            | 147,240                 | 21,067   | 7,285      | 454      | 164,690    | 9,314    | 1,441                       |
|   | Average monthly benefit |          |            |          |            |          |                             |
| Total .....                                 | \$209.49                | \$460.74 | \$337.41   | \$588.99 | \$335.19   | \$480.45 | \$403.72                    |
| Federal SSI payments .....                  | 175.29                  | 322.82   | 273.71     | 397.32   | 293.02     | 368.46   | 377.61                      |
| Federal SSI payments only .....             | 159.13                  | 251.07   | 271.14     | 373.99   | 284.71     | 341.27   | 376.31                      |
| Federal SSI and State supplementation ..... | 337.55                  | 844.84   | 469.93     | 972.02   | 445.41     | 814.42   | 457.55                      |
| State supplementation .....                 | 128.00                  | 381.04   | 189.37     | 507.80   | 138.96     | 378.53   | 77.63                       |
| State supplementation only .....            | 114.39                  | 311.54   | 177.01     | 424.24   | 134.83     | 346.71   | 81.94                       |

**Table 9.A3.—Number of persons receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-90**

| Month and year     | Total       | Federally administered <sup>1</sup> | Federal SSI <sup>2</sup> | State supplementation |                        |         |                                 |        |
|--------------------|-------------|-------------------------------------|--------------------------|-----------------------|------------------------|---------|---------------------------------|--------|
|                    |             |                                     |                          | Total                 | Federally administered |         | State administered <sup>4</sup> |        |
|                    |             |                                     |                          |                       | Total <sup>3</sup>     | Only    | Total                           | Only   |
|                    | All persons |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| January 1974 ..... | 3,248,949   | 3,215,632                           | 2,955,959                | 1,838,602             | 1,480,309              | 259,673 | 358,293                         | 33,317 |
| December:          |             |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| 1975 .....         | 4,359,625   | 4,314,275                           | 3,893,419                | 1,987,409             | 1,684,018              | 420,856 | 303,391                         | 45,350 |
| 1980 .....         | 4,194,100   | 4,142,017                           | 3,682,411                | 1,934,239             | 1,684,765              | 459,606 | 249,474                         | 52,083 |
| 1981 .....         | 4,067,421   | 4,018,875                           | 3,590,103                | 1,874,844             | 1,625,279              | 428,772 | 249,565                         | 48,546 |
| 1982 .....         | 3,908,466   | 3,857,590                           | 3,473,301                | 1,798,400             | 1,550,405              | 384,289 | 247,995                         | 50,876 |
| 1983 .....         | 3,955,767   | 3,901,497                           | 3,589,521                | 1,811,614             | 1,557,714              | 311,976 | 253,900                         | 54,270 |
| 1984 .....         | 4,093,956   | 4,029,333                           | 3,698,758                | 1,875,187             | 1,607,234              | 330,575 | 267,953                         | 64,623 |
| 1985 .....         | 4,200,177   | 4,138,021                           | 3,799,092                | 1,915,503             | 1,660,847              | 338,929 | 254,656                         | 62,156 |
| 1986 .....         | 4,346,652   | 4,269,184                           | 3,921,661                | 2,002,746             | 1,723,401              | 347,523 | 279,345                         | 77,468 |
| 1987 .....         | 4,457,847   | 4,384,999                           | 4,019,297                | 2,078,503             | 1,806,847              | 365,702 | 271,656                         | 72,848 |
| 1988 .....         | 4,541,441   | 4,463,869                           | 4,088,988                | 2,154,759             | 1,884,675              | 374,881 | 270,084                         | 77,572 |
| 1989 .....         | 4,672,577   | 4,593,059                           | 4,206,390                | 2,224,122             | 1,949,585              | 386,669 | 274,537                         | 79,518 |
| 1990 .....         | 4,888,180   | 4,817,127                           | 4,412,131                | 2,343,803             | 2,058,273              | 404,996 | 285,530                         | 71,053 |
|                    | Aged        |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| January 1974 ..... | 1,889,898   | 1,865,109                           | 1,690,496                | 1,022,244             | 770,318                | 174,613 | 251,926                         | 24,789 |
| December:          |             |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| 1975 .....         | 2,333,685   | 2,307,105                           | 2,024,765                | 1,028,596             | 843,917                | 282,340 | 184,679                         | 26,580 |
| 1980 .....         | 1,838,381   | 1,807,776                           | 1,533,366                | 837,318               | 702,763                | 274,410 | 134,555                         | 30,605 |
| 1981 .....         | 1,707,166   | 1,678,090                           | 1,429,871                | 783,558               | 649,758                | 248,219 | 133,800                         | 29,076 |
| 1982 .....         | 1,578,968   | 1,548,741                           | 1,329,485                | 727,662               | 597,080                | 219,256 | 130,582                         | 30,227 |
| 1983 .....         | 1,545,999   | 1,515,400                           | 1,339,093                | 710,221               | 580,039                | 176,307 | 130,182                         | 30,599 |
| 1984 .....         | 1,562,064   | 1,530,289                           | 1,346,711                | 716,272               | 585,015                | 183,576 | 131,257                         | 31,777 |
| 1985 .....         | 1,529,674   | 1,504,469                           | 1,322,292                | 698,634               | 583,913                | 182,177 | 114,721                         | 25,205 |
| 1986 .....         | 1,506,496   | 1,473,428                           | 1,291,415                | 706,478               | 583,155                | 182,013 | 123,323                         | 33,068 |
| 1987 .....         | 1,483,353   | 1,455,387                           | 1,268,123                | 705,638               | 594,522                | 187,264 | 111,116                         | 27,966 |
| 1988 .....         | 1,464,459   | 1,433,420                           | 1,245,065                | 720,765               | 608,023                | 188,355 | 112,742                         | 31,039 |
| 1989 .....         | 1,471,216   | 1,439,043                           | 1,247,428                | 734,025               | 622,972                | 191,615 | 111,053                         | 32,173 |
| 1990 .....         | 1,484,160   | 1,454,041                           | 1,256,623                | 765,420               | 649,530                | 197,418 | 115,890                         | 30,119 |
|                    | Blind       |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| January 1974 ..... | 73,850      | 72,390                              | 55,680                   | 45,828                | 37,326                 | 16,710  | 8,502                           | 1,460  |
| December:          |             |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| 1975 .....         | 75,315      | 74,489                              | 68,375                   | 36,309                | 31,376                 | 6,114   | 4,933                           | 826    |
| 1980 .....         | 79,139      | 78,401                              | 68,945                   | 39,863                | 36,214                 | 9,456   | 3,649                           | 738    |
| 1981 .....         | 79,198      | 78,570                              | 69,261                   | 39,814                | 36,327                 | 9,309   | 3,487                           | 628    |
| 1982 .....         | 77,929      | 77,356                              | 68,584                   | 39,003                | 35,584                 | 8,772   | 3,419                           | 573    |
| 1983 .....         | 79,446      | 78,960                              | 71,102                   | 39,771                | 36,438                 | 7,858   | 3,333                           | 486    |
| 1984 .....         | 80,948      | 80,524                              | 72,361                   | 40,474                | 37,259                 | 8,163   | 3,215                           | 424    |
| 1985 .....         | 82,622      | 82,220                              | 73,817                   | 41,323                | 38,291                 | 8,403   | 3,032                           | 402    |
| 1986 .....         | 83,557      | 83,115                              | 74,628                   | 42,078                | 38,949                 | 8,487   | 3,129                           | 442    |
| 1987 .....         | 83,876      | 83,421                              | 74,711                   | 42,915                | 39,801                 | 8,710   | 3,114                           | 455    |
| 1988 .....         | 83,316      | 82,864                              | 74,133                   | 43,119                | 40,025                 | 8,731   | 3,094                           | 452    |
| 1989 .....         | 83,267      | 82,765                              | 73,953                   | 43,128                | 40,047                 | 8,812   | 3,081                           | 502    |
| 1990 .....         | 84,109      | 83,686                              | 74,781                   | 43,376                | 40,334                 | 8,905   | 3,042                           | 423    |
|                    | Disabled    |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| January 1974 ..... | 1,285,201   | 1,278,122                           | 1,209,783                | 769,501               | 672,575                | 68,350  | 96,926                          | 7,068  |
| December:          |             |                                     |                          |                       |                        |         |                                 |        |
| 1975 .....         | 1,950,625   | 1,932,681                           | 1,800,279                | 922,229               | 808,725                | 132,402 | 113,504                         | 17,944 |
| 1980 .....         | 2,276,130   | 2,255,840                           | 2,080,100                | 1,050,155             | 945,788                | 175,740 | 104,367                         | 20,290 |
| 1981 .....         | 2,280,525   | 2,262,215                           | 2,090,971                | 1,044,950             | 939,194                | 171,244 | 105,756                         | 18,310 |
| 1982 .....         | 2,251,013   | 2,231,493                           | 2,075,232                | 1,024,939             | 917,741                | 156,261 | 107,198                         | 19,520 |
| 1983 .....         | 2,329,596   | 2,307,137                           | 2,179,326                | 1,054,525             | 941,237                | 127,811 | 113,288                         | 22,459 |
| 1984 .....         | 2,449,947   | 2,418,522                           | 2,279,686                | 1,110,506             | 984,960                | 138,836 | 125,546                         | 31,425 |
| 1985 .....         | 2,586,741   | 2,551,332                           | 2,402,983                | 1,167,326             | 1,038,643              | 148,349 | 128,683                         | 35,409 |
| 1986 .....         | 2,755,401   | 2,712,641                           | 2,555,618                | 1,245,288             | 1,101,297              | 157,023 | 143,991                         | 42,760 |
| 1987 .....         | 2,888,852   | 2,846,191                           | 2,676,463                | 1,319,122             | 1,172,524              | 169,728 | 146,598                         | 42,661 |
| 1988 .....         | 2,992,606   | 2,947,585                           | 2,769,790                | 1,389,542             | 1,236,627              | 177,795 | 152,915                         | 45,021 |
| 1989 .....         | 3,117,095   | 3,071,251                           | 2,885,009                | 1,445,715             | 1,286,566              | 186,242 | 159,149                         | 45,844 |
| 1990 .....         | 3,319,911   | 3,279,400                           | 3,080,727                | 1,535,007             | 1,368,409              | 198,673 | 166,598                         | 40,511 |

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons with State-administered State supplementation whether receiving State supplementary payments only or both Federal SSI and State-administered State supplementation. Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.



## 9.A SSI: Summary

**Table 9.A4.—Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-90**  
[In thousands]

| Year        | Total       | Federal SSI | State supplementation  |                                 |
|-------------|-------------|-------------|------------------------|---------------------------------|
|             |             |             | Federally administered | State administered <sup>1</sup> |
| All persons |             |             |                        |                                 |
| 1974 .....  | \$5,245,719 | \$3,833,161 | \$1,263,652            | \$148,906                       |
| 1975 .....  | 5,878,224   | 4,313,538   | 1,402,534              | 162,152                         |
| 1980 .....  | 7,940,734   | 5,866,354   | 1,848,286              | 226,094                         |
| 1982 .....  | 8,981,328   | 6,907,043   | 1,798,453              | 275,832                         |
| 1983 .....  | 9,404,227   | 7,422,524   | 1,711,319              | 270,384                         |
| 1984 .....  | 10,371,790  | 8,281,017   | 1,792,089              | 298,684                         |
| 1985 .....  | 11,060,476  | 8,777,341   | 1,972,597              | 310,538                         |
| 1986 .....  | 12,081,025  | 9,498,047   | 2,243,332              | 339,646                         |
| 1987 .....  | 12,951,091  | 10,029,197  | 2,562,700              | 359,194                         |
| 1988 .....  | 13,786,207  | 10,734,202  | 2,670,561              | 381,444                         |
| 1989 .....  | 14,979,898  | 11,606,066  | 2,954,668              | 419,164                         |
| 1990 .....  | 16,598,680  | 12,893,805  | 3,239,154              | 465,721                         |
| Aged        |             |             |                        |                                 |
| 1974 .....  | \$2,503,407 | \$1,782,742 | \$631,292              | \$89,373                        |
| 1975 .....  | 2,604,792   | 1,842,980   | 673,535                | 88,277                          |
| 1980 .....  | 2,734,270   | 1,860,194   | 756,829                | 117,247                         |
| 1982 .....  | 2,824,003   | 2,004,730   | 693,978                | 125,295                         |
| 1983 .....  | 2,813,897   | 2,034,426   | 644,857                | 134,614                         |
| 1984 .....  | 2,974,122   | 2,188,075   | 644,585                | 141,462                         |
| 1985 .....  | 3,034,596   | 2,202,557   | 694,114                | 137,925                         |
| 1986 .....  | 3,096,142   | 2,189,986   | 759,316                | 146,840                         |
| 1987 .....  | 3,194,145   | 2,199,544   | 848,782                | 145,819                         |
| 1988 .....  | 3,298,922   | 2,276,729   | 872,671                | 149,522                         |
| 1989 .....  | 3,476,324   | 2,362,327   | 953,956                | 160,041                         |
| 1990 .....  | 3,736,104   | 2,521,382   | 1,038,006              | 176,716                         |
| Blind       |             |             |                        |                                 |
| 1974 .....  | \$130,195   | \$91,308    | \$34,483               | \$4,404                         |
| 1975 .....  | 130,936     | 92,427      | 34,813                 | 3,696                           |
| 1980 .....  | 190,075     | 131,506     | 54,321                 | 4,248                           |
| 1982 .....  | 216,936     | 156,236     | 56,455                 | 4,245                           |
| 1983 .....  | 229,374     | 169,898     | 54,815                 | 4,661                           |
| 1984 .....  | 248,762     | 185,440     | 58,609                 | 4,713                           |
| 1985 .....  | 264,162     | 195,183     | 64,657                 | 4,322                           |
| 1986 .....  | 277,102     | 201,403     | 71,357                 | 4,342                           |
| 1987 .....  | 291,174     | 207,405     | 79,218                 | 4,551                           |
| 1988 .....  | 302,135     | 216,705     | 80,690                 | 4,740                           |
| 1989 .....  | 315,692     | 225,138     | 85,517                 | 5,037                           |
| 1990 .....  | 334,120     | 238,415     | 90,534                 | 5,171                           |
| Disabled    |             |             |                        |                                 |
| 1974 .....  | \$2,601,936 | \$1,959,112 | \$597,876              | \$44,948                        |
| 1975 .....  | 3,142,476   | 2,378,131   | 694,186                | 70,159                          |
| 1980 .....  | 5,013,948   | 3,874,655   | 1,037,137              | 102,156                         |
| 1982 .....  | 5,908,841   | 4,746,077   | 1,048,020              | 114,744                         |
| 1983 .....  | 6,356,975   | 5,218,200   | 1,011,647              | 127,128                         |
| 1984 .....  | 7,143,212   | 5,907,501   | 1,088,896              | 146,815                         |
| 1985 .....  | 7,754,588   | 6,379,601   | 1,213,826              | 161,161                         |
| 1986 .....  | 8,699,773   | 7,106,658   | 1,412,659              | 180,456                         |
| 1987 .....  | 9,457,787   | 7,622,247   | 1,634,701              | 200,839                         |
| 1988 .....  | 10,176,906  | 8,240,768   | 1,717,200              | 218,938                         |
| 1989 .....  | 11,180,155  | 9,018,601   | 1,915,195              | 246,359                         |
| 1990 .....  | 12,520,568  | 10,134,007  | 2,110,615              | 275,946                         |

<sup>1</sup> Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.

**Table 9.A5.—Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-90**

| Month and year | Total             | Federally administered | Federal SSI | State supplementation |                        |                    |         |         |
|----------------|-------------------|------------------------|-------------|-----------------------|------------------------|--------------------|---------|---------|
|                |                   |                        |             | Total                 | Federally administered | State administered |         |         |
| All persons    |                   |                        |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                | January 1974..... | \$116.97               | \$113.55    | \$88.01               | \$65.20                | \$70.92            | \$41.54 |         |
|                | December:         |                        |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                | 1975.....         | 116.36                 | 114.39      | 96.17                 | 66.86                  | 70.71              | 45.59   |         |
|                | 1980.....         | 170.42                 | 167.77      | 143.35                | 96.93                  | 99.15              | 79.85   |         |
|                | 1981.....         | 185.49                 | 182.73      | 160.29                | 95.46                  | 97.78              | 80.31   |         |
|                | 1982.....         | 198.87                 | 195.83      | 174.72                | 94.75                  | 95.81              | 88.08   |         |
|                | 1983.....         | 214.69                 | 211.68      | 188.94                | 94.42                  | 94.81              | 92.01   |         |
|                | 1984.....         | 221.87                 | 219.01      | 196.16                | 97.46                  | 97.61              | 96.60   |         |
|                | 1985.....         | 228.66                 | 226.06      | 200.84                | 103.06                 | 103.82             | 98.05   |         |
|                | 1986.....         | 246.93                 | 244.48      | 215.40                | 114.14                 | 115.47             | 105.93  |         |
|                | 1987.....         | 254.23                 | 251.58      | 218.39                | 122.95                 | 124.76             | 110.85  |         |
|                | 1988.....         | 263.09                 | 260.18      | 227.49                | 122.80                 | 122.68             | 123.60  |         |
|                | 1989.....         | 277.65                 | 274.63      | 238.83                | 131.61                 | 131.70             | 130.90  |         |
|                | 1990.....         | 303.19                 | 299.22      | 261.47                | 140.11                 | 139.79             | 141.01  |         |
|                | Aged              |                        |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | January 1974.....      | \$99.33     | \$95.69               | \$74.54                | \$60.37            | \$68.12 | \$36.66 |
|                |                   | December:              |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | 1975.....              | 92.99       | 90.93                 | 75.94                  | 61.48              | 66.38   | 39.12   |
|                |                   | 1980.....              | 131.75      | 128.20                | 106.70                 | 93.85              | 96.97   | 77.55   |
|                |                   | 1981.....              | 141.56      | 137.81                | 118.24                 | 92.62              | 95.72   | 77.39   |
|                |                   | 1982.....              | 150.06      | 145.69                | 127.76                 | 92.20              | 93.41   | 86.56   |
|                |                   | 1983.....              | 162.30      | 157.89                | 138.19                 | 92.75              | 93.48   | 89.49   |
|                |                   | 1984.....              | 162.55      | 157.88                | 138.13                 | 94.77              | 95.00   | 93.71   |
|                |                   | 1985.....              | 168.30      | 164.26                | 141.51                 | 100.65             | 102.76  | 89.90   |
|                |                   | 1986.....              | 178.20      | 173.66                | 146.87                 | 111.51             | 113.51  | 102.07  |
|                |                   | 1987.....              | 187.24      | 180.64                | 149.01                 | 121.59             | 124.36  | 106.74  |
| 1988.....      |                   | 193.32                 | 188.23      | 156.06                | 123.20                 | 124.18             | 117.91  |         |
| 1989.....      |                   | 203.83                 | 198.81      | 162.82                | 131.82                 | 133.21             | 124.00  |         |
| 1990.....      |                   | 218.81                 | 212.66      | 173.63                | 139.22                 | 140.15             | 133.99  |         |
| Blind          |                   |                        |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | January 1974.....      | \$128.82    | \$124.27              | \$105.03               | \$79.97            | \$84.34 | \$60.86 |
|                |                   | December:              |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | 1975.....              | 148.96      | 146.57                | 116.40                 | 89.78              | 94.32   | 61.13   |
|                |                   | 1980.....              | 215.70      | 213.23                | 169.91                 | 134.39             | 138.15  | 97.45   |
|                |                   | 1981.....              | 230.33      | 227.70                | 187.33                 | 132.21             | 135.32  | 99.53   |
|                |                   | 1982.....              | 244.79      | 241.59                | 202.67                 | 132.70             | 134.58  | 113.70  |
|                |                   | 1983.....              | 259.74      | 256.39                | 216.71                 | 131.43             | 132.72  | 117.33  |
|                |                   | 1984.....              | 268.30      | 265.11                | 223.62                 | 136.78             | 138.65  | 115.00  |
|                |                   | 1985.....              | 277.32      | 274.32                | 228.64                 | 146.04             | 148.25  | 117.95  |
|                |                   | 1986.....              | 290.23      | 287.27                | 235.95                 | 157.85             | 160.92  | 119.69  |
|                |                   | 1987.....              | 299.74      | 296.67                | 239.40                 | 169.08             | 172.45  | 125.92  |
|                | 1988.....         | 309.47                 | 306.34      | 249.57                | 168.88                 | 171.96             | 128.83  |         |
|                | 1989.....         | 322.97                 | 319.76      | 258.82                | 179.72                 | 182.86             | 138.84  |         |
|                | 1990.....         | 345.17                 | 341.52      | 276.72                | 192.23                 | 195.54             | 148.52  |         |
|                | Disabled          |                        |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | January 1974.....      | \$142.22    | \$139.01              | \$106.05               | \$77.79            | \$73.41 | \$52.64 |
|                |                   | December:              |             |                       |                        |                    |         |         |
|                |                   | 1975.....              | 143.07      | 141.15                | 118.15                 | 71.97              | 74.32   | 55.26   |
|                |                   | 1980.....              | 200.06      | 197.90                | 169.48                 | 97.92              | 99.28   | 86.18   |
|                |                   | 1981.....              | 216.81      | 214.49                | 188.15                 | 96.64              | 97.75   | 86.92   |
|                |                   | 1982.....              | 231.48      | 229.04                | 203.89                 | 95.58              | 95.87   | 93.09   |
|                |                   | 1983.....              | 247.87      | 245.49                | 219.22                 | 94.54              | 94.17   | 97.67   |
|                |                   | 1984.....              | 258.08      | 256.15                | 229.58                 | 98.08              | 97.59   | 101.80  |
|                |                   | 1985.....              | 262.71      | 260.95                | 232.63                 | 103.26             | 102.78  | 107.06  |
|                |                   | 1986.....              | 283.08      | 281.63                | 249.42                 | 114.49             | 114.90  | 111.24  |
|                |                   | 1987.....              | 288.29      | 286.54                | 250.67                 | 122.72             | 123.34  | 117.69  |
| 1988.....      |                   | 295.86                 | 293.87      | 259.00                | 120.91                 | 120.35             | 125.37  |         |
| 1989.....      |                   | 311.20                 | 308.94      | 271.18                | 129.81                 | 129.38             | 133.28  |         |
| 1990.....      |                   | 339.43                 | 336.52      | 296.93                | 138.16                 | 137.97             | 144.55  |         |

## 9.A SSI: Summary

**Table 9.A6.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986 <sup>1</sup>**

| Characteristic                    | Total        | Aged 18-64   |              |              |              |              |              | Aged 65 or older |              |              |              |              |
|-----------------------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|------------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                                   |              | Total        | Sex          |              | Age          |              |              | Total            | Sex          |              | Age          |              |
|                                   |              |              | Men          | Women        | 18-34        | 35-54        | 55-64        |                  | Men          | Women        | 65-74        | 75 or older  |
| Total number (in thousands) ..... | 3,746        | 2,101        | 781          | 1,320        | 725          | 634          | 742          | 1,645            | 395          | 1,250        | 649          | 997          |
| Total percent.....                | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0            | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        | 100.0        |
| Sex:                              |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Men .....                         | 31.4         | 37.2         | 100.0        | ...          | 43.3         | 33.0         | 34.7         | 24.0             | 100.0        | ...          | 19.6         | 26.9         |
| Women .....                       | 68.6         | 62.8         | ...          | 100.0        | 56.7         | 67.0         | 65.3         | 76.0             | ...          | 100.0        | 80.4         | 73.1         |
| Race:                             |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| White.....                        | 65.6         | 65.6         | 67.3         | 64.6         | 64.8         | 66.1         | 66.0         | 65.6             | 68.6         | 64.7         | 64.5         | 66.3         |
| Black.....                        | 30.9         | 31.0         | 28.9         | 32.2         | 33.0         | 32.6         | 27.7         | 30.7             | 28.9         | 31.3         | 30.3         | 31.0         |
| Other.....                        | 3.5          | 3.4          | 3.8          | 3.2          | 2.3          | 1.3          | 6.2          | 3.7              | 2.5          | 4.1          | 5.3          | 2.7          |
| Spanish origin <sup>2</sup> ..... | 10.2         | 9.3          | 14.3         | 6.3          | 4.9          | 11.7         | 11.5         | 11.4             | 12.9         | 11.0         | 6.6          | 14.5         |
| Years of education:               |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| 0-8.....                          | 43.6         | 28.7         | 35.2         | 24.9         | 12.9         | 26.5         | 46.2         | 62.6             | 65.6         | 61.7         | 53.7         | 68.5         |
| 9-11.....                         | 18.3         | 22.1         | 10.0         | 29.2         | 19.4         | 31.7         | 16.4         | 13.4             | 5.0          | 16.1         | 21.1         | 8.4          |
| 12.....                           | 29.9         | 38.9         | 44.0         | 35.8         | 53.1         | 29.3         | 33.2         | 18.5             | 24.1         | 16.8         | 19.6         | 17.9         |
| 13-15.....                        | 6.0          | 8.0          | 8.5          | 7.6          | 12.0         | 10.2         | 2.1          | 3.5              | 2.8          | 3.8          | 4.0          | 3.3          |
| 16 or more.....                   | 2.1          | 2.4          | 2.3          | 2.4          | 2.7          | 2.4          | 2.1          | 1.8              | 2.5          | 1.6          | 1.6          | 2.0          |
| Marital status:                   |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Married.....                      | 22.3         | 20.6         | 24.5         | 18.2         | 11.6         | 29.5         | 21.6         | 24.5             | 58.0         | 13.9         | 22.8         | 25.7         |
| Widowed.....                      | 29.4         | 9.2          | 5.9          | 11.2         | (3)          | 2.6          | 23.8         | 55.1             | 14.9         | 67.8         | 47.9         | 59.8         |
| Divorced or separated.....        | 23.0         | 29.9         | 19.5         | 36.1         | 17.1         | 37.8         | 35.7         | 14.1             | 18.8         | 12.6         | 22.4         | 8.7          |
| Never married.....                | 25.4         | 40.3         | 50.1         | 34.5         | 71.3         | 30.0         | 18.9         | 6.3              | 8.3          | 5.6          | 6.9          | 5.9          |
| Size of household:                |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| 1 person .....                    | 32.7         | 22.7         | 24.3         | 21.8         | 6.8          | 18.7         | 41.7         | 45.4             | 24.4         | 52.0         | 47.9         | 43.7         |
| 2 persons .....                   | 26.8         | 24.6         | 19.4         | 27.7         | 20.5         | 20.8         | 31.9         | 29.7             | 51.4         | 22.8         | 33.3         | 27.4         |
| 3-4 persons .....                 | 26.4         | 34.8         | 40.8         | 31.2         | 48.6         | 37.1         | 19.2         | 15.8             | 10.7         | 17.4         | 11.1         | 18.8         |
| 5 persons or more.....            | 14.1         | 17.9         | 15.5         | 19.3         | 24.1         | 23.4         | 7.2          | 9.2              | 13.4         | 7.8          | 7.8          | 10.1         |
| Housing status:                   |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Owning or buying.....             | 44.8         | 40.5         | 48.7         | 35.6         | 44.5         | 37.8         | 38.8         | 50.4             | 42.4         | 53.0         | 50.3         | 50.5         |
| Renting .....                     | 50.1         | 56.0         | 49.5         | 59.9         | 52.0         | 58.3         | 57.9         | 42.5             | 44.1         | 42.0         | 42.9         | 42.2         |
| Other.....                        | 5.1          | 3.5          | 1.9          | 4.5          | 3.5          | 3.8          | 3.2          | 7.1              | 13.5         | 5.0          | 6.8          | 7.3          |
| Type of benefit received:         |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Recipient's monthly total income: |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Less than \$300 .....             | 18.0         | 18.1         | 15.6         | 19.5         | 24.3         | 13.9         | 15.5         | 17.8             | 5.4          | 21.7         | 10.5         | 22.6         |
| \$300-\$399.....                  | 46.3         | 43.2         | 42.0         | 43.9         | 35.5         | 40.7         | 52.8         | 50.3             | 51.5         | 49.9         | 47.7         | 51.9         |
| \$400-\$499.....                  | 10.3         | 10.9         | 3.8          | 15.1         | 10.7         | 12.3         | 9.8          | 9.4              | 2.1          | 11.8         | 17.1         | 4.4          |
| \$500 or more .....               | 25.5         | 27.9         | 38.6         | 21.5         | 29.5         | 33.0         | 21.9         | 22.5             | 41.0         | 16.6         | 24.6         | 21.1         |
| Median.....                       | <b>\$369</b> | <b>\$373</b> | <b>\$382</b> | <b>\$369</b> | <b>\$372</b> | <b>\$389</b> | <b>\$365</b> | <b>\$364</b>     | <b>\$387</b> | <b>\$356</b> | <b>\$381</b> | <b>\$353</b> |
| Recipient's monthly SSI payment:  |              |              |              |              |              |              |              |                  |              |              |              |              |
| Less than \$100.....              | 25.4         | 14.3         | 17.1         | 12.6         | 7.5          | 19.4         | 16.5         | 39.5             | 31.1         | 2.1          | 35.4         | 42.2         |
| \$100-\$199.....                  | 20.9         | 14.4         | 15.2         | 13.9         | 13.6         | 8.5          | 20.2         | 29.3             | 27.7         | 29.8         | 26.6         | 31.0         |
| \$200-\$299.....                  | 18.5         | 21.6         | 18.3         | 23.6         | 28.2         | 21.2         | 15.6         | 14.4             | 24.6         | 11.2         | 18.4         | 11.8         |
| \$300-\$399.....                  | 25.6         | 37.1         | 31.7         | 40.2         | 34.9         | 39.6         | 37.0         | 10.9             | 7.7          | 11.8         | 14.6         | 8.4          |
| \$400-\$499.....                  | 4.4          | 5.1          | 7.3          | 3.8          | 8.3          | 6.2          | 1.1          | 3.5              | 4.7          | 3.2          | 2.5          | 4.2          |
| \$500 or more .....               | 5.3          | 7.5          | 10.4         | 5.8          | 7.5          | 5.0          | 9.6          | 2.5              | 4.2          | 1.9          | 2.6          | 2.4          |
| Median.....                       | <b>\$218</b> | <b>\$296</b> | <b>\$297</b> | <b>\$295</b> | <b>\$299</b> | <b>\$303</b> | <b>\$279</b> | <b>\$137</b>     | <b>\$169</b> | <b>\$127</b> | <b>\$155</b> | <b>\$126</b> |

<sup>1</sup> Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>2</sup> Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.



**Table 9.A7.—Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, May 1986<sup>1</sup>**

| Characteristic                    | Total | Living with relatives   |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                | Living alone or with<br>unrelated persons |       |                |
|-----------------------------------|-------|-------------------------|-------|--------------------------------|-------------|----------------|---------|--|----------------|---|-------|----------------|
|                                   |       | Married, spouse present |       |                                |             |                |         | Nonmarried or<br>married,<br>spouse absent |                |   |       |                |
|                                   |       | Age                     |       | Receipt<br>of SSI<br>by spouse |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
|                                   |       | Total                   | 18-64 | 65 or<br>older                 | With<br>SSI | Without<br>SSI | Total   | 18-64                                      | 65 or<br>older | Total                                     | 18-64 | 65 or<br>older |
| Total number (in thousands) ..... | 3,746 | 770                     | 381   | 389                            | 447         | 324            | 1,547   | 1,064                                      | 483            | 1,429                                     | 656   | 773            |
| Total percent.....                | 100.0 | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0                          | 100.0       | 100.0          | 100.0   | 100.0                                      | 100.0          | 100.0                                     | 100.0 | 100.0          |
| Age:                              |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| 18-34.....                        | 19.3  | 10.9                    | 22.1  | ...                            | 2.0         | (2)            | 33.9    | 49.3                                       | ...            | 8.1                                       | 17.7  | ...            |
| 35-44.....                        | 8.8   | 13.2                    | 26.8  | ...                            | 4.1         | (2)            | 8.7     | 12.6                                       | ...            | 6.6                                       | 14.4  | ...            |
| 45-54.....                        | 8.1   | 7.4                     | 14.9  | ...                            | 2.0         | (2)            | 10.9    | 15.9                                       | ...            | 5.4                                       | 11.8  | ...            |
| 55-64.....                        | 19.8  | 17.9                    | 36.2  | ...                            | 18.7        | (2)            | 15.3    | 22.2                                       | ...            | 25.7                                      | 56.1  | ...            |
| 65-74.....                        | 17.3  | 18.3                    | ...   | 36.2                           | 25.0        | (2)            | 12.7    | ...  | 40.8           | 21.7                                      | ...   | 40.2           |
| 75-84.....                        | 26.6  | 32.2                    | ...   | 63.8                           | 48.3        | (2)            | 18.5    | ...  | 59.2           | 32.4                                      | ...   | 59.8           |
| 85 or older.....                  | (3)   | (3)                     | ...   | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | (3)     | ...  | (3)            | (3)                                       | ...   | (3)            |
| Size of family:                   |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| 1 person .....                    | 38.1  | ...                     | ...   | ...                            | ...         | ...            | ...     | ...  | ...            | 100.0                                     | 100.0 | 100.0          |
| 2 persons .....                   | 24.9  | 57.4                    | 41.8  | 72.7                           | 73.3        | (2)            | 31.7    | 27.7                                       | 40.7           | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| 3-4 persons .....                 | 24.5  | 22.0                    | 32.2  | 12.1                           | 8.5         | (2)            | 48.3    | 51.0                                       | 42.2           | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| 5 persons or more.....            | 12.5  | 20.5                    | 26.0  | 15.2                           | 18.2        | (2)            | 20.0    | 21.3                                       | 17.1           | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| Housing status:                   |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Owning or buying.....             | 44.8  | 40.1                    | 32.1  | 47.9                           | 41.2        | (2)            | 52.0    | 48.1                                       | 60.7           | 39.6                                      | 32.9  | 45.3           |
| Renting.....                      | 50.1  | 52.3                    | 63.7  | 41.2                           | 51.3        | (2)            | 45.3    | 48.8                                       | 37.5           | 54.0                                      | 63.2  | 46.3           |
| Other.....                        | 5.1   | 7.6                     | 4.2   | 10.9                           | 7.5         | (2)            | 2.7     | 3.0  | 1.8            | 6.3                                       | 3.9   | 8.4            |
| Relationship to householder:      |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Householder or spouse .....       | 70.9  | 100.0                   | 100.0 | 100.0                          | 100.0       | (2)            | 40.8    | 41.6                                       | 38.9           | 87.9                                      | 76.3  | 97.7           |
| Parent .....                      | 4.8   | (3)                     | (3)   | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | 11.6    | 2.9  | 30.8           | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| Child.....                        | 12.7  | (3)                     | (3)   | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | 30.8    | 44.7                                       | (3)            | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| Other relative .....              | 6.6   | (3)                     | (3)   | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | 16.0    | 9.5  | 30.4           | ...                                       | ...   | ...            |
| Not related .....                 | 5.0   | (3)                     | (3)   | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | .8      | 1.2  | (3)            | 12.1                                      | 23.7  | 2.3            |
| Total monthly income:             |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Family—                           |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Less than \$500.....              | 36.2  | 9.2                     | 12.5  | 6.0                            | 3.6         | (2)            | 16.4    | 18.4                                       | 12.0           | 72.3                                      | 67.9  | 75.9           |
| \$500-\$999.....                  | 31.0  | 53.3                    | 38.4  | 67.9                           | 63.8        | (2)            | 25.6    | 24.3                                       | 28.5           | 25.0                                      | 27.3  | 23.0           |
| \$1,000-\$1,499.....              | 13.2  | 20.7                    | 26.8  | 14.7                           | 20.7        | (2)            | 20.2    | 20.5                                       | 19.5           | 1.5                                       | 1.9   | 1.1            |
| \$1,500-\$1,999.....              | 8.4   | 11.1                    | 10.8  | 11.4                           | 11.9        | (2)            | 14.8    | 16.5                                       | 11.2           | (3)                                       | (3)   | (3)            |
| \$2,000 or more .....             | 11.2  | 5.7                     | 11.6  | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | 23.0    | 20.3                                       | 28.9           | 1.3                                       | 2.8   | (3)            |
| Median.....                       | \$592 | \$770                   | \$892 | \$619                          | \$642       | \$844          | \$1,208 | \$1,231                                    | \$1,165        | \$376                                     | \$383 | \$369          |
| Recipient—                        |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Less than \$300.....              | 18.0  | 32.8                    | 35.9  | 29.7                           | 42.2        | (2)            | 18.9    | 20.4                                       | 15.8           | 8.9                                       | 4.0   | 13.1           |
| \$300-\$399.....                  | 46.3  | 29.1                    | 21.6  | 36.5                           | 27.8        | (2)            | 48.3    | 44.1                                       | 57.6           | 53.4                                      | 54.3  | 52.6           |
| \$400-\$499.....                  | 10.3  | 7.8                     | 4.4   | 11.2                           | 9.7         | (2)            | 11.7    | 14.0                                       | 6.8            | 10.0                                      | 9.7   | 10.2           |
| \$500 or more .....               | 25.5  | 30.3                    | 38.1  | 22.6                           | 20.3        | (2)            | 21.0    | 21.6                                       | 19.8           | 27.7                                      | 32.1  | 24.1           |
| Median.....                       | \$369 | \$360                   | \$366 | \$356                          | \$329       | \$398          | \$364   | \$368                                      | \$359          | \$376                                     | \$383 | \$369          |
| Recipient's monthly SSI payment:  |       |                         |       |                                |             |                |         |  |                |   |       |                |
| Less than \$100.....              | 25.4  | 30.5                    | 16.7  | 44.0                           | 32.7        | (2)            | 20.2    | 16.0                                       | 29.4           | 28.2                                      | 10.1  | 43.5           |
| \$100-\$199.....                  | 20.9  | 17.5                    | 10.2  | 24.5                           | 26.9        | (2)            | 20.6    | 16.0                                       | 30.7           | 23.1                                      | 14.2  | 30.7           |
| \$200-\$299.....                  | 18.5  | 28.5                    | 34.3  | 22.9                           | 35.2        | (2)            | 21.2    | 23.1                                       | 17.1           | 10.1                                      | 11.9  | 8.5            |
| \$300-\$399.....                  | 25.6  | 10.3                    | 20.8  | (3)                            | (3)         | (2)            | 30.3    | 36.8                                       | 15.9           | 28.7                                      | 47.1  | 13.2           |
| \$400-\$499.....                  | 4.4   | 6.2                     | 8.1   | 4.3                            | 3.8         | (2)            | 3.8     | 3.3  | 5.0            | 4.1                                       | 6.4   | 2.2            |
| \$500 or more .....               | 5.3   | 7.1                     | 9.9   | 4.3                            | 1.5         | (2)            | 4.0     | 4.9  | 1.9            | 5.8                                       | 10.4  | 1.9            |
| Median.....                       | \$218 | \$208                   | \$268 | \$125                          | \$165       | \$294          | \$240   | \$276                                      | \$168          | \$194                                     | \$327 | \$122          |

<sup>1</sup> Based on May of wave 2 of the 1986 panel. Interviews were conducted between June and September 1986, and information was obtained for a 4-month period preceding the interview. May was the single calendar month common to each period.

<sup>2</sup> Base figure too small to meet statistical standards for reliability of derived figure.

<sup>3</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

Source: Public use file of the Survey of Income and Program Participation, Bureau of the Census.

## 9.B SSI: State Data

**Table 9.B1.—Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1990**

| State                                       | Number, <sup>1</sup> December |           |                    |                       | Amount of payments during year <sup>3</sup><br>(in thousands) |             |           |              |
|---|-------------------------------|-----------|--------------------|-----------------------|---|-------------|-----------|--------------|
|   | Total                         | Aged      | Blind <sup>2</sup> | Disabled <sup>2</sup> | Total   | Aged        | Blind     | Disabled     |
| Total .....                                 | 4,817,127                     | 1,454,041 | 83,686             | 3,279,400             | \$16,132,959  | \$3,559,388 | \$328,949 | \$12,244,622 |
| Alabama <sup>4</sup> .....                  | 132,786                       | 48,440    | 1,647              | 82,699                | 351,078   | 83,947      | 5,026     | 262,105      |
| Alaska <sup>4</sup> .....                   | 4,640                         | 1,138     | 97                 | 3,405                 | 13,751  | 2,298       | 301       | 11,152       |
| Arizona <sup>4</sup> .....                  | 44,822                        | 11,300    | 707                | 32,815                | 138,854   | 23,439      | 2,377     | 113,038      |
| Arkansas .....                              | 75,878                        | 27,110    | 1,247              | 47,521                | 187,290   | 42,100      | 3,746     | 141,444      |
| California .....                            | 872,786                       | 325,251   | 21,786             | 525,749               | 4,277,847   | 1,304,385   | 123,453   | 2,850,009    |
| Colorado <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 37,569                        | 8,720     | 462                | 28,387                | 109,663   | 17,095      | 1,440     | 91,128       |
| Connecticut <sup>4</sup> .....              | 32,061                        | 6,820     | 475                | 24,766                | 95,960  | 14,353      | 1,551     | 80,056       |
| Delaware .....                              | 8,080                         | 1,736     | 131                | 6,213                 | 22,458  | 2,951       | 402       | 19,105       |
| District of Columbia .....                  | 16,223                        | 3,467     | 221                | 12,535                | 54,424  | 6,842       | 759       | 46,823       |
| Florida .....                               | 221,796                       | 82,117    | 3,213              | 136,466               | 652,759   | 199,130     | 10,402    | 443,227      |
| Georgia .....                               | 159,498                       | 50,183    | 2,646              | 106,669               | 415,238   | 83,685      | 8,185     | 323,368      |
| Hawaii .....                                | 13,795                        | 5,618     | 187                | 7,990                 | 51,335  | 17,329      | 689       | 33,317       |
| Idaho <sup>4</sup> .....                    | 10,351                        | 1,918     | 146                | 8,287                 | 28,959  | 2,761       | 478       | 25,720       |
| Illinois <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 176,686                       | 31,408    | 2,426              | 142,852               | 593,134   | 71,064      | 8,157     | 513,913      |
| Indiana <sup>4</sup> .....                  | 60,153                        | 10,498    | 1,181              | 48,474                | 173,927   | 16,588      | 3,695     | 153,644      |
| Iowa .....                                  | 32,724                        | 7,484     | 1,055              | 24,185                | 85,754  | 11,021      | 3,122     | 71,611       |
| Kansas .....                                | 24,534                        | 4,991     | 373                | 19,170                | 65,370  | 8,112       | 1,185     | 56,073       |
| Kentucky <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 114,686                       | 29,063    | 1,946              | 83,677                | 336,904   | 50,833      | 6,539     | 279,532      |
| Louisiana .....                             | 132,978                       | 40,278    | 2,264              | 90,436                | 378,012   | 73,506      | 7,180     | 297,326      |
| Maine .....                                 | 23,694                        | 6,862     | 264                | 16,568                | 56,469  | 8,190       | 811       | 47,468       |
| Maryland .....                              | 59,778                        | 14,627    | 786                | 44,365                | 185,399   | 29,125      | 2,687     | 153,587      |
| Massachusetts .....                         | 119,354                       | 46,683    | 4,436              | 68,235                | 396,623   | 113,059     | 17,173    | 266,391      |
| Michigan .....                              | 143,177                       | 26,864    | 2,195              | 114,118               | 483,254   | 54,596      | 8,020     | 420,638      |
| Minnesota <sup>4</sup> .....                | 40,408                        | 9,951     | 673                | 29,784                | 110,411   | 17,191      | 1,985     | 91,235       |
| Mississippi .....                           | 113,836                       | 40,932    | 1,649              | 71,255                | 299,674   | 70,290      | 5,017     | 224,367      |
| Missouri <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 84,983                        | 21,425    | 1,135              | 62,423                | 236,562   | 35,572      | 3,582     | 197,408      |
| Montana .....                               | 9,977                         | 1,790     | 124                | 8,063                 | 28,537  | 2,578       | 397       | 25,562       |
| Nebraska <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 15,562                        | 3,356     | 233                | 11,973                | 41,956  | 4,708       | 743       | 36,505       |
| Nevada .....                                | 11,395                        | 4,403     | 511                | 6,481                 | 32,599  | 9,392       | 1,764     | 21,443       |
| New Hampshire <sup>4</sup> .....            | 6,875                         | 1,403     | 90                 | 5,382                 | 18,896  | 2,122       | 240       | 16,534       |
| New Jersey .....                            | 105,378                       | 30,796    | 1,164              | 73,418                | 340,387   | 75,826      | 4,040     | 260,521      |
| New Mexico <sup>4</sup> .....               | 31,556                        | 9,429     | 604                | 21,523                | 89,874  | 16,959      | 1,954     | 70,961       |
| New York .....                              | 415,331                       | 122,546   | 4,024              | 288,761               | 1,557,042   | 341,544     | 15,232    | 1,200,266    |
| North Carolina <sup>4</sup> .....           | 148,644                       | 47,853    | 2,629              | 98,162                | 403,319   | 81,209      | 8,095     | 314,015      |
| North Dakota <sup>5</sup> .....             | 7,498                         | 2,165     | 84                 | 5,249                 | 18,400  | 3,451       | 257       | 14,692       |
| Ohio .....                                  | 155,758                       | 23,361    | 2,519              | 129,878               | 482,533   | 40,736      | 8,067     | 433,730      |
| Oklahoma <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 60,442                        | 19,623    | 975                | 39,844                | 157,778   | 32,872      | 3,127     | 121,779      |
| Oregon <sup>4</sup> .....                   | 31,575                        | 6,305     | 559                | 24,711                | 95,287  | 11,229      | 1,724     | 82,334       |
| Pennsylvania .....                          | 190,506                       | 41,586    | 2,878              | 146,042               | 635,306   | 86,496      | 10,156    | 538,654      |
| Rhode Island .....                          | 17,437                        | 4,982     | 213                | 12,242                | 52,718  | 10,028      | 702       | 41,988       |
| South Carolina <sup>4</sup> .....           | 90,314                        | 28,613    | 1,789              | 59,912                | 233,739   | 47,471      | 5,714     | 180,554      |
| South Dakota .....                          | 10,092                        | 2,755     | 149                | 7,188                 | 25,880  | 4,110       | 472       | 21,298       |
| Tennessee .....                             | 139,790                       | 41,440    | 1,960              | 96,390                | 383,634   | 66,669      | 6,302     | 310,663      |
| Texas <sup>5</sup> .....                    | 294,716                       | 119,889   | 5,215              | 169,612               | 754,954   | 216,527     | 16,243    | 522,184      |
| Utah .....                                  | 12,639                        | 1,901     | 282                | 10,456                | 37,870  | 3,933       | 944       | 32,993       |
| Vermont .....                               | 10,067                        | 2,582     | 122                | 7,363                 | 30,869  | 4,591       | 429       | 25,849       |
| Virginia <sup>4</sup> .....                 | 95,467                        | 29,058    | 1,531              | 64,878                | 257,110   | 51,532      | 4,739     | 200,839      |
| Washington .....                            | 61,618                        | 11,418    | 790                | 49,410                | 208,065   | 26,326      | 2,807     | 178,932      |
| West Virginia <sup>5</sup> .....            | 47,202                        | 8,947     | 672                | 37,583                | 145,802   | 15,532      | 2,235     | 128,035      |
| Wisconsin .....                             | 85,783                        | 21,912    | 1,150              | 62,721                | 287,982   | 42,248      | 4,371     | 241,363      |
| Wyoming <sup>4</sup> .....                  | 3,461                         | 697       | 53                 | 2,711                 | 9,354   | 1,002       | 170       | 8,182        |
| Other:                                      |                               |           |                    |                       |   |             |           |              |
| Northern Mariana Islands <sup>5</sup> ..... | 538                           | 248       | 18                 | 272                   | 1,959   | 835         | 63        | 1,061        |

<sup>1</sup> Includes persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation, unless otherwise indicated.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,200 blind and 565,000 disabled persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> Federal SSI payments only. State has State-administered supplementation.

<sup>5</sup> Federal SSI payments only. State supplementary payments not made.

Note: For more recent data, see tables M-20, M-21, and M-22 in monthly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

**Table 9.B2.**—Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1990 <sup>1</sup>

| State                       | Number of persons, December |         |       |                    | Amount of payments during year (in thousands) |                     |                    |                     |
|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|---------|-------|--------------------|---|---------------------|--------------------|---------------------|
|                             | Total                       | Aged    | Blind | Disabled           | Total   | Aged                | Blind              | Disabled            |
| Total .....                 | <sup>2</sup> 297,720        | 115,890 | 2,929 | 166,598            | <sup>2</sup> \$463,188                        | \$175,505           | \$5,171            | \$274,624           |
| Alabama .....               | 10,025                      | 5,694   | 101   | 4,230              | 7,086   | 3,991               | 71                 | 3,024               |
| Alaska <sup>3</sup> .....   | 4,684                       | 1,744   | 20    | 2,920              | 12,970  | 4,761               | 174                | 8,035               |
| Arizona .....               | 3,815                       | 115     | 2     | 3,698              | 2,849   | 110                 | 2                  | 2,737               |
| Colorado .....              | 29,225                      | 21,916  | 66    | 7,243              | 43,955  | 31,360              | 74                 | 12,521              |
| Connecticut .....           | 24,803                      | 8,594   | 149   | 16,060             | 88,420  | 26,828              | 448                | 61,144              |
| Florida .....               | 12,607                      | 5,977   | (4)   | <sup>5</sup> 6,630 | 15,555  | 6,569               | (4)                | <sup>5</sup> 8,986  |
| Idaho <sup>3</sup> .....    | 2,985                       | 970     | 21    | 1,994              | 4,205   | 1,153               | 20                 | 3,032               |
| Illinois .....              | 52,750                      | 5,568   | 202   | 46,980             | 58,583  | 4,189               | 228                | 54,166              |
| Indiana .....               | 903                         | 496     | 6     | 401                | 3,284   | 1,526               | 26                 | 1,732               |
| Kentucky .....              | 6,509                       | 3,207   | 82    | 3,220              | 12,507  | 6,097               | 88                 | 6,322               |
| Maryland .....              | <sup>2</sup> 12,050         | (4)     | (4)   | (4)                | <sup>2</sup> 6,234                            | (4)                 | (4)                | (4)                 |
| Minnesota .....             | 17,525                      | 3,873   | 184   | 13,468             | 45,805  | 6,364               | 454                | 38,987              |
| Missouri <sup>6</sup> ..... | 5,616                       | 4,046   | 240   | 1,330              | 2,694   | 1,517               | 570                | 607                 |
| Nebraska .....              | 7,127                       | 1,934   | 82    | 5,111              | 5,695   | 1,031               | 55                 | 4,609               |
| New Hampshire .....         | 4,740                       | 1,405   | 184   | 3,151              | 6,931   | 1,369               | 374                | 5,188               |
| New Mexico .....            | <sup>2</sup> 253            | (4)     | (4)   | (4)                | <sup>2</sup> 263                              | (4)                 | (4)                | (4)                 |
| North Carolina .....        | 15,988                      | 9,608   | 236   | 6,144              | <sup>3</sup> 64,105                           | <sup>3</sup> 37,624 | <sup>3</sup> 1,138 | <sup>3</sup> 25,343 |
| Oklahoma .....              | 57,943                      | 30,760  | 601   | 26,582             | 34,407  | 17,244              | 384                | 16,779              |
| Oregon .....                | 16,971                      | 4,709   | 706   | 11,556             | 18,963  | 11,172              | 894                | 6,897               |
| South Carolina .....        | 3,741                       | 2,109   | 23    | 1,609              | 10,978  | 4,745               | 71                 | 6,162               |
| South Dakota .....          | 270                         | 184     | 2     | 84                 | 558   | 394                 | 3                  | 161                 |
| Virginia .....              | 5,865                       | 2,879   | ...   | 2,986              | 15,436  | 7,435               | 92                 | 7,909               |
| Wyoming .....               | 1,322                       | 100     | 22    | 1,200              | 314   | 26                  | 5                  | 283                 |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes data for Iowa, North Dakota, and Ohio.<sup>2</sup> Includes data not distributed by reason for eligibility.<sup>3</sup> Data partly estimated.<sup>4</sup> Data not available.<sup>5</sup> Includes data for the blind.<sup>6</sup> Excludes optional supplementation.



## 9.B SSI: State Data

**Table 9.B3.—Number of all persons receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1990**

| State                          | Total               |                         | Federal SSI         |                         | State supplementation |                         | Number with—     |  |                            |
|--------------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------|------------------|--|----------------------------|
|                                | Number <sup>1</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number <sup>2</sup> | Average monthly benefit | Number <sup>3</sup>   | Average monthly benefit | Federal SSI only | Federal SSI and State supplementation <sup>4</sup> | State supplementation only |
| Total .....                    | 4,817,127           | \$299.22                | 4,412,131           | \$261.48                | 2,058,273             | \$139.79                | 2,758,854        | 1,653,277  | 404,996                    |
| Alabama .....                  | 132,786             | ...                     | 132,786             | 232.25                  | ...                   | ...                     | 132,786          | ...  | ...                        |
| Alaska .....                   | 4,640               | ...                     | 4,640               | 266.82                  | ...                   | ...                     | 4,640            | ...  | ...                        |
| Arizona .....                  | 44,822              | ...                     | 44,822              | 279.80                  | ...                   | ...                     | 44,822           | ...  | ...                        |
| Arkansas .....                 | 75,878              | 220.08                  | 75,876              | 220.07                  | 50                    | 26.14                   | 75,828           | 48   | 2                          |
| California .....               | 872,786             | 437.45                  | 604,758             | 287.32                  | 865,413               | 240.39                  | 7,373            | 597,385  | 268,028                    |
| Colorado .....                 | 37,569              | ...                     | 37,569              | 262.05                  | ...                   | ...                     | 37,569           | ...  | ...                        |
| Connecticut .....              | 32,061              | ...                     | 32,061              | 270.01                  | ...                   | ...                     | 32,061           | ...  | ...                        |
| Delaware .....                 | 8,080               | 246.13                  | 7,982               | 241.24                  | 488                   | 129.36                  | 7,592            | 390  | 98                         |
| District of Columbia .....     | 16,223              | 287.96                  | 15,878              | 270.73                  | 16,082                | 23.19                   | 141              | 15,737   | 345                        |
| Florida .....                  | 221,796             | 261.11                  | 221,795             | 261.11                  | 3                     | 28.33                   | 221,793          | 2  | 1                          |
| Georgia .....                  | 159,498             | 231.67                  | 159,495             | 231.66                  | 62                    | 39.27                   | 159,436          | 59   | 3                          |
| Hawaii .....                   | 13,795              | 327.17                  | 13,082              | 277.35                  | 11,942                | 74.10                   | 1,853            | 11,229   | 713                        |
| Idaho .....                    | 10,351              | ...                     | 10,351              | 251.59                  | ...                   | ...                     | 10,351           | ...  | ...                        |
| Illinois .....                 | 176,686             | ...                     | 176,686             | 303.04                  | ...                   | ...                     | 176,686          | ...  | ...                        |
| Indiana .....                  | 60,153              | ...                     | 60,153              | 262.22                  | ...                   | ...                     | 60,153           | ...  | ...                        |
| Iowa .....                     | 32,724              | 233.63                  | 32,370              | 229.78                  | 2,075                 | 100.01                  | 30,649           | 1,721  | 354                        |
| Kansas .....                   | 24,534              | 242.15                  | 24,530              | 242.11                  | 46                    | 39.33                   | 24,488           | 42   | 4                          |
| Kentucky .....                 | 114,686             | ...                     | 114,686             | 258.82                  | ...                   | ...                     | 114,686          | ...  | ...                        |
| Louisiana .....                | 132,978             | 248.92                  | 132,973             | 248.91                  | 164                   | 15.20                   | 132,814          | 159  | 5                          |
| Maine .....                    | 23,694              | 210.70                  | 19,786              | 220.19                  | 23,359                | 27.22                   | 335              | 19,451   | 3,908                      |
| Maryland .....                 | 59,778              | 281.11                  | 59,772              | 281.08                  | 113                   | 32.52                   | 59,665           | 107  | 6                          |
| Massachusetts .....            | 119,354             | 296.36                  | 94,102              | 265.35                  | 118,143               | 88.05                   | 1,211            | 92,891   | 25,252                     |
| Michigan .....                 | 143,177             | 302.67                  | 131,627             | 277.24                  | 141,581               | 48.33                   | 1,596            | 130,031  | 11,550                     |
| Minnesota .....                | 40,408              | ...                     | 40,408              | 246.79                  | ...                   | ...                     | 40,408           | ...  | ...                        |
| Mississippi .....              | 113,836             | 233.36                  | 113,834             | 233.35                  | 109                   | 17.72                   | 113,727          | 107  | 2                          |
| Missouri .....                 | 84,983              | ...                     | 84,983              | 245.35                  | ...                   | ...                     | 84,983           | ...  | ...                        |
| Montana .....                  | 9,977               | 267.40                  | 9,841               | 263.33                  | 916                   | 83.45                   | 9,061            | 780  | 136                        |
| Nebraska .....                 | 15,562              | ...                     | 15,562              | 244.15                  | ...                   | ...                     | 15,562           | ...  | ...                        |
| Nevada .....                   | 11,395              | 259.79                  | 10,574              | 254.77                  | 4,798                 | 55.50                   | 6,597            | 3,977  | 821                        |
| New Hampshire .....            | 6,875               | ...                     | 6,875               | 251.52                  | ...                   | ...                     | 6,875            | ...  | ...                        |
| New Jersey .....               | 105,378             | 290.43                  | 97,192              | 264.53                  | 104,296               | 46.94                   | 1,082            | 96,110   | 8,186                      |
| New Mexico .....               | 31,556              | ...                     | 31,556              | 256.35                  | ...                   | ...                     | 31,556           | ...  | ...                        |
| New York .....                 | 415,331             | 337.92                  | 368,114             | 286.08                  | 410,328               | 85.39                   | 5,003            | 363,111  | 47,217                     |
| North Carolina .....           | 148,644             | ...                     | 148,644             | 240.69                  | ...                   | ...                     | 148,644          | ...  | ...                        |
| North Dakota .....             | 7,498               | ...                     | 7,498               | 216.84                  | ...                   | ...                     | 7,498            | ...  | ...                        |
| Ohio .....                     | 155,758             | 278.69                  | 155,753             | 278.68                  | 88                    | 34.41                   | 155,670          | 83   | 5                          |
| Oklahoma .....                 | 60,442              | ...                     | 60,442              | 230.06                  | ...                   | ...                     | 60,442           | ...  | ...                        |
| Oregon .....                   | 31,575              | ...                     | 31,575              | 273.62                  | ...                   | ...                     | 31,575           | ...  | ...                        |
| Pennsylvania .....             | 190,506             | 298.19                  | 178,995             | 277.12                  | 181,561               | 39.68                   | 8,945            | 170,050  | 11,511                     |
| Rhode Island .....             | 17,437              | 265.49                  | 14,890              | 237.85                  | 16,315                | 66.68                   | 1,122            | 13,768   | 2,547                      |
| South Carolina .....           | 90,314              | ...                     | 90,314              | 227.44                  | ...                   | ...                     | 90,314           | ...  | ...                        |
| South Dakota .....             | 10,092              | 230.80                  | 10,091              | 230.71                  | 39                    | 30.46                   | 10,053           | 38   | 1                          |
| Tennessee .....                | 139,790             | 243.95                  | 139,790             | 243.95                  | 17                    | 23.76                   | 139,773          | 17   | ...                        |
| Texas .....                    | 294,716             | ...                     | 294,716             | 231.03                  | ...                   | ...                     | 294,716          | ...  | ...                        |
| Utah .....                     | 12,639              | 287.06                  | 12,529              | 283.23                  | 11,507                | 6.92                    | 1,132            | 11,397   | 110                        |
| Vermont .....                  | 10,067              | 275.87                  | 8,337               | 237.67                  | 9,932                 | 80.12                   | 135              | 8,202  | 1,730                      |
| Virginia .....                 | 95,467              | ...                     | 95,467              | 237.72                  | ...                   | ...                     | 95,467           | ...  | ...                        |
| Washington .....               | 61,618              | 306.90                  | 58,564              | 291.94                  | 57,488                | 31.54                   | 4,130            | 54,434   | 3,054                      |
| West Virginia .....            | 47,202              | ...                     | 47,202              | 273.98                  | ...                   | ...                     | 47,202           | ...  | ...                        |
| Wisconsin .....                | 85,783              | 296.78                  | 66,397              | 247.68                  | 81,255                | 110.93                  | 4,528            | 61,869   | 19,386                     |
| Wyoming .....                  | 3,461               | ...                     | 3,461               | 248.13                  | ...                   | ...                     | 3,461            | ...  | ...                        |
| Unknown .....                  | 230                 | ...                     | 230                 | ...                     | 103                   | ...                     | 127              | ...  | 21                         |
| Other:                         |                     |                         |                     |                         |                       |                         |                  |  |                            |
| Northern Mariana Islands ..... | 538                 | ...                     | ...                 | 324.90                  | ...                   | ...                     | 538              | ...  | ...                        |

<sup>1</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments and/or federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>2</sup> All persons with Federal SSI payments whether receiving Federal payments only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>3</sup> All persons with federally administered State supplementation whether

receiving federally administered State supplementation only or both Federal SSI and federally administered State supplementation.

<sup>4</sup> All persons eligible for both Federal SSI payments and federally administered State supplementation.

CONTACT: Shirley Queen/Arthur Kahn (301) 965-0185/0186 for further information.

**Table 9.B7.—Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1990**

[In thousands]

| State                         | Total        | Federal SSI  | State supplementation  |                     |
|-------------------------------|--------------|--------------|------------------------|---------------------|
|                               |              |              | Federally administered | State administered  |
| Total.....                    | \$16,598,680 | \$12,893,805 | \$3,239,154            | \$465,721           |
| Alabama.....                  | 358,164      | 351,078      | ...                    | 7,086               |
| Alaska.....                   | 26,721       | 13,751       | ...                    | <sup>1</sup> 12,970 |
| Arizona.....                  | 141,702      | 138,854      | ...                    | 2,848               |
| Arkansas.....                 | 187,290      | 187,277      | 13                     | ...                 |
| California.....               | 4,277,846    | 1,935,327    | 3,342,519              | ...                 |
| Colorado.....                 | 153,619      | 109,663      | ...                    | <sup>1</sup> 43,956 |
| Connecticut.....              | 184,381      | 95,960       | ...                    | 88,421              |
| Delaware.....                 | 22,458       | 21,744       | 714                    | ...                 |
| District of Columbia.....     | 54,424       | 50,086       | 4,338                  | ...                 |
| Florida.....                  | 668,314      | 652,759      | ...                    | 15,555              |
| Georgia.....                  | 415,238      | 415,223      | 15                     | ...                 |
| Hawaii.....                   | 51,335       | 41,128       | 10,207                 | ...                 |
| Idaho.....                    | 33,164       | 28,959       | ...                    | <sup>1</sup> 4,205  |
| Illinois.....                 | 651,717      | 593,134      | ...                    | 58,583              |
| Indiana.....                  | 177,210      | 173,927      | ...                    | 3,283               |
| Iowa.....                     | 85,754       | 83,316       | 2,438                  | (2)                 |
| Kansas.....                   | 65,370       | 65,350       | 20                     | ...                 |
| Kentucky.....                 | 349,411      | 336,904      | ...                    | 12,507              |
| Louisiana.....                | 378,012      | 377,988      | 24                     | ...                 |
| Maine.....                    | 56,469       | 48,998       | 7,471                  | ...                 |
| Maryland.....                 | 191,633      | 185,359      | <sup>3</sup> 40        | 6,234               |
| Massachusetts.....            | 396,623      | 278,568      | 118,055                | ...                 |
| Michigan.....                 | 483,254      | 407,038      | 76,216                 | ...                 |
| Minnesota.....                | 156,216      | 110,411      | ...                    | 45,805              |
| Mississippi.....              | 299,674      | 299,655      | 19                     | ...                 |
| Missouri.....                 | 239,257      | 236,562      | ...                    | <sup>1</sup> 2,695  |
| Montana.....                  | 28,537       | 27,670       | 867                    | ...                 |
| Nebraska.....                 | 47,651       | 41,956       | ...                    | 5,695               |
| Nevada.....                   | 32,599       | 29,603       | 2,996                  | ...                 |
| New Hampshire.....            | 25,827       | 18,896       | ...                    | 6,931               |
| New Jersey.....               | 340,387      | 285,892      | 54,495                 | ...                 |
| New Mexico.....               | 89,900       | 89,874       | ...                    | 26                  |
| New York.....                 | 1,557,042    | 1,163,543    | 393,499                | ...                 |
| North Carolina.....           | 469,954      | 403,319      | ...                    | 66,635              |
| North Dakota.....             | 19,792       | 18,400       | ...                    | 1,392               |
| Ohio.....                     | 482,533      | 482,499      | 34                     | (2)                 |
| Oklahoma.....                 | 192,186      | 157,778      | ...                    | 34,408              |
| Oregon.....                   | 114,250      | 95,287       | ...                    | 18,963              |
| Pennsylvania.....             | 635,306      | 554,107      | 81,199                 | ...                 |
| Rhode Island.....             | 52,718       | 40,660       | 12,058                 | ...                 |
| South Carolina.....           | 244,717      | 233,739      | ...                    | 10,978              |
| South Dakota.....             | 26,438       | 25,864       | <sup>3</sup> 16        | 558                 |
| Tennessee.....                | 383,634      | 383,630      | 4                      | ...                 |
| Texas.....                    | 754,954      | 754,954      | (4)                    | (4)                 |
| Utah.....                     | 37,870       | 37,032       | 838                    | ...                 |
| Vermont.....                  | 30,869       | 22,026       | 8,843                  | ...                 |
| Virginia.....                 | 272,546      | 257,110      | ...                    | 15,436              |
| Washington.....               | 208,065      | 187,679      | 20,386                 | ...                 |
| West Virginia.....            | 145,802      | 145,802      | (4)                    | (4)                 |
| Wisconsin.....                | 287,982      | 186,153      | 101,829                | ...                 |
| Wyoming.....                  | 9,668        | 9,354        | ...                    | 314                 |
| Other:                        |              |              |                        |                     |
| Northern Mariana Islands..... | 1,959        | 1,959        | (4)                    | (4)                 |

<sup>1</sup> Data partly estimated.<sup>2</sup> Excludes data for Iowa and Ohio.<sup>3</sup> Mandatory payments are federally administered and optional payments are State administered.<sup>4</sup> State payments not made.**Table 9.B8.—Number of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, December 1990**

| State                     | Total   | Blind | Disabled |
|---------------------------|---------|-------|----------|
| Total.....                | 340,230 | 8,240 | 331,990  |
| Alabama.....              | 9,345   | 100   | 9,245    |
| Alaska.....               | 362     | 14    | 348      |
| Arizona.....              | 4,315   | 91    | 4,224    |
| Arkansas.....             | 5,936   | 120   | 5,816    |
| California.....           | 32,017  | 1,508 | 30,509   |
| Colorado.....             | 3,734   | 64    | 3,670    |
| Connecticut.....          | 2,309   | 74    | 2,235    |
| Delaware.....             | 788     | 13    | 775      |
| District of Columbia..... | 1,033   | 13    | 1,020    |
| Florida.....              | 16,490  | 319   | 16,171   |
| Georgia.....              | 10,618  | 188   | 10,430   |
| Hawaii.....               | 537     | 21    | 516      |
| Idaho.....                | 1,413   | 33    | 1,380    |
| Illinois.....             | 15,387  | 280   | 15,107   |
| Indiana.....              | 6,846   | 173   | 6,673    |
| Iowa.....                 | 3,227   | 155   | 3,072    |
| Kansas.....               | 2,533   | 66    | 2,467    |
| Kentucky.....             | 7,361   | 130   | 7,231    |
| Louisiana.....            | 13,065  | 223   | 12,842   |
| Maine.....                | 1,228   | 27    | 1,201    |
| Maryland.....             | 4,095   | 75    | 4,020    |
| Massachusetts.....        | 6,717   | 497   | 6,220    |
| Michigan.....             | 11,312  | 245   | 11,067   |
| Minnesota.....            | 3,282   | 133   | 3,149    |
| Mississippi.....          | 8,928   | 82    | 8,846    |
| Missouri.....             | 7,171   | 144   | 7,027    |
| Montana.....              | 1,027   | 19    | 1,008    |
| Nebraska.....             | 1,770   | 33    | 1,737    |
| Nevada.....               | 995     | 61    | 934      |
| New Hampshire.....        | 544     | 10    | 534      |
| New Jersey.....           | 8,357   | 126   | 8,231    |
| New Mexico.....           | 2,652   | 51    | 2,601    |
| New York.....             | 29,460  | 401   | 29,059   |
| North Carolina.....       | 9,685   | 223   | 9,462    |
| North Dakota.....         | 552     | 11    | 541      |
| Ohio.....                 | 15,236  | 396   | 14,840   |
| Oklahoma.....             | 4,486   | 123   | 4,363    |
| Oregon.....               | 2,695   | 79    | 2,616    |
| Pennsylvania.....         | 16,891  | 301   | 16,590   |
| Rhode Island.....         | 1,121   | 29    | 1,092    |
| South Carolina.....       | 6,440   | 179   | 6,261    |
| South Dakota.....         | 1,229   | 28    | 1,201    |
| Tennessee.....            | 8,812   | 183   | 8,629    |
| Texas.....                | 24,604  | 647   | 23,957   |
| Utah.....                 | 1,840   | 81    | 1,759    |
| Vermont.....              | 525     | 11    | 514      |
| Virginia.....             | 6,254   | 149   | 6,105    |
| Washington.....           | 4,618   | 99    | 4,519    |
| West Virginia.....        | 3,211   | 79    | 3,132    |
| Wisconsin.....            | 6,830   | 126   | 6,704    |
| Wyoming.....              | 347     | 7     | 340      |

## 9.C SSI: Benefit Distributions

**Table 9.C1.**—Number and percentage distribution of **adults and children** receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1991

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Monthly benefit                     | Adults <sup>1</sup> |        |           | Blind and disabled children |
|-------------------------------------|---------------------|--------|-----------|-----------------------------|
|                                     | Aged                | Blind  | Disabled  |                             |
| Total number.....                   | 1,009,700           | 59,400 | 2,523,400 | 337,300                     |
| Total percent.....                  | 100.0               | 100.0  | 100.0     | 100.0                       |
| Less than \$10.00 .....             | 2.6                 | 1.9    | 1.4       | .1                          |
| \$10.00–\$19.99 .....               | 3.0                 | 1.2    | 1.4       | .1                          |
| \$20.00–\$39.99 .....               | 11.7                | 8.2    | 7.7       | 4.2                         |
| \$40.00–\$59.99 .....               | 7.0                 | 1.9    | 3.4       | .8                          |
| \$60.00–\$79.99 .....               | 6.5                 | 3.7    | 3.5       | .7                          |
| \$80.00–\$99.99 .....               | 6.4                 | 3.5    | 3.3       | .8                          |
| \$100.00–\$119.99 .....             | 5.3                 | 2.5    | 2.8       | .7                          |
| \$120.00–\$139.99 .....             | 5.1                 | 2.7    | 2.4       | .5                          |
| \$140.00–\$179.99 .....             | 7.4                 | 4.5    | 4.5       | 1.7                         |
| \$180.00–\$219.99 .....             | 11.9                | 7.2    | 5.1       | 1.7                         |
| \$220.00–\$259.99 .....             | 3.6                 | 3.9    | 3.2       | 2.4                         |
| \$260.00–\$299.99 .....             | 8.1                 | 8.6    | 7.9       | 8.0                         |
| \$300.00–\$339.99 .....             | .7                  | 2.0    | 2.0       | 3.6                         |
| \$340.00–\$406.99 .....             | 1.2                 | 3.0    | 2.8       | 8.3                         |
| \$407.00 or more <sup>2</sup> ..... | 19.5                | 45.1   | 48.6      | 66.5                        |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes couples.

<sup>2</sup> Individuals living in their own household with no countable income are

eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$407.00.



**Table 9.C2.**—Number and percentage distribution of **couples** receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1991

(Based on 1-percent sample)

| Monthly benefit                     | Aged   | Blind | Disabled |
|-------------------------------------|--------|-------|----------|
| Total number.....                   | 97,400 | 2,500 | 75,700   |
| Total percent .....                 | 100.0  | 100.0 | 100.0    |
| Less than \$10.00 .....             | 2.5    | ...   | 1.1      |
| \$10.00–\$19.99.....                | 2.0    | ...   | 1.2      |
| \$20.00–\$39.99.....                | 5.0    | ...   | 2.2      |
| \$40.00–\$59.99.....                | 4.7    | ...   | 2.8      |
| \$60.00–\$79.99.....                | 2.9    | 4.0   | 2.6      |
| \$80.00–\$99.99.....                | 4.1    | ...   | 5.7      |
| \$100.00–\$119.99.....              | 3.6    | 4.0   | 5.4      |
| \$120.00–\$139.99.....              | 3.5    | 4.0   | 2.9      |
| \$140.00–\$179.99.....              | 7.9    | ...   | 5.7      |
| \$180.00–\$219.99.....              | 5.6    | 4.0   | 6.1      |
| \$220.00–\$259.99.....              | 3.2    | 12.0  | 7.1      |
| \$260.00–\$299.99.....              | 4.9    | 8.0   | 5.8      |
| \$300.00–\$349.99.....              | 4.9    | 4.0   | 6.3      |
| \$350.00–\$399.99.....              | 2.7    | 8.0   | 4.5      |
| \$400.00–\$449.99.....              | 9.4    | 4.0   | 2.6      |
| \$450.00–\$499.99.....              | .9     | 4.0   | 2.1      |
| \$500.00–\$609.99.....              | 2.1    | 4.0   | 2.9      |
| \$610.00 or more <sup>1</sup> ..... | 30.1   | 40.0  | 32.9     |

<sup>1</sup> Couples living in their own household with no countable income are eligible for a Federal SSI payment of \$610.00.

## 9.D SSI: Other Income Sources

**Table 9.D1.**—Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1990 <sup>1</sup>

| Number, percent, and average amount | Total  | Aged      | Blind               | Disabled               |
|-------------------------------------|--|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Total .....                         | 4,817,127  | 1,454,041 | <sup>2</sup> 83,686 | <sup>3</sup> 3,279,400 |
|                                     | With Social Security benefits                            |           |                     |                        |
| Number.....                         | 2,211,083  | 1,005,556 | 31,663              | 1,173,864              |
| Percent of total.....               | 45.9   | 69.2      | 37.8                | 35.8                   |
| Average monthly benefit .....       | \$318.57   | \$324.07  | \$333.02            | \$313.46               |
|                                     | With earnings  |           |                     |                        |
| Number.....                         | 226,553  | 25,680    | 6,175               | 194,698                |
| Percent of total.....               | 4.7  | 1.8       | 7.4                 | 5.9                    |
| Average monthly amount .....        | \$195.64   | \$195.69  | \$500.60            | \$185.96               |
|                                     | With unearned income other than Social Security benefits |           |                     |                        |
| Number.....                         | 626,426  | 270,829   | 9,064               | 346,533                |
| Percent of total.....               | 13.0   | 18.6      | 10.8                | 10.6                   |
| Average monthly amount .....        | \$98.13  | \$84.87   | \$85.70             | \$108.81               |

<sup>1</sup> For treatment of income, see SSI Program, "History of Provisions."

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,100 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 582,500 persons aged 65 or older.

**Table 9.D2.**—Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1990

| State                      | Percent with Social Security benefits |      |       |          | Average monthly Social Security benefit |          |          |          |
|----------------------------|---------------------------------------|------|-------|----------|---|----------|----------|----------|
|                            | Total                                 | Aged | Blind | Disabled | Total                                   | Aged     | Blind    | Disabled |
| Total .....                | 45.9                                  | 69.2 | 37.8  | 35.8     | \$318.57                                | \$324.07 | \$333.02 | \$313.46 |
| Alabama .....              | 55.3                                  | 82.5 | 41.0  | 39.7     | 279.30                                  | 280.86   | 274.34   | 277.50   |
| Alaska .....               | 31.1                                  | 41.6 | 29.9  | 27.7     | 274.92                                  | 259.55   | 291.79   | 282.13   |
| Arizona .....              | 41.2                                  | 68.4 | 31.3  | 32.1     | 280.03                                  | 276.13   | 271.04   | 283.06   |
| Arkansas .....             | 57.7                                  | 85.4 | 37.4  | 42.4     | 282.21                                  | 286.81   | 264.00   | 277.35   |
| California .....           | 50.2                                  | 62.0 | 47.7  | 43.0     | 403.06                                  | 412.78   | 419.26   | 393.65   |
| Colorado .....             | 41.6                                  | 67.5 | 28.1  | 33.9     | 292.58                                  | 294.36   | 289.74   | 291.53   |
| Connecticut .....          | 33.4                                  | 51.4 | 25.9  | 28.7     | 288.47                                  | 285.92   | 269.72   | 290.06   |
| Delaware .....             | 43.7                                  | 74.6 | 40.5  | 35.1     | 302.28                                  | 304.92   | 284.85   | 301.13   |
| District of Columbia ..... | 36.7                                  | 69.0 | 31.2  | 27.9     | 298.63                                  | 305.94   | 289.78   | 293.80   |
| Florida .....              | 40.5                                  | 53.1 | 33.1  | 33.1     | 291.88                                  | 293.13   | 277.26   | 291.01   |
| Georgia .....              | 52.6                                  | 80.6 | 35.2  | 39.9     | 288.79                                  | 292.43   | 273.06   | 285.67   |
| Hawaii .....               | 34.4                                  | 38.1 | 30.5  | 31.8     | 308.17                                  | 308.71   | 293.96   | 308.04   |
| Idaho .....                | 44.2                                  | 84.3 | 28.8  | 35.2     | 295.44                                  | 305.10   | 276.38   | 290.36   |
| Illinois .....             | 27.7                                  | 52.0 | 24.4  | 22.4     | 286.30                                  | 291.16   | 276.69   | 284.01   |
| Indiana .....              | 38.3                                  | 77.9 | 26.3  | 30.0     | 288.68                                  | 297.39   | 279.95   | 283.98   |
| Iowa .....                 | 47.4                                  | 78.0 | 43.9  | 38.1     | 302.31                                  | 312.84   | 297.47   | 295.88   |
| Kansas .....               | 41.6                                  | 73.8 | 26.1  | 33.5     | 291.12                                  | 300.51   | 289.39   | 285.77   |
| Kentucky .....             | 46.1                                  | 81.2 | 32.2  | 34.3     | 272.38                                  | 277.19   | 244.13   | 269.05   |
| Louisiana .....            | 46.0                                  | 75.9 | 34.6  | 33.0     | 275.59                                  | 281.24   | 263.60   | 270.12   |
| Maine .....                | 60.1                                  | 90.1 | 45.5  | 47.9     | 338.61                                  | 352.59   | 309.00   | 328.18   |
| Maryland .....             | 36.2                                  | 59.8 | 28.0  | 28.5     | 292.51                                  | 299.29   | 293.82   | 287.79   |
| Massachusetts .....        | 49.4                                  | 73.3 | 50.2  | 33.4     | 359.22                                  | 372.42   | 376.80   | 338.34   |
| Michigan .....             | 42.5                                  | 74.4 | 31.2  | 35.2     | 324.81                                  | 328.37   | 309.77   | 323.30   |
| Minnesota .....            | 42.2                                  | 71.5 | 28.3  | 32.7     | 288.83                                  | 294.65   | 271.75   | 284.92   |
| Mississippi .....          | 56.3                                  | 84.6 | 40.4  | 40.4     | 273.00                                  | 276.16   | 256.46   | 269.59   |
| Missouri .....             | 47.8                                  | 79.4 | 37.6  | 37.1     | 286.40                                  | 294.17   | 266.97   | 281.04   |
| Montana .....              | 44.9                                  | 80.3 | 36.6  | 37.1     | 301.43                                  | 310.15   | 262.24   | 297.84   |
| Nebraska .....             | 45.7                                  | 80.0 | 35.2  | 36.3     | 300.61                                  | 313.24   | 290.10   | 293.01   |
| Nevada .....               | 44.6                                  | 69.9 | 48.5  | 27.4     | 329.76                                  | 336.90   | 353.66   | 314.30   |
| New Hampshire .....        | 44.5                                  | 70.5 | 42.2  | 37.7     | 300.62                                  | 309.14   | 282.68   | 296.80   |
| New Jersey .....           | 38.4                                  | 51.1 | 35.2  | 33.1     | 315.58                                  | 316.87   | 302.27   | 314.97   |
| New Mexico .....           | 46.7                                  | 75.6 | 26.9  | 34.6     | 275.44                                  | 279.10   | 263.51   | 272.19   |
| New York .....             | 38.8                                  | 54.7 | 34.2  | 32.1     | 338.90                                  | 349.45   | 322.18   | 331.50   |
| North Carolina .....       | 55.2                                  | 84.7 | 36.4  | 41.3     | 277.30                                  | 281.72   | 268.77   | 273.08   |
| North Dakota .....         | 53.3                                  | 79.0 | 31.0  | 43.0     | 283.22                                  | 290.86   | 306.69   | 277.15   |
| Ohio .....                 | 34.5                                  | 69.5 | 28.3  | 28.4     | 284.56                                  | 293.85   | 276.46   | 280.64   |
| Oklahoma .....             | 49.1                                  | 77.1 | 31.1  | 35.7     | 285.61                                  | 292.22   | 272.07   | 278.88   |
| Oregon .....               | 41.5                                  | 71.6 | 36.4  | 34.0     | 301.14                                  | 311.08   | 276.81   | 296.38   |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 40.5                                  | 70.2 | 34.7  | 32.1     | 312.40                                  | 321.09   | 310.85   | 307.03   |
| Rhode Island .....         | 49.7                                  | 70.3 | 44.6  | 41.4     | 340.05                                  | 356.85   | 318.44   | 328.86   |
| South Carolina .....       | 53.3                                  | 83.9 | 35.4  | 39.3     | 282.75                                  | 285.30   | 267.64   | 280.56   |
| South Dakota .....         | 48.9                                  | 80.2 | 35.1  | 37.2     | 285.80                                  | 295.99   | 258.69   | 277.91   |
| Tennessee .....            | 51.2                                  | 84.0 | 33.2  | 37.5     | 281.29                                  | 283.92   | 263.43   | 279.08   |
| Texas .....                | 51.5                                  | 73.9 | 33.3  | 36.3     | 280.79                                  | 282.93   | 267.00   | 278.09   |
| Utah .....                 | 34.5                                  | 62.3 | 24.4  | 29.8     | 285.92                                  | 294.23   | 242.68   | 283.72   |
| Vermont .....              | 57.6                                  | 88.0 | 53.3  | 47.0     | 342.01                                  | 357.85   | 325.89   | 331.92   |
| Virginia .....             | 48.5                                  | 74.6 | 31.6  | 37.3     | 283.74                                  | 287.87   | 272.81   | 280.25   |
| Washington .....           | 37.5                                  | 58.5 | 31.4  | 32.7     | 312.12                                  | 318.48   | 305.68   | 309.58   |
| West Virginia .....        | 41.0                                  | 76.5 | 26.6  | 32.8     | 273.41                                  | 285.96   | 267.91   | 266.54   |
| Wisconsin .....            | 54.4                                  | 85.7 | 35.1  | 43.9     | 357.42                                  | 367.27   | 339.71   | 350.95   |
| Wyoming .....              | 46.4                                  | 79.1 | 28.3  | 38.4     | 301.68                                  | 308.95   | 277.27   | 298.17   |



## 9.E SSI: Recipient Characteristics

**Table 9.E1.—Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1990**

| Race and sex        | Total     | Aged      | Blind               | Disabled               |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Total number .....  | 4,817,127 | 1,454,041 | <sup>1</sup> 83,686 | <sup>2</sup> 3,279,400 |
| Total percent ..... | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0               | 100.0                  |
| Race:               |           |           |                     |                        |
| White .....         | 50.4      | 43.4      | 52.4                | 53.5                   |
| Black .....         | 24.2      | 18.4      | 25.2                | 26.8                   |
| Other .....         | 9.4       | 14.2      | 9.4                 | 7.3                    |
| Not reported .....  | 15.9      | 24.0      | 13.0                | 12.5                   |
| Sex and race:       |           |           |                     |                        |
| Men .....           | 37.2      | 25.1      | 42.5                | 42.4                   |
| White .....         | 19.3      | 9.9       | 23.6                | 23.4                   |
| Black .....         | 8.8       | 3.8       | 10.1                | 11.0                   |
| Other .....         | 3.9       | 5.0       | 4.2                 | 3.4                    |
| Not reported .....  | 5.2       | 6.5       | 4.6                 | 4.6                    |
| Women .....         | 62.8      | 74.9      | 57.4                | 57.6                   |
| White .....         | 31.1      | 33.5      | 28.8                | 30.1                   |
| Black .....         | 15.4      | 14.7      | 15.1                | 15.7                   |
| Other .....         | 5.5       | 9.2       | 5.2                 | 3.9                    |
| Not reported .....  | 10.8      | 17.5      | 8.4                 | 7.9                    |

<sup>1</sup> Includes approximately 22,100 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 582,500 persons aged 65 or older.

Note: For more recent data, see table Q-17 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.

**Table 9.E2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1990**

| Age                 | Total   | Blind | Disabled |
|---------------------|---------|-------|----------|
| Total number .....  | 340,230 | 8,240 | 331,990  |
| Total percent ..... | 100.0   | 100.0 | 100.0    |
| Under 18 .....      | 90.7    | 85.6  | 90.8     |
| 18-21 .....         | 9.3     | 14.4  | 9.2      |

**Table 9.E3.—Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1990 <sup>1</sup>**

| Age                 | Total     | Aged      | Blind               | Disabled               |
|---------------------|-----------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Total number .....  | 4,476,902 | 1,454,041 | <sup>2</sup> 75,449 | <sup>3</sup> 2,947,412 |
| Total percent ..... | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0               | 100.0                  |
| 18-21 .....         | 2.6       | ...       | 4.0                 | 3.8                    |
| 22-29 .....         | 8.8       | ...       | 13.6                | 13.1                   |
| 30-39 .....         | 12.1      | ...       | 16.6                | 17.9                   |
| 40-49 .....         | 10.4      | ...       | 12.7                | 15.5                   |
| 50-59 .....         | 12.3      | ...       | 14.2                | 18.3                   |
| 60-64 .....         | 7.8       | ...       | 9.5                 | 11.6                   |
| 65-69 .....         | 12.1      | 19.4      | 8.6                 | 8.7                    |
| 70-74 .....         | 10.7      | 21.1      | 6.5                 | 5.6                    |
| 75-79 .....         | 9.4       | 20.2      | 5.5                 | 4.2                    |
| 80 or older .....   | 13.6      | 39.2      | 8.5                 | 1.3                    |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes blind and disabled children, aged 18-21.

<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,100 persons aged 65 or older.

<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 582,500 persons aged 65 or older.

**Table 9.E4.—Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1990**

| Reason for eligibility            | Total number | With representative payee |                  |
|-----------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------|------------------|
|                                   |              | Number                    | Percent of total |
| Total .....                       | 4,817,127    | 1,333,468                 | 27.7             |
| Adults .....                      | 4,476,897    | 1,008,894                 | 22.5             |
| Aged .....                        | 1,454,041    | 57,693                    | 4.0              |
| Blind .....                       | 75,446       | 9,587                     | 12.7             |
| Disabled .....                    | 2,947,410    | 941,614                   | 31.9             |
| Blind and disabled children ..... | 340,230      | 324,574                   | 95.4             |

**Table 9.E5.—Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1990**

| Living arrangement <sup>1</sup>              | Total     | Aged      | Blind               | Disabled               |
|--|-----------|-----------|---------------------|------------------------|
| Total number .....                           | 4,817,127 | 1,454,041 | <sup>2</sup> 83,686 | <sup>3</sup> 3,279,400 |
| Total percent .....                          | 100.0     | 100.0     | 100.0               | 100.0                  |
| Own household .....                          | 90.5      | 90.3      | 90.6                | 90.5                   |
| Another's household .....                    | 5.8       | 6.3       | 6.0                 | 5.5                    |
| Institutional care covered by Medicaid ..... | 3.7       | 3.3       | 3.4                 | 3.9                    |

<sup>1</sup> As used for determination of Federal SSI payment standards.<sup>2</sup> Includes approximately 22,100 persons aged 65 or older.<sup>3</sup> Includes approximately 582,500 persons aged 65 or older.Note: For more recent data, see table Q-18 in quarterly issues of the **Social Security Bulletin**.CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen  
(301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.**Table 9.E6.—Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1990**

| Year of application | Legal status of alien recipient |                                |                           |
|---------------------|---------------------------------|--------------------------------|---------------------------|
|                     | Total                           | Lawfully admitted <sup>1</sup> | Color of law <sup>2</sup> |
| Total .....         | 444,270                         | 337,210                        | 107,060                   |
| 1974 .....          | 5,640                           | 5,260                          | 380                       |
| 1975 .....          | 2,400                           | 1,540                          | 860                       |
| 1976 .....          | 2,150                           | 1,460                          | 690                       |
| 1977 .....          | 2,910                           | 2,220                          | 690                       |
| 1978 .....          | 6,740                           | 5,130                          | 1,610                     |
| 1979 .....          | 17,270                          | 12,180                         | 5,090                     |
| 1980 .....          | 25,550                          | 14,380                         | 11,170                    |
| 1981 .....          | 15,080                          | 9,600                          | 5,480                     |
| 1982 .....          | 15,800                          | 11,510                         | 4,290                     |
| 1983 .....          | 21,450                          | 17,240                         | 4,210                     |
| 1984 .....          | 29,380                          | 24,000                         | 5,380                     |
| 1985 .....          | 33,900                          | 27,290                         | 6,610                     |
| 1986 .....          | 37,730                          | 30,110                         | 7,620                     |
| 1987 .....          | 44,140                          | 35,130                         | 9,010                     |
| 1988 .....          | 53,430                          | 41,240                         | 12,190                    |
| 1989 .....          | 65,630                          | 48,450                         | 17,180                    |
| 1990 .....          | 65,070                          | 50,470                         | 14,600                    |

<sup>1</sup> Aliens lawfully admitted under regular immigration procedures.<sup>2</sup> Aliens permanently residing in the United States under color of law. This group was originally comprised of refugees who for humanitarian reasons were not required to follow the regular immigration procedures. The definition was later broadened to include other groups in addition to refugees.CONTACT: Don Rigby/ Charles Scott  
(301) 965-9843/ 9845 for further information.

## 9.F SSI: Disability

**Table 9.F1.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1990**

[Based on 1-percent sample]

| Diagnostic group                                       | Number                 |        |           |                             | Percentage distribution |        |          |                             |
|--|------------------------|--------|-----------|-----------------------------|-------------------------|--------|----------|-----------------------------|
|  | Total                  | Adults |           | Blind and disabled children | Total                   | Adults |          | Blind and disabled children |
|  |                        | Blind  | Disabled  |                             |                         | Blind  | Disabled |                             |
| Total .....  | <sup>1</sup> 2,494,900 | 40,800 | 2,115,900 | 338,200                     | ...                     | ...    | ...      | ...                         |
| Diagnosis available.....                               | 1,947,300              | 33,000 | 1,617,600 | 296,700                     | 100.0                   | 100.0  | 100.0    | 100.0                       |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 27,900                 | 200    | 26,600    | 1,100                       | 1.4                     | .6     | 1.6      | .4                          |
| Neoplasms .....  | 34,700                 | 200    | 26,800    | 7,700                       | 1.8                     | .6     | 1.7      | 2.6                         |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 79,300                 | 2,100  | 73,400    | 3,800                       | 4.1                     | 6.4    | 4.5      | 1.3                         |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | 14,200                 | ...    | 8,100     | 6,100                       | .7                      | ...    | .5       | 2.1                         |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 513,900                | 400    | 489,900   | 23,600                      | 26.4                    | 1.2    | 30.3     | 8.0                         |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 517,900                | 1,100  | 395,000   | 121,800                     | 26.6                    | 3.3    | 24.4     | 41.1                        |
| Diseases of—   |                        |        |           |                             |                         |        |          |                             |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 228,500                | 26,300 | 129,900   | 72,300                      | 11.7                    | 79.7   | 8.0      | 24.4                        |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 140,700                | 400    | 137,100   | 3,200                       | 7.2                     | 1.2    | 8.5      | 1.1                         |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 56,700                 | 100    | 50,800    | 5,800                       | 2.9                     | .3     | 3.1      | 2.0                         |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 20,100                 | ...    | 18,600    | 1,500                       | 1.0                     | ...    | 1.1      | .5                          |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 22,600                 | ...    | 21,00     | 1,500                       | 1.2                     | ...    | 1.3      | .5                          |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | 3,600                  | (2)    | (2)       | (2)                         | .2                      | ...    | .2       | .1                          |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 145,900                | 100    | 140,900   | 4,900                       | 7.5                     | .3     | 8.7      | 1.7                         |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | 42,100                 | 1,300  | 15,800    | 25,000                      | 2.2                     | 3.9    | 1.0      | 8.4                         |
| Injuries .....   | 60,900                 | 500    | 57,700    | 2,700                       | 3.1                     | 1.5    | 3.6      | .9                          |
| Other .....  | 38,300                 | 100    | 22,700    | 15,500                      | 2.0                     | .3     | 1.4      | 5.2                         |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 213,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

<sup>2</sup> Detailed data not shown where total is fewer than 5,000 recipients.



**Table 9.F2.—Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1990**

(Based on 1-percent sample)

| Diagnostic group                                       | Total     | Age      |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
|--|-----------|----------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
|  |           | Under 10 | 10-17   | 18-21   | 22-29   | 30-39   | 40-49   | 50-59   | 60-64   |
| Total  |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 2,494,900 | 149,100  | 185,500 | 114,800 | 391,900 | 494,600 | 383,700 | 473,900 | 301,400 |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 1,947,300 | 130,400  | 160,500 | 93,100  | 316,600 | 372,300 | 282,100 | 357,200 | 235,100 |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 1.4       | .5       | .2      | .8      | 1.2     | 2.6     | 2.2     | 1.1     | 1.0     |
| Neoplasms .....  | 1.8       | 2.8      | 2.6     | 1.0     | .9      | .8      | 2.0     | 2.3     | 2.8     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 4.1       | 1.5      | 1.4     | .5      | 1.4     | 2.1     | 5.5     | 8.3     | 7.4     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .7        | 2.5      | 1.9     | 1.0     | .9      | .7      | .1      | .2      | .3      |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 26.4      | 5.3      | 10.7    | 14.4    | 24.1    | 4.1     | 41.3    | 26.7    | 16.5    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 26.6      | 31.4     | 47.2    | 53.6    | 46.6    | 29.3    | 15.7    | 9.6     | 6.8     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 11.7      | 26.2     | 22.4    | 17.7    | 13.6    | 9.7     | 8.5     | 6.5     | 6.6     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 7.2       | 1.8      | 26.8    | .6      | .9      | 2.3     | 6.5     | 15.6    | 21.7    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 2.9       | 2.8      | 1.4     | .5      | .3      | .8      | 2.1     | 5.9     | 8.3     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.0       | .8       | .2      | .2      | .2      | .6      | 1.6     | 2.2     | 1.5     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.2       | .5       | .6      | .6      | 1.2     | 1.3     | 1.5     | 1.3     | 1.2     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .2        | .2       | ...     | ...     | .1      | .2      | .2      | .3      | .1      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 7.5       | 2.1      | 1.4     | 1.5     | 2.4     | 3.6     | 6.6     | 14.9    | 19.9    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | 2.2       | 10.9     | 6.6     | 3.2     | 1.9     | 1.0     | .7      | .3      | .6      |
| Injuries .....   | 3.1       | 1.2      | .9      | 3.0     | 3.5     | 3.7     | 4.2     | 3.0     | 3.3     |
| Other .....  | 2.0       | 9.7      | 1.9     | 1.3     | .9      | 1.2     | 1.5     | 1.6     | 2.0     |
| Men  |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 1,148,000 | 87,900   | 110,000 | 64,300  | 223,600 | 257,800 | 161,500 | 149,900 | 93,000  |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 891,700   | 76,500   | 95,300  | 53,500  | 183,300 | 192,300 | 115,000 | 105,800 | 70,000  |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 1.9       | .5       | .1      | .7      | 1.4     | 3.6     | 3.6     | 1.9     | 1.0     |
| Neoplasms .....  | 1.5       | 2.5      | 2.8     | 1.3     | 1.1     | .3      | 1.3     | 2.1     | 2.7     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 2.0       | 1.2      | 1.5     | .2      | 1.1     | 1.5     | 2.8     | 4.3     | 4.3     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .8        | 2.4      | 1.6     | 1.1     | 1.0     | .7      | .2      | ...     | .1      |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 26.8      | 7.1      | 12.8    | 13.8    | 26.4    | 43.3    | 41.0    | 22.8    | 15.7    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 30.6      | 33.5     | 48.1    | 53.3    | 45.0    | 27.1    | 16.5    | 12.7    | 8.4     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 12.3      | 25.1     | 20.4    | 17.9    | 12.7    | 8.2     | 8.0     | 7.2     | 8.3     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 5.3       | 1.4      | .4      | .9      | .8      | 2.1     | 6.0     | 16.2    | 22.1    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 2.3       | 3.7      | 2.0     | .6      | ...     | .5      | 1.2     | 7.0     | 8.7     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.0       | .5       | .2      | .4      | .2      | .4      | 2.0     | 2.6     | 2.0     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.0       | .5       | .3      | .4      | 1.2     | 1.0     | 1.7     | .9      | 1.0     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .2        | .1       | ...     | ...     | .1      | .2      | .3      | .4      | .1      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 5.3       | 2.0      | .9      | 1.1     | 2.0     | 3.2     | 5.9     | 14.5    | 17.6    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | 2.3       | 9.7      | 5.6     | 3.0     | 1.5     | 1.0     | .9      | .4      | .6      |
| Injuries .....   | 4.7       | 1.3      | 1.3     | 4.1     | 4.5     | 5.7     | 7.7     | 5.1     | 5.3     |
| Other .....  | 2.0       | 8.6      | 2.1     | 1.1     | 1.0     | 1.2     | 1.0     | 2.1     | 2.0     |
| Women  |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Total .....  | 1,346,900 | 61,200   | 75,500  | 50,500  | 168,300 | 236,800 | 222,200 | 324,000 | 208,400 |
| Diagnosis available, number .....                      | 1,055,600 | 53,900   | 65,200  | 39,600  | 133,300 | 180,000 | 167,100 | 251,400 | 165,100 |
| Diagnosis available, percent .....                     | 100.0     | 100.0    | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   | 100.0   |
| Infectious and parasitic diseases .....                | 1.0       | .6       | .5      | .8      | 1.0     | 1.5     | 1.2     | .8      | 1.0     |
| Neoplasms .....  | 2.0       | 3.2      | 2.3     | .5      | .5      | 1.3     | 2.5     | 2.4     | 2.8     |
| Endocrine, nutritional, and metabolic diseases .....   | 5.8       | 1.9      | 1.2     | 1.0     | 1.7     | 2.8     | 7.3     | 10.0    | 8.7     |
| Diseases of blood and blood-forming organs .....       | .6        | 2.8      | 2.5     | .8      | .8      | .7      | .1      | .2      | .3      |
| Mental disorders (other than mental retardation) ..... | 26.1      | 2.8      | 7.7     | 15.2    | 20.9    | 36.7    | 41.5    | 28.4    | 16.9    |
| Mental retardation .....                               | 23.2      | 28.4     | 45.9    | 54.0    | 48.8    | 31.6    | 15.1    | 8.4     | 6.2     |
| Diseases of—   |           |          |         |         |         |         |         |         |         |
| Nervous system and sense organs .....                  | 11.2      | 27.8     | 25.3    | 17.4    | 14.9    | 11.3    | 8.9     | 6.2     | 5.9     |
| Circulatory system .....                               | 8.9       | 2.2      | .8      | .3      | 1.1     | 2.6     | 6.8     | 15.4    | 21.6    |
| Respiratory system .....                               | 3.4       | 1.5      | .6      | .5      | .7      | 1.1     | 2.8     | 5.5     | 8.1     |
| Digestive system .....                                 | 1.1       | 1.3      | .2      | ...     | .1      | .7      | 1.3     | 2.0     | 1.3     |
| Genitourinary system .....                             | 1.3       | .6       | 1.1     | 1.0     | 1.3     | 1.7     | 1.3     | 1.4     | 1.3     |
| Skin and subcutaneous tissue .....                     | .2        | .2       | ...     | ...     | .2      | .2      | .2      | .3      | .1      |
| Musculoskeletal system .....                           | 9.4       | 2.2      | 2.1     | 2.0     | 3.0     | 4.0     | 7.0     | 15.2    | 20.8    |
| Congenital anomalies .....                             | 2.0       | 12.6     | 8.1     | 3.5     | 2.4     | 1.1     | .5      | .3      | .6      |
| Injuries .....   | 1.8       | .9       | .3      | 1.5     | 2.0     | 1.7     | 1.9     | 2.1     | 2.5     |
| Other .....  | 1.9       | 11.1     | 1.5     | 1.5     | .7      | 1.1     | 1.7     | 1.4     | 1.9     |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes 213,000 SSI recipients who were transferred from the prior State programs of Aid to the Blind and Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled.

Diagnoses are for the most part not available for these recipients.

CONTACT: Arthur Kahn/ Shirley Queen (301) 965-0186/ 0185 for further information.

## 9.F SSI: Disability

**Table 9.F3.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-91**

| Reporting month     | Special SSI cash payments<br>(section 1619a) |   | Continuation of Medicaid coverage only<br>(section 1619b) <sup>1</sup> |   |
|---------------------|--|---|--|---|
|                     | Number                                       | Percentage<br>change over<br>prior report month | Number   | Percentage<br>change over<br>prior report month |
| December 1982.....  | 287  | ...   | 5,515  | ...   |
| December 1983.....  | 392  | 36.6  | 5,165  | -6.3  |
| August 1984.....    | 406  | 3.6   | 6,804  | 31.7  |
| August 1985.....    | 816  | 101.0   | 7,954  | 16.9  |
| January 1986.....   | 992  | 21.6  | 8,106  | 1.9   |
| March 1987.....     | 1,381  | 39.2  | 10,500   | 29.5  |
| June 1987.....      | 1,436  | 4.0   | 12,470   | 18.8  |
| September 1987..... | 12,752                                       | 788.0   | 15,096   | 21.1  |
| December 1987.....  | 14,559                                       | 14.2  | 15,632   | 3.6   |
| March 1988.....     | 14,649                                       | .6  | 15,704   | .5  |
| June 1988.....      | 16,241                                       | 10.9  | 16,319   | 3.9   |
| September 1988..... | 17,813                                       | 9.7   | 15,641   | -4.2  |
| December 1988.....  | 19,920                                       | 11.8  | 15,625   | -.1   |
| March 1989.....     | 20,400                                       | 2.4   | 15,768   | .9  |
| June 1989.....      | 22,212                                       | 8.9   | 16,736   | 6.1   |
| September 1989..... | 24,208                                       | 9.0   | 17,857   | 6.7   |
| December 1989.....  | 25,655                                       | 6.0   | 18,254   | 2.2   |
| March 1990.....     | 11,643                                       | -54.6   | 18,776   | 11.0  |
| June 1990.....      | 12,780                                       | 9.8   | 22,775   | 9.3   |
| September 1990..... | 13,295                                       | 4.0   | 22,775   | 9.3   |
| December 1990.....  | 13,994                                       | 5.3   | 23,517   | 3.3   |
| March 1991.....     | 13,330                                       | -4.7  | 22,221   | -5.5  |

<sup>1</sup> Includes blind recipients. For December 1990, of the 23,517 participants, 621 were blind.

1619(a) participants with earnings below \$500 became eligible for regular SSI benefits rather than the special cash payments under section 1619(a).

Note: In January 1990, the SGA level was raised from \$300 to \$500 and section

**Table 9.F4.**—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex and, types of earned and unearned income, December 1990

| Selected characteristics      | Special SSI cash payments<br>(section 1619a) |                  | Continuation of Medicaid coverage only<br>(section 1619b) |                  |
|-------------------------------|--|------------------|---|------------------|
|                               | Number                                       | Average earnings | Number  | Average earnings |
| Total.....                    | 13,994                                       | \$712            | 23,517  | \$746            |
| Age:                          |  |                  |   |                  |
| Under 18.....                 | 86   | (1)              | 127   | (1)              |
| 18-21.....                    | 1,339  | 679              | 1,143   | 803              |
| 22-29.....                    | 6,062  | 708              | 8,641   | 804              |
| 30-39.....                    | 3,846  | 724              | 7,705   | 695              |
| 40-49.....                    | 1,695  | 723              | 3,467   | 718              |
| 50-59.....                    | 748  | 725              | 1,694   | 699              |
| 60 or older.....              | 218  | 707              | 740   | 628              |
| Race:                         |  |                  |   |                  |
| White.....                    | 9,162  | 708              | 16,423  | 716              |
| Black.....                    | 2,577  | 703              | 3,464   | 820              |
| Other.....                    | 840  | 756              | 995   | 970              |
| Unknown.....                  | 1,415  | 727              | 2,635   | 756              |
| Sex:                          |  |                  |   |                  |
| Men.....                      | 8,455  | 715              | 13,707  | 754              |
| Women.....                    | 5,539  | 709              | 9,810   | 736              |
| Earned income: <sup>2</sup>   |  |                  |   |                  |
| Wages.....                    | 13,802                                       | 712              | 23,008  | 744              |
| Self-employment.....          | 192  | 723              | 509   | 843              |
| Earning levels:               |  |                  |   |                  |
| Less than \$400.....          | ...  | ...              | 7,372   | 258              |
| \$400-\$499.....              | ...  | ...              | 2,507   | 440              |
| \$500-\$599.....              | 3,783  | 547              | 1,661   | 535              |
| \$600-\$699.....              | 3,949  | 637              | 1,721   | 638              |
| \$700-\$899.....              | 4,609  | 782              | 2,455   | 788              |
| \$900-\$1,199.....            | 1,285  | 996              | 3,903   | 1,022            |
| \$1,200 or more.....          | 367  | 1,364            | 3,898   | 1,703            |
| Unearned income: <sup>2</sup> |  |                  |   |                  |
| None.....                     | 11,595                                       | 719              | 7,615   | 1,088            |
| Social Security.....          | 985  | 642              | 14,424  | 532              |
| Other pensions.....           | 43   | 669              | 322   | 590              |
| Assistance based on need..... | 6  | 587              | 9   | 1,814            |
| Interest, dividends, etc..... | 1,055  | 710              | 1,798   | 713              |
| Other.....                    | 438  | 684              | 1,148   | 891              |

<sup>1</sup> Data not available.<sup>2</sup> Persons with more than one type are shown under each type.



## 9.F SSI: Disability

**Table 9.F5.—Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1990**

| State                             | Receiving special SSI cash payments<br>(section 1619a) |                     | Continuation of Medicaid coverage only<br>(section 1619b) |                     |
|-----------------------------------|--|---------------------|---|---------------------|
|                                   | Number   | Average<br>earnings | Number  | Average<br>earnings |
| Total.....                        | 13,994   | \$712               | 23,517  | \$746               |
| Alabama.....                      | 150  | 665                 | 219   | 799                 |
| Alaska.....                       | 27   | 639                 | 69  | 736                 |
| Arizona.....                      | 108  | 684                 | 199   | 713                 |
| Arkansas.....                     | 106  | 670                 | 195   | 623                 |
| California.....                   | 2,758  | 816                 | 2,000   | 1,098               |
| Colorado.....                     | 127  | 654                 | 418   | 601                 |
| Connecticut <sup>1</sup> .....    | 179  | 656                 | 437   | 711                 |
| Delaware.....                     | 48   | 639                 | 94  | 644                 |
| District of Columbia.....         | 52   | 695                 | 104   | 981                 |
| Florida.....                      | 492  | 667                 | 782   | 708                 |
| Georgia.....                      | 271  | 661                 | 476   | 789                 |
| Hawaii <sup>1</sup> .....         | 60   | 716                 | 86  | 842                 |
| Idaho <sup>1</sup> .....          | 41   | 708                 | 143   | 803                 |
| Illinois <sup>1</sup> .....       | 532  | 667                 | 851   | 718                 |
| Indiana <sup>1</sup> .....        | 233  | 658                 | 505   | 658                 |
| Iowa.....                         | 175  | 661                 | 662   | 477                 |
| Kansas <sup>1</sup> .....         | 114  | 665                 | 324   | 583                 |
| Kentucky.....                     | 137  | 674                 | 273   | 672                 |
| Louisiana.....                    | 141  | 666                 | 260   | 664                 |
| Maine.....                        | 121  | 713                 | 193   | 712                 |
| Maryland.....                     | 284  | 675                 | 473   | 883                 |
| Massachusetts.....                | 579  | 727                 | 1,250   | 914                 |
| Michigan.....                     | 604  | 693                 | 1,079   | 660                 |
| Minnesota <sup>1</sup> .....      | 220  | 665                 | 877   | 514                 |
| Mississippi.....                  | 127  | 660                 | 175   | 722                 |
| Missouri <sup>1</sup> .....       | 209  | 673                 | 405   | 563                 |
| Montana.....                      | 42   | 657                 | 127   | 549                 |
| Nebraska <sup>1</sup> .....       | 77   | 656                 | 154   | 607                 |
| Nevada <sup>1</sup> .....         | 41   | 700                 | 75  | 947                 |
| New Hampshire <sup>1</sup> .....  | 45   | 652                 | 80  | 702                 |
| New Jersey.....                   | 347  | 704                 | 750   | 863                 |
| New Mexico.....                   | 58   | 686                 | 101   | 715                 |
| New York.....                     | 1,374  | 722                 | 2,113   | 962                 |
| North Carolina <sup>1</sup> ..... | 266  | 674                 | 383   | 731                 |
| North Dakota <sup>1</sup> .....   | 28   | 642                 | 103   | 406                 |
| Ohio <sup>1</sup> .....           | 625  | 672                 | 1,063   | 605                 |
| Oklahoma <sup>1</sup> .....       | 65   | 659                 | 155   | 546                 |
| Oregon <sup>1</sup> .....         | 173  | 675                 | 407   | 563                 |
| Pennsylvania.....                 | 643  | 685                 | 1,143   | 693                 |
| Rhode Island.....                 | 57   | 737                 | 136   | 641                 |
| South Carolina.....               | 131  | 667                 | 237   | 655                 |
| South Dakota.....                 | 63   | 669                 | 173   | 527                 |
| Tennessee.....                    | 191  | 681                 | 297   | 748                 |
| Texas.....                        | 419  | 651                 | 820   | 657                 |
| Utah <sup>1</sup> .....           | 61   | 665                 | 125   | 586                 |
| Vermont.....                      | 66   | 750                 | 86  | 787                 |
| Virginia <sup>1</sup> .....       | 260  | 667                 | 436   | 699                 |
| Washington.....                   | 457  | 711                 | 894   | 751                 |
| West Virginia.....                | 57   | 680                 | 75  | 725                 |
| Wisconsin.....                    | 537  | 717                 | 966   | 606                 |
| Wyoming.....                      | 18   | 664                 | 66  | 472                 |
| Other:                            |  |                     |   |                     |
| Northern Mariana Islands.....     | 3  | 707                 | 3   | 779                 |

<sup>1</sup> Initial Medicaid determinations are made by the States after identification of potentially eligible persons by SSA.

**Table 9.G1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-89**

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii beginning in 1943, Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands beginning in October 1950, and Guam beginning in July 1959]

| Year      | Aid to Families With Dependent Children |            |          |                      |                      |           | Emergency Assistance <sup>1</sup>                 |  |                                    |
|-----------|---|------------|----------|----------------------|----------------------|-----------|---|--|------------------------------------|
|           | Average monthly number (in thousands)—  |            |          | Amount of payments   |                      |           | Average monthly number of families (in thousands) | Total assistance payments during year (in thousands) | Average monthly payment per family |
|           | Families                                | Recipients |          | Total (in thousands) | Monthly average per— |           |   |  |                                    |
|           |   | Total      | Children |                      | Family               | Recipient |   |  |                                    |
| 1936..... | 147                                     | 534        | 361      | \$49,678             | \$28.15              | \$7.75    | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1940..... | 349                                     | 1,182      | 840      | 133,770              | 31.98                | 9.43      | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1945..... | 259                                     | 907        | 656      | 149,667              | 48.18                | 13.75     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1950..... | 644                                     | 2,205      | 1,637    | 551,653              | 71.33                | 17.64     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1955..... | 612                                     | 2,214      | 1,673    | 617,841              | 84.17                | 23.26     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1960..... | 787                                     | 3,005      | 2,314    | 1,000,784            | 105.75               | 27.75     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1961..... | 869                                     | 3,354      | 2,587    | 1,156,769            | 110.97               | 28.74     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1962..... | 931                                     | 3,676      | 2,818    | 1,298,774            | 116.30               | 29.44     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1963..... | 947                                     | 3,876      | 2,909    | 1,365,851            | 120.19               | 29.36     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1964..... | 992                                     | 4,118      | 3,091    | 1,510,352            | 126.88               | 30.57     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1965..... | 1,039                                   | 4,329      | 3,256    | 1,660,186            | 133.20               | 31.96     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1966..... | 1,088                                   | 4,513      | 3,411    | 1,863,925            | 142.83               | 34.42     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1967..... | 1,217                                   | 5,014      | 3,771    | 2,266,400            | 155.19               | 37.67     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1968..... | 1,410                                   | 5,705      | 4,275    | 2,849,298            | 168.41               | 41.62     | ...   | ...  | ...                                |
| 1969..... | 1,698                                   | 6,706      | 4,985    | 3,563,427            | 174.89               | 44.28     | 7.5   | \$6,699  | \$117.23                           |
| 1970..... | 2,208                                   | 8,466      | 6,214    | 4,852,964            | 183.13               | 47.77     | 7.5   | 11,396   | 126.14                             |
| 1971..... | 2,762                                   | 10,241     | 7,434    | 6,203,528            | 187.16               | 50.48     | 11.1  | 19,843   | 148.54                             |
| 1972..... | 3,049                                   | 10,947     | 7,905    | 6,909,260            | 188.87               | 52.60     | 19.9  | 44,180   | 184.91                             |
| 1973..... | 3,148                                   | 10,949     | 7,902    | 7,212,035            | 190.91               | 54.89     | 18.8  | 39,265   | 174.05                             |
| 1974..... | 3,230                                   | 10,864     | 7,822    | 7,916,563            | 204.27               | 60.72     | 31.3  | 64,031   | 170.38                             |
| 1975..... | 3,498                                   | 11,346     | 8,095    | 9,210,995            | 219.44               | 67.65     | 38.3  | 77,516   | 168.85                             |
| 1976..... | 3,579                                   | 11,304     | 8,001    | 10,140,543           | 236.10               | 74.75     | 27.5  | 55,673   | 168.43                             |
| 1977..... | 3,588                                   | 11,050     | 7,773    | 10,603,820           | 246.27               | 79.97     | 32.8  | 66,132   | 168.05                             |
| 1978..... | 3,522                                   | 10,570     | 7,402    | 10,730,415           | 253.89               | 84.60     | 34.5  | 80,919   | 195.24                             |
| 1979..... | 3,509                                   | 10,312     | 7,179    | 11,068,864           | 262.86               | 89.45     | 35.7  | 84,043   | 195.92                             |
| 1980..... | 3,712                                   | 10,774     | 7,419    | 12,475,245           | 280.03               | 96.49     | 48.6  | 113,238  | 194.29                             |
| 1981..... | 3,835                                   | 11,079     | 7,527    | 12,981,115           | 282.04               | 97.64     | 49.1  | 123,467  | 209.51                             |
| 1982..... | 3,542                                   | 10,258     | 6,903    | 12,877,906           | 303.02               | 103.60    | 27.5  | 102,344  | 278.54                             |
| 1983..... | 3,686                                   | 10,761     | 7,098    | 13,837,228           | 312.82               | 107.16    | 30.0  | 125,246  | 283.15                             |
| 1984..... | 3,714                                   | 10,831     | 7,144    | 14,503,710           | 325.44               | 111.60    | 32.1  | 141,137  | 276.97                             |
| 1985..... | 3,701                                   | 10,855     | 7,198    | 15,195,835           | 342.15               | 116.65    | 32.6  | 157,304  | 312.98                             |
| 1986..... | 3,763                                   | 11,038     | 7,334    | 16,033,074           | 355.04               | 121.05    | 34.8  | 178,284  | 362.45                             |
| 1987..... | 3,776                                   | 11,027     | 7,366    | 16,372,535           | 361.37               | 123.73    | 42.4  | 213,903  | 358.29                             |
| 1988..... | 3,749                                   | 10,915     | 7,329    | 16,826,794           | 374.07               | 128.47    | 48.8  | 278,906  | 420.89                             |
| 1989..... | 3,799                                   | 10,993     | 7,420    | 17,465,943           | 383.14               | 132.40    | 48.7  | 296,841  | 461.45                             |

<sup>1</sup> Reporting initiated July 1969. Number of States with program: 1969-70, 23; 1971, 24; 1972, 27; 1973-75, 29; 1976-78, 21; 1976-78, 26; 1979, 24; 1980-84, 27;

1985-86, 28; 1987, 29; 1988, 30; and 1989, 31.

<sup>2</sup> Excludes family count and expenditures for States providing only partial data.

## 9.G AFDC & Emergency Assistance

**Table 9.G2.—Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1989**

| State                      | Aid to Families With Dependent Children |            |           |                      |                      |           | Emergency Assistance               |                                |   |
|----------------------------|---|------------|-----------|----------------------|----------------------|-----------|------------------------------------|--------------------------------|---|
|                            | Average monthly number of—              |            |           | Amount of payments   |                      |           | Average monthly number of families | Amount of payments to families |   |
|                            | Families                                | Recipients |           | Total (in thousands) | Monthly average per— |           |                                    | Total (in thousands)           | Monthly average per family <sup>1</sup> |
|                            |   | Total      | Children  |                      | Family               | Recipient |                                    |                                |   |
| Total .....                | 3,798,882                               | 10,993,284 | 7,420,256 | \$17,465,943         | \$383.14             | \$132.40  | 48,651                             | \$296,841                      | \$461.45                                |
| Alabama .....              | 44,885                                  | 129,087    | 91,806    | 61,212               | 113.64               | 39.52     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Alaska .....               | 7,394                                   | 19,410     | 12,642    | 54,906               | 618.83               | 235.72    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Arizona .....              | 37,337                                  | 108,862    | 76,134    | 121,751              | 271.74               | 93.20     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Arkansas .....             | 23,990                                  | 69,792     | 49,772    | 55,493               | 192.76               | 66.26     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| California .....           | 611,988                                 | 1,783,559  | 1,203,395 | 4,552,789            | 619.95               | 212.72    | 478                                | 40,339                         | (1)                                     |
| Colorado .....             | 34,130                                  | 98,045     | 66,075    | 132,766              | 324.16               | 112.84    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Connecticut .....          | 39,302                                  | 108,001    | 72,487    | 252,062              | 534.45               | 194.49    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Delaware .....             | 7,595                                   | 19,566     | 13,403    | 25,586               | 280.74               | 108.97    | 157                                | 279                            | 148.60                                  |
| District of Columbia ..... | 17,971                                  | 47,460     | 36,724    | 78,525               | 364.12               | 137.88    | 1,865                              | 163                            | (1)                                     |
| Florida .....              | 121,901                                 | 335,327    | 240,777   | 370,743              | 253.44               | 92.13     | 486                                | 2,784                          | 477.81                                  |
| Georgia .....              | 94,345                                  | 271,308    | 190,736   | 295,289              | 260.82               | 90.70     | 1,622                              | 5,829                          | 299.55                                  |
| Guam .....                 | 1,151                                   | 4,000      | 2,869     | 3,148                | 227.85               | 65.58     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Hawaii .....               | 14,009                                  | 43,189     | 28,592    | 91,851               | 546.40               | 177.23    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Idaho .....                | 6,156                                   | 16,605     | 11,298    | 18,534               | 250.90               | 93.01     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Illinois .....             | 205,275                                 | 627,473    | 429,105   | 789,246              | 320.40               | 104.82    | 333                                | 1,262                          | 316.26                                  |
| Indiana .....              | 51,600                                  | 147,153    | 100,227   | 162,603              | 262.60               | 92.08     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Iowa .....                 | 34,639                                  | 96,930     | 62,702    | 149,449              | 359.53               | 128.49    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Kansas .....               | 25,430                                  | 75,021     | 51,244    | 106,612              | 349.36               | 118.42    | 52                                 | 484                            | 778.57                                  |
| Kentucky .....             | 60,229                                  | 159,588    | 107,004   | 161,293              | 223.17               | 84.22     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Louisiana .....            | 92,523                                  | 277,542    | 195,616   | 185,695              | 167.25               | 55.76     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Maine .....                | 18,327                                  | 51,724     | 32,536    | 89,699               | 407.87               | 144.52    | 360                                | 1,529                          | 353.87                                  |
| Maryland .....             | 63,703                                  | 177,242    | 118,304   | 271,932              | 355.73               | 127.85    | 1,937                              | 4,835                          | 207.97                                  |
| Massachusetts .....        | 89,389                                  | 245,573    | 156,662   | 599,822              | 559.19               | 203.55    | 5,097                              | 49,666                         | 811.96                                  |
| Michigan .....             | 212,324                                 | 640,057    | 415,044   | 1,223,123            | 480.05               | 159.25    | 5,170                              | 19,795                         | 319.05                                  |
| Minnesota .....            | 54,675                                  | 163,669    | 105,605   | 342,953              | 522.72               | 174.62    | 1,877                              | 10,032                         | 445.44                                  |
| Mississippi .....          | 59,719                                  | 178,175    | 128,233   | 84,887               | 118.45               | 39.70     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Missouri .....             | 68,446                                  | 203,901    | 134,810   | 223,068              | 271.59               | 91.17     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Montana .....              | 9,459                                   | 28,212     | 18,153    | 40,463               | 356.50               | 119.52    | 81                                 | 267                            | 276.35                                  |
| Nebraska .....             | 14,201                                  | 41,009     | 28,146    | 56,685               | 332.63               | 115.19    | 189                                | 1,184                          | 521.84                                  |
| Nevada .....               | 7,613                                   | 20,991     | 14,684    | 25,337               | 277.35               | 100.59    | 40                                 | 119                            | 248.64                                  |
| New Hampshire .....        | 5,150                                   | 13,400     | 8,863     | 25,784               | 417.24               | 160.35    | 0                                  | ...                            | ...                                     |
| New Jersey .....           | 103,022                                 | 298,939    | 205,793   | 441,010              | 356.73               | 122.94    | 3,445                              | 48,618                         | 1,176.10                                |
| New Mexico .....           | 20,449                                  | 58,842     | 40,672    | 55,230               | 225.07               | 78.22     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| New York .....             | 337,708                                 | 974,103    | 646,664   | 2,145,945            | 529.54               | 183.58    | 12,112                             | 83,336                         | 573.36                                  |
| North Carolina .....       | 78,775                                  | 204,557    | 139,120   | 225,361              | 238.40               | 91.81     | 1,649                              | 3,645                          | 184.14                                  |
| North Dakota .....         | 5,534                                   | 15,413     | 10,253    | 24,295               | 365.85               | 131.36    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Ohio .....                 | 222,074                                 | 623,945    | 408,142   | 836,715              | 313.98               | 111.75    | 3,836                              | 6,207                          | 134.86                                  |
| Oklahoma .....             | 36,128                                  | 103,525    | 71,090    | 125,021              | 288.38               | 100.64    | 1,963                              | 3,830                          | 162.57                                  |
| Oregon .....               | 32,026                                  | 87,044     | 58,343    | 138,833              | 361.26               | 132.92    | 1,814                              | 4,543                          | 208.71                                  |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 174,199                                 | 519,141    | 345,897   | 743,337              | 355.60               | 119.32    | 400                                | 553                            | 115.32                                  |
| Puerto Rico .....          | 58,404                                  | 186,877    | 127,579   | 71,504               | 102.02               | 31.89     | 670                                | 139                            | 17.23                                   |
| Rhode Island .....         | 15,245                                  | 42,385     | 27,869    | 88,345               | 482.91               | 173.70    | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| South Carolina .....       | 37,512                                  | 107,464    | 76,993    | 93,408               | 207.51               | 72.43     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| South Dakota .....         | 6,633                                   | 18,870     | 13,224    | 21,583               | 271.15               | 95.31     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Tennessee .....            | 71,750                                  | 198,490    | 135,202   | 146,467              | 170.11               | 61.49     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Texas .....                | 186,413                                 | 552,300    | 386,952   | 376,505              | 168.31               | 56.81     | ...                                | ...                            | ...                                     |
| Utah .....                 | 15,177                                  | 44,203     | 29,250    | 64,174               | 352.37               | 120.98    | 16                                 | 0                              | (1)                                     |
| Vermont .....              | 7,107                                   | 19,977     | 12,550    | 42,661               | 500.21               | 177.96    | 361                                | 1,181                          | 272.96                                  |
| Virgin Islands .....       | 941                                     | 3,398      | 2,554     | 3,161                | 279.83               | 77.54     | 1                                  | 9                              | 749.33                                  |
| Virginia .....             | 54,233                                  | 146,508    | 100,626   | 169,453              | 260.38               | 96.38     | 17                                 | 71                             | 348.49                                  |
| Washington .....           | 78,731                                  | 221,238    | 142,464   | 424,426              | 449.24               | 159.87    | 450                                | 2,132                          | 394.71                                  |
| West Virginia .....        | 36,082                                  | 109,406    | 67,332    | 109,416              | 252.70               | 83.34     | 1,068                              | 1,304                          | 101.79                                  |
| Wisconsin .....            | 80,756                                  | 241,039    | 158,911   | 446,925              | 461.19               | 154.51    | 898                                | 2,171                          | 201.38                                  |
| Wyoming .....              | 5,128                                   | 13,751     | 9,131     | 18,861               | 306.51               | 114.30    | 209                                | 536                            | 213.55                                  |

<sup>1</sup> Some States were unable to provide a family count to correspond with expenditures. The national average payment excludes family count and expenditures for California, the District of Columbia, and Utah.

CONTACT: Emmett Dye, Jr. (202) 401-5041 for further information.



**Table 9.H1.—Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-90<sup>1</sup>**

| Fiscal year             | Persons participating,<br>average during year<br>(in thousands) | Annual bonus<br>value of coupons<br>(in thousands) | Annual average<br>monthly bonus <sup>2</sup><br>per person |
|-------------------------|---|--|--|
| 1962 .....              | 143   | \$13,153   | \$7.66   |
| 1963 .....              | 226   | 18,639   | 6.87   |
| 1964 .....              | 367   | 28,643   | 6.50   |
| 1965 .....              | 424   | 32,494   | 6.39   |
| 1966 .....              | 864   | 64,781   | 6.25   |
| 1967 .....              | 1,447   | 105,455  | 6.07   |
| 1968 .....              | 2,211   | 172,982  | 6.52   |
| 1969 .....              | 2,878   | 228,587  | 6.62   |
| 1970 .....              | 4,340   | 550,806  | 10.58  |
| 1971 .....              | 9,368   | 1,522,904  | 13.55  |
| 1972 .....              | 11,103  | 1,794,875  | 13.47  |
| 1973 .....              | 12,190  | 2,102,133  | 14.37  |
| 1974 .....              | 12,896  | 2,725,988  | 17.62  |
| 1975 .....              | 17,063  | 4,386,144  | 21.42  |
| 1976 .....              | 18,557  | 5,310,133  | 23.85  |
| 1977 .....              | 17,058  | 5,057,700  | 24.71  |
| 1978 .....              | 16,044  | 5,165,209  | 26.83  |
| 1979 .....              | 17,710  | 6,484,538  | 30.51  |
| 1980 .....              | 21,077  | 8,685,521  | 34.34  |
| 1981 .....              | 22,430  | 10,615,964   | 39.44  |
| 1982 <sup>3</sup> ..... | 21,716  | 10,205,799   | 39.18  |
| 1983 .....              | 21,630  | 11,153,867   | 42.98  |
| 1984 .....              | 20,858  | 10,696,100   | 42.74  |
| 1985 .....              | 19,910  | 10,744,200   | 44.99  |
| 1986 .....              | 19,428  | 10,604,950   | 45.49  |
| 1987 .....              | 19,113  | 10,500,344   | 45.78  |
| 1988 .....              | 18,644  | 11,149,051   | 50.00  |
| 1989 .....              | 18,766  | 11,676,436   | 51.85  |
| 1990 .....              | 20,038  | 14,184,028   | 59.01  |

<sup>1</sup> As of 1983, SSI recipients are in eligible in California and Wisconsin because these States supplement SSI payments in amounts that include the value of food stamps. Before 1982, this provision was also applicable to Massachusetts.

<sup>2</sup> That portion of the food stamp allotment, before the elimination of the purchase requirement, represented the government's share of total food stamps

received. Since January 1979, only the bonus portion of the total food stamp allotment is received by participants.

<sup>3</sup> Excludes participants and benefits under the Puerto Rico Nutrition Assistance Program after July 1, 1982.

Source: Department of Agriculture, Food and Nutrition Service.

## 9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

**Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1990, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-90 <sup>1</sup>**

| State and fiscal year      | Number of households assisted <sup>1</sup> |                      |                            |        |   |
|----------------------------|--|----------------------|----------------------------|--------|---|
|                            | Heating                                    | Cooling              | Energy crisis intervention |        | Low-cost residential weatherization/ energy-related home repair |
|                            |  |                      | Winter <sup>2</sup>        | Summer |   |
| Total .....                | <sup>3</sup> 5,459,631                     | <sup>4</sup> 358,823 | <sup>5</sup> 1,058,067     | 37,340 | 148,104   |
| Alabama .....              | 63,359                                     | ...                  | 6,501                      | 18,422 | 1,247   |
| Alaska .....               | 8,843                                      | ...                  | 878                        | ...    | 998   |
| Arizona .....              | <sup>3</sup> 36,737                        | (4)                  | 4,183                      | ...    | 1,006   |
| Arkansas .....             | 61,233                                     | ...                  | 6,266                      | ...    | 790   |
| California .....           | <sup>3</sup> 451,800                       | (4)                  | 109,207                    | ...    | 37,263  |
| Colorado .....             | 60,384                                     | ...                  | 2,760                      | ...    | 1,330   |
| Connecticut .....          | 78,076                                     | ...                  | 8,239                      | ...    | 356   |
| Delaware .....             | 11,383                                     | ...                  | <sup>6</sup> 702           | ...    | 215   |
| District of Columbia ..... | 12,867                                     | 7,442                | 2,204                      | ...    | 334   |
| Florida .....              | <sup>3</sup> 178,639                       | (4)                  | <sup>2</sup> 22,103        | ...    | (8)   |
| Georgia .....              | 73,261                                     | ...                  | 19,967                     | ...    | 1,225   |
| Hawaii .....               | <sup>3</sup> 5,211                         | (4)                  | ...                        | 1,288  | ...   |
| Idaho .....                | 30,930                                     | ...                  | 1,457                      | ...    | 1,068   |
| Illinois .....             | 158,057                                    | ...                  | 12,529                     | ...    | 9,266   |
| Indiana .....              | 119,903                                    | ...                  | ...                        | ...    | 2,796   |
| Iowa .....                 | 91,108                                     | ...                  | <sup>9</sup> 17,610        | ...    | 2,410   |
| Kansas .....               | 48,700                                     | 22,397               | ...                        | 901    | 839   |
| Kentucky .....             | 93,956                                     | ...                  | 56,318                     | ...    | 1,706   |
| Louisiana .....            | 46,889                                     | 50,132               | ...                        | ...    | 582   |
| Maine .....                | 53,392                                     | ...                  | 12,640                     | ...    | 1,729   |
| Maryland .....             | 75,786                                     | ...                  | <sup>5</sup> 6,886         | ...    | ...   |
| Massachusetts .....        | 125,654                                    | ...                  | <sup>5</sup> 17,996        | ...    | <sup>10</sup> 21,235  |
| Michigan .....             | <sup>11</sup> 237,059                      | ...                  | <sup>12</sup> 134,766      | ...    | 8,847   |
| Minnesota .....            | 107,153                                    | ...                  | 11,700                     | ...    | 1,114   |
| Mississippi .....          | 51,842                                     | 31,469               | 22,708                     | 4,884  | 1,432   |
| Missouri .....             | 121,248                                    | ...                  | 24,627                     | ...    | ...   |
| Montana .....              | 20,090                                     | ...                  | 265                        | ...    | 646   |
| Nebraska .....             | 29,844                                     | 7,446                | 11,580                     | ...    | 760   |
| Nevada .....               | 11,782                                     | <sup>13</sup> 7,020  | 3,248                      | ...    | ...   |
| New Hampshire .....        | 23,544                                     | ...                  | 6,940                      | ...    | 328   |
| New Jersey .....           | 137,000                                    | 20,335               | 13,074                     | ...    | 1,342   |
| New Mexico .....           | 40,422                                     | ...                  | 5,800                      | ...    | ...   |
| New York .....             | 719,573                                    | ...                  | 74,997                     | ...    | 3,949   |
| North Carolina .....       | 160,376                                    | ...                  | 33,981                     | ...    | 1,179   |
| North Dakota .....         | 16,689                                     | ...                  | 2,807                      | ...    | 717   |
| Ohio .....                 | 343,450                                    | ...                  | 132,783                    | ...    | 17,249  |
| Oklahoma .....             | 85,766                                     | ...                  | 5,429                      | 7,199  | ...   |
| Oregon .....               | 64,180                                     | ...                  | 1,281                      | ...    | 1,340   |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 359,142                                    | ...                  | 128,639                    | ...    | ...   |
| Rhode Island .....         | 22,820                                     | ...                  | 3,619                      | ...    | 576   |
| South Carolina .....       | 79,165                                     | ...                  | 5,982                      | 2,447  | 1,409   |
| South Dakota .....         | 19,756                                     | ...                  | 377                        | ...    | 262   |
| Tennessee .....            | 63,980                                     | ...                  | 20,200                     | 2,199  | 3,924   |
| Texas .....                | 416,144                                    | 210,795              | 33,198                     | ...    | 4,517   |
| Utah .....                 | 39,111                                     | ...                  | 1,797                      | ...    | ...   |
| Vermont .....              | 16,815                                     | ...                  | 2,260                      | ...    | ...   |
| Virginia .....             | 112,579                                    | 1,787                | 8,582                      | ...    | ...   |
| Washington .....           | 71,462                                     | ...                  | 25,190                     | ...    | 2,642   |
| West Virginia .....        | 60,123                                     | ...                  | 16,893                     | ...    | 251   |
| Wisconsin .....            | 129,752                                    | ...                  | <sup>14</sup> 16,015       | ...    | 8,892   |
| Wyoming .....              | 11,103                                     | ...                  | 873                        | ...    | 319   |

See footnotes at end of table.

## 9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

**Table 9.J1.—Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1990, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-90 <sup>1</sup>—Continued**

| State and fiscal year | Number of households assisted <sup>1</sup> |                      |                            |         |   |
|-----------------------|--|----------------------|----------------------------|---------|---|
|                       | Heating                                    | Cooling              | Energy crisis intervention |         | Low-cost residential weatherization/ energy-related home repair |
|                       |  |                      | Winter <sup>2</sup>        | Summer  |   |
| 1982.....             | 5,990,176                                  | 1,075,061            | 707,123                    | ...     | 430,830   |
| 1983.....             | 6,414,448                                  | 529,036              | 972,894                    | 25,342  | 482,620   |
| 1984.....             | 6,443,637                                  | 537,598              | 963,743                    | 28,841  | 180,748   |
| 1985.....             | 6,545,616                                  | 511,333              | 857,809                    | 27,196  | 217,864   |
| 1986.....             | 6,359,924                                  | 535,553              | 951,945                    | 114,194 | 191,316   |
| 1987.....             | 6,495,409                                  | 366,721              | 1,060,425                  | 60,797  | 172,372   |
| 1988.....             | <sup>3</sup> 5,827,481                     | <sup>4</sup> 309,044 | <sup>5</sup> 981,775       | 57,750  | 156,770   |
| 1989.....             | <sup>3</sup> 5,595,268                     | <sup>4</sup> 126,977 | 890,616                    | 20,384  | 142,584   |
| 1990.....             | 5,459,631                                  | 358,823              | 1,058,067                  | 37,340  | 148,104   |

<sup>1</sup> An unduplicated total of households assisted can not be derived from these data because the same households may be included under more than one type of assistance.

<sup>2</sup> Includes households assisted by States that provided year-round crisis assistance.

<sup>3</sup> Includes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance; 13,218 targeted fuel assistance households that may have received a benefit under one of Michigan's other heating assistance components. Excludes 218,000 AFDC households that received LIHEAP-comparable benefits from State and other Federal funds in Michigan.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes households that received combined heating and cooling assistance in Arizona, California, Florida; and households that received energy assistance in Hawaii without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

<sup>5</sup> Includes crisis households that received expedited heating assistance in Massachusetts and Maryland.

<sup>6</sup> Excludes 180 individuals who were assisted emergency housing.

<sup>7</sup> Includes 14,344 households assisted by the Emergency Home Energy Assistance Program for the Elderly and 7,759 households with area-wide emergencies.

<sup>8</sup> State obligated FY 1990 funds for weatherization by September 30, 1990; households to be weatherized with the obligated funds during FY 1991.

<sup>9</sup> Includes 970 households receiving assistance for repair or replacement of furnace, purchase of blankets or heaters, or emergency relocation when required by a life-threatening crisis. Includes 16,640 households which expended 20% or more of their annual income for energy costs.

<sup>10</sup> Includes 3,224 households that received weatherization services and 18,011 households that received heating system services. Some households may have received both types of services.

<sup>11</sup> Excludes 218,000 AFDC households that received LIHEAP-comparable benefits from other Federal and State funds. Includes 13,219 households that received targeted fuel assistance and may have received a benefit under one of Michigan's other heating assistance components.

<sup>12</sup> Includes 1,453 households that received energy crisis intervention unit services and may have received a benefit under another crisis intervention component.

<sup>13</sup> Combined heating and cooling assistance benefits provided to 5,381 households. An additional 1,639 household received cooling assistance only.

<sup>14</sup> Includes 8,232 AFDC households receiving energy crisis payments through Title IV-A and energy crisis intervention services funded by LIHEAP.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1990.**



## 9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

**Table 9.J2.**—Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over from fiscal years 1982-90, by State, fiscal year 1990

| State and fiscal year      | Low-Income Home Energy Assistance program funds   |   |                                   |                                       |
|----------------------------|---|---|-----------------------------------|---------------------------------------|
|                            | Amount of regular Federal allocation <sup>1</sup> | Amount of supplemental Federal allocation | Estimated amount                  |                                       |
|                            |   |   | Transferred to other block grants | Carried over to following fiscal year |
| 1982 .....                 | \$1,855,265,713                                   | (2)                                       | \$98,066,188                      | \$167,622,219                         |
| 1983 .....                 | 1,954,327,406                                     | ...                                       | 115,418,529                       | 126,734,742                           |
| 1984 .....                 | <sup>2</sup> 2,052,395,279                        | (3)                                       | 93,646,237                        | 160,512,007                           |
| 1985 .....                 | 2,078,044,805                                     | ...                                       | 98,104,489                        | 103,191,230                           |
| 1986 .....                 | 1,988,842,779                                     | ...                                       | 87,267,745                        | 100,034,095                           |
| 1987 .....                 | 1,804,751,604                                     | ...                                       | 91,967,965                        | 128,664,885                           |
| 1988 .....                 | 1,516,388,203                                     | ...                                       | 65,653,747                        | 76,987,683                            |
| 1989 .....                 | 1,369,642,868                                     | ...                                       | 52,611,652                        | 68,307,592                            |
| 1990 .....                 | <sup>4</sup> 1,379,023,013                        | <sup>1</sup> \$49,700,470                 | 52,152,537                        | 53,923,488                            |
| Alabama .....              | 11,901,899  | ...                                       | 879,207                           | 930,727                               |
| Alaska .....               | 5,041,199   | ...                                       | ...                               | 653,065                               |
| Arizona .....              | 5,254,523   | ...                                       | ...                               | 440,481                               |
| Arkansas .....             | 9,126,860   | 175,993                                   | 912,686                           | 939,762                               |
| California .....           | 63,660,672  | 1,228,941                                 | 6,369,715                         | ...                                   |
| Colorado .....             | 22,373,257  | 453,181                                   | 1,221,778                         | 104,328                               |
| Connecticut .....          | 29,186,703  | 2,513,119                                 | ...                               | ...                                   |
| Delaware .....             | 3,873,973   | ...                                       | ...                               | 294,135                               |
| District of Columbia ..... | 4,532,743   | 224,718                                   | ...                               | 435,303                               |
| Florida .....              | 18,917,263  | ...                                       | 1,891,726                         | 1,102,280                             |
| Georgia .....              | 14,963,889  | 288,548                                   | 1,496,389                         | 104,385                               |
| Hawaii .....               | 1,506,946   | ...                                       | ...                               | 15,069                                |
| Idaho .....                | 8,658,521   | ...                                       | 865,852                           | 921,851                               |
| Illinois .....             | 80,783,755  | 4,004,981                                 | ...                               | 12,000,000                            |
| Indiana .....              | 36,576,615  | 1,813,343                                 | ...                               | ...                                   |
| Iowa .....                 | 25,922,337  | 1,285,139                                 | ...                               | 1,003,941                             |
| Kansas .....               | 11,891,330  | 229,300                                   | 1,189,133                         | 469,653                               |
| Kentucky .....             | 19,034,347  | 367,039                                   | 1,903,434                         | 203,918                               |
| Louisiana .....            | 12,220,703  | 239,495                                   | 1,222,070                         | 1,649,795                             |
| Maine .....                | 18,693,047  | 1,609,564                                 | ...                               | 450,000                               |
| Maryland .....             | 22,347,890  | 431,465                                   | 2,234,789                         | 2,139,129                             |
| Massachusetts .....        | 58,372,912  | 5,026,196                                 | ...                               | ...                                   |
| Michigan .....             | 76,553,184  | 3,795,244                                 | ...                               | 8,002,526                             |
| Minnesota .....            | 55,255,917  | 1,065,498                                 | 5,525,592                         | 637,395                               |
| Mississippi .....          | 10,243,628  | 507,844                                   | ...                               | 100,000                               |
| Missouri .....             | 32,268,186  | 668,904                                   | 1,048,206                         | 530,618                               |
| Montana .....              | 8,686,405   | ...                                       | 868,640                           | 861,815                               |
| Nebraska .....             | 12,819,590  | ...                                       | 1,281,959                         | 101,013                               |
| Nevada .....               | 2,711,280   | ...                                       | 198,000                           | 606,074                               |
| New Hampshire .....        | 11,050,725  | 951,521                                   | ...                               | 228,393                               |
| New Jersey .....           | 54,114,517  | 1,044,291                                 | 5,400,000                         | ...                                   |
| New Mexico .....           | 6,700,659   | ...                                       | ...                               | 1,358,692                             |
| New York .....             | 176,784,900                                       | 8,764,387                                 | ...                               | 2,600,000                             |
| North Carolina .....       | 25,734,354  | 496,659                                   | 2,447,986                         | 1,628,063                             |
| North Dakota .....         | 9,875,411   | 181,739                                   | 968,812                           | 1,380,022                             |
| Ohio .....                 | 71,465,305  | 3,526,244                                 | ...                               | 767,779                               |
| Oklahoma .....             | 10,449,479  | ...                                       | ...                               | ...                                   |
| Oregon .....               | 17,340,220  | ...                                       | 1,734,022                         | 400,813                               |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 95,058,944  | 4,593,000                                 | ...                               | ...                                   |
| Rhode Island .....         | 9,610,187   | 827,484                                   | ...                               | ...                                   |
| South Carolina .....       | 9,499,525   | ...                                       | ...                               | 1,270,808                             |
| South Dakota .....         | 7,689,030   | 148,267                                   | 768,903                           | 399,132                               |
| Tennessee .....            | 19,281,386  | 371,802                                   | 1,928,139                         | 645,951                               |
| Texas .....                | 31,486,515  | ...                                       | 3,148,651                         | 788,463                               |
| Utah .....                 | 10,196,099  | ...                                       | 1,019,610                         | 742,985                               |
| Vermont .....              | 8,282,912   | 713,200                                   | ...                               | 384,214                               |
| Virginia .....             | 27,222,229  | 595,460                                   | ...                               | 743,803                               |
| Washington .....           | 27,303,617  | 526,517                                   | 2,726,442                         | 331,845                               |
| West Virginia .....        | 12,596,472  | ...                                       | 945,995                           | 676,766                               |
| Wisconsin .....            | 49,738,260  | 1,031,387                                 | 1,600,000                         | 4,878,496                             |
| Wyoming .....              | 4,162,693   | ...                                       | 354,801                           | ...                                   |

<sup>1</sup> Excludes amounts set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations and territories.

<sup>2</sup> Includes funds provided by \$123 million supplemental appropriation.

<sup>3</sup> Includes funds provided by \$200 million supplemental appropriation.

<sup>4</sup> Excludes amounts set aside for direct grants to Indian tribes and tribal organizations (\$12.0 million) and \$1.9 million allocated to American Samoa, the

Commonwealth of Puerto Rico, the Commonwealth of the Northern Mariana Islands, Guam, Republic of the Marshall Islands, Trust Territory of the Pacific Islands/Palau, and U.S. Virgin Islands.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1990.**

CONTACT: Leon Litow (202) 401-5304 for further information.

## 9.J Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)

**Table 9.J3.—Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure, fiscal years 1982-90, and by State, fiscal year 1990**

| State                      | Estimated amount <sup>1</sup> |              |                            |  |
|----------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------|----------------------------|--|
|                            | Heating                       | Cooling      | Energy crisis intervention | Low-cost residential weatherization/energy-related home repair |
| 1982 .....                 | \$1,124,476,630               | \$51,498,572 | \$138,941,133              | \$136,195,046  |
| 1983 .....                 | 1,343,267,155                 | 33,020,830   | 191,771,756                | 195,463,612  |
| 1984 .....                 | 1,372,772,591                 | 32,374,067   | <sup>3</sup> 225,795,893   | 186,662,906  |
| 1985 .....                 | 1,466,721,924                 | 29,135,118   | 191,407,205                | 227,096,051  |
| 1986 .....                 | 1,351,903,078                 | 35,620,945   | 199,178,003                | 193,420,839  |
| 1987 .....                 | 1,280,302,113                 | 29,581,262   | 197,719,071                | 220,419,633  |
| 1988 .....                 | 1,145,560,993                 | 21,151,405   | 190,046,023                | 170,292,505  |
| 1989 .....                 | 1,017,024,757                 | 12,341,113   | 187,442,779                | 147,952,928  |
| 1990 .....                 | 1,030,150,903                 | 25,007,676   | 188,844,316                | 133,479,484  |
| Alabama .....              | 6,477,286                     | ...          | 2,258,109                  | 1,250,000  |
| Alaska .....               | 3,086,605                     | ...          | 828,069                    | 716,018  |
| Arizona .....              | <sup>1</sup> 4,855,135        | (1)          | 418,000                    | 585,000  |
| Arkansas .....             | 6,056,908                     | ...          | 746,260                    | 1,223,336  |
| California .....           | <sup>1</sup> 37,460,263       | (1)          | 14,809,589                 | 12,320,354   |
| Colorado .....             | 15,778,770                    | ...          | 103,722                    | 4,548,469  |
| Connecticut .....          | 38,831,817                    | ...          | 1,644,158                  | 633,343  |
| Delaware .....             | 3,530,520                     | ...          | 92,146                     | 113,220  |
| District of Columbia ..... | 3,156,600                     | 232,656      | 334,005                    | 498,987  |
| Florida .....              | <sup>1</sup> 11,865,937       | (1)          | 3,357,896                  | 1,513,937  |
| Georgia .....              | 12,302,152                    | ...          | 2,911,565                  | 2,020,125  |
| Hawaii .....               | <sup>2</sup> 1,178,344        | (2)          | 177,803                    | ...  |
| Idaho .....                | 5,467,241                     | ...          | 181,772                    | 1,298,778  |
| Illinois .....             | 54,007,361                    | ...          | 2,900,000                  | 11,133,000   |
| Indiana .....              | 34,992,962                    | ...          | ...                        | 5,486,492  |
| Iowa .....                 | 18,190,889                    | ...          | 2,801,000                  | 3,498,119  |
| Kansas .....               | 9,943,382                     | 2,713,254    | 113,361                    | 1,605,330  |
| Kentucky .....             | 10,295,664                    | ...          | 7,075,395                  | 2,365,718  |
| Louisiana .....            | 4,466,900                     | 3,765,213    | ...                        | 1,701,603  |
| Maine .....                | 14,910,552                    | ...          | 3,129,824                  | 2,091,674  |
| Maryland .....             | 20,406,214                    | ...          | (3)                        | ...  |
| Massachusetts .....        | 60,322,822                    | ...          | (3)                        | 9,100,000  |
| Michigan .....             | 34,526,104                    | ...          | 24,972,580                 | 9,547,459  |
| Minnesota .....            | 39,554,817                    | ...          | 4,611,864                  | 3,513,931  |
| Mississippi .....          | 4,749,900                     | 3,032,828    | 1,443,523                  | 1,414,871  |
| Missouri .....             | 24,116,525                    | ...          | 4,408,904                  | ...  |
| Montana .....              | 6,028,933                     | ...          | 53,299                     | 1,302,960  |
| Nebraska .....             | 7,115,177                     | 620,775      | 2,007,629                  | 1,121,992  |
| Nevada .....               | 2,039,955                     | 705,385      | 460,401                    | ...  |
| New Hampshire .....        | 9,016,296                     | ...          | 1,317,745                  | 500,000  |
| New Jersey .....           | 54,679,654                    | 2,500,000    | 2,100,000                  | 2,200,000  |
| New Mexico .....           | 6,171,332                     | ...          | 420,803                    | ...  |
| New York .....             | 148,389,287                   | ...          | 22,000,000                 | 10,450,000   |
| North Carolina .....       | 17,317,041                    | ...          | 4,118,186                  | 1,801,517  |
| North Dakota .....         | 7,166,916                     | ...          | 235,585                    | 1,278,478  |
| Ohio .....                 | 44,154,763                    | ...          | 21,311,569                 | 10,643,321   |
| Oklahoma .....             | 7,450,975                     | ...          | 1,878,608                  | 764,000  |
| Oregon .....               | 12,198,879                    | ...          | 121,552                    | 2,106,837  |
| Pennsylvania .....         | 71,561,311                    | ...          | 31,048,949                 | ...  |
| Rhode Island .....         | 9,059,095                     | ...          | 355,299                    | 480,000  |
| South Carolina .....       | 7,089,527                     | ...          | 829,242                    | 3,111,804  |
| South Dakota .....         | 5,999,171                     | ...          | 83,800                     | 378,000  |
| Tennessee .....            | 12,796,000                    | ...          | 3,158,275                  | 1,928,139  |
| Texas .....                | 16,639,669                    | 11,028,724   | 5,756,000                  | 4,183,241  |
| Utah .....                 | 7,665,658                     | ...          | 525,342                    | ...  |
| Vermont .....              | 7,308,602                     | ...          | 442,106                    | ...  |
| Virginia .....             | 30,685,048                    | 408,841      | 2,111,779                  | ...  |
| Washington .....           | 15,379,942                    | ...          | 3,485,464                  | 3,830,606  |
| West Virginia .....        | 6,783,183                     | ...          | 2,363,138                  | 1,133,682  |
| Wisconsin .....            | 33,694,736                    | ...          | 3,140,000                  | 7,460,739  |
| Wyoming .....              | 3,228,083                     | ...          | 200,000                    | 624,404  |

<sup>1</sup> Benefits for heating and cooling assistance combined.

<sup>2</sup> Households received energy assistance without differentiation between heating and cooling assistance.

<sup>3</sup> Winter crisis assistance provided through an expedited or fast-track emergency system as part of the State's heating assistance program.

Source: **Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program: Report to Congress for Fiscal Year 1990.**

## 9.K Adult Assistance

**Table 9.K1.—Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-89**

[Includes nonmedical vendor payments. Includes Alaska and Hawaii, beginning in 1943; Puerto Rico and the Virgin Islands, beginning in October 1950 and Guam, beginning in July 1959]

| Year <sup>c</sup> | Old-Age Assistance <sup>1</sup>                     |  |                                       | Aid to the Blind <sup>1</sup>                       |  |                                       | Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled <sup>1 2</sup> |  |                                       |
|-------------------|---|--|---------------------------------------|---|--|---------------------------------------|--|--|---------------------------------------|
|                   | Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands) | Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands) | Average monthly payment per recipient | Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands) | Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands) | Average monthly payment per recipient | Average monthly number of recipients (in thousands)        | Amount of cash payments during year (in thousands) | Average monthly payment per recipient |
| 1936 .....        | 738   | \$155,484  | \$17.55                               | 42.7  | \$12,811   | \$25.00                               | ...  | ...  | ...                                   |
| 1940 .....        | 1,986   | 475,704  | 19.96                                 | 71.6  | 21,838   | 24.43                                 | ...  | ...  | ...                                   |
| 1945 .....        | 2,044   | 726,550  | 29.62                                 | 71.2  | 26,557   | 31.07                                 | ...  | ...  | ...                                   |
| 1950 .....        | 2,783   | 1,461,624  | 43.76                                 | 95.5  | 52,698   | 45.96                                 | 63   | \$7,967  | \$42.35                               |
| 1955 .....        | 2,539   | 1,490,352  | 48.92                                 | 103.5   | 67,958   | 54.72                                 | 234  | 135,168  | 48.24                                 |
| 1960 .....        | 2,330   | 1,629,541  | 58.27                                 | 107.4   | 86,231   | 66.92                                 | 359  | 237,366  | 55.18                                 |
| 1961 .....        | 2,261   | 1,571,309  | 57.91                                 | 104.6   | 84,739   | 67.50                                 | 379  | 256,910  | 56.50                                 |
| 1962 .....        | 2,196   | 1,571,162  | 59.61                                 | 99.9  | 84,039   | 70.12                                 | 409  | 282,711  | 57.63                                 |
| 1963 .....        | 2,159   | 1,615,023  | 62.34                                 | 97.4  | 85,335   | 72.98                                 | 448  | 318,948  | 59.30                                 |
| 1964 .....        | 2,131   | 1,612,983  | 63.07                                 | 96.2  | 86,558   | 74.97                                 | 488  | 357,856  | 61.12                                 |
| 1965 .....        | 2,105   | 1,600,708  | 63.37                                 | 91.5  | 85,121   | 77.54                                 | 536  | 417,720  | 64.95                                 |
| 1966 .....        | 2,077   | 1,633,675  | 65.54                                 | 84.4  | 85,615   | 84.56                                 | 572  | 487,301  | 70.94                                 |
| 1967 .....        | 2,067   | 1,702,091  | 68.61                                 | 83.0  | 87,711   | 88.08                                 | 617  | 574,574  | 77.64                                 |
| 1968 .....        | 2,032   | 1,676,632  | 68.76                                 | 81.3  | 88,885   | 91.06                                 | 674  | 658,589  | 81.47                                 |
| 1969 .....        | 2,043   | 1,752,730  | 71.51                                 | 80.3  | 92,204   | 95.72                                 | 758  | 788,079  | 86.68                                 |
| 1970 .....        | 2,061   | 1,862,412  | 75.32                                 | 80.4  | 98,292   | 101.93                                | 877  | 999,861  | 95.06                                 |
| 1971 .....        | 2,055   | 1,888,878  | 76.60                                 | 80.5  | 100,840  | 104.39                                | 1,004  | 1,189,636  | 98.78                                 |
| 1972 .....        | 2,003   | 1,876,755  | 78.07                                 | 80.6  | 105,515  | 109.03                                | 1,133  | 1,390,509  | 102.29                                |
| 1973 .....        | 1,852   | 1,743,465  | 78.44                                 | 78.2  | 104,373  | 111.29                                | 1,217  | 1,609,572  | 110.25                                |
| 1974 .....        | 19  | 4,725  | 20.48                                 | .5  | 88   | 14.97                                 | 17   | 2,947  | 14.39                                 |
| 1975 .....        | 18  | 4,599  | 20.74                                 | .4  | 79   | 15.22                                 | 17   | 2,953  | 14.67                                 |
| 1976 .....        | 19  | 4,783  | 21.01                                 | .4  | 75   | 15.78                                 | 17   | 3,066  | 14.98                                 |
| 1977 .....        | 19  | 4,938  | 21.75                                 | .4  | 76   | 16.91                                 | 18   | 3,426  | 15.94                                 |
| 1978 .....        | 19  | 5,076  | 22.31                                 | .4  | 82   | 18.59                                 | 19   | 3,754  | 16.72                                 |
| 1979 .....        | 19  | 9,448  | 41.52                                 | .4  | 170  | 39.35                                 | 20   | 9,064  | 38.02                                 |
| 1980 .....        | 19  | 8,873  | 39.18                                 | .3  | 135  | 35.85                                 | 21   | 8,702  | 34.61                                 |
| 1981 .....        | 19  | 9,400  | 41.18                                 | .3  | 159  | 42.97                                 | 22   | 10,364   | 39.57                                 |
| 1982 .....        | 19  | 8,039  | 35.53                                 | .3  | 139  | 36.94                                 | 22   | 9,869  | 36.57                                 |
| 1983 .....        | 18  | 7,889  | 35.99                                 | .3  | 136  | 36.45                                 | 22   | 9,846  | 36.85                                 |
| 1984 .....        | 18  | 7,839  | 36.18                                 | .3  | 129  | 37.28                                 | 22   | 10,057   | 37.41                                 |
| 1985 .....        | 18  | 7,620  | 35.97                                 | .3  | 134  | 38.91                                 | 23   | 10,412   | 37.61                                 |
| 1986 .....        | 17  | 7,532  | 36.02                                 | .3  | 135  | 38.65                                 | 24   | 10,976   | 37.78                                 |
| 1987 .....        | 17  | 7,434  | 36.07                                 | .3  | 137  | 39.78                                 | 24   | 10,825   | 37.71                                 |
| 1988 .....        | 17  | 7,354  | 35.90                                 | .3  | 131  | 38.86                                 | 24   | 11,012   | 37.99                                 |
| 1989 .....        | 17  | 7,273  | 35.59                                 | .3  | 139  | 41.80                                 | 25   | 11,559   | 38.71                                 |

<sup>1</sup> Beginning in January 1974, for the 50 States and the District of Columbia, superseded by Supplemental Security Income program.

<sup>c</sup> Program initiated October 1950 under the 1950 Social Security Amendments.

<sup>2</sup> Beginning in 1974, represents data only for Puerto Rico, Guam, and the Virgin Islands.



Table 9.L1.—Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-89 <sup>1</sup>

| Year      | Average monthly number<br>(in thousands) of— |                    | Amount of payments      |              |                     | Average<br>number of<br>persons per case |
|-----------|--|--------------------|-------------------------|--------------|---------------------|--|
|           | Cases  | Recipients         | Total<br>(in thousands) | Average per— |                     |  |
|           |  |                    |                         | Case         | Recipient           |  |
| 1936..... | (2)  | <sup>3</sup> 4,545 | \$437,134               | (2)          | <sup>3</sup> \$8.00 | (2)                                      |
| 1940..... | 1,410  | <sup>3</sup> 3,618 | 404,963                 | \$23.93      | <sup>3</sup> 8.30   | 2.57                                     |
| 1945..... | 244  | <sup>3</sup> 507   | 87,930                  | 29.70        | <sup>3</sup> 16.55  | 2.08                                     |
| 1950..... | 523  | <sup>3</sup> 866   | 298,262                 | 47.55        | <sup>3</sup> 22.25  | 1.66                                     |
| 1955..... | 326  | 785                | 214,266                 | 54.80        | 22.74               | 2.41                                     |
| 1960..... | 390  | 1,071              | 322,465                 | 68.82        | 25.10               | 2.75                                     |
| 1961..... | 433  | 1,182              | 355,991                 | 68.57        | 25.11               | 2.73                                     |
| 1962..... | 360  | 902                | 292,709                 | 67.81        | 27.03               | 2.51                                     |
| 1963..... | 349  | 861                | 279,623                 | 66.82        | 27.07               | 2.47                                     |
| 1964..... | 341  | 782                | 272,737                 | 66.61        | 29.07               | 2.29                                     |
| 1965..... | 324  | 703                | 259,225                 | 66.69        | 30.72               | 2.17                                     |
| 1966..... | 297  | 636                | 263,866                 | 74.06        | 34.60               | 2.14                                     |
| 1967..... | 326  | 713                | 325,847                 | 83.38        | 38.07               | 2.19                                     |
| 1968..... | 370  | 789                | 421,211                 | 94.79        | 44.51               | 2.13                                     |
| 1969..... | 403  | 817                | 472,360                 | 97.59        | 48.15               | 2.03                                     |
| 1970..... | 477  | 957                | 618,319                 | 107.96       | 53.82               | 2.01                                     |
| 1971..... | 562  | 1,009              | 760,559                 | 112.79       | 62.82               | 1.80                                     |
| 1972..... | 550  | 889                | 740,499                 | 112.22       | 69.44               | 1.62                                     |
| 1973..... | 504  | 746                | 688,502                 | 113.89       | 76.87               | 1.48                                     |
| 1974..... | 522  | 758                | 825,408                 | 131.78       | 90.70               | 1.45                                     |
| 1975..... | 667  | 964                | 1,138,211               | 142.24       | 98.40               | 1.45                                     |
| 1976..... | 685  | 934                | 1,227,865               | 149.27       | 109.56              | 1.36                                     |
| 1977..... | 675  | 861                | 1,237,609               | 152.73       | 119.74              | 1.28                                     |
| 1978..... | 640  | 793                | 1,205,381               | 156.96       | 126.62              | 1.24                                     |
| 1979..... | 647  | 796                | 1,230,744               | 158.49       | 128.84              | 1.23                                     |
| 1980..... | 756  | 945                | 1,442,278               | 158.59       | 127.18              | 1.25                                     |
| 1981..... | 826  | 1,006              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.22                                     |
| 1982..... | 934  | 1,141              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.22                                     |
| 1983..... | 1,057  | 1,299              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.23                                     |
| 1984..... | 1,110  | 1,364              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.23                                     |
| 1985..... | 1,069  | 1,326              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.24                                     |
| 1986..... | 1,045  | 1,303              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.25                                     |
| 1987..... | 954  | 1,168              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.22                                     |
| 1988..... | 909  | 1,106              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.22                                     |
| 1989..... | 916  | 1,105              | (2)                     | (2)          | (2)                 | 1.21                                     |

<sup>1</sup> Data partly estimated. Number of States reporting: 1960-61, 53; 1962 and 1963, 52; 1964-67, 51; 1968, 48; 1969, 47; 1970, 45; 1971-72, 47; 1973-75, 45; 1976, 44; 1977-78, 42; 1979, 43; 1980-82, 41; 1983, 40; 1984, 39; 1985-86, 38; and 1987-89, 36.

<sup>2</sup> Data not available.

<sup>3</sup> As of December of each year.

## Technical Notes

---

### Tables

10A      Sampling Variability

## Sampling Variability

A substantial number of tables in sections 5 and 6 in this edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** present OASDI award and current-pay benefit data based on 1-percent and 10-percent sample files drawn from the Social Security Administration's administrative records. In addition, tables 4.B1-B11 on the taxable earnings of OASDI workers in section 4 and tables 9.C1, 9.C2, 9.F1, and 9.F2 on SSI benefit distributions and diagnoses in section 9 are also based on 1-percent administrative record samples.

Estimates, based on sample data, may differ because of sampling variability from the figures that would have been obtained had all, rather than specified samples, of the records been used. The standard error is a measure of the sampling variability. About 68 percent of all possible probability samples selected with the same specifications will give estimates within one standard error of the figure obtained from a compilation of all records. Similarly, about 95 percent will give estimates within two standard errors and about

**Table 10.A1.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons**

| 1-percent file                 |                   | 10-percent file                |                   |
|--------------------------------|-------------------|--------------------------------|-------------------|
| Size of estimate<br>(inflated) | Standard<br>error | Size of estimate<br>(inflated) | Standard<br>error |
| 500 .....                      | 250               | 100 .....                      | 30                |
| 1,000 .....                    | 300               | 500 .....                      | 70                |
| 2,500 .....                    | 500               | 1,000 .....                    | 100               |
| 5,000 .....                    | 800               | 5,000 .....                    | 225               |
| 7,500 .....                    | 900               | 10,000 .....                   | 300               |
| 10,000 .....                   | 1,100             | 50,000 .....                   | 700               |
| 25,000 .....                   | 1,700             | 100,000 .....                  | 1,000             |
| 50,000 .....                   | 2,400             | 500,000 .....                  | 2,200             |
| 75,000 .....                   | 3,000             | 1,000,000 .....                | 3,200             |
| 100,000 .....                  | 3,400             | 2,000,000 .....                | 4,300             |
| 250,000 .....                  | 5,400             | 3,000,000 .....                | 5,300             |
| 500,000 .....                  | 7,800             | 5,000,000 .....                | 6,500             |
| 750,000 .....                  | 9,600             | 10,000,000 .....               | 8,500             |
| 1,000,000 .....                | 11,100            | 20,000,000 .....               | 9,300             |
| 5,000,000 .....                | 25,800            |                                |                   |
| 10,000,000 .....               | 36,900            |                                |                   |
| 25,000,000 .....               | 57,700            |                                |                   |
| 50,000,000 .....               | 76,100            |                                |                   |
| 75,000,000 .....               | 82,900            |                                |                   |



99 percent will give estimates within two and one-half standard errors. The standard error of an estimate depends on the design elements such as the method of sampling, sample size, and the estimation process.

Because of the large number of data cells tabulated from the sample files, it is not practical to calculate the standard error for every possible cell. However, standard errors for a large number of cells were estimated. These estimates were used to fit regression curves to provide estimates of approximate standard errors associated with tabulated counts and proportions.

The tables showing the sampling variability provide a general order of magnitude for similar estimates from the various sample files. Table 10.A1 presents approximate standard errors for the estimated number of persons from the 1-percent and the 10-percent files. The reliability of an estimated percentage depends on both the size of the percentage and on the size of the total on which the percentage is based. Data in tables 10.A2 and 10.A3 provide approximations of the standard errors of the estimated percentage of persons in the 1-percent and 10-percent files. The standard errors are expressed in percentage points and the bases shown are in terms of inflated data.

**Table 10.A2.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file**

| Size of base<br>(inflated) | Estimated percentage |            |             |             |      |
|----------------------------|----------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|------|
|                            | 2<br>or 98           | 5<br>or 95 | 10<br>or 90 | 25<br>or 75 | 50   |
| 1,000 .....                | 4.7                  | 7.3        | 10.1        | 14.5        | 16.8 |
| 10,000 .....               | 1.5                  | 2.3        | 3.2         | 4.6         | 5.3  |
| 50,000 .....               | .7                   | 1.0        | 1.4         | 2.1         | 2.4  |
| 100,000 .....              | .5                   | .7         | 1.0         | 1.5         | 1.7  |
| 500,000 .....              | .2                   | .3         | .4          | .7          | .8   |
| 1,000,000 .....            | .1                   | .2         | .3          | .5          | .5   |
| 5,000,000 .....            | .1                   | .1         | .1          | .2          | .2   |
| 10,000,000 .....           | (1)                  | .1         | .1          | .2          | .2   |
| 50,000,000 .....           | (1)                  | (1)        | (1)         | .1          | .1   |
| 100,000,000 .....          | (1)                  | (1)        | (1)         | (1)         | (1)  |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

**Table 10.A3.—Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file**

| Size of base<br>(inflated) | Estimated percentage |            |             |             |     |
|----------------------------|----------------------|------------|-------------|-------------|-----|
|                            | 2<br>or 98           | 5<br>or 95 | 10<br>or 90 | 25<br>or 75 | 50  |
| 500 .....                  | 1.9                  | 3.0        | 4.1         | 5.9         | 6.8 |
| 1,000 .....                | 1.3                  | 2.1        | 2.9         | 4.1         | 4.8 |
| 2,500 .....                | .8                   | 1.3        | 1.8         | 2.6         | 3.0 |
| 10,000 .....               | .4                   | .6         | .9          | 1.3         | 1.5 |
| 50,000 .....               | .2                   | .3         | .4          | .6          | .7  |
| 100,000 .....              | .1                   | .2         | .3          | .4          | .5  |
| 500,000 .....              | (1)                  | .1         | .1          | .2          | .2  |
| 1,000,000 .....            | (1)                  | .1         | .1          | .1          | .2  |
| 5,000,000 .....            | (1)                  | (1)        | (1)         | (1)         | .1  |
| 10,000,000 .....           | (1)                  | (1)        | (1)         | (1)         | (1) |
| 50,000,000 .....           | (1)                  | (1)        | (1)         | (1)         | (1) |

<sup>1</sup> Less than 0.05 percent.

## OASDI Benefit Award Data

---

The OASDI benefit award data in this edition of the **Annual Statistical Supplement** are derived from two sources:

**(1) Monthly award data.** The Master Beneficiary Record (MBR) is the major administrative data base for the Social Security program. It is used for the calculation of benefits and the maintenance of information about beneficiaries. Each month, when the MBR is updated, a record of award actions is created. This record is used to prepare award data on a 100-percent basis. Data available each month include types of benefits awarded, sex of beneficiary, and the monthly benefit amounts payable. These data are used to update the time-series tables.

**(2) Award data from the OASDI 1-Percent Sample.** This source provides monthly award data based on a 1-percent sample derived from the MBR. The 12 monthly files are combined to produce an annual file. In this **Supplement**, the 1-percent sample was used to prepare award tables for 1990, which show detailed data by age, sex, and type of benefit, and distributions by benefit amount. Award data from the 1-percent sample are similar to the data described above. An important difference, however, is the treatment of dual entitlement.

When a retired-worker beneficiary subsequently becomes dually entitled to a secondary benefit as a wife, husband, widow or widower, the secondary benefit is counted as an award in the 100-percent data. In contrast, award data based on the OASDI 1-percent sample do not count the secondary benefit as an award when both benefits are paid from the same trust fund. The latter method appears to provide a better descriptive framework for the presentation of award data. When dual entitlements are counted as awards, the number of awardees is increased and the monthly amount awarded is lowered. The person has already been counted as having received an award when he or she became entitled to the retired-worker benefit, and is counted again upon entitlement to the secondary benefit. The average benefit amount is lowered because the amount recorded for the award for the dually entitled person is only the difference between the amount of the retired-worker benefit and the amount of the secondary benefit.

CONTACT: Joseph Bondar/Mayer Feldman (301) 965-0162/0161 for further information.

## Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)

---

### Background

---

The Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP) is a source of information for data not generally available from program records or household surveys. In a three-agency effort, the SIPP was developed during the late 1970's and early 1980's. The three developers were the Office of the Assistant Secretary for Planning and Evaluation and the Office of Research and Statistics of the Social Security Administration, both part of the Department of Health and Human Services, and the Bureau of the Census. Interviewing began in late 1983 under the auspices of the Bureau of the Census. The survey covers the civilian noninstitutionalized resident population, and respondents are interviewed every 4 months over a 2-1/2 year period. An additional panel, with a new sample, is introduced each year.

The survey provides comprehensive information on the economic resources of Americans and on how public transfer and tax programs affect their financial circumstances. The data provide Government policymakers with an improved information base for: (1) studying the effectiveness of Government tax and transfer programs, (2) estimating future program costs and coverage, and (3) evaluating the effects of proposed policy changes.

The survey supplies detailed information on annual and subannual income; participation in public and private transfer programs; and income, earnings, and property taxes. It also measures economic resources other than current cash income. The data on assets, debts, and noncash benefits represent the most important elements of this broader perspective. To support a fuller understanding of the variation in economic resources among individuals and families, information is collected about labor-force activity; current health and disability status; work, health, and marital history; and experience with major public transfer programs. Data on a limited number of expenditure items, such as shelter costs and work expenses, are also obtained.

The focus of the SIPP— participation in public programs, a broad-gauged definition of economic resources, and information about personal background characteristics that condition resources and needs—makes it an important resource for studying the social and economic circumstances of Social Security beneficiaries and Supplemental Security Income (SSI) recipients, and the general aged, disabled, and survivor populations to which they belong. Given the varied arrangements under which individuals receive cash benefits under the Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI)



portions of the Social Security program, it is noteworthy that the SIPP distinguishes among retired-worker, disabled-worker, spouse, widow, and child beneficiaries. Because it lacks this capability, the Census Bureau's Current Population Survey has been of limited use in analyzing the social and economic characteristics of different types of OASDI beneficiaries.

Beginning with estimates for August 1985 presented in the 1989 **Supplement**, estimates by type of OASDI benefit are based on Social Security program information that was matched to SIPP public use files and edited to be consistent with information reported in the survey on Social Security benefit receipt, Medicare coverage, age, sex, and marital status.<sup>1</sup> In previous years, type of OASDI benefit was identified on the basis of extensive manipulation of information contained in public use data sets.

The SIPP-based tables present data as of May 1986 on: (1) the composition and level of cash income and the receipt of noncash benefits by individuals with different types of Social Security (OASDI) benefits (tables 5.A11-A13); (2) the general socioeconomic characteristics, including living arrangements, of persons aged 18-64 who receive OASDI or SSI payments based on disability (tables

3.C-9-C11); and (3) similar socioeconomic information about SSI recipients aged 18 or older (tables 9.A6-A7). The final table (3.D1) measures the major components of retirement status: labor-force status and the receipt of income from Social Security and employer pensions. It is expected that a time series based on this information will be useful in monitoring trends in the age at retirement. The unit of analysis used in each table is the individual beneficiary. Demographic and economic characteristics are shown at the person, family, or household level.

Because the SIPP is a sample survey, caution should be exercised when these data are compared with data based on program records or other household surveys. For example, by design, the survey does not cover the entire beneficiary population (persons living in institutions and outside the 50 States and the District of Columbia are excluded), and estimates may pertain to different time periods. Other definitional differences may also affect the data. In addition, survey estimates are subject to sampling and nonsampling error. Standard errors, discussed in the note that appears at the end of this section, primarily indicate the magnitude of sampling error. Although they also partially measure the effect of some nonsampling errors of response and enumeration, standard errors do not measure systematic biases in the data. (In the absence of sampling error, bias is the difference between the survey estimate and the desired value for a given characteristic.) Some sense of the degree of bias affecting income and program participation estimates from the SIPP is provided in SSA's Office of Research and Statistics Working Paper No. 39 "Reflections on the

Income Estimates from the Initial Panel of the Survey of Income and Program Participation (SIPP)."

Finally, since the full extent of nonsampling error is not known, particular care should be exercised in the interpretation of estimates based on a relatively small number of cases or on small differences between estimates.

The following publications from the Bureau of the Census **Current Population Reports** (P-70 series) provide an introduction to the range of information that is collected by SIPP and is of special relevance to the populations served by the Social Security Administration:

Disability, Functional Limitation, and Health Insurance Coverage: 1984/85, No. 8, 1986

Male-Female Differences in Work Experience, Occupation, and Earnings: 1984, No. 10, 1987

Who's Helping Out? Support Networks Among American Families, No. 13, 1988

Characteristics of Persons Receiving Benefits from Major Assistance Programs, No. 14, 1989

Household Wealth and Asset Ownership: 1988, No. 22, 1990

Transitions in Income and Poverty Status: 1987-88, No. 24, 1991

Pensions: Worker Coverage and Retirement Benefits, 1987, No. 25, 1991

These reports are available from the Superintendent of Documents, U.S. Government Printing Office, Washington, DC 20402.

In addition, SSA analysts have conducted research focusing on the

<sup>1</sup> The matching activity required to identify type of OASDI benefit was undertaken as part of a joint statistical project between SSA and the Bureau of the Census under the aegis of the agencies' 1967 Memorandum of Agreement on the Exchange of Statistical Information and Service. All work involving the development and analysis of the matched data set at SSA has been carried out, subject to the strictest confidentiality safeguards, by SSA employees acting as special sworn employees of the Bureau of the Census.

social and economic characteristics of OASDI beneficiaries and the general aged population. Six of these studies are:

Del Bene, Linda and Denton R. Vaughan, "Health Needs and Economic Resources of the Aged," **American Statistical Association, 1989 Proceedings of the Social Statistics Section**, Washington, DC, 1990;

Grad, Susan, "Income and Assets of Social Security Beneficiaries by Type of Benefit," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1989, pages 2-10;

\_\_\_\_\_, "Income Change at Retirement," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1990, pages 2-10;

Radner, Daniel B., "Net Worth and Financial Assets of Age Groups in 1984," **Social Security Bulletin**, March 1989, pages 2-15;

\_\_\_\_\_, "Assessing the Economic Status of the Aged and Nonaged Using Alternative Income-Wealth Measures," **Social Security Bulletin**, March 1990, pages 2-14; and

Vaughan, Denton R., "Development and Evaluation of a Survey-Based Type of Benefit Classification for the Social Security Program," **Social Security Bulletin**, January 1989, pages 12-16.

## Note on Sampling Error

Because SIPP estimates are based on a sample, they may differ somewhat from the figures that would have been obtained if a complete census had been taken using the same questionnaire, instructions, and enumerators. The uncertainty that arises from using a sample is referred to as sampling error. The magnitude of sampling error for a given statistic is indicated by its standard error.

Although the Bureau of the Census has calculated standard errors for a number of different types of survey estimates, they are not available for OASDI and SSI recipients *per se*. There is good reason to believe that the magnitude of sampling error for estimates concerning OASDI and SSI beneficiaries varies by type of benefit and that, in turn, standard errors for such estimates may be quite different from those associated with the characteristics for which published standard errors are available. Consequently, the Office of Research and Statistics has developed standard error

estimates specifically tailored to the population of OASDI and SSI recipients. A detailed discussion of these standard errors and their use was published in the October 1988 **Social Security Bulletin** (Vol. 51, No. 10, pages 4-21).

These standard errors were estimated using the SIPP sample as it existed after the completion of the first interview of the 1984 panel. Because of substantial sample reductions affecting the later interviews of the 1984 panel, and each subsequent panel, the procedures appropriate for the initial interviews of the 1984 panel must be modified for use with later 1984 panel interviews and subsequent panels. Given the sample size of the 1986 panel, the user may derive approximate standard errors for estimates of OASDI and SSI beneficiary characteristics that appear in this year's **Supplement** by multiplying standard errors calculated according to the procedures described in the October 1988 **Social Security Bulletin** by a factor of 1.4.



## Poverty Data

---

Table 3.E1 presents the weighted average poverty thresholds for the United States for 1959-90. Table 3.E2 presents data on the extent of poverty in the United States for 1959-90. Tables 3.E3 and 3.E4 present more detailed data on the extent of poverty in the United States for 1989 and 1990. Table 3.E8 presents poverty guidelines by family size, for the contiguous United States, Alaska, and Hawaii, for 1965-91, issued by the Department of Health and Human Services. Poverty thresholds are used primarily for statistical purposes, while poverty guidelines are used for administrative purposes. The guidelines are used to determine the financial eligibility criteria for a number of Federal Government programs.

The conceptual framework for the measurement of poverty, originally developed in 1964 by Mollie Orshansky of the Social Security Administration, was revised by Federal interagency committees in 1969 and 1981. The statistical poverty levels consist of a set of thresholds that vary by family size and composition. The poverty index is a statistical measure based on income-food expenditure patterns (from the Department of Agriculture's 1955 Household Food Consumption Survey) and the minimum adequate "American style" diet included in the Department of Agriculture's 1961 economy food plan. (See Bureau of

the Census, "Poverty in the United States: 1990," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 175, Appendix A, for an explanation of the poverty definition.)

These income criteria for determining the extent of poverty in the United States have become the basis for the official statistics issued annually by the Bureau of the Census in "Poverty in the United States," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60. The poverty levels are adjusted to reflect changes in the annual average Consumer Price Index (CPI) (see Bureau of the Census, "Revision in Poverty Statistics, 1959 to 1968," **Current Population Reports: Special Studies**, Series P-23, No. 28; and Directive No. 14, "Definition of Poverty for Statistical Purposes," **Statistical Policy Handbook**, 1978, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards, Department of Commerce).

The poverty income guidelines, a rounded version of the poverty thresholds, vary by family size, and there are separate sets of guidelines for the two noncontiguous States (Hawaii and Alaska). The guidelines are used for determining whether a person or family is financially eligible for assistance or services under a particular Federal program. Authorizing legislation or regulations for specific programs indicate



whether a program uses the poverty guidelines as one of several eligibility criteria, uses a modification of the guidelines (for example, 130 percent or 185 percent of the guidelines), or uses them for purposes of targeting assistance or services.

The poverty index was originally developed at a time when the noncash benefits for both nonneedy and needy families were relatively small and unimportant. It was, therefore, developed as a measure of income inadequacy of money income only. Nonmoney income is, therefore, not currently considered in calculating the poverty thresholds. Whether these poverty thresholds would also serve as a measure of income inadequacy for income distributions that include nonmoney as well as money income is an issue that requires serious analytical consideration.

Data on the poverty population and on family and personal income are collected in the March Current Population Survey (CPS). Data from the March survey are also known as the Annual Demographic File. Following the standard Census Bureau definition, the family is defined as two or more persons related by blood, marriage, or adoption and residing together. "Income" refers to money income from all sources, including public income transfers, but before Federal, State, or local personal income taxes. Money income does not reflect the fact that many families receive part of their income in kind—in the form of nonmoney transfers such as employee use of business transportation and facilities, employer-paid health insurance and other employer-supported fringe benefits, Medicare, Medicaid, food stamps, and housing assistance. Many farm families receive part of their income in the form of rent-free housing or goods produced and consumed by the family. Beginning in March 1980,

the Census Bureau began supplementing data on annual family money income with information on the number of households receiving certain selected public and private noncash benefits. For information on characteristics of recipients of selected noncash benefits, see Bureau of the Census, "Characteristics of Households and Persons Receiving Selected Noncash Benefits: 1980 (With Comparable Data for 1979),"

**Current Population Reports:**

**Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 131, and subsequent reports.

The Census Bureau is examining procedures for valuing benefits but there is as yet no consensus on how to assign a money value to such benefits. Results of this "valuation" work, described as "experimental" and "exploratory in nature," appear in the Bureau of the Census, "Measuring the Effect of Benefits and Taxes on Income and Poverty: 1990," **Current Population Reports: Consumer Income**, Series P-60, No. 176-RD. This report suggests that if specific taxes had been deducted and selected government benefits had been counted as income without changing the current poverty threshold, the estimate of poverty for 1990 would have been between a low of 9.8 percent and a high of 21.1 percent, depending on the range of benefits valued and the method used.

Before 1980, for statistical classification of families as poor, detailed poverty thresholds were applied separately for 124 family situations which allowed for the number of adults and children, sex of family householder, and whether the family lived on a farm. The current matrix of poverty thresholds used by the Census Bureau to determine the poverty status of families and unrelated individuals consists of a set of 48 thresholds arranged in a two-dimensional

matrix by family size (from one person, that is, unrelated individuals, to nine or more persons) cross-classified by the presence and number of family members under age 18 (from no children to eight or more children present). Unrelated individuals and two-person families are further differentiated by the age of the individual or family householder (under age 65 and aged 65 or older).

The poverty thresholds generally cited for specified family sizes represent the weighted average of individual thresholds for families of different composition at that size. From 1969 to 1980, families living on farms were assumed to need 85 percent of the cash income of corresponding nonfarm families. (Figures for prior years were retabulated retrospectively on this basis.) Several changes were implemented with the 1980 Census and the March 1982 CPS:

- (1) elimination of separate thresholds for farm families,
- (2) elimination (through appropriate averaging) of separate thresholds for female-householder and "all other" families, and
- (3) extension of the poverty matrix to make the largest family size category "nine persons or more" rather than "seven or more persons" (see

**Current Population Reports:**

**Consumer Income**, cited earlier).

The total money income of each family in the CPS sample is tested against the appropriate poverty threshold to determine the poverty status of that family. If the family's total income is less than its corresponding cutoff, the family is classified as being below the poverty level. The average threshold for a given family size is the weighted average threshold for that group obtained by multiplying the threshold for each family size subcategory by the number of families in that subcategory. These products are then aggregated

across the entire range of family-size categories, and the total aggregate is divided by the total number of families in the group to yield the weighted average threshold at the poverty level for that family size.

Since 1973, the poverty income guidelines have been computed from the official poverty threshold by increasing the weighted average poverty thresholds by the percentage change in the Consumer Price Index (CPI-U) during the preceding year and rounding the value for a family of four up to the next higher \$50. All family sizes above and below four are computed by adding or subtracting equal dollar amounts derived from the average difference between poverty lines, for families with one to eight persons, rounded to the nearest multiple of \$20.

Once a year, in March, the sample of U.S. households interviewed in the monthly CPS is asked to provide information on household members' incomes during the preceding calendar year. Survey experience indicates that respondents tend to underreport their income in household surveys. There is almost no underreporting of wage or salary income. Underreporting is most pronounced for dividends, interest, and workers' compensation; less pronounced for veterans' payments, public assistance, and private pensions and modest for Social Security and Federal retirement programs. The proportion of nonresponses to CPS income questions is greater among middle-income and higher-income families than among lower-income families.

It should be noted that changes have occurred in the sample size, content, and procedures of the CPS over the years. Since 1959—the

first year for which statistics using the current official definition are available—the number of households interviewed has changed, the definition of farm residence was altered, the number of income types separately identified has been increased, and more sophisticated allocation procedures have been developed for income items respondents failed to report. Medians computed by the Bureau of the Census for 1979 through 1987 were calculated using Pareto interpolation if the median estimate contained high income persons, families, and households. All median incomes for 1975 and earlier and those for years after 1987 were computed using linear interpolation. Because of these changes, the income and poverty data and medians as reported yearly by the Census Bureau do not in the strictest sense form a continuous series.

The major modifications introduced in March 1980 rendered interpretation of change from 1978 to 1979 particularly difficult. In March 1980, the sample size was expanded considerably. The number and type of questions relating to income received in 1979 changed, as did the procedure for allocating the reported income among family members. The description of family structure was changed—eliminating secondary families and replacing the concept of "family head" with that of "householder" or "reference person." Such modifications result in adding to the number of households designated as having a female head some husband-wife families that formerly would have been classified as having a male head. Another consequence is the sharp rise in the number of

households—poor and nonpoor alike—credited with income received from dividends, interest, and rent, or from pensions other than Social Security. The 1978-79 increase in these characteristics is much greater than one would normally expect for a single year and should not be attributed to economic and social factors alone.

The increased sample size means that income and related data are now being obtained from twice as many households as were interviewed in the early years of the CPS. Accordingly, current poverty population estimates are subject to considerably smaller sampling errors than the estimates for the initial years of the poverty series. Comparison of data for 1979 (obtained in March 1980) with those for 1978 and earlier years should make allowance for the differences in survey techniques. Moreover, data for 1980 (collected in March 1981), have been adjusted to new controls introduced in the 1980 Census. Some summary data for 1979 have been adjusted to facilitate comparison and may differ from data presented here (see Bureau of the Census, **Current Population Reports, Consumer Income**, Series P-60, Nos. 130, 133, 138, 144, 147, 152, 158, 160, 163, 164-RD-1, 166, 168, 169-RD, 170-RD, 171, 175, and 176-RD).

CONTACT: Joan Loeff/Gordon Fisher (301) 965-0180/ (202) 245-7316 for further information.



## List of Abbreviations

---

|                |  |
|----------------|--|
| <b>AB</b>      | Aid to the Blind   |
| <b>AFDC</b>    | Aid to Families with Dependent Children                          |
| <b>AFDC-UP</b> | Aid to Families with Dependent Children-Unemployed Parents       |
| <b>AIME</b>    | Average Indexed Monthly Earnings                                 |
| <b>AMW</b>     | Average Monthly Wage   |
| <b>APTD</b>    | Aid to the Permanently and Totally Disabled                      |
| <b>COBRA</b>   | Consolidated Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act                   |
| <b>CPI-U</b>   | Consumer Price Index for All Urban Consumers                     |
| <b>CPI-W</b>   | Consumer Price Index for Urban Wage Earners and Clerical Workers |
| <b>CPS</b>     | Current Population Survey  |
| <b>CWEP</b>    | Community Work Experience Program                                |
| <b>DI</b>      | Disability Insurance   |
| <b>DRG</b>     | Diagnosis-Related Group  |
| <b>ESRD</b>    | End-Stage Renal Disease  |
| <b>FICA</b>    | Federal Insurance Contributions Act                              |
| <b>FMAP</b>    | Federal Medical Assistance Percentage                            |
| <b>FY</b>      | Fiscal Year  |
| <b>GA</b>      | General Assistance   |
| <b>GNP</b>     | Gross National Product   |
| <b>HHS</b>     | Department of Health and Human Services                          |
| <b>HI</b>      | Hospital Insurance   |
| <b>HHA</b>     | Home Health Agency   |
| <b>HMO</b>     | Health Maintenance Organization                                  |
| <b>ICF</b>     | Intermediate-Care Facility                                       |
| <b>JOBS</b>    | Job Opportunities and Basic Skills Training                      |
| <b>LIHEAP</b>  | Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program                        |
| <b>MBC</b>     | Monthly Benefit Credited   |
| <b>MBR</b>     | Master Beneficiary Record  |
| <b>MCCA</b>    | Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act                               |



---

|              |  |
|--------------|--|
| <b>MCCRA</b> | Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act    |
| <b>OAA</b>   | Old-Age Assistance                           |
| <b>OBRA</b>  | Omnibus Budget Reconciliation Act            |
| <b>OASDI</b> | Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance |
| <b>OASI</b>  | Old-Age and Survivors Insurance              |
| <b>OEO</b>   | Office of Economic Opportunity               |
| <b>OMB</b>   | Office of Management and Budget              |
| <b>PIA</b>   | Primary Insurance Amount                     |
| <b>PIB</b>   | Primary Insurance Benefit                    |
| <b>PPS</b>   | Prospective Payment System                   |
| <b>QC</b>    | Quarter of Coverage                          |
| <b>SECA</b>  | Self-Employment Contributions Act            |
| <b>SIPP</b>  | Survey of Income and Program Participation   |
| <b>SMI</b>   | Supplementary Medical Insurance              |
| <b>SNF</b>   | Skilled-Nursing Facility                     |
| <b>SSA</b>   | Social Security Administration               |
| <b>SSI</b>   | Supplemental Security Income                 |
| <b>SGA</b>   | Substantial Gainful Activity                 |
| <b>TEFRA</b> | Tax Equity and Fiscal Responsibility Act     |
| <b>TFP</b>   | Thrifty Food Plan                            |
| <b>VA</b>    | Department of Veterans' Affairs              |
| <b>WIN</b>   | Work Incentive Program                       |

## Glossary of Program Terms

---

|  |  |
|--|--|
| <b>Actuarial reduction<br/>(OASDI)</b>   | See "Benefit reduction."   |
| <b>Age (OASDI)</b>   | In current-pay benefit data tables, the age classification is based on the age of the person at his or her last birthday. In award data, age is either age in month of award or age in year of award, as specified in tables.  |
| <b>Aged beneficiary (OASDI)</b>  | A person who qualifies for benefits on the basis of age rather than on the basis of child care or disability.  |
| <b>Aged enrollee (Medicare)</b>  | A person aged 65 or older enrolled in the Medicare program.  |
| <b>Aged person (SSI)</b>   | A person aged 65 or older. Excludes persons whose eligibility is based on blindness or disability and who are classified as blind or disabled even if they are aged 65 or older.   |
| <b>Aid to Families with<br/>Dependent Children (AFDC)</b>                            | Money payments with respect to a dependent child or children; includes money payments to meet the needs of the parent(s) or needy relative with whom the child is living and the needs of any other individual living in the same home who is considered essential to the well-being of the child if the resources and the needs of such individual are taken into account in determining the amount of the money payment.   |
| <b>Allowance (DI)</b>  | A determination that a worker is entitled to a cash disability benefit award or to the establishment of a period of disability because of an inability to work by reason of any physical or mental impairment.   |
| <b>Amount reimbursed<br/>(Medicare, HI, and<br/>institutional billing under SMI)</b> | The amount recorded on an individual bill paid by an intermediary to a provider for covered services. The amount reimbursed excludes the applicable deductible and coinsurance, which are the responsibility of the Medicare enrollees served. For hospitals paid under the prospective payment system, which began to be phased in October 1, 1983 and has been fully implemented since October 1, 1987, the billing reimbursement shown on an individual bill represents the amount paid for the particular diagnosis related group (DRG) into which the patient was classified. Excluded are reimbursements for non-DRG related pass-through costs such as direct medical education, kidney acquisitions, certain bad debts, and for the indirect medical education adjustment. Hospitals and other institutions were paid under the reasonable cost method prior to October 1983. Under the reasonable cost method, billing reimbursements paid by intermediaries are based on an interim rate (either per diem, a percent of charges, or an all-inclusive rate), which is later adjusted at the end of each provider's fiscal year on the basis of audited reasonable costs of operation. The interim amount reimbursed, as shown on the bill, is an approximation of ultimate reimbursement and excludes any retroactive adjustments or lump-sum interim payments. |

|  |  |
|--|--|
| <b>Amount reimbursed (Medicare, physicians, and suppliers under SMI)</b> | The amount reimbursed on an individual claim is the amount paid by a carrier to a physician or supplier (for an assigned claim) or a beneficiary (for an unassigned claim).  |
| <b>Annual maximum taxable limit (HI)</b>                                 | Annual dollar amount (\$125,000 in 1991 and \$130,200 in 1992) above which earnings in employment covered under the HI program are not taxable. Before 1991, the maximum taxable limit was the same amount for both the OASDI and HI programs. See table 2.A1 for maximum amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "applicable contribution base.")  |
| <b>Annual maximum taxable limit (OASDI)</b>                              | Annual dollar amount (\$53,400 in 1991 and \$55,500 in 1992) above which earnings in employment covered under the OASDI program are neither taxable nor creditable for benefit computation purposes. See table 2.A1 for maximum taxable amounts for previous years. (Also referred to as "contribution and benefit base," "annual creditable maximum," "taxable maximum," and "maximum taxable.")  |
| <b>Approved bill (Medicare, HI, and institutional billing under SMI)</b> | A bill submitted by a provider of services to an intermediary and approved for payment by the intermediary. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the prospective payment system are submitted for payment after discharge. There is usually one bill for each stay or discharge. Inpatient hospital bills reimbursed under the reasonable cost method may be submitted before discharge for payment of part of an inpatient hospital stay, as well as after discharge for the full stay or for the remaining part of the stay not covered by the interim bill. Under reasonable cost reimbursement, an approved inpatient hospital bill does not necessarily equal a complete stay or discharge.  |
| <b>Assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)</b>                                   | See "Total assignment rate."   |
| <b>Auxiliary benefit (OASDI)</b>   | See "Dependent's benefit."   |
| <b>Average indexed monthly earnings—AIME (OASDI)</b>                     | <p>The amount of earnings used in determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1978. Indexing creates an earnings record that reflects the value of the individual's previous earnings relative to national average earnings in the indexing year. The indexing year is the second year before the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies. Taxable earnings after the indexing year are counted at their nominal value. For widow(er)s first eligible after December 1984, the indexing year applicable to the deceased worker's earnings may alternatively be the second year before the widow(er)s date of eligibility for survivors benefits if a higher benefit results.</p> <p>Earnings are indexed by multiplying the worker's taxable earnings for each year after 1950 through the indexing year by the average wages of all workers for the indexing year, and dividing by the average wages of all workers for the year being indexed. Once the earnings record has been indexed, the AIME is computed by—</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62, becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);</li> <li>(2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings after indexing, from any years after 1950; and</li> <li>(3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.</li> </ol> <p>For workers becoming entitled to disability benefits after June 1980, the number of dropout years varies by the age attained in year of disability onset. The number is 0, 1, 2, 3, 4, and 5, respectively, for workers aged 26 or younger, 27-31, 32-36, 37-41, 42-46, and 47 or older. Effective for months after June 1981, however, disabled workers under age 37 may obtain up to 3 additional dropout years (3, 2, and 1,</p> |



respectively, for those aged 26 or younger, 27-31, and 32-36) for years otherwise included as computation years in which the worker had no earnings and was living with a child (of the worker or his or her spouse) under age 3.

**Average monthly wage—  
AMW (OASDI)**

The amount of earnings used as the basis for determining the primary insurance amount (PIA) for workers who attained age 62, became disabled, or died before 1979, and also under a transitional guarantee computation for workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83. The AMW is computed by—

- (1) determining the number of computation years—the number of years after 1950 (or the year of attainment of age 21, if later) and up to the year in which the worker attains age 62 (age 65 for men born before January 2, 1911, and the later of age 62 or the year 1975 for men born after January 1, 1911), becomes disabled, or dies, minus dropout years, generally 5 (minimum number of computation years is 2);
- (2) selecting the actual computation years, based on highest earnings (up to the amount of the annual maximum taxable earnings in each year), from any years after 1950; and
- (3) dividing the sum of earnings in the computation years by the total number of months in the computation years.

See the last paragraph under AIME for special dropout rules for disabled workers.

An alternative computation method takes into account the worker's earnings after 1936. The method yielding the highest PIA is used.

The transitional guarantee computation is applicable to workers who attained age 62 in 1979-83, and to survivors of such workers (if the PIA under the transitional guarantee computation is higher than under the AIME method). It excludes earnings beginning with the year of attainment of age 62.

**Award (OASDI)**

An action following a determination that an individual is entitled to a specified type of benefit. The action adds the individual to the Social Security benefit rolls maintained for that type of benefit and is counted as an award in a particular month. Award actions are processed not only for new entrants to the benefit rolls but also for persons already on the rolls whose benefits in one category are terminated but who become entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions. Two frequent events causing conversions are the attainment of age 65 by a disabled worker and the death of a retired or disabled worker. When a disabled worker attains age 65, the worker benefit and the benefits of spouses and children are converted to the retirement category. Upon the death of a disabled worker, benefits for children are converted to the survivor child category and benefits for spouses caring for these children are converted to widowed mothers and fathers benefits. Benefits for spouses of retired and disabled workers who are entitled because of age are converted to nondisabled widows and widowers benefits upon the death of the worker. The above conversions are counted in the award data. Children of retired workers who are converted to children of deceased workers upon the death of the worker are not counted in the award data.

Awards may result in the immediate payment of benefits (currently payable awards). If an individual does not qualify for payable benefits due to any of the reasons listed under "withholding," conditional or deferred awards are processed. Deferred awards are those in which benefits are scheduled to begin in a specified month. If benefits are withheld for an indefinite period, a conditional award is prepared. Since September 1965, most conditional and deferred awards for beneficiaries aged 65 or older have been for individuals who apply for Social Security benefits in order to become eligible for Medicare but have benefits offset due to the earnings test. Legislation enacted in 1980 permits individuals aged 65 or older to file for Medicare without applying for Social Security benefits. These individuals are not counted in the award data until they actually apply for Social Security.

**Bend points**

The dollar amounts defining the average monthly earnings or AIME brackets in the benefit formulas. See table 2.A7.

|                                      |   |
|--------------------------------------|---|
| <b>Beneficiary (OASDI)</b>           | A person who has been awarded benefits on the basis of his or her own or another's earnings record. The benefits may be either in current-payment status or withheld.   |
| <b>Benefit-family group (OASDI)</b>  | See "Family classification."  |
| <b>Benefit period (Medicare, HI)</b> | A period of time for measuring the availability and use of inpatient services in a hospital or skilled-nursing facility. Also known as a "spell of illness," it begins with the first day not included in a previous benefit period and ends when the individual has not been in any hospital or skilled-nursing facility for 60 consecutive days. For calendar year 1989, the term was not used in conjunction with inpatient hospital services as these services were unlimited under the 1988 Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Act (MCCA). The 1989 Medicare Catastrophic Coverage Repeal Act (MCCRA) returned to the benefit period measure.  |
| <b>Benefit reduction (OASDI)</b>     | <p>Reduction in monthly benefit amount payable (1) on entitlement at ages 62-64 if the beneficiary is a retired worker, a wife or husband of a retired or disabled worker (with entitlement not based on caring for a child beneficiary), or a divorced spouse; (2) on entitlement at ages 60-64 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse or (3) on entitlement, in case of disability, at ages 50-59 if the beneficiary is a widow, widower, or surviving divorced spouse.</p> <p>At the time of award, the following reductions in benefit amount are made for—</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>a retired-worker beneficiary: 5/9 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 20 percent);</li> <li>a wife or husband beneficiary: 25/36 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 25 percent);</li> <li>a nondisabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse: 19/40 of 1 percent for each month of entitlement before age 65 (maximum reduction of 28.5 percent); and</li> <li>a disabled widow or widower or surviving divorced spouse under age 60: 28.5 percent.</li> </ul> <p>The benefit continues to be paid at a reduced rate even after age 65, except that the reduced rate is refigured at age 65 for all beneficiaries and also at age 62 for a widow, widower, or a surviving divorced spouse to omit months for which the reduced benefit was not paid and to take into account any additional earnings.</p> <p>A disabled-worker benefit may also be reduced if it is payable to a beneficiary already entitled to a reduced retired-worker, widow's, or widower's benefit, with the reduction related to the number of months before age 65 a reduced benefit was actually drawn.</p> |
| <b>Benefits in force (OASDI)</b>     | The number of persons with benefits in force is the sum of persons with benefits in current-payment status and persons with benefits withheld.  |
| <b>Benefits paid (OASDI)</b>         | The amounts disbursed for benefits by the Department of the Treasury in specified periods, including the amount of SMI premiums deducted from the checks.   |
| <b>Benefits terminated (OASDI)</b>   | See "Terminations."   |
| <b>Benefits withheld (OASDI)</b>     | See "Withholding."  |
| <b>Bill (Medicare, SMI)</b>          | A request for payment from or on behalf of a patient for services provided by a physician or supplier. Each bill may include one or more covered services provided by a single physician or supplier on the same or different days. Only bills for which some payment is made under SMI are included in the data.   |
| <b>Blind person (SSI)</b>            | A person having 20/200 or less vision in the better eye with the use of correcting lenses, or with tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less, or who met the October 1972   |



|   |   |
|---|---|
|   | State definition of blindness and received payments under the State's program of Aid to the Blind (AB) in December 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are blind are classified as blind rather than aged.  |
| <b>Carrier (Medicare, SMI)</b>  | Nongovernment organization authorized to determine amounts of payments due noninstitutional providers and to make payments for covered services provided SMI enrollees. (For HI/SMI institutional providers, see "Intermediary.")   |
| <b>Charges (Medicare, SMI)</b>  | Amounts allowed by carriers for specific services and procedures, determined on the basis of a physician's or supplier's customary charges for the service and on the prevailing charges in the locality for similar services. The amount allowed, also known as the "reasonable charge," cannot be higher than that applicable for the carrier's own policyholders for similar services under comparable circumstances.  |
| <b>Child (SSI)</b>  | An unmarried blind or disabled person who is not the head of a household and who is either under age 18 or aged 18-21 and regularly attending school.   |
| <b>Childhood disability benefit (OASDI)</b>                                     | See "Disabled child's benefit."   |
| <b>Child recipient (AFDC)</b>   | Each dependent child who meets the criteria is a child recipient.   |
| <b>Child's benefit (OASDI)</b>  | A monthly benefit payment to a child or eligible grandchild of a retired or disabled worker or of a deceased worker who died fully or currently insured if the child or grandchild is under age 18, or an elementary or secondary student aged 18-19 (before May 1985, benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students), or a disabled person aged 18 or older whose disability began before age 22. A grandchild is eligible for benefits on the earnings record of a grandparent (or the grandparent's spouse) if the following conditions are met: (1) The child must live with the grandparent in the United States, (2) the child must be dependent on the grandparent for at least half of his or her support, and (3) if the parents of the child are alive and not disabled, the grandparent must be deceased and the child adopted by the grandparent's surviving spouse. Child beneficiaries under age 18 and student beneficiaries must be unmarried. Benefits to disabled adult children (also referred to as childhood disability beneficiaries) can be continued if they marry certain other Social Security beneficiaries. |
| <b>Clinic services (Medicaid)</b>   | Services furnished to outpatients by a facility not part of a hospital but organized and operated to provide services to outpatients.   |
| <b>Coinsurance amount (Medicare, HI)</b>  | Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible amount. In 1992, the patient pays \$163 for each day of inpatient hospital services furnished from the 61st day through the 90th day of services for each benefit period and \$326 for each day of the 60 day lifetime reserve that is used. For skilled-nursing services in 1992, the patient pays \$81.50 a day from the 21st through the 100th day of care in a benefit period. (See table 2.B1.)  |
| <b>Coinsurance amount (Medicare, SMI)</b>                                       | Share paid by the patient for covered services above the deductible for the calendar year. The program pays 80 percent of costs or charges allowed for covered services, after the deductible is met. The individual is responsible for 20 percent of allowed charges on assigned claims. On unassigned claims the individual is responsible for the remainder of all charges; however, in 1992 doctors who do not accept assignment may charge no more than 120 percent of Medicare approved fees. (See table 2.B1.)   |
| <b>Computation starting date (OASDI)</b>  | December 31 of either 1936 or 1950. Taxable earnings after the applicable starting date are counted in computing average monthly earnings (only December 31, 1950, applicable in computing average indexed monthly earnings).   |
| <b>Continuation of Medicare coverage for the disabled (DI and Medicare, HI)</b> | For persons who engage in substantial gainful activity but continue to have a disabling condition, Medicare coverage is continued for 39 months following the completion of a trial work period.  |



|  |   |
|--|---|
| <b>Contributions (OASDHI)</b>                                  | <p>The amount based on a percent of earnings, up to an annual maximum, that must be paid by—</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(1) employers and employees on wages from employment under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, and</li> <li>(2) the self-employed on net earnings from self-employment under the Self-Employed Contributions Act, and</li> <li>(3) States on the wages of State and local government employees covered under the Social Security Act through voluntary agreements under section 218 of the Act.</li> </ol> <p>Generally, employers withhold contributions from wages, add an equal amount of contributions, and pay both on a current basis. For annual maximum taxable earnings limit and contribution rates, see table 2.A1. The term contributions includes taxes for OASDI and HI.</p> |
| <b>Conversion of benefits from one type to another (OASDI)</b> | See "Award."  |
| <b>Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)</b>       | Persons eligible to receive cash assistance (OAA, AB, or APTD payments) under Titles I, X, or XIV (or XVI as in effect before 1974) of the Social Security Act for December 1973 who were transferred to the SSI program, effective January 1974.   |
| <b>Covered charges (Medicare, HI)</b>                          | Amount billed by providers for covered services.  |
| <b>Covered days of care (Medicare, HI)</b>                     | The number of days of care for which claims have been approved for payment. Because of interim claims for part of a hospital stay, the number of covered days of care per claim may not represent the number of covered days of care per discharge.   |
| <b>Covered employment (OASDI)</b>                              | All employment and self-employment creditable for Social Security purposes. Almost every kind of employment and self-employment is covered under the program. In a few employment situations, for example, religious orders under a vow of poverty, foreign affiliates of American employers, or State and local governments, coverage must be elected by the employer. However, effective July 1991, coverage is mandatory for State and local employees who are not participating in a public employee retirement system. In a few situations, for example, ministers or self-employed members of certain religious groups, workers can opt out of coverage. Even though employment is covered, not all earnings may be taxable and creditable. See table 2.A1 for taxable and creditable wages and income from self-employment.      |
| <b>Covered services (Medicare)</b>                             | Services and supplies specified as covered by law (including those for which no payment was made because the deductible was not met).   |
| <b>Current-payment status (OASDI)</b>                          | Benefit being paid for a given month with or without deductions, provided the deductions add to less than a full month's benefit. The amount shown is before deduction for the supplementary medical insurance premium. A benefit in current-payment status at the end of a month is usually payable in the first week of the following month.  |
| <b>Deductible (Medicare, HI)</b>                               | Specified amount to be paid by the patient for covered services before reimbursement begins. In 1992, the patient must pay the first \$652 of inpatient hospital expenses in a benefit period. (See table 2.B1.)  |
| <b>Deductible (Medicare, SMI)</b>                              | The expenses for covered services in each calendar year that must be paid by the patient before reimbursement begins. For 1992, the deductible is \$100. (See table 2.B1.)  |
| <b>Deeming (SSI)</b>   | Taking into account the income and resources of essential persons and certain relatives who live with an SSI recipient when determining the amount of the payment. Relatives are the ineligible spouses of adult recipients and the ineligible parents of child recipients under age 18.  |

For noncitizens applying for SSI within 3 years of their entry into the United States, the income and resources of their immigration sponsor are taken into account. This does not apply to those who become blind or disabled after entry, to refugees, or to those granted political asylum.

**Delayed retirement credit (OASDI)**

A credit due a worker for delaying retirement after attainment of age 65 provided the worker (1) was fully insured, (2) had attained age 65 but was not yet age 70 (age 72 before January 1984), and (3) did not receive benefits because he or she had not filed an application or was working. Each monthly credit serves as a basis for increasing the monthly benefit (unless the benefit is based on a special minimum PIA) by specified percentages that depend on the year the worker attains age 62. The monthly credit was 1/12 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 before 1979 and 1/4 of 1 percent for workers who attained age 62 from 1979 through 1986. The corresponding monthly credits for workers who attain age 62 after 1986 are shown under OASDI History of Provisions, Type of Monthly Benefits, Insured Worker, 1983 Act. The increase is applicable to the worker's monthly benefit amount but not to his or her PIA. Hence, auxiliary benefits are generally not affected. The exception is that a surviving (including divorced) spouse receiving widow(er)'s benefits may be entitled, for months after May 1978, to an increase based on the increase that had been applied to the benefit of the deceased worker or for which the worker was eligible at the time of death.

For benefits payable for months before 1979, beneficiaries could not receive delayed retirement credits if they had received a reduced benefit because of entitlement before age 65. Benefits for these individuals were recomputed effective January 1979 to give them the 1/12 of 1 percent credit for any increment month.

**Dental services (Medicaid)**

Services, including ancillary services, provided by a dentist in the practice of his or her profession.

**Dependent child (AFDC)**

A needy child who has been deprived of parental support or care by reason of the death, continued absence from the home, or physical or mental incapacity of a parent or, at the option of the States, who is deprived of such support or care because the parent is unemployed as defined in Federal regulations. The needy child must be living with his or her father, mother, grandfather, grandmother, brother, sister, stepfather, stepmother, stepbrother, stepsister, uncle, aunt, first cousin, nephew, or niece (including such relatives of half-blood; preceding generations as denoted by prefixes of grand, great, or great-great; and persons who have legally adopted the child or the child's parent) in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.

**Dependent's benefit (OASDI)**

Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child of a retired or disabled worker.

**Determination of continuing disability (DI)**

A determination as to whether a person who has been under a disability within the meaning of the law is still under such disability.

**Direct deposit (OASDI and SSI)**

A procedure by which beneficiaries elect to have their monthly benefit checks sent directly to financial institutions they designate.

**Disability (DI)**

The inability to engage in substantial gainful activity by reason of any medically determinable physical or mental impairment that can be expected to result in death or to last for a continuous period of not less than 12 months. Inability to engage in substantial gainful activity means—

- (1) for a nonblind disabled worker, a blind worker under age 55, a disabled child, or a disabled widow, widower or surviving divorced spouse, the inability to engage in substantial gainful activity. Before 1991, a stricter disability definition applied to disabled widow(er)s. A widow(er) needed to have a disability severe enough to prevent him or her from engaging in "any gainful activity;" and
- (2) for a blind worker aged 55 or older, inability because of blindness (that is, central visual acuity of 20/200 or less in the better eye with the use of a correcting lens, or tunnel vision of 20 degrees or less) to engage in any

substantial gainful activity requiring skills comparable with those in any gainful activity in which he or she previously engaged with some regularity and over a substantial period of time.

Except in certain cases involving second and subsequent disabilities, the law requires that a person be disabled continuously for 5 months before he or she can qualify for a "period of disability" or a disabled-worker benefit.

**Disability reentitlement period (DI)**

The 36-month period after the completion of a trial work period for beneficiaries who continue to have a disabling condition and continue to work. Monthly benefits are continued for 3 months after the trial work period and are then suspended. If substantial gainful activity is discontinued during the reentitlement period, monthly benefits may be resumed without a new application and disability determination.

**Disabled adult child's benefit  
(OASDI)**

See "Disabled child's benefit."

**Disabled child's benefit (OASDI)**

A monthly benefit payable to a disabled person aged 18 or older—a son or daughter or eligible grandson or granddaughter of a retired, deceased, or disabled worker—whose disability began before age 22. (Also referred to as childhood disability benefit.)

**Disabled enrollee (Medicare)**

A person under age 65 who is enrolled in the Medicare program by virtue of having been entitled or deemed entitled to cash disability benefits for at least 24 months. For statistical purposes, when not broken out separately, this designation is also used for persons under age 65 enrolled solely on the basis of end-stage renal disease.

**Disabled person (SSI)**

A person unable to engage in any substantial gainful activity due to a medically determinable physical or mental impairment expected to result in death or that has lasted or can be expected to last for a continuous period of at least 12 months. Additionally, a child under age 18 who has an impairment of comparable severity with that of a disabled adult may be considered disabled, as may those persons who met the October 1972 State definition of disability and received payments under the State's program of aid to the permanently and totally disabled (APTD) for December 1973 and for at least 1 month before July 1973. Persons aged 65 or older who receive SSI because they are disabled are classified as disabled rather than aged.

**Disabled surviving divorced  
husband's benefit (OASDI)**

See "Widower's benefit."

**Disabled surviving divorced  
wife's benefit (OASDI)**

See "Widow's benefit."

**Disabled widower's benefit  
(OASDI)**

See "Widower's benefit."

**Disabled widow's benefit (OASDI)**

See "Widow's benefit."

**Disabled-worker benefit (DI)**

A monthly benefit payable to a disabled worker under age 65 insured for disability. Before November 1960, disability benefits were limited to disabled workers aged 50-64.

**Divorced husband's benefit  
(OASDI)**

See "Husband's benefit."

**Divorced wife's benefit (OASDI)**

See "Wife's benefit."



|  |   |
|--|---|
| <b>Domiciliary care facilities (SSI)</b>           | Residential facilities for persons who, because of old age or disability, cannot function in totally independent living situations. These homes do not provide medical or nursing care services.  |
| <b>Dual entitlement (OASDI)</b>                    | See "Entitlement."  |
| <b>Early retirement (OASDI)</b>                    | See "Benefit reduction."  |
| <b>Earnings (OASDHI)</b>                           | Unless otherwise qualified, this term includes all wages from employment and net earnings from self-employment, whether or not taxable or covered.  |
| <b>Earnings test (OASDI)</b>                       | The provision requiring the withholding of benefits if beneficiaries under age 70 have earnings in excess of certain exempt amounts. See "Earnings test," table 2.A18.  |
| <b>Eligible couple (SSI)</b>                       | Two persons, living together as married, both of whom are eligible for SSI. One member of the couple is designated the eligible individual and the other is the eligible spouse. An eligible couple is classified as aged, blind, or disabled according to the classification of the eligible individual.   |
| <b>Eligible individual (SSI)</b>                   | An aged, blind, or disabled person eligible for payments under the SSI program.   |
| <b>Eligible worker (OASDI)</b>                     | For retirement insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status and age requirements for benefits whether or not he or she has filed an application; for disability insurance benefits, when an individual meets the insured status requirements and a period of disability has been established for the worker.   |
| <b>Emergency advance payments (SSI)</b>            | Payments available at initial application for individuals who need cash assistance before the first SSI check arrives. The applicant must present strong evidence that he or she meets the qualifications for eligibility. This advance is withheld from the first check.   |
| <b>Emergency assistance—<br/>Title IV-A (AFDC)</b> | Aid offered for a period of 30 days in any 12-month period to needy families with children who are living with specified relatives in a place of residence maintained by one or more of such relatives as his or her or their own home.   |
| <b>End-stage renal disease (ESRD)</b>              | Coverage available to (1) disability beneficiaries under age 65 with ESRD, (2) persons eligible solely on the basis of ESRD, and (3) persons aged 65 or older with ESRD.  |
| <b>Enrollment (Medicare, HI)</b>                   | Persons aged 65 or older, disabled persons under age 65, and persons with end-stage renal disease who are automatically eligible for HI. Also, persons aged 65 or older who are not automatically eligible for HI, either as beneficiaries who receive monthly cash payments or under the transitional provisions, but enroll voluntarily in the Hospital Insurance program and pay a monthly premium.  |
| <b>Enrollment (Medicare, SMI)</b>                  | Persons eligible for supplementary medical insurance who elect to enroll in the SMI program and agree to pay the monthly premium or have it paid on their behalf by a relative, friend, or organization, and persons enrolled by a State welfare agency as part of a coverage group under a Federal-State agreement.  |
| <b>Entitlement (OASDI)</b>                         | <p>The state or condition of meeting the applicable requirements for receipt of benefits, including the filing of an application. Entitlement can be retroactive and thus precede the date of award. A person may be eligible for retroactive benefits before the month of application for benefits but not beyond the time that all requirements, other than the filing of the application were met. The retroactive period can be 12 months for disabled workers, their spouses and children, and disabled widows and widowers. The maximum retroactive period for other types of beneficiaries is 6 months.</p> <p>Retroactive benefits for months before attainment of age 65 are not payable to a retired worker, a spouse or a widow(er) if a permanent reduction of the monthly benefit amount would result. However, persons filing for a widow's or widower's benefit in the month immediately following the month of the worker's death may</p> |

elect a 1-month retroactivity, even if reduced benefits would result. Before 1991, retroactive entitlement was permitted in cases where unreduced spouse's and children's benefits were involved, and where persons had pre-retirement earnings above the amount allowed under the earnings test that could be charged against benefits for months before the application.

A person can become entitled to only one benefit, to two benefits simultaneously (dual entitlement) or, in a few cases, to three benefits simultaneously. Entitlement to a particular benefit can be initial or subsequent.

- **Dual.** Entitlement to two types of benefits for the same month. A woman may, for example, be entitled to payments both as a retired worker and as a wife. Entitlement to two secondary benefits generally does not result in a dual entitlement because usually only the larger benefit is payable. Entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and a secondary benefit results in dual entitlement only if the secondary benefit is larger. When there is dual entitlement, the beneficiary receives the smaller benefit in full, but the larger benefit is paid only in the amount by which it exceeds the smaller benefit. Three distinguishable dual entitlement categories are:
  - (1) entitlement to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and to a larger auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are financed from the same trust fund, the beneficiary is represented only once in the statistics, as a retired-worker or a disabled-worker beneficiary and the benefit amount recorded is the larger amount associated with the auxiliary benefit. If the two benefits are paid from different trust funds, the beneficiary is represented twice, as a retired-worker or disabled-worker beneficiary and also as an auxiliary beneficiary; the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit amount recorded is the actual amount for that benefit, and the amount recorded for the auxiliary benefit is the actual amount for that benefit reduced by the amount of the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit and further adjusted, if necessary, for actuarial reduction, disability offset, and application of the family maximum;
  - (2) entitlement to a wife's benefit and to a smaller widow's benefit based on a previous marriage; and
  - (3) entitlement to an auxiliary benefit and to a larger special age-72 benefit.

The number of dually entitled beneficiaries in categories (2) and (3) is relatively small. For definition of dual entitlement applicable to statistics for earlier years, see the *Social Security Bulletin, Annual Statistical Supplement for 1967*.

- **Initial.** Entitlement to (1) a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit—or to a spouse's and child's benefit payable from the same trust fund and with the same month of entitlement as the retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit based on the same earnings record; (2) a lump-sum death payment; or (3) a survivor monthly benefit where there has been neither a previous entitlement to such a benefit nor previous entitlement to a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.
- **Subsequent.** Entitlement to (1) a spouse's and child's benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to a retired-worker or disabled-worker benefit payable from the same trust fund and based on the same earnings record or (2) a survivor monthly benefit as of a month later than the month in which the individual became entitled to another survivor monthly benefit or a lump-sum death payment based on the same earnings record.

#### **Essential person (SSI)**

An individual whose needs were taken into account in computing the amount payable in December 1973 to a recipient under a State program whose payment was converted to an SSI payment. When the recipient's payment was converted to SSI, his or her payment was increased for the essential person. The essential person may or may not be a relative, must live in the same household as the eligible individual or couple, and must be ineligible for SSI.



|   |  |
|---|--|
| <b>Family benefit (OASDI)</b>                             | The sum of the individual monthly benefits payable to all the beneficiaries entitled on the basis of a single earnings record. See "Maximum family benefit."   |
| <b>Family classification (OASDI)</b>                      | As used in statistical tables, the number and types of beneficiaries entitled to benefits on a single earnings record. Since the family classification is determined by the types of beneficiaries entitled, it can differ from actual family status. For example, a married couple is classified as a worker and spouse family if both persons are entitled on the earnings record of one of them. If both persons are entitled on their own earnings record they would be designated as two worker-only families.  |
| <b>Family planning services (Medicaid)</b>                | Any medically approved means, including diagnosis, treatment, drugs, supplies, devices, and related counseling, furnished or prescribed by or under the supervision of a physician for individuals of childbearing age for the purpose of enabling them to freely determine the number and spacing of their children.  |
| <b>Father's benefit (OASDI)</b>                           | A monthly benefit payable to a widower or surviving divorced father if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker in his care is under age 16 or is disabled. For fathers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.   |
| <b>Federal benefit rates (SSI)</b>                        | The basic benefit standards used in computing the amount of Federal SSI payments. Benefit levels differ for individuals and couples living in households and for persons in Medicaid institutions. Individuals or couples living in their own households receive the full Federal benefit. If an individual or couple is living in another person's household and receiving support and maintenance there, the Federal benefit is reduced by one-third. The Federal benefit rates are increased annually to reflect increases in the cost of living. Effective January 1, 1992, the cost-of-living increase is 3.7 percent. For individuals in Medicaid institutions, a \$25 per month benefit level applied prior to July 1988. Effective July 1, 1988, this benefit increased to \$30 per month. |
| <b>Federal SSI payments (SSI)</b>                         | Payments made out of Federal funds after reducing the Federal benefit levels by the amount of countable income, if any.  |
| <b>Federally administered payments (SSI)</b>              | Federal SSI payments and State supplementary payments issued by the Social Security Administration on behalf of States.  |
| <b>Federally administered State supplementation (SSI)</b> | Cash payments provided by a State but issued by the Social Security Administration, which is also responsible for the maintenance of payment records. See "State supplementation (SSI)."   |
| <b>General assistance (GA)</b>                            | Public financial assistance to persons in need who cannot qualify for help under one of the federally assisted programs.   |
| <b>Grandchild's benefit (OASDI)</b>                       | See "Child's benefit."   |
| <b>Hold-harmless provision (SSI)</b>                      | Under certain conditions, this provision limits a State's fiscal liability under federally administered supplementation to its share of OAA, AB, and APTD expenditures in calendar year 1972. Cost-of-living increases in Federal SSI payments made after June 30, 1977, are disregarded in calculating the "hold-harmless" amount. This protection, also referred to as the Federal contribution to State supplementation, was phased out in fiscal year 1985.  |
| <b>Home energy (LIHEAP)</b>                               | Fuel used for heating or cooling in a residential dwelling—electricity, oil, gas, coal, wood, kerosene, or any other fuel.   |
| <b>Home-health services (Medicaid and Medicare)</b>       | Services furnished a patient in his or her home by an agency engaged primarily in providing skilled-nursing and other therapeutic services under a plan established and supervised by a physician. Covered services may include part-time or intermittent  |



nursing care; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; part-time or intermittent services of a home health aide; medical supplies (other than drugs and biologicals) and the use of medical appliances and, in certain cases, services of an intern or resident-in-training of a teaching hospital. The services must be furnished by or under arrangement with an approved home health agency.

**Hospice (Medicare)**

A public or private organization, or part of either, that is primarily engaged in providing specific services to the terminally ill on an as-needed 24-hour basis. Medicare covers four categories of hospice care (general inpatient care, inpatient respite care, routine home care, and continuous home care). Medicare covers hospice care with a limit of 210 days for terminally ill beneficiaries. Under MCCA during 1988, beneficiaries certified by a physician as terminally ill were covered for an unlimited number of days. Use of hospice care is voluntary and requires the beneficiary to waive his or her rights to traditional Medicare curative treatments. Beneficiaries retain Medicare coverage for services provided outside the hospice program if the services are for the treatment of a condition completely unrelated to the individual's terminal condition. The Health Care Financing Administration reimburses hospices on the basis of prospective all-inclusive per diem rates established for each of the four categories of care.

**Hospital (Medicare)**

- **Long-stay hospital.** General and special hospitals with average stays greater than 25 days. Includes all pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities.
- **Participating hospital.** See "Provider of services."
- **Short-stay hospital.** General and special hospitals (other than pediatric, rehabilitation, and psychiatric hospitals, and alcohol and drug treatment facilities) reporting average stays of 25 days or less.

**Household (LIHEAP)**

Any individual or group of individuals who are living together as one economic unit and for whom residential energy is customarily purchased in common, or who make undesignated payments for energy in the form of rent.

**Husband's benefit (OASDI)**

Monthly benefit payable to a husband or a divorced husband of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

- (1) the husband is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in his care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For husbands entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or
- (2) the divorced husband is aged 62 or older and his marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced husband of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if he meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefits or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced husband's own earnings; or
- (3) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a transitionally insured worker's husband born before January 2, 1897, is entitled to benefits; or
- (4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse), regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

**Income (SSI)**

Cash, property, or services received by an SSI applicant, which he or she is able to use to meet basic needs—food, clothing, and shelter. If the item received (except food, clothing, or shelter) would be an excluded nonliquid resource in the next

month (for example, an excludable television set), the item received does not count as income. Income may be in cash or in kind, earned or unearned. Earned income includes wages and net earnings from self-employment. Unearned income includes any income not defined as earned, such as Social Security benefits, public or private pensions, and asset income (other than in the course of a trade or business).

**Independent laboratory services  
(Medicare, SMI)**

Diagnostic laboratory tests ordered by a physician and performed in a laboratory independent of a physician's office or a hospital.

**Ineligible spouse (SSI)**

The husband or wife of an eligible individual who does not meet the eligibility requirements for SSI benefits.

**Inpatient hospital services  
(Medicaid)**

All services furnished to an inpatient and covered by the hospital's bills.

- **General hospital.** A hospital maintained primarily for acute illness or injury and for obstetrical or tuberculosis care.
- **Mental hospital.** A hospital primarily engaged in providing psychiatric services for the diagnosis and treatment of mentally ill persons.

**Inpatient hospital services  
(Medicare, HI)**

Services provided by a hospital for care and treatment of its inpatients. Covered services include room and board in accommodations containing from two to four beds, nursing services (except for private-duty nursing), drugs and biologicals, and other ancillary services and supplies ordinarily furnished by a hospital to its patients. Inpatient services furnished by a hospital outside the United States are covered if the foreign hospital is closer to or more accessible to the beneficiary's residence than the nearest suitable United States hospital.

**Institutionalization under  
Medicaid (SSI)**

Living arrangements for persons in public or private institutions when more than 50 percent of the cost of their care is met by the Medicaid program under Title XIX of the Social Security Act. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."

**Insured status (OASDI)**

The state or condition of having sufficient quarters of coverage to meet the eligibility requirements for retired-worker or disabled-worker benefits or to permit the worker's spouse and children or survivors to establish eligibility for spouse's and children's or survivor's benefits in the event of his or her disability, retirement, or death. See "Quarters of coverage."

- **Currently Insured.** With at least 6 quarters of coverage during the 13-quarter period ending with the calendar quarter in which the worker (1) died, (2) became entitled to retired-worker benefits, or (3) most recently became entitled to disabled-worker benefits. If any part of a quarter has been included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 13-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage.
- **Fully Insured.** With at least 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 (or the year in which the worker attained age 21, if later) and before the year in which he or she reaches age 62, dies, or becomes disabled. For a man born before January 2, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the year he reaches age 65. For a man born after January 1, 1911, the elapsed period ends with the later of the year he reaches age 62 or 1975. If any part of a year has been included in a period of disability, that year is not counted as an elapsed year. The number of required quarters of coverage ranges from a minimum of 6 to a maximum of 40.
- **Insured for "special age-72 benefits."** Not fully or transitionally insured but meeting the following quarters-of-coverage requirement: no quarters of coverage needed if age 72 was attained before 1968; 3 quarters of coverage required for every year after 1966 and before the year of attaining age 72. Thus, a woman attaining age 72 in 1970 or later and a man attaining age 72 in 1972 or later would need at least the number of quarters of coverage required for fully insured status.
- **Insured in event of disability.** Having fully insured status and at least 20 quarters of coverage during the 40-quarter period ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled. If any part of a calendar quarter has been



included in a period of disability, that quarter is not counted in the 40-quarter period unless it was a quarter of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 31 is insured for disability if half the quarters in the period beginning with the quarter after the one in which the worker reached age 21 and ending with the quarter in which the worker became disabled are quarters of coverage. A worker disabled before the quarter in which he or she attains age 24 is insured if he or she has 6 quarters of coverage in the 12-quarter period ending with the quarter of disablement. A worker disabled by blindness needs only fully insured status to be insured in event of disability.

- **Permanently insured.** Having at least the number of quarters of coverage that is needed to become eligible for a retired-worker benefit. The maximum number of quarters of coverage required is 40.
- **Transitionally insured.** Not fully insured but meeting the quarters-of-coverage requirement for receipt of a benefit under the transitional insured status provision by certain persons born before January 2, 1897:
  - (1) as a retired worker—has 1 quarter of coverage (whenever acquired) for each year elapsing after 1950 and up to the year of attainment of age 65 for men or age 62 for women. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required;
  - (2) as a wife or husband—the spouse must be transitionally insured; or
  - (3) as a widow or widower—the deceased spouse must have had a specific number of quarters, depending on his or her date of birth or death and on the widow(er)'s date of birth. A minimum of 3 quarters of coverage is required.

**Intermediate-care facility services (Medicaid)**

All services provided by an institution furnishing health-related care and services to individuals who do not require the degree of care provided by hospitals or skilled-nursing facilities as defined under Title XIX.

- **For mentally retarded-** Refers to intermediate-care facility services for mentally retarded persons under active treatment in certified institutions for the mentally retarded or for persons with related conditions.
- **For all others-** Refers to services provided to individuals in an intermediate-care facility other than one for the mentally retarded or an institution for mental diseases.

**Intermediary (Medicare)**

A public or private organization authorized to determine the amount of payment due for covered services provided beneficiaries and to make such payments to institutional providers of services. (For noninstitutional providers under SMI, see "Carrier.")

**Interim assistance (SSI)**

Payments made by a State or local government to SSI applicants while their claims are being adjudicated. Repayment is made from any benefits due to the individual or couple when the first SSI payment is made.

**Laboratory and radiological services (Medicaid)**

Professional and technical laboratory and radiological services provided in an office or similar facility (other than a hospital outpatient department or clinic) or by a qualified laboratory.

**Low-income households (LIHEAP)**

Households with income under the greater of 150 percent of the poverty level for their State or 60 percent of the State median income, or households with members receiving Aid to Families with Dependent Children, Supplemental Security Income, Food Stamps, or certain need-tested veterans' benefits as set out in section 2605(b)(2) of the LIHEAP statute.

**Lump-sum death benefit (OASDI)**

A lump sum of \$255 payable on the death of a fully or currently insured worker. The lump sum is payable to:

- (1) a spouse who was living with the worker at the time of death or, if there is no such spouse, to



(2) a spouse eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death or, if there is no such spouse, to

(3) child(ren) eligible for monthly benefits for the month of death.

For deaths before September 1981, the lump sum was generally payable to the surviving spouse or to the person(s) paying burial expenses, or to the funeral home.

**Lump-sum payment (OASDI)**

A lump-sum death benefit.

**Mandatory supplementation (SSI)**

State supplementary payments required by law to maintain the December 1973 income levels of persons transferred to the Federal SSI program in 1974. See "Converted (transferred) from State programs (SSI)."

**Maximum family benefit (OASDI)**

The maximum monthly amount that can be paid on a worker's earnings record. For benefits payable on the earnings records of retired and deceased workers, and of disabled workers entitled after July 1980, the maximum usually varies between 150 percent to 188 percent of the PIA. For disabled workers entitled after June 1980, the maximum represents the smaller of (1) 85 percent of the worker's AIME (or 100 percent of the PIA, if larger), or (2) 150 percent of the PIA. See tables 2.A9, 2.A10, 2.A13.

Whenever the total of the individual monthly benefits payable to all beneficiaries entitled on one earnings record exceeds the maximum, each dependent's or survivor's benefit is proportionately reduced to bring the total within the maximum. Benefits payable to divorced spouses or surviving divorced spouses are not reduced under the family maximum provision. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, in cases where both a legal spouse and deemed spouse are receiving benefits, the deemed spouse would be paid within the family maximum, but benefits for the legal spouse would not be reduced for the maximum.

**Military wage credits (OASDHI)**

Noncontributory wage credits of \$160 are provided for each month of active military service from September 16, 1940, through December 31, 1956. For years after 1956, the basic pay of military personnel is covered under the Social Security program on a contributory basis. Noncontributory wage credits of \$300 for each calendar quarter in which a person receives pay for military service from January 1957 through December 1977 are granted in addition to contributory credits for basic pay. Deemed wage credits of \$100 are granted for each \$300 of military wages in years after 1977. (The maximum credits allowed in any calendar year are \$1,200.) These credits take into account that military personnel receive other cash payments and wages in kind (such as food and shelter) in addition to their basic pay.

**Minimum benefit (OASDI)**

The lowest benefit (before actuarial reduction) payable under the regular insurance programs to a retired worker, a disabled worker, or a sole survivor of a deceased worker. Through 1978, the minimum benefit increased when there was a general benefit increase. The minimum benefit was frozen at \$122 for persons first becoming eligible after 1978. Benefit increases apply to that amount only when one or more individuals are entitled to benefits on a particular record or, if earlier, when the insured worker or widow(er) reaches age 65. The minimum benefit was eliminated for most workers who attain age 62, become disabled, or die after 1981. For these persons, benefits will be derived from applicable computation methods without a minimum floor. See tables 2A.9, 2A.10, 2A.13.

**Monthly benefit (OASDI)**

A cash benefit payable each month.

**Monthly benefit amount (OASDI)**

The amount payable after reduction, if necessary, for age, family maximum, and other reasons but before any deduction for SMI premiums. Effective June 1982, the final benefit payment is rounded to the next lowest \$1 (if not already a multiple of \$1) after reduction for age, family maximum, and other reasons and after any deduction for SMI premiums. This procedure changes the monthly benefit amount

credited to a beneficiary. This amount, which is called the Monthly Benefit Credited (MBC), is derived as follows:

- (1) subtract the SMI premium from the monthly benefit amount;
- (2) round the above result down to the nearest whole dollar; and
- (3) add back the SMI premium to the rounded result from 2 above (this is the MBC).

For example, if a monthly benefit amount is \$522.80, and an SMI premium of \$29.90 is deducted, the MBC is \$521.90 ( $\$522.80 - \$29.90 = \$492.90$  rounded down to  $\$492.00 + \$29.90 = \$521.90$ ). Tables showing data for beneficiaries in current-payment status beginning June 1982 reflect the MBC.

**Mother's benefit (OASDI)**

A monthly benefit payable to a widow or surviving divorced mother, if (1) the deceased worker on whose account the benefit is paid was either fully or currently insured at the time of death and (2) an entitled child of the worker is in her care is under age 16 or is disabled. For mothers entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier.

**Net assignment rate  
(Medicare, SMI)**

See "Total assignment rate." Same computation except omits claims from hospital-based physicians and group-practice prepayment plans.

**Noncitizen participation  
requirements (SSI)**

To be eligible for SSI payments, a noncitizen must have been lawfully admitted for permanent residence or must otherwise be permanently residing in the United States under color of law.

**Noncovered services (Medicare)**

Services not reimbursable under HI or SMI because they are either specifically excluded by law or fall outside the maximum benefit provisions (days of hospital care in excess of 90 days in a benefit period). Services specifically excluded by law are those performed by a government agency or reimbursable under workers' compensation, services performed by a relative or household member, services performed outside the United States and its possessions (with certain exceptions), self-administered drugs, private hospital accommodations, private-duty nursing, routine physical checkups, routine dental services, eye and hearing examinations, eyeglasses and hearing aids, orthopedic shoes, elective cosmetic surgery, custodial care, and services for which there is no legal obligation to pay. See "Covered services."

**Nondisabled widower's  
benefit (OASDI)**

See "Widower's benefit."

**Nondisabled widow's  
benefit (OASDI)**

See "Widow's benefit."

**Nonpayment status (OASDI)**

See "Withholding."

**Occupation (DI and SSI)**

The longest full-time work performed, as defined in the Dictionary of Occupational Titles issued by the Department of Labor.

**Occupational division (DI and SSI)**

A number of occupations (professional, clerical, etc.) with a common vocational background. The divisions are defined in the Dictionary of Occupational Titles.

**Offset for spouses with other  
government pensions (OASDI)**

Spouse's and surviving spouse's benefits, based on applications filed after November 1977, are subject to reduction by any government (Federal, State, or local) pensions payable to the spouse on the basis of his or her own earnings in noncovered employment. After November 1984, the amount of the reduction is equal to two-thirds of any such pension. Persons in either of the following categories are entirely exempt from the offset: (1) all women first eligible for a government pension before December 1982 except those divorced from the worker after fewer than 20 years of marriage and (2) men and women first eligible for their pensions before July 1983 who received one-half or more of their support from the worker.



|   |   |
|---|---|
| <b>Old-age benefit (OASI)</b>   | See "Retired-worker benefit."   |
| <b>Optional supplementation (SSI)</b>   | Additional payments provided voluntarily by the States to raise the payment levels of both former recipients of State program payments and aged, blind, and disabled persons under the SSI program.   |
| <b>Other practitioners' services (Medicaid)</b>                                     | Services of licensed practitioners other than physicians and dentists.  |
| <b>Outpatient hospital services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI)</b>                    | Therapeutic or diagnostic services provided by outpatient departments of hospitals. Examples of therapeutic services are X-ray and radiation therapy; treatment of fractures, cuts, and abrasions; and the supplying of surgical dressings, splints, and casts. Diagnostic services include X-rays, electrocardiograms, blood tests, urinalysis, and pulmonary function tests.  |
| <b>Own household (SSI)</b>  | Living arrangement for adults who own their living quarters, or are liable for the rent, or pay their pro rata shares of household expenses; persons who are living in households composed only of recipients of public income-maintenance payments; persons placed by agencies in private households for care; children living in their parent's household; and persons residing in domiciliary care facilities. See "Federal benefit rates (SSI)."  |
| <b>Parent's benefit (OASDI)</b>   | Monthly benefit payable to a dependent parent aged 62 or older of a deceased fully insured worker.  |
| <b>Payee (OASDI and SSI)</b>  | A person who receives the monthly benefit, generally the beneficiary.   |
| <b>Payment status (OASDI)</b>   | The state or condition of a benefit with respect to actual receipt by the beneficiary—that is, whether the benefit is in current-payment status or withheld.  |
| <b>Period of disability (DI)</b>  | A continuous period of at least 5 months of disability, within the meaning of the law, established for a disabled worker who also meets the prescribed work restrictions. Such a period is disregarded in computing the PIA unless its inclusion would increase the PIA. Persons who meet the definition of blindness (see "Disability") may engage in substantial gainful activity during the period.  |
| <b>Person served (Medicare)</b>   | An enrollee who used covered services, incurred expenses greater than the deductible amount, and for whom Medicare paid benefits. Persons are counted once for each type of covered service used, but are not double counted in aggregate totals. A person receiving services two or more times during the year is counted as one person served. An exception to this rule occurs when an individual has incurred services both as an aged and disabled beneficiary during the same year. In this case, reimbursements are aggregated in accordance with the status of the beneficiary at the time medical services were rendered.  |
| <b>Physician's services—including related services (Medicaid and Medicare, SMI)</b> | Medical and surgical services by a physician, wherever furnished, and services usually connected with a physician's treatment and included in his or her bill such as diagnostic tests, medical supplies, services of physician's nurse, drugs and biologicals that cannot be self-administered, and similar services. Other covered services and supplies grouped in this category include X-ray, radium, and radioactive isotope therapy; prosthetic devices; ambulance service; and purchase or rental of durable medical equipment. Also covered are hospital services incident to physician's services, services of a physical therapist in independent practice, and limited services of a licensed chiropractor. |
| <b>Prescribed drugs (Medicaid)</b>  | Drugs dispensed by a licensed pharmacist on the prescription of a practitioner licensed by law to prescribe such drugs, and drugs dispensed by a licensed practitioner to his or her own patients. This item does not include a practitioner's drug charges that are not separable from his or her other charges or drugs covered by a hospital's bill.   |



|  |  |
|--|--|
| <b>Presumptive disability or blindness (SSI)</b> | When there is high probability of a favorable medical determination of disability or blindness, payments may be made for up to 6 months before the formal determination, if the applicant meets the other eligibility qualifications.  |
| <b>Primary insurance amount—PIA (OASDI)</b>      | The monthly amount payable to a retired worker who begins to receive benefits at age 65 or to a disabled worker who has never received a retirement benefit reduced for age. This amount, which is related to the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, is also the amount used as a base for computing all types of benefits payable on the basis of one individual's earnings record. See tables 2A.7, 2A.11, 2A.12, for the derivation of the PIA from the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings, as applicable, and section on "Type of Monthly Benefits" for the relationship (percent) of other benefit amounts to the PIA.   |
| <b>Prospective payment system (Medicare)</b>     | <p>Public Law 98-21 established a prospective payment system for Medicare payment of inpatient hospital services effective for the hospital fiscal year beginning on or after October 1, 1983. Under this system, Medicare payment for operating expenses is made at a predetermined, specific rate for each discharge. The payment rate is related to the cost of treating that illness. All discharges are classified according to a list of diagnosis-related groups (DRG's). There are 475 specific DRG's under which a beneficiary may be discharged. The law, as amended in 1985, provided for a 4-year transition period during which a declining portion of the total prospective payment rate was based on hospitals' historical costs in a given base year, and a gradually increasing portion was based on a regional or national rate per discharge or both. Beginning October 1, 1987, Medicare payment for inpatient hospital services is determined fully under a national DRG payment methodology.</p> <p>Capital-related costs and the costs of direct medical education, kidney acquisition by renal transplant centers, and nonphysician anesthetists are excluded from operating expenses and reimbursed on a reasonable cost basis. (Beginning in October 1987, capital-related costs were incorporated into the prospectively-determined payment.) Additional payments are made for the indirect costs of medical education and for hospitals serving a disproportionately large share of low-income patients.</p> |
| <b>Prouty benefit (OASI)</b>                     | See "Special age-72 benefit."  |
| <b>Provider of services (Medicare)</b>           | A hospital, skilled-nursing facility, home health agency, independent laboratory, or other certified provider. A provider of services is eligible for participation and payment if it meets the requirements for certification and has entered into an agreement with the Health Care Financing Administration to (1) provide services on a nondiscriminatory basis in compliance with Title VI of the Civil Rights Act of 1964 and (2) not to charge any patient more than prescribed deductibles and coinsurance amounts for covered items and services.   |
| <b>Quarters of coverage (OASDHI)</b>             | <p>Effective in 1978, the crediting of coverage needed for insured status was changed from a quarterly to an annual basis. In 1978, a worker received 1 quarter of coverage (up to a total of 4) for each \$250 of annual earnings reported from employment or self-employment. This dollar amount is subject to annual automatic increases in proportion to increases in average earnings. For amounts applicable for years after 1978, see section on "Insured Status." No more than 4 quarters of coverage can be credited for any calendar year, and no quarter of coverage is credited after the quarter in which death occurred or for a quarter entirely included in a period of disability.</p> <p>Before 1978, a quarter of coverage was a calendar quarter in which a worker was paid \$50 or more in wages for covered employment (except wages for agricultural labor) or was credited with \$100 or more in self-employment income. An employee engaged in agricultural labor was credited with 1 quarter of coverage for each \$100 in covered cash wages paid during the year. All calendar quarters were deemed to be quarters of coverage if the worker had the maximum earnings for a year.</p>  |

|   |  |
|---|--|
| <b>Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)</b>           | See "Benefit reduction."   |
| <b>Reimbursement (Medicare, SMI)</b>                    | Represents 80 percent of allowed charges for covered services each year after the individual has paid the deductible.  |
| <b>Representative payee (OASDI and SSI)</b>             | <p>A person designated by the Social Security Administration to receive monthly benefits on behalf of a beneficiary when such action appears to be in the beneficiary's best interest. A representative payee is appointed for an adult beneficiary when the beneficiary is physically or mentally incapable of managing his or her own funds. In addition, a payee is usually appointed to receive benefits on behalf of a child under age 18.</p> <p>In the SSI program, the law requires that benefits of disabled persons who have been medically determined to be drug addicts or alcoholics be paid to representative payees.</p>  |
| <b>Resources (SSI)</b>                                  | Real or personal property, liquid or nonliquid, that an individual owns and could convert to cash to be used to meet his or her basic needs.   |
| <b>Retired-worker (old-age) benefit (OASI)</b>          | Monthly benefit payable to a fully insured retired worker aged 62 or older or to a person entitled under the transitionally insured status provision in the law. Retired-worker benefit data do not include special age-72 benefits unless so indicated.   |
| <b>Retirement test (OASDI)</b>                          | See "Earnings test."   |
| <b>Secondary benefit (OASDI)</b>                        | Monthly benefit payable to a spouse or child or a retired or disabled worker, or to a survivor of a deceased worker.   |
| <b>Section 1619(a) (SSI)</b>                            | See "Special monthly benefits."  |
| <b>Section 1619(b) (SSI)</b>                            | See "Special recipient status."  |
| <b>Self-employment (OASDHI)</b>                         | Operation of a trade or business by an individual or by a partnership in which an individual is a member.  |
| <b>Skilled-nursing facility (Medicaid and Medicare)</b> | An institution primarily engaged in providing skilled-nursing care and related services for patients who require post-hospital medical or nursing care or rehabilitation services. Excludes institutions that are primarily for care and treatment with respect to mental diseases or tuberculosis. Covered skilled-nursing facility services include nursing care; room and board; physical, occupational, and speech therapy; drugs and biologicals; medical services of an intern or resident-in-training of a hospital having a transfer agreement with the skilled-nursing facility and other necessary health care services generally provided by such facilities. See "Provider of services."   |
| <b>Social Security number (OASDHI)</b>                  | Number issued to a person by the Social Security Administration, used to keep a record of earnings and of benefits based on these earnings. Taxable wages and self-employment income are reported by employers and self-employed individuals and credited to the worker's record under his or her Social Security number.  |
| <b>Special age-72 benefit (OASI)</b>                    | Monthly benefit payable to men who attained age 72 before 1972 and to women who attained age 72 before 1970 and who do not have sufficient quarters of coverage to qualify for a retired-worker benefit under either the fully or the transitionally insured status provisions. The benefit is payable only for months in which the individual is a resident of one of the 50 States or the District of Columbia and receives no public assistance money payments or SSI payments. It is reduced by the amount of any government pension (except workers' compensation and veterans' service-connected compensation) that the individual or the individual's spouse is receiving or is eligible to receive. Most of these benefits are financed from general revenues rather than Social Security contributions. |



|   |  |
|---|--|
| <b>Special minimum PIA (OASDI)</b>                | An alternative PIA based not on the worker's average monthly wage or average indexed monthly earnings but on his or her length (years) of covered employment. It is designed to help those who worked in covered employment for many years but had low earnings. The amount of the special minimum PIA is computed by multiplying the number of years of coverage in excess of 10 (with a maximum of 20) by \$11.50 and increasing the resulting amount by all cost-of-living increases after 1978. The special minimum PIA cannot be increased by delayed retirement credits. To earn special minimum coverage a worker must have earnings above specified levels. See table 2.A8 for additional information on the computation of the special minimum PIA. |
| <b>Special monthly benefits (SSI)</b>             | Section 1619(a). Continuing cash benefits for disabled recipients who earn above the amount that reflects substantial gainful activity. These payments may continue until income (earned or unearned) reaches the amount where the monthly payment is reduced to zero.   |
| <b>Special primary benefit (OASDI)</b>            | This term is used for the special age-72 benefit payable to an eligible person who is the only special age-72 beneficiary in the family.   |
| <b>Special recipient status (SSI)</b>             | Section 1619(b). A person who is ineligible for SSI cash benefits because of earnings but qualifies for SSI recipient status for Medicaid eligibility purposes under Section 1619(b) of the Social Security Act.   |
| <b>Special wife's benefit (OASDI)</b>             | The benefit payable to a woman married to another special age-72 beneficiary. Before May 1983, the special wife's benefit was one-half of the special primary benefit. Beginning with May 1983, the special wife's benefit is equal to the special primary benefit.  |
| <b>State-administered payments (SSI)</b>          | State supplementary payments administered by the States. See "State supplementation (SSI)."  |
| <b>State median income (LIHEAP)</b>               | One income standard used by States to determine a household's income eligibility for LIHEAP. Estimates of the median income for four-person families for each State are calculated by the Bureau of the Census. The Department of Health and Human Services publishes State median income estimates in the <i>Federal Register</i> , which are used to determine eligibility for several social services programs.   |
| <b>State supplementation (SSI)</b>                | Cash payments to eligible persons made under State provisions. These payments may vary by the living situation of the recipient as well as by geographic area within the State. They include federally administered and State-administered payments.   |
| <b>Student's benefit (OASDI)</b>                  | Child's benefit payable to a full-time unmarried elementary or secondary school student aged 18-19. Student's benefits end at age 19 or at the end of the current semester or quarter, whichever is later. Before May 1985, student's benefits were payable to certain postsecondary students aged 18-22.  |
| <b>Substantial gainful activity (DI and SSI)</b>  | Remunerative work that is substantial, as determined from consideration of the amount of money earned, and/or the number of hours worked, and the nature of the work. See table 2A.19 for money amounts.   |
| <b>Surviving divorced father's benefit (OASI)</b> | See "Father's benefit."  |
| <b>Surviving divorced mother's benefit (OASI)</b> | See "Mother's benefit."  |
| <b>Surviving divorced spouse's benefit (OASI)</b> | See "Widow's benefit and widower's benefit."   |
| <b>Survivor benefit (OASI)</b>                    | Benefit payable to a survivor of a deceased worker.  |



|  |   |
|--|---|
| <b>Suspended benefit (OASDI)</b>               | A benefit not in current-payment status for any of the reasons listed under "Withholding."  |
| <b>Taxable earnings (OASDHI)</b>               | Taxable wages and/or self-employment income under the prevailing annual maximum taxable limit. See table 2.A1 for maximums in effect since beginning of program.  |
| <b>Taxable self-employment income (OASDHI)</b> | Net earnings from self-employment, generally above \$400 and below the annual taxable and creditable maximum amount for a calendar or other taxable year, less any taxable wages in the same taxable year.  |
| <b>Taxable wages (OASDHI)</b>                  | Wages paid for services rendered in covered employment up to the annual taxable maximum. In some cases, wages must also be above a specified amount to be taxed and credited (for example, \$50 or more in a calendar quarter from one employer for domestic employment, \$100 or more in a calendar year for employment in a nonprofit organization or for services not in the course of an employer's trade or business).   |
| <b>Termination (OASDI)</b>                     | <p>Cessation of payment of a specific type of benefit because the beneficiary is no longer entitled to receive it. In some cases, the individual may become immediately entitled to another type of benefit. These actions are called conversions; see "Award." The major reasons for termination are:</p> <ol style="list-style-type: none"> <li>(1) death of beneficiary;</li> <li>(2) for spouse and child beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the retired, or disabled worker on whose earnings record, auxiliary entitlement is based;</li> <li>(3) for spouse beneficiaries under age 62 and widowed mother or father beneficiaries, termination of the benefit of the youngest or disabled child, or attainment of age 16 by the youngest child;</li> <li>(4) attainment of the statutory age limit for certain types of benefits, for example, age 65 for disabled workers and age 18 for minor children;</li> <li>(5) for certain types of auxiliary benefits, marriage, divorce, remarriage or adoption;</li> <li>(6) beneficiary no longer meets the definition of disability (termination data do not include disabled persons whose monthly benefits have been suspended because of their ability to engage in substantial gainful activity, see "Disability reentitlement period");</li> <li>(7) entitlement to another equal or larger Social Security benefit; and</li> <li>(8) student beneficiary no longer attending school.</li> </ol> |
| <b>Total assignment rate (Medicare, SMI)</b>   | The proportion of all SMI claims received by SMI carriers in which the physician or supplier agrees to accept the carrier's determination of "allowable" charges. In unassigned claims, the beneficiary is liable to the physician or supplier for all charges and is reimbursed by the carrier only for that portion deemed allowable by the carrier, subject to deductible and coinsurance provisions.  |
| <b>Total charges (Medicare)</b>                | <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• <b>HI.</b> Sum of charges for noncovered services and covered services before application of deductible and coinsurance.</li> <li>• <b>SMI.</b> Total covered charges allowed by the carriers, including deductible and coinsurance amounts.</li> </ul>  |
| <b>Totalization (OASDI)</b>                    | The process by which persons having at least 6 U.S. quarters of coverage, but otherwise ineligible for full Social Security benefits, may meet eligibility requirements by combining their U.S. periods of coverage with periods of coverage earned in a foreign country with which the United States has signed a Social Security agreement. The total period of coverage must still meet normal eligibility requirements. A partial benefit is computed based on the proportion of total covered work completed in the United States. See section on "International Agreements."  |

**Transitionally insured persons  
aged 72 or older, benefit for  
(OASI)**

Monthly benefit payable to certain persons born before January 2, 1897, under the transitionally insured status provisions.

**Trial work period (DI)**

Persons receiving Social Security disability benefits are generally entitled to a 9-month trial work period during which monthly benefits continue. If the beneficiary's disability has ended after completion of the trial work period, monthly benefits are continued for an additional 3 months and then entitlement is terminated. Effective January 1992, a disabled beneficiary would exhaust the trial work period only if services were performed in any 9 months within a period of 60 consecutive months. For a discussion of procedures when the disabling condition continues, see "Disability reentitlement period."

**Trust Fund (OASDI and Medicare)**

Four separate accounts in the United States Treasury in which are deposited the equivalent of taxes received under the Federal Insurance Contributions Act, the Self-Employment Contributions Act, contributions dealing with coverage of State and local government employees; any sums received under the financial interchange with the railroad retirement account; voluntary hospital and medical insurance premiums; and transfers of Federal general revenues. Funds not withdrawn for current monthly or service benefits, the financial interchange, and administrative expenses are invested in interest-bearing Federal securities, as required by law. The interest earned is also deposited in the trust funds.

- **Old-Age and Survivors Insurance (OASI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to retired-worker (old-age) beneficiaries and their spouses and children and to survivors of insured workers.
- **Disability Insurance (DI).** The trust fund used for paying monthly benefits to disabled-worker beneficiaries and their spouses and children and for providing rehabilitation services to the disabled.
- **Hospital Insurance (HI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of inpatient hospital services and related posthospital care for aged and disabled individuals who meet the eligibility requirements.
- **Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI).** The trust fund used for paying part of the costs of physicians' services, outpatient hospital services, and other related medical and health services for voluntarily insured aged and disabled individuals.

**Widowed father's benefit  
(OASI)**

See "Father's benefit."

**Widowed mother's benefit  
(OASI)**

See "Mother's benefit."

**Widower's benefit (OASDI)**

Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widower or surviving divorced husband of a worker fully insured at the time of death if he is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of his entitlement to benefits as a widowed father, or (2) effective with benefits payable beginning May 1983, a widower of a transitionally insured worker if he was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced husband's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widowers and surviving divorced husbands who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a disabled widower aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced husband who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to widow's, mother's, parent's, wife's, or disabled adult child's benefits.

In the case of a widower who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, his benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased wife's PIA if he married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widower, including a divorced deemed widower. A deemed widower is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

#### **Widow's benefit (OASDI)**

Monthly benefit payable to: (1) a widow or surviving divorced wife of a worker fully insured at time of death if she is (a) aged 60 or older or (b) aged 50-59 and has been disabled throughout a waiting period of 5 consecutive calendar months that began no later than 7 years after the month in which the worker died or after the end of her entitlement to benefits as a widowed mother, or (2) a widow of a transitionally insured worker if she was born before January 2, 1897.

A surviving divorced wife's marriage to a worker must have lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective for benefits payable after December 1983, benefits are continued for disabled widows and surviving divorced wives who remarry after the age of first eligibility for benefits. Before January 1984, benefits were not paid to a widow aged 50-59 or to a surviving divorced wife who had remarried except for marriage to a person entitled to a widower's, parent's, father's, husband's, or childhood disability benefit.

In the case of a widow who remarries after attaining age 60, benefits for months after 1978 are not contingent on marital status; for months before 1979, her benefit amount was reduced to one-half of the deceased husband's PIA if she married a person other than one of the beneficiaries specified above.

Effective January 1991, benefits may be payable to a deemed widow, including a divorced deemed widow. A deemed widow is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

#### **Wife's benefit (OASDI)**

Monthly benefit payable to a wife or a divorced wife of a retired or disabled worker under one of the following conditions:

- (1) the wife is aged 62 or older or has an entitled child of the worker in her care who is under age 16 or is disabled. For wives entitled for August 1981, based on the care of a child aged 14 or older, benefits were continued until the child attained age 18 or until September 1983, whichever came earlier; or
- (2) the divorced wife is aged 62 or older and her marriage to the worker has lasted 10 years (20 years for entitlement before 1979) before the divorce became final. Effective with benefits payable after December 1984, a divorced wife of an eligible worker can be entitled to benefits if she meets the requirements for entitlement and has been divorced for at least 2 years, regardless of whether the worker has filed for benefit or has benefits withheld due to the earnings test. Effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, the 2-year period is waived if the worker was entitled to benefits before to the divorce. The earnings test will continue to apply to the divorced wife's own earnings; or
- (3) a transitionally insured worker's wife born before January 2, 1987; or
- (4) effective with benefits payable beginning January 1991, a deemed spouse (including a divorced deemed spouse) regardless of whether the legal spouse is entitled to benefits on the same earnings record. A deemed spouse is a person who entered into an invalid ceremonial marriage in good faith.

#### **Withholding (OASDI)**

Suspension of benefit payments until the conditions causing deductions are known to have ended. Suspension of monthly benefit payments does not affect eligibility for hospital insurance benefits. The major reasons for withholding benefits are:

- (1) Earnings in excess of exempt amounts under provisions of the annual earnings test;
- (2) for spouses and surviving spouses, receipt of offsetting government pensions;



- (3) failure of a wife or husband under age 62 or mother or father beneficiary to have an entitled child in her or his care;
- (4) refusal of a disabled person to accept rehabilitation services;
- (5) pending determination of continuing disability;
- (6) for special age-72 beneficiaries, receipt of public assistance or supplemental security income payments or offsetting government pensions;
- (7) workers' compensation and public disability benefit offset for disabled workers and dependents;
- (8) payee not determined;
- (9) for beneficiaries who are incarcerated as a result of a felony conviction, unless the person is participating in a court-approved rehabilitation program that is expected to result in the achievement of substantial gainful activity within a reasonable period after release;
- (10) administrative reasons such as (a) the inability to locate the beneficiary, (b) the beneficiary's residence in certain foreign countries, and (c) under certain conditions, an alien beneficiary's residence outside the United States for more than 6 full consecutive calendar months;
- (11) for disabled beneficiaries, engaging in substantial gainful activity in the disability reentitlement period following a trial work period, benefits for spouses and children of disabled workers are also suspended.

#### **Worker (OASDHI)**

A person who has earnings creditable for Social Security purposes on the basis of services for wages in covered employment or on the basis of income from covered self-employment. Data on covered self-employment exclude self-employed persons who had no self-employment income taxable or creditable under Social Security because they had wages or salaries reaching the annual taxable maximum reported for the same year.

#### **Workers compensation (and public disability benefits) offset (DI)**

A reduction in the monthly benefits for a disabled-worker family when the monthly DI cash benefit amount plus the State or Federal workers' compensation benefit amount or other Federal, State, or local disability benefits (excluding VA or needs-based benefits or benefits based on Federal, State, or local covered employment) exceed 80 percent of the worker's "average current earnings" before the onset of disability. "Average current earnings" is defined as the highest of (1) the average monthly wage used for computing the PIA under the Social Security Act, (2) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment earnings during the 5 consecutive years of highest covered earnings after 1950, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings, or (3) average monthly earnings from covered employment and self-employment in the year of highest earnings during the period consisting of the year of disablement and the 5 preceding years, counting any earnings in excess of taxable earnings. The reduction is applied proportionately first to the spouse's and children's benefits; any excess is then applied to the disabled-worker benefit. The workers' compensation offset applies to benefits payable for months after December 1965 with respect to a disabled worker under age 65 whose disability began after June 1, 1965. Average monthly amounts for disabled workers and their spouses and children and for disabled-worker families shown in the **Annual Statistical Supplement** reflect the applicable offsets. The offset is imposed for any month in which individuals are entitled to both DI cash benefits and other applicable benefits. The offset is not applicable if the workers' compensation or other public disability program had a provision in effect on February 18, 1981, that reduces the benefit because the worker was receiving Social Security disability benefits. Offset begins with the month of entitlement to other benefits.

## List of Statistical Tables

### Tables for the Program Descriptions

|    |      |   |
|----|------|---|
| 33 | 2.A1 | Annual maximum taxable earnings and actual contribution rates, 1937-92 and thereafter |
| 34 | 2.A3 | Maximum annual amount of contribution, 1937-92  |
| 34 | 2.A4 | Tax credits, 1984-89  |

### Benefit Computation

|    |       |  |
|----|-------|--|
| 35 | 2.A5  | Factors for indexing earnings, 1951-92   |
| 36 | 2.A6  | Indexed earnings for workers with maximum earnings, 1951-92  |
| 37 | 2.A7  | Formulas for computing PIA from AIME, increases in PIA based on cost-of-living adjustments, and minimum PIA, for workers who were first eligible (attained age 62, because disabled, or died) in 1979 or later |
| 38 | 2.A8  | Special minimum PIA: Formula applies to years of coverage  |
| 39 | 2.A9  | Formulas for computing maximum family benefit from PIA, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers who attained age 62 or died (before attaining age 62) in 1979 or later       |
| 39 | 2.A10 | Formulas for computing maximum family benefit, and increases in maximum based on cost-of-living adjustments, for workers first eligible for disability benefits in 1979 or later                               |
| 40 | 2.A11 | Formulas for computing PIA from creditable earnings after 1936   |
| 41 | 2.A12 | Formulas for computing PIA from AMW based on earnings after 1950, and percentage increases in PIA  |
| 43 | 2.A13 | Minimum PIA and maximum family benefit for workers who attained age 62, were first eligible for disabled-worker benefits, or died before 1979  |
| 44 | 2.A14 | Cumulative effect of statutory and automatic increases in primary insurance benefits under OASDI program: Minimum percentages, 1954-91   |

### Illustrative Benefit Amounts

|    |       |   |
|----|-------|---|
| 45 | 2.A15 | Monthly benefit amounts for selected beneficiary families with first eligibility in 1991, by average indexed monthly earnings for selected wage levels, effective December 1991 |
| 46 | 2.A16 | Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 62, 1957-92   |
| 47 | 2.A17 | Minimum and maximum monthly retired-worker benefits payable to individuals who retired at age 65, 1940-92   |

### Effect of Earnings on Benefit Status

|    |       |   |
|----|-------|---|
| 48 | 2.A18 | Earnings (retirement) test  |
| 49 | 2.A19 | Numerical guidelines regarding SGA for nonblind disabled workers, 1961-92 |

---

### Income Tax Treatment of Benefits

---

- 49 2.A20 Taxation of Social Security benefits: Provisions  
49 2.A21 Taxation of Social Security benefits: Examples

### Medicare

---

- 61 2.B1 Medicare cost sharing and premium amounts, 1966-92

### Supplemental Security Income

---

- 79 2.D1 Federal benefit rates

### Aid to Families with Dependent Children

---

- 94 2.D2 Determination of Federal share for AFDC and Medicaid
- 

## Social Welfare and the Economy

### Social Welfare Expenditures

---

- 101 3.A1 Gross national product and social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1950-89  
102 3.A3 Social welfare expenditures under public programs, fiscal years 1960-89  
103 3.A4 Private social welfare expenditures, by category and as a percent of gross national product, 1980-89

### Employment and Earnings

---

- 104 3.B1 Labor force and estimated workers covered under social insurance programs, 1949-90  
105 3.B2 Total earnings and wages and salaries in employment covered by selected social insurance programs, 1946-89  
106 3.B3 Federal minimum wage rates under the Fair Labor Standards Act and average hourly earnings and average weekly hours for production workers in manufacturing, 1938-91

### Interprogram Data

---

- 107 3.C3 Selected social insurance programs: Source of funds from contributions and transfers, 1965-90  
108 3.C4 Social Security and selected public assistance programs: Average monthly payments in current and 1990 dollars, 1950-90  
109 3.C5 OASDI and Supplemental Security Income (SSI): Population aged 65 or older receiving OASDI benefits, SSI payments, or both, December 1990  
110 3.C6 Number and percent of OASDI beneficiaries also receiving federally administered SSI payments, by reason for SSI eligibility and type of OASDI benefit, December 1990  
111 3.C7 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income, by age, sex, race, and median amount, 1991  
111 3.C8 Number of persons aged 15 or older with Social Security benefits or with Supplemental Security Income and percent of Spanish origin, by age, sex, and median amount, 1991  
112 3.C9 Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by selected characteristics, May 1986
-



|                          |       |  |
|--------------------------|-------|--|
| 113                      | 3.C10 | Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by type and amount of personal income, May 1986                |
| 114                      | 3.C11 | Number and percentage distribution of persons aged 18-64 receiving Social Security benefits or Supplemental Security Income payments, on the basis of their own disability, by marital status, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986 |
| <b>Employee Benefits</b> |       |  |
| 116                      | 3.D1  | Number and percentage distribution of persons, by components of retirement status, age, and sex, 1986  |
| <b>Poverty</b>           |       |  |
| 120                      | 3.E1  | Weighted average poverty thresholds for nonfarm families of specified size, 1959-90  |
| 121                      | 3.E2  | Number and percent of poor persons, by age, at end of, 1959-90   |
| 122-123                  | 3.E3  | Shares of money income from earnings and other sources for aged and nonaged families, 1989 and 1990  |
| 124-125                  | 3.E4  | Current living arrangements of persons aged 65 or older, March 1990 and 1991   |
| 126                      | 3.E8  | Poverty income guidelines for families of specified size, 1965-91  |

## Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance

### Trust Funds

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 128 | 4.A1 | Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 1937-90   |
| 129 | 4.A2 | Disability Insurance, 1957-90  |
| 130 | 4.A3 | Combined OASI and DI, 1957-90  |
| 131 | 4.A4 | Total benefits paid, by type of benefit and trust fund, and as percent of personal income, 1937-90 |
| 132 | 4.A5 | Total annual benefits paid from OASI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1937-90                       |
| 133 | 4.A6 | Total annual benefits paid from DI Trust Fund, by type of benefit, 1957-90                         |

### Covered Workers

|     |       |   |
|-----|-------|---|
| 134 | 4.B1  | Workers, earnings, and Social Security numbers issued, 1937-90  |
| 135 | 4.B2  | Number and amount of earnings for wage and salary and self-employed workers, 1951-90                                      |
| 136 | 4.B3  | Number of workers and median annual earnings, by type of worker and sex, 1937-89  |
| 137 | 4.B4  | Percent of all workers and self-employed workers with total annual earnings below annual maximum taxable, by sex, 1937-89 |
| 138 | 4.B5  | Number of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-89  |
| 139 | 4.B6  | Median earnings of all workers, by age and sex, 1937-89   |
| 140 | 4.B7  | Number of wage and salary workers, by amount and sex, 1937-89   |
| 141 | 4.B8  | Number of self-employed workers, by age and sex, 1951-89  |
| 142 | 4.B9  | Number of self-employed workers, by amount of earnings and sex, 1951-89   |
| 143 | 4.B10 | Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment and State, 1988                             |
| 144 | 4.B11 | Number of workers, taxable earnings, and contributions, by type of employment, 1937-90                                    |

### Insured Workers

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 145 | 4.C1 | Estimated number, by insured status, 1940-92  |
| 146 | 4.C2 | Estimated number, by insured status, age, and sex, on January 1 of each year, 1970-92                         |
| 148 | 4.C5 | Estimated number of population in the Social Security area and percent fully insured, by age and sex, 1988-92 |

| Benefits in<br>Current-Payment Status |       | Summary  |
|---------------------------------------|-------|--|
| 149                                   | 5.A1  | Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1990   |
| 160                                   | 5.A3  | Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, race, age, and sex, 1990   |
| 163                                   | 5.A4  | Number and amount, by type of benefit, 1940-90   |
| 164                                   | 5.A5  | Number and average age, by type of benefit, 1990   |
| 164                                   | 5.A6  | Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and race, 1990  |
| 165                                   | 5.A7  | Number and average monthly benefit for women beneficiaries, by type of benefit and race, 1990  |
| 165                                   | 5.A8  | Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for persons with benefits based on special minimum primary insurance amount, by type of benefit, 1990        |
| 166                                   | 5.A10 | Number of beneficiaries aged 60 or older, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1990   |
| 167                                   | 5.A11 | Number and percentage distribution of Social Security retired-worker beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, sex, and age, 1986                                       |
| 168                                   | 5.A12 | Number and percentage distribution of Social Security beneficiaries, by source of income or noncash benefit, selected type of benefit, sex, and age, 1986                            |
| 169                                   | 5.A13 | Median family Social Security benefits, total money income, and the ratio of Social Security to total income of beneficiaries, by type of benefit and selected characteristics, 1986 |
| 172                                   | 5.A14 | Number and percentage distribution of women beneficiaries aged 62 or older, by type of benefit and dual entitlement status, 1960-90  |
| <b>Retired Workers</b>                |       |  |
| 173                                   | 5.B1  | Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and with delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1990                |
| 174                                   | 5.B2  | Number, average primary insurance amount, and average monthly benefit without reduction for early retirement and without delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1990             |
| 175                                   | 5.B3  | Number and average monthly benefit before and after delayed retirement credit, by age and sex, 1990  |
| 176                                   | 5.B4  | Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as retired worker and sex, 1990   |
| 177                                   | 5.B5  | Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-90  |
| 178                                   | 5.B6  | Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990   |
| 179                                   | 5.B7  | Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1990  |
| 180                                   | 5.B8  | Number and average monthly benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by sex, 1956-90  |
| 181                                   | 5.B9  | Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1990   |
| <b>Retired Workers and Dependents</b> |       |  |
| 182                                   | 5.C1  | Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1990  |
| 183                                   | 5.C2  | Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit and sex, 1940-90   |
| <b>Disabled Workers</b>               |       |  |
| 184                                   | 5.D1  | Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled worker and sex, 1990  |
| 185                                   | 5.D2  | Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990   |
| 185                                   | 5.D3  | Number and total monthly benefit, by sex, 1957-90  |
| 186                                   | 5.D4  | Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-90  |

---

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 187 | 5.D5 | Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and sex, 1990       |
| 188 | 5.D6 | Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, 1990 |

---

#### Disabled Workers and Dependents

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 189 | 5.E1 | Number and percentage distribution, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1990 |
| 189 | 5.E2 | Average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, and sex, 1957-90                        |

---

#### Dependents and Survivors

|     |       |   |
|-----|-------|---|
| 190 | 5.F1  | Number of wives and husbands and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90                         |
| 191 | 5.F3  | Number and percentage distribution of wives with entitlement based on age, by monthly benefit and age, 1990 |
| 192 | 5.F4  | Number of children and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1940-90                                   |
| 193 | 5.F6  | Average monthly benefit for survivors, by type of benefit, 1940-90  |
| 194 | 5.F7  | Number and percentage distribution of survivors, by type of benefit and primary insurance amount, 1990      |
| 195 | 5.F8  | Number of widows and widowers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90                        |
| 196 | 5.F9  | Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as nondisabled widow or widower, 1990  |
| 196 | 5.F10 | Number, percent, and average monthly benefit, by year of entitlement as disabled widow or widower, 1990     |
| 197 | 5.F11 | Number and percentage distribution of nondisabled widows, by monthly benefit and age, 1990                  |
| 198 | 5.F12 | Number of widowed mothers and fathers and total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, 1950-90                |

---

#### Retired Workers/Dual Entitlement

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 199 | 5.G1 | Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1989 |
| 200 | 5.G2 | Number receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1952-90  |
| 201 | 5.G3 | Number and average monthly benefit for persons receiving both a retired-worker and secondary benefit, by type of secondary benefit, 1990   |
| 201 | 5.G4 | Number, combined average monthly benefit, and retired-worker benefit as percent of total combined benefit, 1990  |
| 202 | 5.G5 | Number and percentage distribution, by total combined monthly benefit and retired-worker benefit, 1990   |

---

#### Beneficiary Families

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 203 | 5.H1 | Number and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1945-90  |
| 204 | 5.H2 | Number and average primary insurance amount and average monthly family benefit, by selected family groups, 1990                        |
| 205 | 5.H3 | Number and percentage distribution of retired-worker and disabled-worker families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1990 |
| 206 | 5.H4 | Number and percentage distribution of survivor families, by monthly benefit for selected family groups, 1990                           |

---

#### Geographic Data

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 207 | 5.J1 | Total benefits paid, by type of benefit, 1990  |
| 208 | 5.J2 | Number, by type of benefit, December 1990  |
| 209 | 5.J3 | Number and monthly benefit for beneficiaries aged 65 or older, by State, December 1990 |

---



|     |       |  |
|-----|-------|--|
| 210 | 5.J4  | Total monthly benefit, by type of benefit, December 1990   |
| 211 | 5.J5  | Number, by age, race, and sex, December 1990   |
| 212 | 5.J6  | Average and median monthly benefit for retired workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990                 |
| 213 | 5.J8  | Average and median monthly benefit for disabled workers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990                |
| 214 | 5.J9  | Average and median monthly benefit for nondisabled widows and widowers and number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit, December 1990 |
| 215 | 5.J10 | Number of children, by type of benefit, December 1990  |
| 216 | 5.J11 | Number and amount of monthly benefit for beneficiaries living abroad, by country, December 1990  |

---

#### Direct Deposit

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 217 | 5.K1 | Number and percent of beneficiaries, and average monthly benefit, by State and direct deposit status, December 1990 |
|-----|------|---|

---

#### Representative Payment

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 218 | 5.L1 | Number and percent, by type of beneficiary, 1990 |
|-----|------|--|

---

#### International Agreements

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 219 | 5.M1 | Number and average monthly benefit with eligibility based on international agreement, by type of benefit, December 1983-90, and country involved in agreement, December 1990 |
|-----|------|--|

### Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

---

#### Summary

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 220 | 6.A1 | Number, by type of benefit, 1940-90   |
| 221 | 6.A2 | Average primary insurance amount for retired workers and average monthly benefit for retired workers, disabled workers, and widows, 1940-90 |
| 222 | 6.A3 | Number and average monthly benefit, by type of benefit, age, sex, and race, 1990  |
| 224 | 6.A4 | Number and average monthly benefit for retired and disabled workers, by age and sex, 1990   |
| 225 | 6.A5 | Number and average monthly benefit with reduction for early retirement, by type of benefit, sex, and age, 1990                              |

---

#### Retired Workers

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 226 | 6.B1 | Number and percentage distribution of initial awards and number of months of benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1990 |
| 227 | 6.B2 | Average primary insurance amount and average monthly benefit for initial awards, by age, sex, and months of benefits withheld, 1990  |
| 228 | 6.B3 | Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990                 |
| 229 | 6.B4 | Number and percentage distribution with and without reduction for early retirement, by primary insurance amount and sex, 1990        |
| 230 | 6.B5 | Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1940-90  |

---

#### Disabled Workers

|         |      |  |
|---------|------|--|
| 231     | 6.C1 | Number and percentage distribution, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990                         |
| 232     | 6.C2 | Number, average age, and percentage distribution, by age and sex, 1957-90                    |
| 233-234 | 6.C3 | Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group, race, and sex, 1989 and 1990        |
| 235     | 6.C4 | Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and age, 1989 and 1990               |
| 236-237 | 6.C5 | Number and percentage distribution, by diagnostic group and industry division, 1989 and 1990 |
| 237     | 6.C7 | Number of applications and allowances, 1970-90   |

---

---

**Dependents and Survivors**

---

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 238 | 6.D1 | Number of wives and husbands, by type of benefit, 1950-90                         |
| 239 | 6.D3 | Number and average monthly benefit for wives and husbands, by age and sex, 1990   |
| 240 | 6.D4 | Number of children, by type of benefit, 1940-90                                   |
| 242 | 6.D5 | Number and average monthly benefit for children, by type of benefit and age, 1990 |
| 243 | 6.D6 | Number of mothers and fathers, by type of benefit, 1950-90                        |
| 244 | 6.D7 | Number and average monthly benefit for widows and widowers, by age and sex, 1990  |
| 245 | 6.D8 | Number of widows and widowers, by type of benefit, 1950-90                        |
| 245 | 6.D9 | Number and average amount of lump-sum awards, 1940-90                             |

**Benefits Withheld**

---

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 246 | 6.E1 | Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with and without reduction for early retirement, by monthly benefit and sex, 1990   |
| 247 | 6.E2 | Number of retired workers aged 62-69 with benefits in current-payment status and with benefits withheld due to earnings, by age and sex, 1990   |
| 248 | 6.E3 | Number and percentage distribution of retired workers with benefits withheld due to earnings, by monthly benefit, age, and sex, 1990  |
| 249 | 6.E4 | Number of beneficiaries, by reason for withholding payment, type of benefit, and age, 1990  |
| 249 | 6.E5 | Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for withholding payment and type of benefit, 1990  |
| 250 | 6.E6 | Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to the workers' compensation offset, 1967-89   |
| 251 | 6.E7 | Number and average monthly benefit before and after offset for disabled workers and their families with benefits reduced or withheld due to workers' compensation offset, by family classification of beneficiaries, September 1989 |

**Benefits Terminated**

---

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 252 | 6.F1 | Number of benefits terminated, by type, 1940-90  |
| 253 | 6.F2 | Number, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1990                                  |
| 253 | 6.F3 | Number of wives, husbands, and children, by reason for termination and type of benefit, 1990 |

---

**Health Care Programs****Medicare****Trust Funds**

---

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 255 | 7.A1 | Hospital Insurance, 1966-90              |
| 256 | 7.A2 | Supplementary Medical Insurance, 1966-90 |

**Enrollment, Utilization, and Reimbursement**

---

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 257 | 7.B1 | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Aged persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1967-89     |
| 258 | 7.B2 | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Disabled persons enrolled, served, and amount reimbursed, by type of coverage and service, 1974-89 |
| 259 | 7.B3 | Hospital Insurance: Number of enrollees, by State, July 1, 1966-90   |
| 261 | 7.B4 | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of persons aged 65 or older enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1966-90 |

|     |       |  |
|-----|-------|--|
| 262 | 7.B5  | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of disabled persons and persons with end-stage renal disease under age 65 enrolled, by age, sex, race, and census region, July 1, 1975-90 |
| 263 | 7.B6  | Hospital Insurance: Number of bills approved for payment and amount reimbursed, by type of benefit and type of beneficiary, 1966-90  |
| 264 | 7.B7  | Hospital Insurance: Number of bills for inpatient short-stay hospital care approved for payment, covered days, total charges, and amount reimbursed, by type of beneficiary, 1966-90                     |
| 265 | 7.B8  | Hospital Insurance: Average covered charge per covered day of care in short-stay hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, by State, 1975-90   |
| 267 | 7.B10 | Supplementary Medical Insurance: Claims received by carriers and assignment rates, 1969-90   |
| 267 | 7.B11 | Supplementary Medical Insurance: Reasonable charge determination for SMI claims assigned and unassigned for aged and disabled persons, 1971-90   |

#### Participating Facilities

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 268 | 7.C1 | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of facilities and beds for participating hospitals and skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, and independent laboratories, December 31, 1967-90  |
| 269 | 7.C2 | Hospital Insurance: Number of participating hospitals and beds per 1,000 enrollees, by State, December 1990   |
| 270 | 7.C3 | Hospital Insurance and Supplementary Medical Insurance: Number of participating skilled-nursing facilities, home health agencies, independent laboratories, and end-stage renal disease facilities, by State, December 1990 |

#### Medicaid Recipients

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 271 | 7.E1 | Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of medical service, fiscal years 1972-90      |
| 272 | 7.E2 | Unduplicated number of recipients, total vendor payments, and average amounts, by type of eligibility category, fiscal years 1972-90 |

#### States

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 273 | 7.H1 | Number of recipients, amount of payments, and average amount per recipient, by State, fiscal year 1990 |
|-----|------|--|

## Other Social Insurance Programs

### Unemployment Insurance

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 275 | 8.A2 | Summary data on State programs, by State, 1989 |
|-----|------|--|

### Workers' Compensation

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 276 | 8.B1 | Coverage, benefits, and costs, 1940-89 |
|-----|------|--|

### Temporary Disability Insurance

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 277 | 8.C1 | Selected data on State and railroad programs, 1989 |
|-----|------|--|



---

### Black Lung Benefits

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 278 | 8.D1 | Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, December 1970-90        |
| 279 | 8.D2 | Currently payable to miners, widows, and dependents, by State, December 1990 |
| 280 | 8.D3 | Currently payable to miners and widows, by age, December 1990                |

### Veterans' Benefits

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 281 | 8.F1 | Number of payments, by type of payment and age, 1940-90 |
|-----|------|---|

---

## Income-Support Programs

### Supplemental Security Income

---

#### Summary

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 283 | 9.A1 | Number of <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by reason for eligibility and type of payment, December 1990                         |
| 284 | 9.A2 | Number of <b>adult units</b> and <b>children</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, December 1990 |
| 285 | 9.A3 | Number of <b>persons</b> receiving payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-90  |
| 286 | 9.A4 | Total amount of payments, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, 1974-90   |
| 287 | 9.A5 | Average monthly benefit, by type of payment and reason for eligibility, January 1974 and December 1975-90  |
| 288 | 9.A6 | Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by age, sex, and selected characteristics, May 1986   |
| 289 | 9.A7 | Number and percentage distribution of Supplemental Security Income recipients, by family composition, age, and selected characteristics, May 1986                                    |

---

#### State Data

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 290 | 9.B1 | Number of persons receiving federally administered payments and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility, 1990              |
| 291 | 9.B2 | Number of persons receiving State-administered supplementation and total amount of payments, by reason for eligibility and State, 1990 |
| 292 | 9.B3 | Number of all <b>persons</b> receiving federally administered payments and average monthly benefit, December 1990                      |
| 293 | 9.B7 | Total amount, Federal SSI payments, and State supplementation, 1990  |
| 293 | 9.B8 | Number of <b>blind and disabled children</b> receiving federally administered payments, December 1990                                  |

---

#### Benefit Distributions

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 294 | 9.C1 | Number and percentage distribution of <b>adults and children</b> receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1991 |
| 295 | 9.C2 | Number and percentage distribution of <b>couples</b> receiving Federal SSI payments, by reason for eligibility and monthly benefit, January 1, 1991             |

---

#### Other Income Sources

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 296 | 9.D1 | Number and percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving other income, by reason for eligibility and source and average amount of other income, December 1990                      |
| 297 | 9.D2 | Percent of persons receiving federally administered payments and also receiving Social Security benefits, and average monthly amount of Social Security benefits, by reason for eligibility and State, December 1990 |

---

---

**Recipient Characteristics**

---

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 298 | 9.E1 | Number and percentage distribution of all persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, race, and sex, December 1990      |
| 298 | 9.E2 | Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled children receiving federally administered payments, by age, December 1990                        |
| 298 | 9.E3 | Number and percentage distribution of all adults receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and age, December 1990              |
| 298 | 9.E4 | Number and percent of persons with representative payee receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility, December 1990               |
| 299 | 9.E5 | Number and percentage distribution of persons receiving federally administered payments, by reason for eligibility and living arrangements, December 1990 |
| 299 | 9.E6 | Alien recipients, by date of application and legal status, December 1990  |

**Disability**

---

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 300 | 9.F1 | Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, December 1990               |
| 301 | 9.F2 | Number and percentage distribution of blind and disabled persons under age 65 receiving federally administered payments and not transferred from prior State programs, by diagnostic group, age, and sex, December 1990 |
| 302 | 9.F3 | Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, for selected months, 1982-90  |
| 303 | 9.F4 | Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage, by age, race, sex, and types of earned and unearned income, December 1990                                     |
| 304 | 9.F5 | Number of persons receiving special Supplemental Security Income payments and extended Medicaid coverage and average monthly earnings, by State, December 1990  |

**AFDC and Emergency Assistance**

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 305 | 9.G1 | Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-89       |
| 306 | 9.G2 | Average monthly number of families and recipients of cash payments and total amount of payments, by State, 1989 |

**Food Stamps**

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 307 | 9.H1 | Number of persons participating, value of bonus coupons, and average bonus per person, fiscal years 1962-90 |
|-----|------|---|

**Low-Income Home Energy Assistance Program (LIHEAP)**

|     |      |  |
|-----|------|--|
| 308 | 9.J1 | Number of households receiving home energy assistance, by State, fiscal year 1990, and by type of assistance, fiscal years 1982-90 |
| 310 | 9.J2 | Federal net allocations and estimated amounts transferred and carried over, by State, fiscal year 1990                             |
| 311 | 9.J3 | Estimated home energy assistance expenditures, by type of expenditure and State, fiscal year 1990                                  |

---

### Adult Assistance

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 312 | 9.K1 | Average monthly number of recipients, total amount of cash payments, and average monthly payment, 1936-89 |
|-----|------|---|

### General Assistance

|     |      |   |
|-----|------|---|
| 313 | 9.L1 | Recipients of cash payments and total amount, 1936-89 |
|-----|------|---|

---

## Technical Notes

### Sampling Variability

|     |       |   |
|-----|-------|---|
| 315 | 10.A1 | Approximations of standard errors of estimated number of persons                          |
| 316 | 10.A2 | Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 1-percent file  |
| 316 | 10.A3 | Approximations of standard errors of estimated percentage of persons from 10-percent file |



## Index

---

### A

Actuarial reduction (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement)

Administrative expenses

Disability Insurance Trust Fund, 4A2, 4A3

Hospital Insurance Trust Fund, 7A1

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund, 4A1, 4A3

Supplementary Medical Insurance Trust Fund, 7A2

Adult assistance, 9K1 (see also Supplemental Security Income)

Age (OASDI), 3C5, 3C6 (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

Black Lung benefits, 8D3

income, 3E3, 5A11–5A13

race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3

sex, 3C8, 5A1, 5A3, 5A10, 5A13

Spanish origin, 3C8

State data, 5J3, 5J5

summary data, 3D1, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10–5A12

Age (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Aged (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Aid to Families with Dependent Children (AFDC), 2D2, 3C4, 7E2, 7F2, 9G1, 9G2

Aliens (SSI), 9E6

Average indexed monthly earnings (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))

Average monthly wage (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))

## Awards (OASDI)

age, 6A3  
children, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4, 6D5  
conversion, 6A4  
disabled workers, 6A1–6A5, 6C1–6C5, 6C7  
initial, 6A4, 6B1, 6B2  
lump-sum, 4A5, 6D9  
race, 6A3  
retired workers, 6A1–6A5, 6B1–6B5  
sex, 6A2, 6A3  
summary data, 6A1–6A5  
widowed mothers and fathers, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6, 6D7  
widows and widowers, 6A1–6A3, 6A5, 6D7, 6D8  
wives, 6A3  
wives and husbands, 6A1, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3

## B

### Beneficiaries and payments, currently payable (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A10–5A13  
assets, 3E3, 5A11–5A13  
concurrent, OASDI and SSI, 3C5, 3C6, 3C9–3C11  
earnings, 3D1, 3E3, 5A11–5A13  
foreign countries, 5J11  
income, 3C10, 3C11, 3E3, 3E8, 5A13  
sources, 3C11, 3E3, 5A11, 5A12  
international agreements, eligibility based on, 5M1  
living arrangements, 3C11, 3E3  
marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13  
race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7  
sex, 3C8, 3D1, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10–5A14  
Spanish origin, 3C8, 3C9, 3C11  
State data, 5J1–5J6, 5J8–5J10  
summary data, 5A1, 5A3–5A8, 5A10–5A13, 3C7, 3C8  
type of benefit (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired workers; Special age-72 beneficiaries; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

Benefit rates (SSI), 2D1

Black Lung benefits, 8D1–8D3

Blind (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

## C

Children (AFDC) (see Aid to Families with Dependent Children)

### Children (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A5, 5A10, 6D5  
awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D4, 6D5  
beneficiary families, 5H1–5H4  
benefit distributions, 5H3, 5H4  
benefits paid  
annual, 4A5, 4A6  
monthly, 5A4, 5F4, 5J4  
benefits withheld, 6E4, 6E5

### Children (OASDI) (continued)

disabled, aged 18 or older, 5A1, 5A10, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4  
foreign countries, 5J11  
income  
family, 5A13  
sources, 5A12, 5A13  
of deceased workers, 5A1, 5F4, 5F6, 5F7, 6D4  
of disabled workers, 5A1, 5E1, 5E2, 5F4, 6D4  
of retired workers, 5A1, 5C1, 5C2, 5F4, 6D4  
primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5E1, 5F7, 5H2  
special minimum, 5A8  
race, 5A1, 5A6, 6A3  
State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J10  
students, aged 18–19, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4  
terminations, 6F1–6F3  
under age 18, 5A1, 5C2, 5E2, 5F4, 5F6, 6D4

Children, blind and disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Civil Service (see Government workers)

Concurrent beneficiaries (OASDI and SSI), 3C5, 3C6, 3C9–3C11, 9D1, 9D2

Constant dollars (AFDC, OASDI, and SSI benefits), 3C4

Consumer price index (CPI), 3C4, 3E1

Contribution rates (OASDI), 2A1

Contributions (OASDI), 4B10, 4B11

Cost-of-living adjustments (OASDI and SSI), 2A7, 2A14

### Covered workers (OASDI), 3B1, 3B2, 4B1–4B11

age, 4B5, 4B6, 4B8  
median earnings, 4B3, 4B6  
new entrants, 4B1  
OASDHI contributions, 4B10, 4B11  
self-employed, 4B2–4B4, 4B8–4B11  
sex, 4B3–4B9  
Social Security numbers issued, 4B1  
State data, 4B10  
taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B1–4B3, 4B5, 4B10, 4B11  
under social insurance programs, 3B1, 3B2  
wage and salary, 4B2, 4B3, 4B7, 4B10, 4B11  
with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B7, 4B9  
with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9

## D

Delayed retirement credit (OASDI), 5B1–5B3

Dental services (Medicaid), 7F1

Diagnoses (OASDI), 5D5, 5D6, 6C3–6C5

Diagnoses (SSI), 9F1, 9F2

Direct deposit (OASDI), 5K1

Disability Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)

Disabled adult children (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)

Disabled beneficiaries (OASDI) (see also Children (OASDI);

Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers)

age, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1

education, 3C9, 3C11

family size, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

health insurance coverage, 3C9, 5A12

income

family, 3C11, 5A12

personal, 3C10, 3C11

sources, 5A12

living arrangements, 3C11

marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

race, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1

sex, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1

Spanish origin, 3C9, 3C11

Disabled children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), disabled, aged 18 or older)

Disabled (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Disabled widows and widowers (OASDI)

age, 5A1, 5A5, 6A3, 6D7

awards, 6A3, 6D7, 6D8

beneficiary families, 5H2, 5H4

benefit distributions, 5H4

benefits paid, monthly, 5F8

primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3

sex, 5A1, 5A7, 5F6, 6A3, 6D8

surviving divorced, 5A1

year of entitlement, 5F10

Disabled workers (OASDI)

age, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5D4, 5D6, 6A3, 6A4, 6C2, 6C4

applications, 6C7

awards, 6A1–6A5, 6C1–6C5, 6C7

beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3

benefit distributions, 5D2, 5H3, 5J8, 6C1

benefits paid

annual, 4A6

monthly, 5A4, 5D3, 5J4

benefits withheld, 6E4–6E7

diagnostic group, 5D5, 5D6, 6C3–6C5

education, 3C9, 3C11

Disabled workers (OASDI) (continued)

foreign countries, 5J11

health insurance coverage, 3C9, 5A12

income

family, 3C11, 5A13

personal, 3C10

sources, 5A12

industry division, 6C5

marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 5A13

primary insurance amount, 5E1, 5H2

special minimum, 5A8

race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3, 6C3

sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5A12, 5A13, 5D3, 5D5, 5E2, 6A2–6A4

Spanish origin, 3C9, 3C11

State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J8

terminations, 6F1, 6F2

with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5

with workers' compensation offset, 6E6, 6E7

year of entitlement, 5D1

Divorced beneficiaries (OASDI), 5A1, 5F12, 6D3, 6D6, 6D7

Dual entitlement (OASDI), 5A14, 5G1–5G5

## E

Early retirement (OASDI) (see Reduction for early retirement)

Earnings of covered workers (OASDI) (see also Taxable earnings)

amount of, 4B1–4B3, 4B7, 4B9, 4B10

below annual maximum taxable amount, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9

median, by age and sex of worker, 4B3, 4B6

self-employed workers, 3B2, 4B2–4B4, 4B9–4B11

State data, 4B10

wage and salary workers, 4B2, 4B3, 4B7, 4B10, 4B11

Earnings test (OASDI)

amount permitted without reduction in benefits, 2A18

beneficiaries affected, 6B1, 6B2, 6E2–6E5

Education

private, social welfare expenditures, 3A4

public, social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3

End-stage renal disease (Medicare), 7B5, 7C3

Emergency assistance, 9G1, 9G2

Energy Assistance (see Low-Income Home Energy Assistance)

Entitlement year (OASDI), 5B4, 5D1, 5F9, 5F10



---

**F**

Families, beneficiary (OASDI), 2A15, 5H1–5H4  
Family maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A9, 2A10, 2A13, 2A15  
Federal employees (see Government workers)  
FICA taxes (see Contribution rates (OASDI))  
Food Stamps, 3A3, 5A11, 5A12, 9H1  
Foreign countries (OASDI), 5J11, 5M1

**G**

General assistance, 9L1  
Government workers, 3B1, 3B2, 3C3  
Gross national product (GNP), 3A1, 3A3, 3A4

**H**

Health and medical programs, expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3, 3A4  
(see also Medicaid; Medicare)  
Health Insurance for the Aged and Disabled (see Medicare)  
Home health agencies (Medicare), participating facilities, 7C1, 7C3  
Home health services  
    Medicaid, 7E1  
    Medicare, 7B1, 7B2, 7B6  
Hospital Insurance (HI) (see Medicare)  
Hospital Insurance Trust Fund (Medicare) (see Trust Funds)  
Hospitals, expenditures for care  
    Medicaid, 7E1  
    Medicare, 7B1, 7B2, 7B6–7B8  
Hospitals (Medicare), type of participating facility, 7C1, 7C2  
Housing, social welfare expenditures for, 3A1, 3A3  
Husbands (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))

**I**

Income  
    age, 3E3, 5A11–5A13  
    disabled beneficiaries, 3C10, 3C11  
    family, 3C11, 3E3, 3E8, 5A13  
    personal, 3C10, 3C11, 4A4  
    poverty income guidelines, 3E8  
    poverty thresholds, 3E1  
    sex, 3C11, 5A11–5A13  
    shares, 3E3  
    sources, 3C11, 3E3, 5A11–5A13  
Income tax treatment of OASDI benefits (OASDI), 2A20, 4A1–4A3  
Independent laboratories (Medicare), participating, 7C1, 7C3  
Indexing factors and indexed earnings (OASDI) (see Primary insurance amount (OASDI))  
Insured workers (OASDI)  
    age, 4C2, 4C5  
    fully insured, 4C1, 4C2, 4C5  
    insured for disability, 4C1, 4C2  
    percent of population, 4C5  
    permanently insured, 4C1  
    sex, 4C2, 4C5  
Intermediate-care facilities (Medicaid), 7E1  
International agreements (OASDI), 5M1

**K**

Kidney disease (Medicare) (see End-stage renal disease)

**L**

Life insurance and death benefits, 3A4  
Living arrangements  
    aged population, 3E3, 3E4  
    OASDI disability beneficiaries, 3C11  
    SSI recipients, 2D1, 3C11, 9E5  
Long-term disability benefits, 3A4  
Low-Income Home Energy Assistance (LIHEAP), 5A11, 5A12, 9J1–9J3  
Lump-sum awards (OASDI), 4A5, 6D9

---

**M**

Maximum benefit (OASDI), 2A9, 2A10, 2A13, 2A16, 2A17

Medicaid, 2D2, 3A3, 7E1, 7E2, 7H1

continuation of coverage (1619b), 9F3–9F5

**Medicare**

aged enrollees, 7B1, 7B3, 7B4, 7B6, 7B7

amounts reimbursed, 7B1, 7B2, 7B6, 7B7

bills approved

Hospital Insurance, 7B6, 7B7

Supplementary Medical Insurance, 7B10, 7B11

disabled enrollees, 7B2, 7B3, 7B5–7B7

end-stage renal disease facilities, 7B5, 7C3

expenditures, 3A3, 7A1, 7A2

home health agencies, 7C1, 7C3

hospital charges, 7B7, 7B8

hospital insurance, 2B1, 7A1, 7B1–7B8, 7C1–7C3

hospitals (type of participating facility), 7B2, 7B6–7B8, 7C1–7C3

independent laboratories, 7C1, 7C3

persons served, 7B1, 7B2

premiums, 2B1

race, 7B4, 7B5

reasonable charges, 7B11

sex, 7B4, 7B5

skilled-nursing facilities, 7C1, 7C3

State data, 7B3, 7B8, 7C2, 7C3

Supplementary Medical Insurance, 2B1, 7A2, 7B1, 7B2, 7B4, 7B5, 7B10, 7B11, 7C1, 7C3

Minimum benefit (OASDI), 2A7, 2A13, 2A16, 2A17

Minimum wage, 2A15, 3B3

Minor children (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI), under age 18)

**N**

Nondisabled widows and widowers (OASDI) (see Widows and widowers, nondisabled)

**O**

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance Trust Fund (OASDI) (see Trust Funds)

Old-Age, Survivors, and Disability Insurance (OASDI) (see entries identified by (OASDI))

Outpatient services (Medicaid and Medicare), 7B1, 7B2, 7E1

**P**

Parents (OASDI), 4A5, 5A1, 5A4–5A7, 5A10, 5F6, 5F7, 5G3, 5H2, 6A1

Physicians' services (Medicaid), 7E1

Physicians' services (Medicare), 7B1, 7B2, 7B10, 7B11

Pensions, 3D1, 5A11, 5A12

private, 3A4

public employee, 3A3, 3C3

Population in Social Security area, 4C5

**Poverty data**

age, 3E2

aged families, 3E3

aged 65 or older, 3E1, 3E4

CPI, annual average, 3E1

family size, 3E8

family status, 3E2

living arrangements, 3E4

nonaged family units, 3E3

poverty income guidelines for families, 3E8

poverty thresholds for nonfarm families, 3E1

sex, 3E2, 3E4

shares of money income, sources of, 3E3

Primary insurance amount (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Parents; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)

average indexed monthly earnings, 2A7

average monthly wage, 2A11, 2A13

benefit increases, effects of, 2A7, 2A9–2A14

formulas for computing, 2A7, 2A8, 2A11–2A13

illustrative amounts, 2A15

indexing factors and indexed earnings, 2A5, 2A6

maximum indexed earnings, 2A6

minimum and maximum benefit, 2A7, 2A9, 2A10, 2A13, 2A15–2A17

relationship to earnings levels, 2A15

special minimum, 2A8, 5A8

Private social welfare expenditures, 3A4

Prouty beneficiaries (OASDI) (see Special age-72 beneficiaries)

Public assistance (see Adult assistance; Aid to Families with Dependent Children; General assistance; Public social welfare expenditures)

Public social welfare expenditures, 3A1, 3A3, 3C3

## R

Race (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)  
age, 5A1, 5A3, 6A3  
sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 6A3  
State data, 5J5  
summary data, 3C7, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A6, 6A3, 6C3

Race (SSI), 3C7, 3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F4

Railroad Retirement program  
OASDI beneficiaries under, 5A11, 5A12  
social welfare expenditures for, 3A3  
source of funds for, 3C3  
trust fund transfers to and from, 4A1–4A3, 7A1  
wages and salaries (amounts) covered by, 3B2  
workers covered by, 3B1

Railroad temporary disability insurance program, 3A3, 8C1

Railroad unemployment insurance program, 3A3, 3B2

Reduction for early retirement (OASDI)  
age, 5A3, 5B1, 5B2, 6A5  
benefit amounts, illustrative, 2A15  
disabled workers, 5A3, 6A5  
minimum and maximum benefit, 2A16  
race, 5A3, 5A7  
retired workers  
dually entitled, 5G1  
with benefits withheld, 6B1, 6B2, 6E1  
with delayed retirement credit, 5B1, 5B3  
with reduction, 5A3, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6A5, 6B3, 6B4, 6E1  
without delayed retirement credit, 5B2, 5B3  
without reduction, 5B1, 5B2, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B3, 6B4, 6E1  
sex, 5A3, 5A7, 5B1, 5B2, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 6A5, 6B3, 6B4  
widows, nondisabled, 5A3, 6A5  
wives and husbands, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Representative payment (OASDI), 5L1

Representative payment (SSI), 9E4

Retired workers (OASDI)  
age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5B5, 5B9, 6A4, 6A5, 6B5  
awards, 6A1–6A5, 6B1–6B5  
beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3  
benefit distributions, 5B6, 5B7, 5B9, 5J6, 6B3, 6B4, 5H3  
benefits in current and constant dollars, 3C4  
benefits paid  
annual, 4A5  
monthly, 5A4, 5J4  
benefits withheld, 6E1, 6E4  
benefits withheld due to earnings, 6B1, 6B2, 6E2, 6E3  
disability conversions, 6A4  
family income, 5A13

Retired workers (OASDI) (continued)  
foreign countries, 5J11  
income sources, 5A11, 5A13  
marital status, 5A13  
primary insurance amount, 5B1, 5B2, 5B7, 5C1, 5G1, 5H1, 6A2, 6B2, 6B4  
special minimum, 5A8  
race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3  
sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5B6–5B9, 5C2, 6A2, 6A4, 6A5, 6B1–6B5  
State data, 5J2, 5J4, 5J6  
terminations, 6F1, 6F2  
with delayed retirement credit, 5B1–5B3  
with dual entitlement, 5G1–5G5  
with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B1–6B4, 6E1  
without reduction for early retirement, 5B1, 5B2, 5B6–5B8, 5G1, 5H2, 6B1–6B4, 6E1  
year of entitlement, 5B4

Retirement programs (see Pensions; Railroad Retirement program; Retired workers (OASDI))

## S

Self-employed workers (see also Covered workers (OASDI); Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))  
age, 4B8  
contribution rates, 2A1  
earnings, 3B2, 4B2–4B4, 4B9–4B11  
maximum annual amount of contributions, 2A3  
maximum taxable earnings, 2A1  
OASDI contributions, 2A3, 4B10, 4B11  
sex, 4B3, 4B4, 4B9  
State data, 4B10  
tax credits, 2A4  
taxable earnings, amount reported, 4B2, 4B10, 4B11  
with earnings above maximum taxable, 4B9  
with earnings below maximum taxable, 4B4, 4B9

Sex (OASDI) (see also specific types of OASDI benefits including: Children; Disabled widows and widowers; Disabled workers; Retired workers; Widowed mothers and fathers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled; Wives and husbands)  
age, 3C8, 5A1, 5A10, 6A3  
race, 3C7, 5A1, 5A7, 6A3  
State data, 5J5  
summary data, 3C9, 3C11, 5A1, 5A7, 5A11–5A13, 6A3

Sex (SSI) (see Supplemental Security Income)

Short-term sickness and disability benefits, 3A4, 3B1, 8C1

Skilled-nursing facilities (Medicaid), expenditures for care, 7E1

Skilled-nursing facilities (Medicare)  
expenditures for care, 7B1, 7B2, 7B6–7B8  
participating facilities, 7C1, 7C3



Social insurance programs, summary data, 3C3

Social Security program (see Entries identified by (OASDI))

Social welfare expenditures (see Private and public social welfare expenditures)

Spanish origin, 3C8, 3C9, 3C11, 9A6

Special age-72 beneficiaries (OASDI), 4A5, 5A1, 5A4-5A7, 5A10, 5H2, 5K1, 5L1, 6A1, 6E4, 6F1, 6F2

Special minimum primary insurance amount (OASDI), 2A8, 5A8

Spouses (OASDI) (see Wives and husbands (OASDI))

State and local government pensions (see Government workers)

#### State data

Aid to Families with Dependent Children, 2D2, 9G2

Black Lung benefits, 8D2

Low-Income Home Energy Assistance, 9J1-9J3

Medicaid, 7H1

Medicare, 7B3, 7B8, 7C2, 7C3

#### OASDI

beneficiaries, 3C5, 5J1-5J6, 5J8-5J10

concurrent receipt with SSI, 3C5, 9D2

covered workers, 4B10

taxable earnings, 4B10

#### SSI

concurrent receipt with OASDI, 3C5

Medicaid, 2D2

recipients, 3C5, 9B1-9B3, 9B7, 9B8, 9D2, 9F5

unemployment insurance, 8A2

State supplementation (see Supplemental Security Income (SSI))

Students (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI))

Substantial gainful activity, 2A19

#### Supplemental Security Income (SSI)

age, 3C7-3C9, 9A6, 9A7, 9E2, 9E3, 9F2, 9F4

aged, 9A1-9A5, 9B1, 9B2, 9C1, 9C2, 9D1, 9D2, 9E1, 9E3-9E5

alien recipients, 9E6

benefit rates, 2D1

blind, 9A1-9A5, 9B1, 9B2, 9B8, 9C1, 9C2, 9D1, 9D2, 9E1-9E5, 9F1

blind and disabled adults, 3C9-3C11, 9C1, 9F1, 9F2

blind and disabled children, 9A2, 9B8, 9C1, 9E2, 9E4, 9F1, 9F2

couples, 9A2, 9C2

diagnostic group, 9F1, 9F2

disabled, 9A1-9A5, 9B1, 9B2, 9C1, 9C2, 9D1, 9D2, 9E1-9E5, 9F1

earnings, 9D1, 9F4

education, 3C9, 9A6

family composition, 3C9, 9A7

#### Supplemental Security Income (SSI) (continued)

Federal SSI payments, 9A1-9A5, 9B3, 9B7

federally administered payments, 9A1-9A5, 9B1, 9B3, 9B7 income, 3C10, 9A6, 9A7, 9D1

living arrangements, 3C11, 9A6, 9A7, 9E5

marital status, 3C9, 3C11, 9A6, 9A7

OASDI (received concurrent with SSI), 3C5, 3C6, 3C9-3C11, 9D1, 9D2

payment distributions, 9A6, 9A7, 9C1, 9C2

payments in current and constant dollars, 3C4

race, 3C7, 3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F4

representative payment, 9E4

sex, 3C7-3C9, 9A6, 9E1, 9F2

Spanish origin, 3C8, 3C9, 9A6

special SSI cash payments (1619a), 9F3-9F5

State data, 3C5, 9B1-9B3, 9B7, 9B8, 9D2, 9F5

State supplementation, 9A1-9A5, 9B2, 9B3, 9B7

unearned income, 9D1, 9F4

Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) (see Medicare)

Supplementary Medical Insurance (SMI) Trust Fund (see Trust Funds)

Survivor benefits (OASDI) (see Children (OASDI); Disabled widows and widowers; Parents; Widowed mothers and fathers, Widows and widowers; Widows and widowers, nondisabled)

## T

Taxable earnings (OASDI), 2A1, 2A3, 2A5, 2A6, 2A15, 4B1, 4B2, 4B10, 4B11 (see also Earnings of covered workers (OASDI))

Taxable maximum (OASDI), 2A1, 2A3, 2A5, 2A6, 4B4, 4B7, 4B9 (see also Covered workers (OASDI))

Taxation of OASDI benefits, 2A20, 2A21, 3C3, 4A1-4A3

Tax credits, 2A4, 3C3

#### Taxes (OASDI) (HI)

amounts, 4A1-4A3, 4B10, 4B11

rates, 2A1, 2A3

State amounts, 4B10

Temporary disability insurance, 3A3, 3B1, 8C1

Termination of benefits (OASDI), 6F1-6F3

Totalization (OASDI), 5M1

#### Trust Funds

Disability Insurance, 3C3, 4A2-4A4, 4A6, 5A4

Hospital Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 7A1

Old-Age and Survivors Insurance, 3C3, 4A1, 4A3-4A5, 5A4

Supplementary Medical Insurance, 3C3, 4A4, 7A2

## U

Unemployment insurance, 3A3, 3B1, 3B2, 8A2

## V

Veterans' programs, 3A1, 3A3, 8F1

## W

Wage and salary workers (OASDI) (see Covered workers;  
Earnings of covered workers)

Widowed mothers and fathers (OASDI)

- age, 5A1, 5A5, 6A3, 6D7
- awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6D6, 6D7
- beneficiary families, 5H1, 5H2, 5H4
- benefit distributions, 5H3
- benefits paid
  - annual, 4A5
  - monthly, 5A4, 5F6
- benefits withheld, 6E4
- entitlement based on disabled child, 5F12, 6D6
- primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2
  - special minimum, 5A8
- race, 5A1, 5A6, 5A7
- sex, 5A1, 5A7
- surviving divorced, 5A1, 5F12, 6D6, 6D7
- terminations, 6F1, 6F2

Widows and widowers (OASDI)

- benefits paid
  - annual, 4A5, 4A6
  - monthly, 5A4, 5F1
- benefits withheld, 6E4
- foreign countries, 5J11
- State data, 5J2, 5J4
- terminations, 6F1, 6F2

Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI)

- age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7
- awards, 6A2, 6A3, 6D7, 6D8
- beneficiary families, 5H1, 5H2, 5H4
- benefit distributions, 5F11, 5H4, 5J9
- benefits paid, monthly, 5F8
- dually entitled, 5A14, 5G2–5G5

Widows and widowers, nondisabled (OASDI) (continued)  
income

- family, 5A13
- sources, 5A12, 5A13
- primary insurance amount, 5F7, 5H2
- special minimum, 5A8
- race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
- sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5F6, 5F8, 5F11, 6A3, 6D7, 6D8
- State data, 5J9
- surviving divorced, 5A1
- with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 6A5
- year of entitlement, 5F9

Withheld benefits (OASDI)

- by reason and type of benefit, 6E4, 6E5
- due to workers' compensation offset, 6E6, 6E7
- of retired workers, 6E1–6E3

Wives and husbands (OASDI)

- age, 5A1, 5A3, 5A5, 5A10, 6A3, 6A5, 6D3
- awards, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
- beneficiary families, 5H1–5H3
- benefit distributions, 5F3, 5H3
- benefits paid
  - annual, 4A5, 4A6
  - monthly, 5A4, 5F1
- benefits withheld, 6E4, 6E5
- divorced, 5A1, 6D3
- dually entitled, 5A14, 5G2–5G5
- entitlement based on age, 5A7, 5A12, 5C2, 5F1, 5F3, 6A3, 6D1, 6D3
- entitlement based on care of children, 5A7, 5C2, 5F1, 6A3, 6D1, 6D3
- foreign countries, 5J11
- income sources, 5A12
- of disabled workers, 5A1, 5A5–5A7, 5F1, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
- of retired workers, 5A1, 5A5–5A7, 5C1, 5F1, 6A1, 6A3, 6A5, 6D1, 6D3
- primary insurance amount, 5C1, 5H1
  - special minimum, 5A8
- race, 5A1, 5A3, 5A6, 5A7, 6A3
- sex, 5A1, 5A3, 5A7, 5A10, 5C2, 6A3, 6D1
- State data, 5J2, 5J4
- terminations, 6F1–6F3
- with entitlement based on disabled child, 5A7, 5F1
- with reduction for early retirement, 5A3, 5A7, 6A5

Workers' compensation, 3A3, 3B1, 3B2, 8B1

Workers' compensation offset (OASDI), 6E6, 6E7





Social Welfare and the Economy

OASDI: Trust Funds, Covered Workers, and Insured Workers

OASDI: Benefits in Current-Payment Status

OASDI: Benefits Awarded, Withheld, and Terminated

Health Care Programs—Medicare and Medicaid

Other Social Insurance Programs

Income-Support Programs

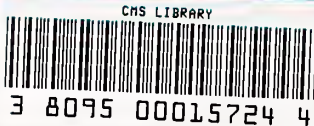
Technical Notes

List of Abbreviations/Glossary

List of Statistical Tables

Index





**U.S. Department of  
Health and Human Services**  
Social Security Administration  
Office of Research and Statistics  
4301 Connecticut Avenue, NW., Suite 209  
Washington, DC 20008

**OFFICIAL BUSINESS**  
PENALTY FOR PRIVATE USE, \$300

SSA Publication No. 13-11700

Check

- ☐ If you don't wish to receive Bulletin
- ☐ If change of address is needed (indicate change)  
and return this page to above address